

Ga

929.2

Av35a

v.2

1134249

ML


ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY



3 1833 01178 9663

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
FORT WAYNE, INDIANA



Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2010 with funding from
Allen County Public Library Genealogy Center

The
Averell - Averill - Avery
Family

A Record *of the* Descendants *of*
William and Abigail Averell
of Ipswich, Mass.

In Two Volumes

Vol. II.

Compiled by
Clara A. Avery

"We who are here are men and women of the frontier, almost of the wilderness.

We are almost every man of us within four generations of a log cabin."

From an address by Edward Everett Hale, D. D., Chaplain of the Congress of the United States,
at Plymouth, Mass., August 1, 1906.

126
11.2
1.2

835. Phebe⁷ Averill (*Obed⁶, Asa⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. 1790; was m. Dec. 3, 1809, at Westminster, Vt., by Rev. Sylvester Sage, to **Nathan Marvin**. She d. Dec. 1, 1828, aged 38 (*Cem. Ins.*) at Westminster, and was buried beside her father.

Child:

i. ANNA⁸ MARVIN.

1134249

836. Persis⁷ Averill (*Obed⁶, Asa⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. 179-; m. Mar. 17, 1823, **James Tower**. She was living May 11, 1832, and they had the following named children at that date:

i. ANGELINE⁸ TOWER.

ii. BETSEY ANN⁸ TOWER.

iii. CYNTHIA⁸ TOWER; m. George Wiley.

iv. FRANCIS⁸ TOWER.

v. LYNDE⁸ TOWER.

839. Preston⁷ Averill (*Amos⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 11, 1811, at Bridgewater, Vt.; m. Nov. 1, 1839, **Ann G. Barrett** (dau. of Joel Barrett and Eunice, his wife), b. May 15, 1804, at Sharon, Vt.; d. Feb. 2, 1872, at Lawrence, Mass. He d. July 8, 1891, at Lawrence. He m. (2) ——— (name not given). They lived at Springfield, Vt.

Children (all b. at Springfield) (by first wife):

1844. i. AUGUSTA RELIFA⁸, b. July 5, 1840; m. Oct., 1862, at Keene, N. H., Geo. Clark. They live at Lawrence.

1845. ii. MARY ELIZABETH⁸, b. Dec. 15, 1842; m. Dec. 31, 1866, at Barton, Vt., Volney Clough; lives at Derby, N. H.

1846. iii. LUCY A.⁸, b. Sept. 15, 1844; is unm.; lives at Lawrence.

1847. iv. AGNES NARZENE⁸, b. July 15, 1846; m. May 14, 1871, at Lowell, Mass., Martin Wm. Mealy; lives at Phoenix, Ariz.

840. Oramel⁷ Averill (*Amos⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 17, 1814, at Bridgewater, Vt., was a farmer. His boyhood and early manhood were passed at Bridgewater. He afterwards moved to Woodstock, Vt., where he occupied a farm in the Cox district until it was burned in 1871, when he removed to the Durham farm, where he lived five years. He then removed to a house in the town on High Street, where he died. He was industrious and thrifty; a much respected citizen

of the town, a trusty friend and a member of the Christian Church. He m. May 15, 1853, at Woodstock, **Phebe Maxham** (dau. of Caleb Maxham, Jr., and Sylvia Knowlton, his wife), b. Jan. 15, 1828, at Bridgewater. Her father came from Middleboro, Mass., where he was born, with his brother Isaac, and settled at Bridgewater. Sarah Knowlton was b. at Bridgewater, on the farm of her father, while he was b. at Athol, Conn. (see *Knowlton Gen.*, 1898).

Mr. Averill d.; and Mrs. Averill is living with her daughter at Malden, Mass.

Children:

- 1848. i. ANGELIA ALICE^s, b. Mar. 31, 1854; m. Edgar Henry Thomas.
- 1849. ii. FRED AMOS^s, b. Oct. 13, 1860; was a carpenter and lived at Woodstock; d. — — —.

843. Volney Hopkins^r Averill (*Oliver^s, Thomas^s, John^t, John^s, William^s, William^s*), b. Oct., 1804, at Westminster, Vt.; settled with his grandfather and father at Northfield, Vt. He was Town Clerk of Northfield for abt. thirty years; was in the militia (see town list for 1830), and was a man of position and influence in his town. He m. **Harriet Gearey** or **Gerry**, who was b. 1806; d. Feb., 1872, at Northfield. He d. Apr. 21, 1871, at Northfield.

Children (all b. at Northfield. *T. R.*):

- 1850. i. EMILY PHILURA^s, b. Nov. 19, 1829; m. Benj. S. Perry, has one child and lives at Minneapolis, Minn.
- 1851. ii. OLIVER^s, b. Dec. 4, 1831; unm.; lived at Oquawka, Ill.; d. abt. 1879.
- 1852. iii. GEORGE STEARNS^s, b. Jan. 1, 1834; m. Apr. 28, 1875, Nancy Jane Leland; they have two children, and live at Northfield.
- 1853. iv. JOHN S.^s, b. June 17, 1838; m. R. Calista Graves.
- 1854. v. FRANKLIN E.^s, b. Jan. 17, 1841; d. at Andersonville Prison (see *Roll of Honor, Civil War**).
- 1855. vi. CHARLES^s, b. July 14, 1843; m. Hattie Bowtell.
- 1856. vii. EDWARD^s, b. Sept. 30, 1845.
- 1857. viii. MARY HOPKINS^s, b. June 1, 1848; m. 1875, at Minneapolis, Minn., John H. Mitchell, and lives at Minneapolis, Minn.

MEMORANDUM.

* In published *Rolls of Honor, Civil War*, in the *List of Intermments, Andersville, Ga., July and Aug., 1865*; "The Martyrs who for our country gave up their lives in the Prison pens in Andersville, Ga.," — "Grave No. 3975, F. E. Averill, Private, 9th. Vt. Co. i. July 25, 1864."

846. Roland, "Rolan" or "Rolon" Averill (*Oliver⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. 1813, at Northfield, Vt.; m. **Susan Brown**, and lived at Northfield.

Children (all b. at Northfield. (*T. R.*) :

- 1858. i. MARY ELLEN⁶, b. May 4, 1837.
- 1859. ii. RILEY⁶, b. June 8, 1840.
- 1860. iii. FREDERICK EUGENE⁶, b. Sept. 17, 1843.
- 1861. iv. WILLIAM HOMER⁶, b. Apr. 9, 1846.
- 1862. v. ELIZABETH AMANDA⁶, b. Jan. 31, 1849.

847. Mary⁷ Averill (*Oliver⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. May 18, 1824, at Northfield, Vt., and lived there; lives now at Los Angeles, Cal. She m. (1) **Chauncey Alexander**; she m. (2) Nov. 9, 1847, at Montpelier, Vt., **Charles Dudley**.

Child:

- i. MARY U.⁸ DUDLEY, b. Aug. 24, 1848, at Northfield; m. Sept. 2, 1867, at Northfield, Van Ness Spalding. They have two children, and live at Johnsbury, Vt.

849. Maria Polly⁷ Averill (*Jesse⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 19, 1814, at Northfield, Vt.; m. Mar. 22, 1840, at Northfield, **Rev. John Gregory** (son of Samuel Gregory of Norwalk, Conn.), b. Nov. 18, 1810, at Norwalk; d. Sept. 26, 1881, at Northfield. She d. at Chicago, Ill., Mar. 18, 1900. Mr. Gregory was a man of marked ability and highly esteemed. He was the historian of Northfield. They resided at Quincy and Fall River, Mass., and in other towns in New England.

Children:

- i. INFANT SON⁸, GREGORY, b. and d. Mar. 12, 1841, at Quincy.
- ii. SUSAN⁸ GREGORY, b. Mar. 10, 1842, at Quincy; d. Aug. 17, 1843, at Fall River.
- iii. MARIA LOUISA⁸ GREGORY, b. Feb. 23, 1844, at Fall River; m. Charles B. Tilden, at Northfield, and she d. there Mar. 21, 1866.
- iv. LUCY EDLA⁸ GREGORY, b. Apr. 12, 1846, at Williston, Vt.; d. there May 14, 1846.
- v. MINA EDLA⁸ GREGORY, b. Sept. 11, 1849; m. Henry Lake Slayton.

Mina Edla⁸ Gregory (*Maria⁷ Averill, Jesse⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 11, 1849, at Northfield, Vt.; m. Mar. 19, 1874, at Philadelphia, Penn., **Henry Lake Slayton**. They live at Chicago, Ill.

Child:

- i. **WENDELL⁹ SLAYTON**.

851. Thomas⁷ Averill (*Jesse⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. June 5, 1820, at Northfield, Vt., was a farmer and fruit raiser, and lived at Hammonton and Castleton, N. J., Shirley, Mass., and Paw Paw, Mich. He had only a common school education, but was a great reader, a quiet and reserved man, much esteemed by those who knew him. He was a Universalist in faith, and a Republican in politics. He m. Feb. 16, 1846, at Chelsea, Vt., **Fanny Howes** (dau. of Amos Augustus Howes of Chelsea, and Malinda Bennett, his wife), b. July 13, 1827, at Chelsea; d. June 15, 1878, at Northfield. He d. Aug. 11, 1890, at Paw Paw.

Children (all b. at Northfield):

1863. i. **JEFFERSON⁸**, b. Feb. 20, 1847; m. Jennie (Gilman) Phillips.
1864. ii. **THEODORE⁸**, b. Jan. 25, 1850; d. Feb. 25, 1874, at Jacksonville, Fla.
1865. iii. **WILLIAM HOWES⁸**, b. Nov. 17, 1853; m. Oct. 4, 1900, at S. Comstock, Mich., Nellie F. Hill. Lives at Paw Paw.
1866. iv. **EVELYN MARIA⁸** (Eva M.), b. Nov. 11, 1855; lives at Dorchester, Mass.
1867. v. **LUCY ARABELLA⁸**, b. Aug. 29, 1858; m. G. E. Gilman.

852. David Townsend⁷ Averill (*Jesse⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 3, 1823, at Northfield, Vt., is a farmer, and lives at Campello, Brockton, Mass. He m. Mar. 21, 1852, at Northfield, **Lucinda Howes** (dau. of Amos A. Howes of Chelsea, Vt., and Malinda Bennett, his wife), b. May 2, 1830, at Chelsea.

Children (all b. at Northfield):

1868. i. **JESSE HOWES⁸**, b. Jan. 7, 1853; m. (1) Orpha R. Davis; m. (2) Charlotte R. Keith.
1869. ii. **ALICE ADELIA⁸**, b. May 10, 1856, taught ten years in public schools of Vt., and eighteen years in Brockton, Mass.
1870. iii. **FLORA HOWES⁸**, b. Sept. 14, 1858; m. Charles Henry Huff.

853. Albert John⁷ Averill (*John^(b)⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. June 9, 1819, at Northfield, Vt., was a farmer, and lived at Northfield and Roxbury, Vt. He m. Mar. 4, 1841, **Lydia Elvira Smith** (dau. of Adin Smith and Lyda Waterman, his wife), b. June 24, 1817, at Roxbury; d. Dec. 28, 1899, at Montpelier, Vt. He d. Nov. 22, 1885, at Roxbury.

Children (all b. at Northfield) :

- 1871. i. WILSON ALBERT⁸, b. Apr. 5, 1844; m. Ida May Wiley.
- 1872. ii. CHARLES HEMAN⁸, b. Nov. 10, 1846; m. Emma D. Snow.
- 1873. iii. MARION ELIZA⁸, b. Apr. 1, 1850; m. Ira H. Fiske.
- 1874. iv. AMOS EUGENE⁸, b. June 25, 1852; d. Mar. 31, 1859, at Northfield.

854. Charles⁷ Averill (*John^(b)⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. June 8, 1823, at Northfield, Vt.; went to California in 1849 and probably d. there, as he was not heard from after 1856. He m. Feb. 20, 1845, at ———, Ill., **Jane Jenkins**.

Child:

- 1875. i. ELISHA HENRY⁸, b. Feb. 11, 1846, at ———, Ill. It is said that he called himself "Charles" Averill, and that he was at one time Mayor of some town in Ill.; it is thought by one relative that Evanston was that town, but that statement has not yet been verified, nor has his present place of residence been learned.

855. George⁷ Averill (*John^(b)⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 2, 1827, at Northfield, Vt., was a farmer. He m. Nov. 10, 1850, **Harriet N. Busk**; she lived (1901) at S. Northfield. He d. Nov. 6, 1856, at Williamstown, Tex.

Children:

- 1876. i. FLORA ELLA⁸, b. July 5, 1852.
- 1877. ii. MAUNA BUSK⁸, b. Nov. 10, 1859.

859. Samuel Voltaire⁷ Averill (*Samuel⁶, Samuel⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 28, 1801, at Randolph, Vt., lived at Lodi (now Gowanda) and Dayton, N. Y. He and all his brothers, excepting Carlos, were staunch Republicans. He m. Apr. 9, 1825, at Dayton, **Jemima Whitcomb**, who d. Oct. 8, 1844. He d. Aug. 24, 1844, at St. Joseph, Mich.

Children:

- 1878. i. DEDSAIX^s.
- 1879. ii. ADULA^s.
- 1880. iii. VOLTAIRE^s.
- 1881. iv. ALERIA^s.
- 1882. v. WEBSTER^s, b. — — —; in Co. D., 72nd. N. Y. Inf.
Enlisted May 27, 1861. Killed at Malvern Hill, Va.

861. Sally Caroline⁷ Averill (*Samuel⁶, Samuel⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 29, 1804, at Randolph, Vt.; m. Dec. 1829, at Lodi (now Gowanda), N. Y., "**Gustus**" (**Augustus**) **Balcomb**. She d. in Iowa.

Children:

- i. HENRY^s BALCOMB.
- ii. CHRISTABEL^s BALCOMB.
- iii. MERCY^s BALCOMB.
- iv. ALONZO^s BALCOMB.

862. Molly Barnes⁷ Averill (*Samuel⁶, Samuel⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. June 29, 1806, at Randolph, Vt. (see *T. R.*); lived at Randolph and Rutland, Vt., Persia and Otto, N. Y., and at Newberg, Mich. She m. June, 1827, at Gowanda (Lodi), N. Y., **Peter Harwood** (son of Webb Harwood of Uxbridge, Mass., and Hannah Anderson, his wife), b. June 17, 1799, at Palmyra, N. Y.; d. Feb. 28, 1850, at Newberg, Cass Co., Mich. She d. there, Feb. 25, 1851. Her oldest son wrote, "She possessed in some degree the faculty of second sight, and was slightly clairaudient, hearing voices and singing, and in this resembled her oldest brother, Samuel V. Averill."

Children:

- i. WILLIAM M.^s HARWOOD, b. July 15, 1828, at Otto; m. Dec. 31, 1856, at Constantine, Mich., Clarissa Easton. They live at Newberg, and have four children. He was in the Civil War one year, 1864-5.
- ii. SAMUEL^s HARWOOD, b. Mar. 5, 1830, at Otto; d. Feb. 16, 1850, at Newberg.
- iii. LESTER MARVIN^s HARWOOD, b. Feb. 2, 1832, at Persia; m. 1855, in Minnesota, Mary Ann Winans. Living in Fillmore Co., Minn. Several children.
- iv. JULIA A.^s HARWOOD, b. Feb. 19, 1834, at Persia; m. June, 1852, at Fabius, Mich., Spencer Brown. 1 child.
- v. LUTHER M.^s HARWOOD, b. Oct. 19, 1836, at Otto; m. 1860, at Newberg, Mary Ann Young. Lives at Three Rivers, Mich. Has six children.

- vi. OLIVE S.^h HARWOOD, b. Nov. 18, 1838, at Otto; m. 1858, at Constantine, Mich., Samuel Shelleberger. Lives at Porter, Cass Co., Mich. 3 children.
- vii. CAROLINE HARRIET^h HARWOOD, b. Sept. 16, 1841, at Otto; m. Dec. 25, 1864, at Indianapolis, Ind., Martin Henry Halpin. Living at Indianapolis. Three children.
- viii. ALBERT^h HARWOOD, b. Jan. 10, 1845, at Newberg; living at St. Johns, Whitman Co., Wash. He enlisted in the 2nd. Mich. Inf., 1861, when but a little more than 16 years old. He lost his left arm soon after the surrender of Vicksburg, 1863. He was a Methodist minister.

865. Laureston ("Loriston"*)⁷ Averill (*Samuel^h, Samuel^h, John^h, John^h, William^h, William^h*), b. Apr. 2, 1812, at Randolph, Vt.; lived at Livingston, N. Y., and in Howard Co., Ia. He m. Nov. 27, 1834, at Lodi (now Gowanda), N. Y., **Elizabeth Seabrook**. He was a farmer and d. Feb. 11, 1880, near Cresco, Howard Co., Ia.

Children:

- 1883. i. SOPHRONIA A.^h, b. Sept. 26, 1835.
- 1884. ii. MARTIN VAN BUREN^h, b. Apr. 30, 1837; m. May 2, 1867, at Indianapolis, Ind., Rosetta Badger Wilson.
- 1885. iii. EUPHEMIA ELIZABETH^h, b. Aug. 28, 1839.
- 1886. iv. LAURESTON SEABROOK^h, b. Jan. 11, 1843.

MEMORANDA.

* From *Erie Co. Deeds* N. Y., we have the following item: Loriston Averill, to Phillip Miller, Apr. 16, 1836; Vol. 41, p. 421.

Prob. other deeds are to be found there to or from the sd. Loriston.

866. Carlos⁷ Averill (*Samuel^h, Samuel^h, John^h, John^h, William^h, William^h*), b. Apr. 2, 1814, at Randolph, Vt.; m. May 19, 1839, at Gowanda (Lodi), N. Y., **Lydia Benson**. He d. Mar. 23, 1889, aged 75, at Collins, N. Y., of typhoid pneumonia. He was, previous to 1851, one of the owners of the Mansion House at Gowanda, perhaps the only owner of it, and transferred his interest in it to Mr. P. Pemberton about the date above given. He and his sons were Democrats.

Children:

- 1887. i. ALFRED^h, b. Dec. 29, 1840, prob. at Gowanda.
- 1888. ii. ELBRIDGE^h, b. Sept. 18, 1842, prob. at Gowanda.
- 1889. iii. WALLACE^h, b. Nov. 20, 1845, prob. at Gowanda; d. May 3, 1880.

867. Edwin⁷ Averill (*Samuel⁶, Samuel⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. June 29, 1816, at Alexander, N. Y., lived at Gowanda (Lodi), N. Y. He m. Aug. 19, 1842, at Gowanda, **Esther Clark**.

Children:

- 1890. i. ANGELINA⁸, b. Dec. 17, 1843; m. Antoine Setter.
- 1891. ii. RUTH⁸, b. Dec. 22, 1844; m. Martin Emes.
- 1892. iii. JEROME⁸, b. — —, 184—; was in the Civil War, Co. A. 154th. N. Y. Inf. Enlisted Aug. 14, 1862. Discharged Mar., 1863, wounded; d. in young manhood.
- 1893. iv. ESTHER⁸, b. Dec. 9, 1856; m. Wm. H. Shaffer.
- 1894. v. JERUSAHA⁸, b. Apr., 1852 (or 58?); m. George Coleman.

869. Lorin⁷ Averill (*Samuel⁶, Samuel⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 26, 1820, at Gowanda, N. Y., is a carpenter, and lives at Gowanda, where he m. Nov. 11, 1849, **Adaline Hartman** (dau. of Nicholas Hartman of Lodi, and Lucretia Hull, his wife), b. May 19, 1829, at Gowanda, and d. there May 21, 1881.

Children (all b. at Gowanda):

- 1900. i. SOPHRONIA⁸, b. Sept. 3, 1850; m. John Stevens.
- 1901. ii. HARVEY MARION⁸, b. Apr. 24, 1852; m. Emma Navamore.
- 1902. iii. JOHN PARSONS⁸, b. Sept. 30, 1854; lived at Gowanda.
- 1903. iv. BERT⁸, b. Sept. 16, 1856; d. Jan. 24, 1859, at Gowanda.
- 1904. v. BURTON⁸, b. Sept. 21, 1859; was an axe-maker and printer, and lived at Gowanda, N. Y., Indianapolis, Ind., and in Mich. He m. Adeline Hartman, and d. of consumption, Feb. 27, 1887, at Dayton, O.
- 1905. vi. JENNIE CYNTHIA⁸, b. Aug. 22, 1862, has lived at Gowanda, Dunkirk, and Buffalo, N. Y. She m. Sept. 17, 1887, at Gowanda, Joseph Mylon (son of Bernard Mylon, and Adelia Downes, his wife, of Randolph, N. Y.), b. Apr. 1, 1866, at Randolph, and d. there July, 1889.
- 1906. vii. CLARA⁸, b. May 17, 1865; m. Louis Williams.
- 1907. viii. KATE⁸, b. May 6, 1868; d. Sept. 29, 1871, at Gowanda.

870. Sarah Volinda⁷ Averill (*Samuel⁶, Samuel⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 14, 1824, at Gowanda, N. Y.; has lived at Buffalo and Utica, N. Y., Sandusky, O., Indianapolis, Ind., Larkfield, L. I., and New York City. She is a woman of strong mind and will, and warm heart; a devoted, affectionate, and sympathetic wife and mother; deeply religious, and interested in speculative philosophy. In early life she was a soprano singer in church choirs, and a solo singer in the Mozart Club of

Sandusky, O. She m. Feb. 2, 1846, at Buffalo, **John Jehiel** (137) **Parsons** (son of Aaron, 130 [Aaron, 111, Aaron, 102, Aaron, 93, Daniel, 45, Joseph, 23, Cornet Joseph, 1], of Niagara Falls, N. Y., and Emily Stowe of Middleton, Conn., his wife), b. May 21, 1827, at Wilson, N. Y. Mr. Parsons was graduated at De Vaux College, Niagara Falls, when very young; entered business, becoming a manufacturer of printed and blank books. He organized and was many years Secretary and Treasurer of the New York Sanitary Supply Co. of New York City. He was a Brevet Lieutenant Colonel, Camp of Ins. Indian for Volunteers 1861; an Ancient Scottish Rite Mason, 32nd degree, and an Elder in the Presbyterian Church. (See the *Parsons' Memorial* by Albert Parsons, in Cornet Joseph Parsons, by Henry M. Burt, and Albert Ross Parsons, 1898.) He d. Apr. 24, 1894, at East Northport, L. I.

Children:

- i. ALBERT ROSS^s PARSONS, b. Sept. 16, 1847, at Sandusky, O. He m. at New York City, Alice Van Ness (dau. of C. H. Van Ness), and lives at Garden City, L. I.; has five children. Mr. Parsons was the author of the *Synthetic Method for the Pianoforte*; *Parsifal*; *The Finding of Christ through Art*; *New Light from the Great Pyramid*; and the *Parsons' Memorial* mentioned above. Mr. Parsons' interest and assistance in obtaining data of his branch of the Averills was that of an experienced genealogist, and therefore of great value.
- ii. MARIE EMILE^s PARSONS, b. June 13, 1851, at Buffalo, N. Y.; m. Jan. 19, 1871, at New York City, George H. Perryman; lives at Brooklyn, N. Y., has three children.
- iii. ELLA TERESA^s PARSONS, b. July 18, 1854, at Buffalo; m. at New York City, John S. Conover; lives at Closter, N. J.; has six children.
- iv. KATE BURWELL^s PARSONS, b. July 15, 1856, at Buffalo; lives at E. Northport, L. I.
- v. FREDERICK CHESTER^s PARSONS, b. Nov. 21, 1859, at Indianapolis, Ind.; m. at Brooklyn, N. Y., Alice MacKenzie; lives at Brooklyn; has six children.
- vi. HARRIET SOPHRONIA^s PARSONS, b. Mar. 11, 1862, at Indianapolis; d. Mar. 2, 1869, at Utica, N. Y.
- vii. JOHN EDWARD^s PARSONS, b. Mar. 27, 1865, at Indianapolis; m. Mar. 29, 1886, at Brooklyn, N. Y., Sarah MacKenzie; lives at Brooklyn; has four children.
- viii. HORACE TALBOT^s PARSONS, b. Apr. 9, 1868, at Indianapolis; d. Mar. 6, 1869, at Utica, N. Y.

872. Lafayette Kibee Jerome⁷ Averill (*Samuel⁶, Samuel⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 5, 1827, was in the Civil War, and lost an arm. He m. Aug. 14, 1847, at Gowanda, N. Y., **Eliza Hartman** (dau. of Nicholas Hartman, b. Feb. 15, 1799, and Lucretia Hull, his wife). He d. Oct. 29, 1898, at Gowanda.

Children:

- 1908. i. SARAH⁷, b. Feb. 13, 1849; m. Gridley Christy.
- 1909. ii. JOHN JABEZ⁷, b. Mar. 25, 1852; m. Jennie Derby.
- 1910. iii. IDA "EUPHEMIA"⁷, b. July 3, 1854; m. Dorr Tinney.
- 1911. iv. DENTON⁷, b. Sept. 10, 1856; m. Rachel McMillen.
- 1912. v. WILLIAM⁷, b. Aug. 14, 1859; m. Eliza Griener.
- 1913. vi. ALFRED⁷, b. Nov. 23, 1865; m. Anna Bernhart.

875. Hannibal Wales⁷ Averill (*John⁶, John⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Aug. 24, 1809, at Westminster, Vt., was a farmer and lived at Swanton, and Highgate Springs, Vt., at Stanbridge Station, Province of Quebec, Can., and at Franklin, Vt. He m. (1) Oct. 25, 1841, at Rensselaerville, N. Y., **Lucinda (Lawson) Barber** (dau. of Henry Lawson of Rensselaerville, and Eleanor White, his wife), b. 1808; d. Oct. 29, 1846, at Highgate Springs. He m. (2) May 8, 1849, **Mary Ann Seward** (dau. of John Seward of Highgate, Vt., and Polly ——— Seward, his wife). He d. Oct. 19, 1885, at St. Armand Station, Province of Quebec, Can.

Children (all b. at Highgate Springs) (by first wife):

- 1914. i. HENRY OSCAR⁷, b. Nov. 4, 1843; d. June 22, 1855, at Highgate Springs.
- 1915. ii. ELLEN MARIA⁷, b. May 4, 1845; m. Sept. 24, 1873, at Swanton, George S. Green, M. D.

(by second wife):

- 1916. iii. SARAH LOUISA⁷, b. June 6, 1850.

876. Mark R.⁷ Averill (*John⁶, John⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 22, 1811, at Swanton, Vt., was a carpenter and farmer; lived at Swanton and Highgate Springs, Vt., and Prophetstown, Ill. He m. Dec. 25, 1823, at Newfane, Vt., **Ada C. Durin** (dau. of Ethan Durin and Mary Gates, his wife), b. Apr. 12, 1813, at Newfane. He d. Feb. 20, 1893, at Cedar Rapids, Ia.

Children (all except the last b. at Highgate Springs) :

- 1917. i. MARY J.^s, b. Feb. 11, 1835; m. Earl S. Ellithorp.
- 1918. ii. WALES^s, b. Apr. 30, 1837; m. C. Nelson.
- 1919. iii. ANNA RHODA^s, b. June 9, 1839; m. Sept. 3, 1891, at Vine-land, N. J., Daniel K. Smith, and lives at Prophetstown.
- 1920. iv. HARRIET A.^s, b. Oct. 3, 1841; m. Chas. H. Sanford.
- 1921. v. ARTHUR TAPPAN^s, b. Sept. 14, 1843; m. Allie R. Doolittle.
- 1922. vi. VOLNEY^s, b. Aug. 12, 1847; m. Alice Schulthers.
- 1923. vii. LEWIS MARK^s, b. June 10, 1850; d. Sept. 28, 1872, at Cedar Rapids, Ia.
- 1924. viii. ELLIE C.^s, b. Dec. 8, 1857, at Prophetstown; d. there Dec. 27, 1868.

877. Sidney S.⁷ Averill (*John⁶, John⁵ Avery, John⁴ Averill, John³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 19, 1814, at Swanton, Vt., was a school teacher for fifty years and educated his own children. He lived at Westbury and Jericho, L. I., Rahway, N. J., and Attleboro, Penn. He m. Apr., 1839, at Rensselaerville, N. Y., **Elmira Lawson** (dau. of Henry Lawson of Berne, N. Y., and Eleanor Pinckney, his wife), b. 1809, at Berne. He d. Apr. 25, 1893, at Wyanet, Ill. Mrs. S. S. Averill d. Dec. 17, 1903, at Erie, Ill., at the age of 86.

Children :

- 1925. i. GULIA^s, b. Sept. 13, 1842, at Westbury, L. I.; m. Henry D. Eaton.
- 1926. ii. WILLIAM PENN^s, b. 1846, at Jericho, L. I.; d. 1862 in a hospital at Evansville, Ind. Prob. the Wm. Averill, Private, 34th. Ill., Jan. 11, 1865, from Roll of Honor, Civil War.
- 1927. iii. PARNELL^s, b. 1849, at Rahway, N. J.; m. 1879, at Chambersburg, Penn., Jennie Northrup. He is in the real estate business.
- 1928. iv. SIDNEY^s, b. Jan. 2, 1856, at Rahway; unm. Has been a printer, is now a farmer, living at Baden Station, Mo.
- 1929. v. ELMIRA^s, b. 1857, at Attleboro, Pa.; m. 1878, Frank Petty.
- 1930. vi. JOHN^s, b. 1861, at W. Vienna, N. Y.; m. 1890, at Idaho Springs, Col., Minnie Choate. He is a tall, fine looking man, a shipper of beef and lumber to the Chicago market.

MEMORANDA.

All the above have a birthright claim in the Society of Friends, though none are living where they can attend the meetings. All the men of this family have been and are Republicans.

888. Justin Parsons⁷ Averill (*Jacob⁶, Thomas⁵, Thomas⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Friday, Oct. 19, 1821, near Stockbridge, Windsor Co., Vt.; m. 1849, **Cornelia Matilda Huston**.

Children:

- 1930a. i. ELLA MATILDA⁸, b. July 31, 1854, at Joliet, Ill.; m. Henry Hildreth Ellison.
- 1930b. ii. HARRY EMERSON⁸, b. June 16, 1859, at Battle Creek, Mich.
- 1930c. iii. IDA CORALIA⁸, b. Dec. 19, 1861, at Battle Creek, Mich.

893. Nancy N.⁷ Averill (*John⁶, Thomas⁵, Thomas⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 5, 1809, at Windsor, N. H.; m. Nov. 30, 1834, **Jefferson Jones**, who d. Mar. 14, 1856. She lived on her father's old farm at Windsor and d. there Nov. 7, 1890.

Children:

- i. JENNIE M.⁸ JONES, b. — — —; m. Albert J. Gray of Windsor; d. July 21, 1901, at Windsor.
- ii. CHARLES⁸ JONES, b. — — —, 18—; d. at Little Windsor.
- iii. ANNIE⁸ JONES, b. — — —, 18—; d. at Little Windsor.

894. Chester⁷ Averill (*John⁶, Thomas⁵, Thomas⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 19, 1811, at Windsor, N. H.; m. — — —, 18—, **Roberta Ray** — — —, at — — —. He was a merchant and lived at Newport, N. H. He d. Sept. 22, 1876, at East Lebanon, N. H.

Children:

- 1931. i. ELLEN⁸, b. June 8, 1841, at Heniker, N. H.; m. Aug. 14, 1860, at Newport, Dean S. Clement. Both died; no issue.
- 1932. ii. ISABEL⁸, b. Nov. 2, 1842, at Newport; m. Sept. 13, 1871, at Windsor, Henry Noyes. They live at Lebanon, N. H.
- 1933. iii. HENRY⁸, b. Mar. 5, 1848, at Newport; m. — — —, 18—, at Newport, Nellie Pettee. Both died; no issue. He d. at Medford, Mass.
- 1934. iv. FLORENCE "ADELE"⁸, b. July 30, 1851, at Newport; m. Sept. 20, 1874, at Newport, Ira Stowell. Both died. They had three children, all of whom d. in infancy.

895. John Truman⁷ Averill (*John⁶, Thomas⁵, Thomas⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 13, 1813, at Little Windsor, Vt.; m. May 6, 1850, at Stockbridge, Vt., **Melissa Boutwell** (dau. of John Boutwell of Stockbridge, and Sylvia Perkins, his wife), b. Mar. 4, 1826, at Stockbridge. She d. at Reading, Vt., Aug. 6, 1900. He was a blacksmith, and lived at Windsor,

Stockbridge and Reading, dying at the last named place, June 29, 1891.

Children (all b. at Stockbridge) :

1935. i. ELLEN M.², b. May 1, 1850; m. Apr. 7, 1868, at Mount Holly, Vt., Ira Davenport. They had one dau. who d. in infancy. She d. Mar. 15, 1872, at Mount Holly.
1936. ii. EMMA L.², b. Feb. 15, 1858; m. Elmer W. Merrill.

897. Mary⁷ Averill (*John⁶, Thomas⁵, Thomas⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 25, 1823, at Windsor, N. H.; m. Dec. 2, 1841, at Hillsboro, N. H., **Hiram Brockway**, who was b. Nov. 17, 1820, at Washington, N. H. They lived first at Hillsboro, where all their children were born; and then at East Washington, where both Mr. and Mrs. Averill d. on the old farm, he June 7, 1878, and she Dec. 12, 1899.

Children:

- i. ELLEN A.² BROCKWAY, b. Jan. 14, 1844; m. June 23, 1868, at Amherst, N. H., Harvey W. Dickinson. They live at Sunapee, N. H., and have no children.
- ii. LUCRETIA M.² BROCKWAY, b. June 12, 1846; m. Feb. 20, 1868, at Hillsboro, Alfred G. Proctor. They lived at East Washington, where she d. July 25, 1876. They had no children.
- iii. FLORA² BROCKWAY, b. May 19, 1858; d. Nov. 18, 1872, at East Washington.

911. John⁷ Averill (*Philip⁶, Thomas⁵, Thomas⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. June 29, 1817; m. **Elizabeth Puffer** of Peterborough, N. H.

Child:

1937. i. JOHN FRANKLIN², b. — —, 18—.

913. Lucy Burnham⁷ Averill (*James⁶, Ebenezzer⁵, Ebenezzer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 4, 1816, at Mont Vernon, N. H.; lived at Mont Vernon and Milford, N. H. She m. July, 1845, at Amherst, N. H., **Stephen "Chapin" Langdell** (son of Ezra Langdell of Mont Vernon, and Rebekah Langdell of New Boston, his wife), b. Sept. 9, 1820, at Mont Vernon, d. Sept. 23, 1895, at Goffstown, N. H. Mrs. Langdell spends some time in the old home, but resides at Stoneham, Mass.

Children (all b. in Mont Vernon):

- i. JAMES A.^s LANGDELL, b. Sept. 14, 1845; m. Dec. 15, 1865, Mary E. Wilkins (dau. of Luke and Elizabeth Langdell Wilkins). He was accidentally shot, Apr. 2, 1870.
- ii. HELEN MARRⁿ LANGDELL, b. Nov. 8, 1846; m. Geo. F. Tarbell.
- iii. EUNICE B.^s LANGDELL, b. Mar. 31, 1851; m. Aug. 21, 1869, Frank Myers.
- iv. JENNIE A.^s LANGDELL, b. Oct. 23, 1853; m. Wm. H. Pratt.

MEMORANDUM.

The Langdells were related to Gov. Langdon of N. H., and earlier generations spelled their name Langdon.

Helen Marr^s Langdell (*Lucy^r Averill, James⁶, Ebenezer⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 8, 1846, at Mont Vernon, N. H.; m. Mar. 25, 1874, **George F. Tarbell**, (son of Joseph H. Tarbell and Harriet N. Hopkins).

Child:

- i. ALICE G.^o TARBELL.

Jennie A.^s Langdell (*Lucy^r Averill, James⁶, Ebenezer⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 23, 1853, at Mont Vernon, N. H.; m. Feb. 15, 1873, **William H. Pratt** (son of Wm. H. Pratt, Sr.).

Child:

- i. INEZ A.^o PRATT.

914. Helen Mar^r Averill (*James⁶, Ebenezer⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 15, 1827, at Mont Vernon, N. H.; lived at Milford, N. H.; m. Mar. 28, 1847, at Amherst, N. H., **Joseph Fitch Crosby** (son of Joseph Crosby of Amherst and Sarah Richardson, his wife), b. Sept. 16, 1819, at Amherst; d. May 11, 1900, at Milford. She d. Nov. 14, 1879, at Milford.

Children (both b. at Milford):

- i. GRACE HELEN^s CROSBY, b. June 13, 1858; lives in Milford; unm.
- ii. KATE BELLEⁿ CROSBY, b. May 24, 1860; d. Oct. 11, 1894, at Milford.

915. Granville Clifford⁷ Averill (*Eben⁶, Ebenezer⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. May 6, 1811, at Thornton, N. H.; m. Dec., 1837, **Caroline Wallace Averill** (No. 919) of Milford, N. H. She was b. Oct. 21, 1812, at Milford, and d. there Mar. 18, 1864. He d. May 28, 1885, at Hooksett, N. H.

Children:

1938. i. **MARY CAROLINE⁸**, b. July 5, 1839, at Milford, N. H.; m. June 18, 1859, Frank W. Mace (son of Joseph and Harriet (Wheeler) Mace of Amherst). They live at Hillside Farm, Amherst, N. H., and have no children living.
1939. ii. **WILLIS G.⁸**, b. Apr. 15, 1841, at Milford; m. Apr. 15, 1868, Fanny McPherson (dau. of William D. and Clarissa (Richardson) McPherson) of Bedford, N. H. They live at Hooksett, N. H., and have one child living.
1940. iii. **ANNA FRANCES⁸**, b. Dec. 15, 1843; m. (1) Elbridge D. Clark; m. (2) Ephraim Adams Parkhurst.
1941. iv. **WOODBURY J.⁸**, b. Apr. 6, 1847, at Milford; d. there Aug. 6, 1859.
1942. v. **CLARA T.⁸**, b. Apr. 6, 1852, at Milford; d. there June 12, 1864.
1943. vi. **ANDREW WALLACE⁸**, b. June 6, 1856, at Milford; d. there Oct. 31, 1863.

916. Fanny Bradford⁷ Averill (*Eben⁶, Ebenezer⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. May 23, 1815, at Thornton, N. H.; lived at Milford, N. H., in the old Ebenezer Averill homestead built in 1786, which she inherited from her father. She m. Mar. 8, 1842, **Levi Curtis**. She d. Sept. 3, 1866, at Milford.

Child:

- i. **ROSALIND D.⁸ CURTIS**, b. Sept. 26, 1845; m. ——— Rideout.

Rosalind D.⁸ Curtis (*Fanny⁷ Averill, Eben⁶, Ebenezer⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 26, 1845; lives in the old Averill homestead in Milford, N. H. She m. Sept. 26, 1865, ——— **Rideout**.

Children:

- i. **NELLIE F.⁹ RIDEOUT**.
- ii. **LEON C.⁹ RIDEOUT**.

923. Clinton Spaulding⁷ Averill (*Calvin⁶, Ebenezer Jr.⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 22, 1827, at Milford, N. H.; m. Mar. 10, 1852, at Milford, **Catharine K. Hutchinson** (dau. of Jonas Hutchinson of Milford, and Nancy Wallace,

his wife). b. Aug. 9, 1831, at Hancock, d. Apr. 4, 1878. Clinton Spaulding Averill was a lawyer, a bank president, and State Superintendent of Public Schools in New Hampshire. He collected considerable data for the line of Ebenezer (No. 52); a letter containing this data was written to a relative, Sept. 3, 1872. He was a man with broad sympathies, and very highly esteemed in the State.

Child:

1944. i. CATHERINE ISABELLA^h, b. June 23, 1859, at Milford; d. at Milford.

924. Martha⁷ Averill (*Asa⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. probably 1809; m. **Mr. ———— Merrill**. She lived at Farmington and Pittston, Me.

Children:

- i. S. S.^h MERRILL, who lives at Salem, Mass.
 ii. ———— (DAU.)^h MERRILL, m. J. B. Gordon, who lives at Bradford, Me.

925. Mary⁷ Averill (*Asa⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. May 13, 1810, at Newcastle, Me., was a tailoress before her marriage, and lived in E. Pittston, Albion and Augusta, Me. She m. Feb. 15, 1835, at Albion, **Gardiner* Phillips** (son of Asa Phillips, Jr., of Winslow, Me., and Appia Chalmers of Woolwich, Me., his wife), b. Jan. 21, 1806, at Ligonie, Me.; d. Feb. 9, 1889, at Augusta, Me. She d. Dec. 5, 1875, at Augusta.

Children (all but the last b. at Albion):

- i. HANNAH BURRILL^h PHILLIPS, b. Dec., 1835; d. 1840, at Albion.
 ii. SARAH MARSHALL^h PHILLIPS, b. May 15, 1837; has lived in Augusta and Bangor.
 iii. EMILY WEBB^h PHILLIPS, b. Mar. 17, 1839; lived in Albion and Augusta; d. Mar., 1861, at Augusta.
 iv. ADA BYRON^h PHILLIPS, b. Dec. 11, 1841; m. Isaac James Mead.

MEMORANDUM.

* Gardiner Phillips was the only child of his parents, who were m. in Fairfax, and lived afterward in Ligonier, and Albion, Me., Aug. 29, 1801. The Phillips and Chalmers were both long lived families, the latter of Scotch descent.

- v. NOEL BYRON⁸ PHILLIPS, b. Sept. 15, 1843; was in the Civil War; d. Aug. 9, 1862, Battle of Cedar Mt., Va.
- vi. HANNAH⁸ PHILLIPS, b. Sept. 11, 1845; m. Jan. 10, 1870, at Augusta, Me., Charles L. Chalmers. They live in Bangor and have four children.
- vii. ELIHU BURRILL⁵ PHILLIPS, b. Nov. 11, 1849, at Augusta, Me.; d. there, 1852.

Ada Byron⁸ Phillips (*Mary⁷ Averill, Asa⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 11, 1841, at Albion, Me.; has lived at Augusta and Hiram, Me., and now lives at Everett, Mass. She m. Aug. 23, 1864, at Augusta, **Isaac James Mead**.

Child:

- i. BYRON A.⁹ MEAD.

926. Eben⁷ Averill 2nd (*Asa⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 15, 1812, at Pittston, Me., was a farmer, and lived at Prentiss, Me. He m. 1837, at Bangor, Me., **Maria Osgood** (dau. of Benjamin Osgood and Isabell Sterling, his wife), b. Mar. 31, 1822, at Fryburg, Me. He d. May 20, 1902, at Prentiss; she is living there with her son (1906).

Children:

- 1945. i. ANN M.⁸, b. Feb. 28, 1837; m. Cyrus A. Rowe.
- 1946. ii. ISABELL⁸, b. Dec. 12, 1843; m. Alonzo R. Page.
- 1947. iii. ALBERTA M.⁸, b. Dec. 12, 1852; m. Geo. B. Gates.
- 1948. iv. PERTE EDNA⁸, b. Dec. 6, 1856; m. Edwin L. Schillinger.
- 1949. v. PITT E.⁸, b. Dec. 6, 1856; m. Lucy E. Muzzy.
- 1950. vi. ASA M.⁸, b. Feb. 23, 1859; m. Nettie Beatham.
- 1951. vii. ADA MABEL⁸, b. Feb. 23, 1859; m. George A. Larabee.

927. Ira⁷ Averill 2nd (*Asa⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 31, 1814, at Pittston, Me., was a farmer, and lived at Prentiss, Me. Four generations of this family have lived at the site of the present house in the town of Prentiss (Ira⁷, Benjamin⁸, Ira⁹, and Leo¹⁰, make the four generations). The first house which Ira⁷ built in 1846, was burned down in 1900, and with it many records,—one an old record which Ira⁷ had of his uncles. The new house was built on the old site. He m. Apr. 13, 1841, at Plantation, No. 7, Range 3, Penobscot Co., Me., **Ernestine Judkins** (dau. of John Judkins of Prentiss, and Anna Baldwin, his wife), b. June 27, 1818, at Fayette, Me., d. June 1, 1896, at Prentiss. He d. Mar. 15, 1902, at Prentiss.

Children:

1952. i. BENJAMIN DUNN⁷, b. Sept. 18, 1844; m. Louisa Merrill Rowe.
 1953. ii. ANNA M.⁷, b. Apr. 1, 1846; m. Clark G. Potter.

928. Hiram⁷ Averill (*Asa⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. — —, 1818, probably at Pittston, Me., where his son John was born. He was the only one of his mother's family living in 1903. He m. **Nancy Little**. His residence was at West Farmingdale, Me., where he d. July 4, 1906.

Children:

1954. i. JOHN H.⁷, b. 1852, at Pittston; lives at Newburyport, Mass.
 1955. ii. ADDIE⁷, b. 185—; d. abt. 1880.

929. Asa⁷ Averill (*Asa⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. probably at Pittston, Me.; m.

Child:

1956. i. CHARLES⁷, b. — —, 18—; lives at Gardiner, Me.

930. Sarah⁷ Averill (*Asa⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. 1822, lived at Hallowell, Belgrade and Augusta, Me. She m. May 23, 1845, **Darius Rockwood** (son of John Rockwood of Belgrade, Me., and Esther Rowe, his wife), b. Aug. 16, 1821, at Belgrade, d. June 4, 1890, at Portland, Me. She d. Oct. 11, 1889, at Nahant, Mass.

Children (all b. at Augusta):

- i. ESTHER AUGUSTA⁷ ROCKWOOD, b. Sun., Mar. 7, 1847; m. Geo. F. Gannett.
- ii. FRANCES ALDORA⁷ ROCKWOOD, b. Fri., June 23, 1849; m. (1) Chas. H. Wills; m. (2) Wm. H. Robbins.
- iii. MARY ABBIE⁷ ROCKWOOD, b. Sat., Mar. 9, 1850; m. (1) C. V. Hamilton; m. (2) Edgar L. Dow.
- iv. FRED⁷ ROCKWOOD, b. Mon., Aug. 30, 1852; d. Sept. 21, 1853, at Augusta.
- v. EDWARD LAWRENCE⁷ ROCKWOOD, b. Fri., Feb. 23, 1854; m. Addie Gordan.
- vi. GEORGE DARBY⁷ ROCKWOOD, b. Sat., Feb. 2, 1856; m. (1) Clara L. Springer; m. (2) Lottie Hawks.
- vii. LIZZIE SARAH⁷ ROCKWOOD, b. Tues., Apr. 6, 1858; d. June, 1858, at Augusta.
- viii. JAMES H.⁷ ROCKWOOD, b. Fri., Aug. 16, 1859; lives at Rumford Falls, Me.
- ix. ELLA BARBARA⁷ ROCKWOOD, b. Sun., Aug. 17, 1861; m. (1) Charles Robinson; m. (2) John McKenzie.

Esther Augusta^s Rockwood (*Sarah^t Averill, Asa⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 7, 1847, at Augusta, Me.; m. there, Nov. 7, 1867, **George Frederick Gannett**. They lived at Augusta. She d. Jan. 10, 1904, at Augusta.

Children:

- i. GEORGE F.⁹ GANNETT.
- ii. CHARLES H.⁹ GANNETT.
- iii. (AN INFANT)⁹ GANNETT; d. y.
- iv. ADDIE M.⁹ GANNETT.
- v. FRANK O.⁹ GANNETT.

Frances Aldora^s Rockwood (*Sarah^t Averill, Asa⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. June 23, 1849, at Augusta, Me.; m. (1) Nov. 3, 1867, at Farmingdale, Me., **Charles H. Wills** (dec.). She m. (2) Sept. 29, 1875, **William H. Robbins**; they live at Nahant, Mass.

Children (by first husband):

- i. WILLIAM⁹ WILLS.

(by second husband):

- ii. ARTHUR⁹ ROBBINS.

Mary Abbie^s Rockwood (*Sarah^t Averill, Asa⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 9, 1850, at Augusta, Me.; lived at Augusta and vicinity. She m. (1) Oct. 23, 1879, **C. V. Hamilton** (dec.). She m. (2) Feb. 6, 1886, at Augusta, **Edgar Leslie Dow** (dec.). She d. Jan. 2, 1901, at Augusta.

Children (by first husband):

- i. GERTRUDE⁹ HAMILTON.

(by second husband):

- ii. WALTER S.⁹ DOW.
- iii. FANNIE B.⁹ DOW.
- iv. EDGAR L.⁹ DOW.
- v. ELLA G.⁹ DOW.

Edward Lawrence^s Rockwood (*Sarah^t Averill, Asa⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 23, 1854, at Augusta, Me.; lives at Augusta. He m. May 12, 1886, at Augusta, **Addie Gordon**.

Children:

- i. MABEL⁹ ROCKWOOD.
- ii. DORA⁹ ROCKWOOD.
- iii. ROBERT⁹ ROCKWOOD.

George Darby^s Rockwood (*Sarah^r Averill, Asa^s, David^s, Ebenezer^r, John^s, William^s, William¹*), b. Feb. 2, 1856, at Augusta, Me.; lives at Augusta. He m. (1) **Clara L. Springer** (dec.); m. (2) **Lottie Hawks**.

Children (by first wife):

- i. JULIA^a ROCKWOOD.
- ii. MARION^a ROCKWOOD, dec.

(by second wife):

- iii. DOROTHY^a ROCKWOOD.

Ella Barbara^s Rockwood (*Sarah^r Averill, Asa^s, David^s, Ebenezer^r, John^s, William^s, William¹*), b. Aug. 17, 1861, at Augusta, Me.; m. (1) **Charles Robinson**, from whom she was divorced; m. (2) **John McKenzie**; they live at Reading, Mass.

Children (by first husband):

- i. SADIE^a ROBINSON.
- ii. RICHARD^a ROBINSON.

935. David^r Averill (*Ethan^s, David^s, Ebenezer^r, John^s, William^s, William¹*), b. July 27, 1821, at Casco (formerly Raymond), Me.; was in the livery business; lived at Portland and Falmouth, Me., Chelsea, Somerville and Cambridge, Mass., Oakland, Cal., and Colfax and Portland, Ore. He m. Mar. 2, 1845, at Portland, **Martha A. Morton** (dau. of Thomas Morton of Fryberg, Me., and of Eliza Jordan, his wife), b. Apr. 3, 1826, at Raymond. He d. July 21, 1892, at Portland.

Children:

1957. i. ELIZABETH ANN ("LIZZIE")^a, b. May 2, 1846, at Portland, Me.; lives at Portland, Oregon.
1958. ii. ALPHONSO BARTON^a, b. Oct. 24, 1850, at Portland, Me.; m. there June 23, 1875, Eleanor R. Dennis; has four children; lives at Portland, Ore.
1959. iii. CLARENCE "MELVILLE"^a, b. May 13, 1855, at Portland, Me.; m. Mar. 7, 1877, at Colfax, Wash., Eliza J. Clark; lives at Portland, Ore.
1960. iv. EMERY HOWELL^a, b. Dec. 14, 1858, at Falmouth, Me.; lives at Portland, Ore.
1961. v. DAVID MORTON^a, b. Feb. 3, 1867, in Me.; m. Mary Ida Swain.

941. Susan⁷ Averill (*David⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 17, 1828, at Pittston, Me.; lived at Lincoln, Me.; m. Dec. 10, 1849, at Lee, Me., **John Emerson Ludden** (son of John B. Ludden of Lee, Me., and Hannah Woodbury, his wife), b. June 13, 1823, at Poland, Me. He d. Jan. 24, 1882, at Lee. Mrs. Ludden lives at Lincoln.

Children (all b. at Lee) :

- i. SEWELL ROSCOE⁸ LUDDEN, b. Dec. 20, 1850; lives at Lincoln.
- ii. CLARENCE EUGENE⁸ LUDDEN, b. Mar. 26, 1853; m. Feb. 22, 1886, at Canton, Me., Lorette G. Bennett. They live at Richmond, Wash.
- iii. LOUIS EMERSON⁸ LUDDEN, b. Sept. 15, 1855; m. Dec. 21, 1902, at Spokane, Wash., Sarah Snowdon. They live at Spokane.
- iv. ANNA MAY⁸ LUDDEN, b. Aug. 18, 1858; m. Granville W. Gerry.
- v. LUCY ELLA⁸ LUDDEN, b. Oct. 7, 1863; m. Daniel S. Potter.

MEMORANDA.

All the family had a common school education. Mr. Sewell Roscoe Ludden and Mr. Clarence Ludden are Odd Fellows; the former has been a Selectman of Lincoln, and is a clerk in a country store. Mr. Louis E. Averill is in R. R. service and has charge of bridge and other repairs.

Anna May⁸ Ludden (*Susan⁷ Averill, David⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Aug. 18, 1858, at Lee, Me.; lives at Lincoln, Me.; m. Apr. 25, 1887, at Lincoln, **Granville W. Gerry**.

Children :

- i. TINA M.⁹ GERRY.
- ii. GERTRUDE⁹ GERRY.
- iii. LOUIS G.⁹ GERRY.

Lucy Ella⁸ Ludden (*Susan⁷ Averill, David⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 7, 1863; m. Aug. 6, 1892, at Chester, Me., **Daniel S. Potter**; they live at East Lincoln, Me.

Children :

- i. DELLA M.⁹ POTTER.
- ii. CORA A.⁹ POTTER.
- iii. ARTHUR E.⁹ POTTER.

942. Sophronia⁷ Averill (*David⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. July 29, 1831, at Lee, Me.; m. Mar. 16, 1856, at Lincoln, Me., **Solomon Stone**, who was b. May 1, 1834, at Lee. She d. Apr. 17, 1882, at Lincoln.

Children (all b. at Lincoln) :

- i. EVA J.⁸ STONE, b. July 29, 1859; m. Frank Hayes.
- ii. ARTHUR P.⁸ STONE, b. Apr. 25, 1863; d. Oct. 17, 1898, at Lee.
- iii. MARY F.⁸ STONE, b. Oct. 12, 1868; d. Aug. 29, 1896, at Lee.
- iv. ELLIS O.⁸ STONE, b. Dec. 6, 1872; lives at Lincoln.
- v. ZOE⁸ STONE, b. Sept. 8, 1875; m. Mar. 24, 1899, at Winn, Me., Carrol E. Rich. They live at Lincoln.

Eva J.⁸ Stone (*Sophronia⁷ Averill, David⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. July 29, 1859, at Lincoln, Me.; m. Mar. 20, 1880, at Lincoln, **Frank Hayes** and lives there.

Children:

- i. WALTER⁹ HAYES.
- ii. GAINS⁹ HAYES.

943. David F.⁷ Averill (*David⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 14, 1834, at Lincoln, Me.; was a farmer and lumberman and lived at Lincoln. He m. Mar. 7, 1867, at Lincoln, **Leah S. Lowell** (dau. of Thomas Lowell and Mary Jane Smith, his wife), b. Dec. 7, 1845, at Lee, Me. He d. May 18, 1878, at Lincoln.

Children (all b. at Lincoln) :

1962. i. HERBERT O.⁸, b. June 12, 1868; lives in New York.
1963. ii. GEORGE G.⁸, b. Dec. 5, 1869, is a retired physician and Treas. of the Keyes Fiber Company. He m. Nov. 18, 1908, at Fairfield, Me., Mabel K. Keyes, dau. of Mart. L. Keyes and Isadore P. Stowell. They live at Waterville, Me.
1964. iii. MAUD A.⁸, b. Nov. 10, 1871; m. Oct. 13, 1894, at Enfield, Me., Matthew Twombly, and lives at Dublin, N. H.
1965. iv. HORACE L.⁸, b. Nov. 13, 1873; lives at Boston, Mass.
1966. v. EFFIE F.⁸, b. Sept. 23, 1876; m. Harry Weymouth.

944. Nathan⁷ Averill (*David⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 4, 1837, at Lincoln, Me., is a merchant, and lives at Lee, Me. He m. Mar. 14, 1857, at Lee, **Mary E. Thurlow** (dau. of Elisha Thurlow of Brunswick, Me., and Eliz. Jordan, his wife), b. May 25, 1838, at Brunswick.

Children:

1967. i. CLARENCE C.⁸, b. Apr. 6, 1858, at Lee; m. Georgia Jordan. She d. some years ago at Lincoln. He was living at Chicago, Ill., in 1903.

1968. ii. WILLIAM H.², b. Aug. 12, 1866, at Lee; m. Aug. 24, 1909, at Oldtown, Me., Annie Carrington. He is a merchant and lives at Lee.
1969. iii. BESSIE², b. July 14, 1873, at Winn, Me.; m. Geo. F. Stevens.

945. Mary⁷ Averill (*David⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 3, 1840, at Lincoln, Me.; lived at Lincoln and Lee, Me. She m. June 18, 1859, at Lincoln, **Joseph W. Knights**, b. Mar. 8, 1833, at Lincoln; d. there, June 28, 1881. She d. Feb. 16, 1902, at Lee, Me.

Children (all b. at Lincoln) :

- i. LEGNA⁸ KNIGHTS, b. May 16, 1860; m. Geo. M. Coffin.
- ii. CHARLES⁸ KNIGHTS, b. June 28, 1862; m. Edna Sweet.
- iii. EDWIN⁸ KNIGHTS, b. July 26, 1866; m. Maud Tobin.
- iv. HORACE⁸ KNIGHTS, b. Mar. 17, 1870; m. Thelda Leathers.

Leona⁸ Knight (*Mary⁷ Averill, David⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. May 16, 1860, at Lincoln, Me.; lives at E. Lincoln. She m. Oct. 26, 1881, at Lee, Me., **George M. Coffin**.

Children :

- i. JUNE⁹ COFFIN
- ii. GRACE⁹ COFFIN.

Charles⁸ Knights (*Mary⁷ Averill, David⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. June 28, 1862, at Lincoln, Me.; lives there. He m. Mar., 1890, at Lee, Me., **Edna Sweet**.

Children :

- i. FAY⁹ KNIGHTS.
- ii. TRUE⁹ KNIGHTS.
- iii. MADGE⁹ KNIGHTS.
- iv. HOMER⁹ KNIGHTS.

Edwin⁸ Knights (*Mary⁷ Averill, David⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. July 26, 1866, at Lincoln, Me., lives at E. Lincoln. He m. Oct., 1888, at Lee, Me., **Maud Tobin**.

Children :

- i. MILTON⁹ KNIGHTS.
- ii. JOSEPH⁹ KNIGHTS.
- iii. LOUISA⁹ KNIGHTS.
- iv. HAZEL⁹ KNIGHTS.

Horace^s Knights (*Mary⁷ Averill, David⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 17, 1870, at Lincoln, Me.; m. Feb., 1893, at Lee, Me., **Theda Leathers**; they live at Lee.

Children:

- i. FAY^o KNIGHTS.
- ii. VAUGHAN^o KNIGHTS.
- iii. BESSIE¹ KNIGHTS.

947. Harriet⁷ Averill (*David⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 30, 1844, at Lee, Me.; m. there in 1866, **Ira P. Bradford** (son of Benjamin Bradford of Springfield or Lee, Me., and Ann Pitman, his wife), b. Sept., 1843, at Springfield. They have lived at Lee, Me., Monticello, Minn., Superior, Wis., and Millbank, S. Dak. In 1903 Mrs. Bradford was living at Clairton, Penn.

Children:

- i. EVA BERENICE⁸ BRADFORD, b. Nov. 27, 1867, at Monticello; m. July, 1891, at Millbank, Amos W. Colcord; they have 4 children: Rose D., C. Bradford, Katherine M., and Harriet H.
- ii. IDA WARREN⁸ BRADFORD, b. 1868, at Monticello.
- iii. BESSIE MAE⁸ BRADFORD, b. Oct., 1872, at Monticello, living at Clairton.
- iv. CLAUDE LEF⁸ BRADFORD, b. Jan. 2, 1874, at Superior; m. 1898, at Geneva, N. Y., Katherine Nugent; is a surgeon living at Crafton, Penn.
- v. BENJAMIN HAROLD⁸ BRADFORD, b. Dec. 8, 1876, at Monticello, living at Minsh, N. Dak.
- vi. ALICE PEARL⁸ BRADFORD, b. Nov. 10, 1882, at Monticello, living at Minsh.
- vii. MARK AVERILL⁸ BRADFORD, b. Oct. 29, 1886, at Millbank, living at Clairton.

948. Horace⁷ Averill (*David⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. June 11, 1848, at Lincoln, Me., was a hardware merchant at Lincoln. He m. **Sarah Weatherbee** (dau. of Worthington Weatherbee of Springfield, Me., and Elizabeth W. Gridley, his wife), b. Dec. 9, 1844, at Springfield, d. June 18, 1876, at Lincoln. He d. Mar. 15, 1876, at Lincoln.

Children:

1970. i. HARRIET⁸, b. at Lincoln; m. at Belfast, Me., Charles Hall.
1971. ii. EFFIE⁸, b. at Lincoln; d. there Dec. 25, 1876.

950. Eben⁷ Averill (*Elijah⁶, Elijah⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. abt. 1813; m. **Lucy Jane**———. They lived for a time at New Milford, N. H. He d. at Boston, Oct. 22, 1880, intestate, and Lucy Jane Averill as widow of the dec. prays the Probate Court Nov. 1, 1880, to be appd. admrn. of his estate. The Court granted her request. Edwin B. Hall and Thomas K. Hale were sureties to the amount of \$1000.00. His only next of kin were his brothers William and Elijah Averill and his sister Lucinda Averill, who were then living at Whittlesey, Medina Co., Ohio (*Suffolk Probate*).

957. Sarah Lucetta⁷ Averill (*Moses⁶, Moses⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 16, 1813, at Mont Vernon, N. H., lived at Cleveland, O.; m. Sept. 16, 1834, at Milford, N. H., **Joseph P. Myrick**. She d. Mar., 1891, at Cleveland.

Children:

- i. **ABBIE GERTRUDE⁸ MYRICK**, b. at Jaffrey, N. H.; d. there in 1838 (?), aged 15 mos.
- ii. **ADDIE JOSEPHINE⁸ MYRICK**, b. Apr. 3, 1856 or '57; m. Charles McCoy, a printer in Cleveland, O., who d. some years ago.
- iii. **SARAH ISABEL⁸ MYRICK**, b. Oct. 27, 1858 or '59; m. Roderick K. Walsh, of Cleveland. She d. in 1895, at New York. Mr. Walsh was a newspaper reporter.

Addie Josephine⁸ Myrick (*Sarah Lucetta⁷ Averill, Moses⁶, Moses⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 3, 1856-7; m. **Charles McCoy**.

Child:

- i. **BERNARD SEVERENCE⁹ MCCOY**, b. 1877, at Cleveland; d. there. 1895.

959. Abigail Langdell Odell⁷ Averill (*Moses⁶, Moses⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. May 5, 1820, at New Boston, N. H.; m. ———, 1850, at Lowell, Mass., **Joel Stone**. Mr. and Mrs. Stone live at Cleveland, Ohio.

Child:

- i. **CHARLES BRADBURY⁸ STONE**, b. Aug. 8, 1851; lives at Cleveland, O.

960. Calvin Harleigh⁷ Averill (*Moses⁶, Moses⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 29, 1822, at New Boston, N. H.; m. Sept. 28, 1848, at Manchester, N. H., **Mary Burns Gutterson** (dau. of Amos Gutterson of Milford, N. H., and Mary Burns his wife), b. Mar. 27, 1831, at Milford; d. there Apr. 30, 1864. Mr. C. H. Averill is a watchmaker, and a Jeffersonian Democrat, and has lived at Milford since 1824, at which time he came there with his father, Moses Averill. He is in fact a versatile Yankee with many interests. He wrote when nearly 77 years of age: "I never was sick three times in my life, I am expected to make or repair anything from a fine watch to a locomotive, houses, etc. I play any instrument from a Jew's harp to an organ, wind or string; the bass-viol, viola and violin are my favorites. I assist physicians in surgery, and nurse the sick." All his leisure seems given to others because he has lived alone since the death of his wife, and the absence of his only child. It is said that all this family are very unconventional and independent in thought and life.

Child:

1972. i. **CLEMENTINE ELEXENE⁸**, b. Mar. 19, 1850, at Milford, N. H. She taught school for 28 years; m. at Washington, D. C., Herbert L. Lilly, who was a teacher for some years, and is now a lawyer in Cleveland, O., where they live. Mrs. Lilly wrote: "As for my great-grandmother, Nancy Parker, I have no doubts. As a child I was always teasing my grandmother for stories of 'old times,' and she told me of my grandfather's childhood, and spoke of his mother as Nancy Parker. So you can consider that point settled."

960k. Moses⁷ Averill Jr. (*Moses⁶, Moses⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. — — —; m. **Lucinda Doyn**, dau. of Mrs. Doyn who m. for her second husband, Moses⁶ (No. 427b).

Children:

- 1972a. i. **JAMES⁸**, b. May 2, 1821, at Wilton, Me.; m. Sarah Perry. They lived at Wilton and had four children. He d. there, Dec. 26, 1895.
- 1972b. ii. **EBEN⁸**, b. Nov. 11, 1824, at Wilton, is living there and has ten children.
- 1972c. iii. **WESLEY⁸**, b. Feb. 12, 1826, at Wilton; m. a woman from Nevada or California. They live in Nevada and have several children.

- 1972d. iv. LOIS⁵, b. Jan. 30, 1830, at Wilton; m. Charles Eaton of Jay, Me. They live at Belton, Mo.
- 1972e. v. FANNY⁵, b. Jan. 6, 1833, at Wilton; m. there, Daniel Dacey. They live at Wilton and have two children.
- 1972f. vi. MARY⁵, b. Mar. 6, 1835, at Wilton; m. there, Frank Savage. They live at Wilton and have five children.
- 1972g. vii. DAVID C.⁵, b. Dec. 18, 1837, at Temple, Me.; m. Rhoda Ann Farmer.
- 1972h. viii. LIZZIE⁵, b. Aug. 24, 1840, at Wilton; m. there, (1) Henry Simonds; m. (2) Moses Craig. They live at Farmington and have one child.
- 1972i. ix. CHARLES⁵, b. Jan. 27, 1843.
- 1972j. x. WASHINGTON⁵, b. — — —; d. y.
- 1972k. xi. HANNIBAL⁵, b. Apr. 10, 1850.

965. Hon. Nathaniel⁷ Averell (*Samuel⁶, Benjamin⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 31, 1804, at Frankfort, Me., m. — — —, 18—, **Mary Spearing**, who was b. at Hartland, Me., and d. May 1, 1875, at Frankfort, where they lived. Mr. Averell was a blacksmith, a Republican, a member of the Maine Legislature for two terms, and held the office of Treasurer and Collector of the town of Frankfort for some years. He was a highly esteemed citizen. He d. Feb. 13, 1888, at Frankfort, aged 84 years and 13 days.

Children (all b. at Frankfort):

1973. i. SAMUEL⁸, b. — — —, 18—; m. (1) in Mass., Eliza Lord; m. (2) — — —.
1974. ii. MARY⁸, b. — — —, 18—; d. in infancy.
1975. iii. HENRY⁸, b. — — —, 18—; cast away on a voyage from Antwerp to New York. He m. Sarah Treat, and they lived at Boston, Mass.
1976. iv. FRANKLIN⁸, b. — — —, 18—; is unm. and lives in Arizona.
1977. v. MARY ANN⁸, b. June 23, 1833; m. George Rollins of Salem, and lives at Salem, Mass.
1978. vi. JOHN T.⁸, b. Mar. 17, 1835; m. Feb. 20, 1864, at Lynn, Mass., Mary F. Somes (dau. of Isaac Somes and Hannah Huzzey, his wife), b. 1842, at Wiscasset, Me. They have always lived at Frankfort. He was 28 years a blacksmith, for 18 years Deputy Sheriff, and at other times Constable and Town Agent, which last named office he held at date of writing.
1979. vii. ELMIRA⁸, called Myra, b. Apr. 3, 18—; m. 1859, at Salem, Mass., Norris Sawyer, son of Nathaniel Sawyer and Harriet (Eastman) Norris, and lives at Lynn, Mass. 2 children.

1980. viii. CHARLES F.^h, b. Feb. 6, 1839; m. Hattie Dorr.
 1981. ix. HARRIET M.^h, b. — —, 18—; m. Moses Palmer; lives at Salem, Mass.
 1982. x. WILLIAM^s, b. Sept. 20, 1846; m. Tryphena Page.
 1983. xi. ELIZA^h, b. — —, 18—; lived at Salem; d. Feb. 11, 1901.

970. Mahala⁷ Averill (*John^s, Benjamin^s, Job^t, Job^s, William^s, William¹*), b. Oct. 10, 1804, at Alna, Me., lived at Alna, Jefferson, Searsmont, Solon, and Oldtown, Me. She m. Sept., 1824, at Solon, **Volicut Ouitioute Brown** (son of Timothy Brown of Madison and Bangor, Me., and Alice Martin of Jaffry, N. H.), b. 1800, and d. Dec. 24, 1838, at Oldtown. She d. there, Sept. 21, 1851.

Children:

- i. ALBERT ORLANDO^h BROWN, b. Aug. 6, 1825, at Solon; m. Sept. 20, 1851, at Orono, Me., Frances Augusta Hinckley.
- ii. ISAAC LLEWELLYN^h BROWN, b. Mar. 20, 1827, at Solon; m. Sept., 1849, at Oldtown, Anne Mehitable Smith.
- iii. ANNE MARIA^h BROWN, b. Mar. 22, 1829, at Solon; m. Oct. 28, 1848, at Oldtown, Edson Palmer Chapman.
- iv. FRANCES LOUISE^s BROWN, b. Oct., 1831, at Solon; d. there Mar., 1833.
- v. SARAH ELECTA^h BROWN, b. Dec. 15, 1833, at Solon; lives at Oldtown.
- vi. MARTHA ANNE^s BROWN, b. Mar. 7, 1836, at Oldtown; m. 1858, Alonzo Whittlemore Sweet.
- vii. MARY FRANCES^s BROWN, b. Apr. 1, 1838, at Oldtown; m. there Mar. 12, 1862, Alpheus Kingsley Loe. She d. Jan. 23, 1897, at Stillwater, Minn.

972. John⁷ Averill (*John^s, Benjamin^s, Job^t, Job^s, William^s, William¹*), b. Nov., 1808, at Alna, Me.; m. **Mary Burlingame** of Stillwater, Minn. He d. at Stillwater in 1852.

Child:

1984. i. MARY^h, b. — —, 18—; m. Mr. ——— Crocker; lives at Minnehaha Park, Minn.

973. Elihu Baxter⁷ Averill (*John^s, Benjamin^s, Job^t, Job^s, William^s, William¹*), b. Jan. 5, 1810, at Jefferson, Me., was a clergyman of the Universalist Church, and lived at Eddington and Dover, Me., and Westbrook, Tenn. He m. Aug. 24, 1837, at Charleston, Me., **Amanda Malvina Cushing**, dau. of Caleb

Cushing of Haverhill, Mass. (son of Caleb, son of James, Caleb, Matthew) and Mary Church, his wife, of Dumbarton, N. H. Amanda Cushing was b. May 15, 1813, at Orange, N. H.; d. Oct. 18, 1893, at Dover, Me. Her husband d. there Apr. 2, 1887, and for years after his death he was mentioned with great affection and respect by his old parishioners and by old residents of Eddington and Dover where he last lived, and where for fifteen years he was Registrar of Deeds, an affection of the throat having made it advisable for him to cease preaching.

Children (the two eldest b. at Eddington, the six youngest at Dover) :

- 1985. i. GEORGE BAXTER⁸, b. June 4, 1838; m. Lydia A. Brown.
- 1986. ii. FRANK WESTON⁸, b. July 14, 1840; unm.; d. Jan. 14, 1908, at the Soldiers' Home at Tagus, Me.
- 1987. iii. ANNA BOYNTON⁸, b. Oct. 24, 1844; living at Dover.
- 1988. iv. MARY CHURCH⁸, b. Oct. 24, 1844; living at Dover.
- 1989. v. WILLARD CUSHING⁸, b. May 12, 1847; m. Eliza McFadden.
- 1990. vi. FLORENCE MALVINA⁸, b. Jan. 29, 1852; d. Oct. 20, 1857, at Dover.
- 1991. vii. AMBROSE HENRY⁸, b. Mar. 19, 1854; d. Sept. 19, 1863, at Dover.
- 1992. viii. ALICE MAY⁸, b. Nov. 21, 1856; lives at Dover.

975. George⁷ Averill (*John⁶, Benjamin⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. July 1, 1816, at Searsmont, Me., was a farmer and lumberman, and settled at Alton, Me., before 1842. He lived also at Dover and Foxcroft, Me. He m. May 8, 1842, at Alton, **Nancy Burrill** (dau. of Charles Burrill of Dover, Me., and Nancy Carter, his wife), b. Dec. 1, 1822, at Dover. She was blind twenty years before she d. at Dover, Sept. 15, 1884. He d. Nov. 28, 1896, at Foxcroft.

Children (all b. at Alton, excepting the last named) :

- 1993. i. ANNA BOYNTON⁸, b. Feb. 25, 1843.
- 1994. ii. GEORGE⁸, JR., b. Nov. 10, 1844; d. at Alton, Sept. 26, 1863.
- 1995. iii. MARY ETHEL⁸, b. Dec. 16, 1847; lives at Foxcroft, Me., where she was Supervisor of Public Schools in 1898, and prob. much longer. She has been librarian of Thompson Free Library since 1901, and is interested in Grange and W. C. T. U. work. She is a very attractive woman.

1996. iv. NANCY CARTER², b. July 26, 1850; d. June 4, 1887, at Foxcroft, Me.
1997. v. ELLEN SAVAGE², b. July 17, 1852; m. Lewis Chase; lives at Woodburn, Ore. (1906).
1998. vi. LUTHER MARTIN², b. Dec. 22, 1855; m. Amy Wilson.
1999. vii. JANET TURNER², b. Feb. 20, 1858; m. Hiram Farmer; lives at Charleston, Me. (1898).
2000. viii. FREDERIC ALBION², b. July 15, 1860, was an iron-molder, and lived at Alton, Dover, and Foxcroft, Me., and Chicago, Ill. He m. Aug. 31, 1885, at Sebec, Me., Martha Sutherland (dau. of Andrew Sutherland of Sebec, and Rhoda Moore, his wife), b. 1863, at Sebec. He d. Mar. 24, 1891, at Chicago.
2001. ix. ABBY MARIA², b. Jan. 19, 1863; d. at Alton, Oct. 16, 1864.
2002. x. FLORENCE MALVINA², b. May 25, 1866, at Dover; m. Alonzo Woodbury Gerrish.

976. Mary A.⁷ Averill (*John⁶, Benjamin⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Nov., 1818, at Searsmont, Me., lived there and at Stillwater, Me. She m. **John P. Haynes**, a lawyer, who lived at Bangor, Me., and d. there some years ago. She is living in California.

Child:

- i. ———, DAU.², who m. George Esterly of Washington, D. C., and is said to be a very talented woman.

979. Henry⁷ Avery (*Isaac⁶, Benjamin⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. July 11, 1819, at Philadelphia, Penn., was a surgeon-dentist there. He m. Oct. 31, 1846, at Philadelphia, **Emma C. Thomas** (dau. of George Thomas, and Mary Forsythe, his wife), b. Aug. 6, 1826, at Bristol, Penn.; d. Sept. 22, 1876, at Philadelphia. Dr. Avery d. there Oct. 31, 1896.

Children (all b. at Philadelphia) :

2018. i. HENRY², b. Dec. 9, 1848; m. Apr. 22, 1879, at Philadelphia, Elizabeth Crawford Harrison.
2019. ii. EDWARD SQUIBB², b. Nov. 30, 1852; d. Oct., 1859, at Philadelphia.
2020. iii. MARY ELIZAPETH², b. Mar. 18, 1859.

981. George Washington⁷ Avery (*Isaac⁶, Benjamin⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. 1824, at Philadelphia, Penn., was a banker and broker in that city, where he m. — —, 1847, **Emma Eckstein** who was b. 1825, at Philadelphia, and d. there Apr. 11, 1875. Mr. Avery d. in 1869.

Child:

2021. i. EMMA ECKSTEIN[^], b. May 24, 1848; d. Feb. —, 1890, at Brumfieldville, Berks Co., Penn.

982. Adeline⁷ Avery (*Isaac⁶, Benjamin⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Jan., 1827, at Philadelphia, Penn., lives at Philadelphia (19—). She m. there Sept. 23, 1846, **Joseph W. Bullock** (son of Benjamin Bullock of Philadelphia, and Martha Maxwell, his wife), b. June, 1823, at Philadelphia, and d. there June, 1883. He was a comb manufacturer, and Mrs. Bullock continued the business after her husband's death.

Children (all b. at Philadelphia) :

- i. ROBERT M.[^] BULLOCK, b. — —, 1848; d. 1852.
- ii. CHARLES A.[^] BULLOCK, b. — —, 1850.
- iii. SUSAN A.[^] BULLOCK, b. — —, 1852; m. Harvey Mitchell.
- iv. MARTHA[^] BULLOCK, b. — —, 1855; m. William Poulterer.
- v. JOSEPHINE[^] BULLOCK, b. — —, 1857; d. — —, 1857.
- vi. ANNIE[^] BULLOCK, b. — —, 1859; d. — —, 1860.
- vii. JOSEPH W.[^] BULLOCK, b. — —, 1863; d. — —, 1865.

984. Isaac⁷ Avery (*William⁶ Avery or Arcrell, Benjamin⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 17, 1813, at Jefferson, Me., was a ship-carpenter and farmer; lived at Jefferson, Me., where he was a Selectman, and a highly respected citizen. He was a Republican and a leading member of the Baptist Church. He m. 1842, at Nobleboro, Me., **Patience Hodgkins** (dau. of Joseph Hodgkins of Nobleboro, and Mary Hanks, his wife), b. Nov. 11, 1820, at Nobleboro. He d. Sept. 16, 1859, at Jefferson. Mrs. Avery m. (2) **John Fuller** of North Newcastle, Me., and they removed to Dalton, Texas.

Children (all b. at Jefferson) :

2022. i. WILLIAM EMERY[^], b. Dec. 20, 1846; he was a soldier in the Civil War, 6th Mass. Inf., re-enlisted in Mass. 12th Battery, went to New Orleans and Baton Rouge. After the fall of Vicksburg and Port Hudson, he returned to Mass. He d. of fever, Oct. 4, 1865, at Lowell, Mass., six weeks after his return North.
2023. ii. MARY SPINNEY[^], b. Feb. 26, 1849; m. J. W. Fuller.
2024. iii. ISAAC EMERY[^], b. Nov. 15, 1855; m. Feb. 8, 1888, at Lynnfield, Mass., Carrie Louisa Palmer (dau. of ——— Palmer of Lynnfield, Mass., and Louisa Mansfield, his wife), b. May 9, 1858, at Lynnfield.
2025. iv. LILLA S.[^], b. Mar. 6, 1857; d. Sept. 16, 1893, at Lowell, Mass.

985. Elizabeth⁷ Avery (*William⁶ Avery* or *Averell*, *Benjamin⁵*, *Job⁴*, *Job³*, *William²*, *William¹*), b. June 17, 1815, at Jefferson, Me.; m. abt. 1839, **James E. Stephenson**, who was b. July 6, 1813, at Natchez, Miss., d. Oct. 23, 1876, at Boston, Mass. They were burned out three times while living at Boston, and such records as they held were probably destroyed. She d. Mar. 19, 1877, at Kittery, Me.

Children:

- i. MARY ANN⁸ STEPHENSON, b. Sept. 6, 1840; m. John Rogers.
- ii. SARAH ISABEL⁸ STEPHENSON, b. Dec. 22, 1844, at Boston, Mass.; d. there Aug. 31, 1849.

Mary Ann⁸ Stephenson (*Elizabeth⁷ Avery*, *William⁶ Avery* or *Averell*, *Benjamin⁵*, *Job⁴*, *Job³*, *William²*, *William¹*), b. Sept. 6, 1840, at E. Boston, Mass.; m. **John Rogers** of Kittery, Me. She d. Sept. 19, 1891, at Kittery. They had seven children: the second is the only one whose name has been given us.

Children:

- i. ———⁹.
- ii. RICHARD J.⁹ ROGERS, of Kittery, Me.

986. Willard⁷ Averill called **Avery** (*William⁶*, *Benjamin⁵*, *Job⁴*, *Job³*, *William²*, *William¹*), b. Aug. 24, or 23, 1817, at Jefferson, Me. He was a trader and farmer, and lived at Jefferson and (1898) at N. Newcastle, Me. He m. Feb. 25, 1849, at Newcastle, **Rebecca (Simpson) Chapman** (dau. of Robert Simpson* 2d, of Newcastle, and Elizabeth Mason, his wife, and the widow of Cyrus Chapman of Nobleboro, Me.), b. Dec. 5, 1819, d. Aug., 1900. He d. May, 1900.

Children (all b. at Newcastle):

2026. i. JOHN SPINNEY⁸, b. Sept. 13, 1849; is an officer of House of Correction at Deer Island, Boston Harbor, Mass.
2027. ii. SARAH ELIZABETH⁸, b. Apr. 19, 1851; d. Nov., 1861, at Newcastle.
2028. iii. MARY E.⁸, b. Aug. 17, 1852; m. Clarence Stone. They live at Royalston, Mass., and have a family.
2029. iv. MIRANDA, called "RANDA" CARTER⁸, b. May 7, 1858; m. (1) Le Roy Tuttle of Boston; m. (2) Julius A. Jones. They live at N. Newcastle, Me.

* See Cushman's *Hist. of Sheepscot and Newcastle, Me.*

987. Mary⁷ Avery (*William⁶ Averell or Avery, Benjamin⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 9, 1819, at Jefferson, Me., lived at Gold Run, Placer Co., Cal. She m. Jan., 1848, at Boston, Mass., **John Spinney** (son of Thomas Spinney of Gloucester, Mass., and Flavilla Coffin, his wife), b. Apr. 5, 1820, at Port Latour, Nova Scotia. Mrs. Spinney went to California by ship, around Cape Horn, abt. 1850. She d. Dec. 15, 1869, at Gold Run, Cal.

Child:

- i. ARTHUR⁸ SPINNEY, b. May 31, 1864, in Placer Co., Cal.; m. and has one child.

988. Margaret⁷ Avery (*William⁶ Averell or Avery, Benjamin⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Aug. 11, 1823, at Jefferson, Me., lived at Jackson, Cal.; m. Jan., 1849, at Boston, Mass., **Jasper Vela or Velar** (son of Gasper Velar of Spain and Catharina Pasqual, his wife), b. May 22, 1821, in Spain. She d. Mar. 22, 1897, at Jackson.

Children:

- i. JAMES⁸ VELA, b. 1850, at Boston, Mass.; d. there in 1852.
- ii. JASPER⁸ VELA, b. July 30, 1854, in California.
- iii. WILLARD⁸ VELA, b. Apr. 6, 1857, in California; m. there and has had six children.
- iv. GEORGE⁸ VELA, b. Apr. 30, 1859, in California; d. there Apr. 29, 1870.

990. Thomas William⁷ Averill (*Thomas⁶, Benjamin⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 26, 1816, at Alna, Me., was a lawyer, and lived at Alna, and at Boston, Chelsea, and Quincy, Mass., and Bolivar, Tenn. He m. Aug., 1838, at Quincy, **Lydia Lincoln Souther** (dau. of John Souther of Quincy, and Lydia Lincoln, his wife), b. 1818, at Quincy, d. there 1891. He d. Oct. 28, 1856, at Bolivar.

Children:

2030. i. MARY CATHARINE⁸, b. June 29, 1839, at Middleburg, Tenn., has lived at Bolivar, Tenn., Ketchum, Idaho, and Quincy, Mass. She m. June 4, 1879, at Quincy, Paul P. Baxter (son of Thompson Baxter of Quincy, and Dolly A. Perley, his wife), b. Apr. 21, 1835, at Quincy. He and his wife keep a large hotel ("The Baxter") at Ketchum.
2031. ii. LYDIA LINCOLN⁸, b. Apr. 26, 1845; m. (1) William H. Follett; m. (2) Geo. W. Morton.
2032. iii. WILLIAM THOMAS⁸, b. Jan. 26, 1848, at Quincy; d. there Sept. 24, 1872.

993. Rachel^{b,7} Averill (*Thomas⁶, Benjamin⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 1, 1823, at Alna, Me., was educated at Wiscasset Academy, and has lived at Alna, 1840-45, Philadelphia, Penn., Leominster, Mass., 1884, and at Kent's Hill, Me. She m. (1) at Boston, Mass., **Rufus Kendal Cummings**, an artist (son of Jonathan Cummings of Leominster, and Abigail Kendal, his wife), b. at Leominster, and d. there Mar. 29, 1864. She m. (2) (2nd wife) July 17, 1873, **George Ropes Holmes** of Lynn, Mass. (son of Capt. Benjamin Delone Holmes of Gloucester, Mass., and Martha Roe, his wife), b. in Boston. Mrs. Holmes has been indefatigable in her efforts to help perfect data of her line, and her assistance has been of great value. She and Mr. Holmes at the age, one of 83, and the other of 90, were in 1906 mentally and physically extraordinarily vigorous. Mr. Holmes d. in 1907.

Child (by first husband) :

- i. **ABBIE JANE^c CUMMINGS**, b. Feb. 22, 1847, at Boston; m. Samuel Sargent.

Abbie Jane^c Cummings (*Rachel^c Averill, Thomas⁶, Benjamin⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 22, 1847, at Boston, Mass.; m. May 1, 1866, at Lynn., Mass., **Samuel Sargent**. She d. Sept. 15, 1875.

Children :

- i. **RUFUS SAMUEL^d SARGENT**, who lives at Lynn, Mass.
- ii. **LULU H.^d SARGENT**, who d. 1881.

995. Joseph⁷ Averill (*William⁶, 2nd, Samuel⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. May 4, 1802, at Alna, Me., was a farmer, and lived at Alna. He d. of typhoid fever, when a comparatively young man. He was an excellent citizen, much respected by all who knew him; diligent in business and an untiring worker, a member of the Methodist Church, and a Democrat. He was m. Apr. 20, 1824, at Alna, by Rev. Samuel Johnson, to **Rachel Clifford Trask** (dau. of Solomon Trask, Jr., of Edgecomb, Me., and Sally Clifford, his wife), b. Jan. 13, 1805, at Edgecomb, d. July 5, 1874, at E. Boston, Mass. She was buried at Sheepscot, Me. He d. Sept. 22, 1847, at Alna, and was buried at Sheepscot. The children of this family, like many other

Averills, were all gifted with wonderfully good musical voices. Three sons were in the Civil War.

Children (all b. at Alna) :

- 2033. i. CAROLINE[^], b. June 4, 1825; m. Joseph Leighton.
- 2034. ii. WILMOT[^], b. Mar. 2, 1826; m. (1) Lydia Jane Kelley; m. (2) Nellie Kelley.
- 2035. iii. SARAH ANNE TRASK[^], b. Dec. 25, 1828; m. Joseph Leighton.
- 2036. iv. JOTHAM DONNELL[^], b. Dec. 25, 1830; m. (1) Catharine Campbell; m. (2) Mrs. Minerva Peaslee.
- 2037. v. WILLIAM[^], 2ND, b. Dec. 30, 1832; m. Mary Ann Nolan.
- 2038. vi. EMMELINE TRIVETT[^], b. Oct. 30, 1835; m. Eben Hodge.
- 2039. vii. CHARLES BAKER[^], b. Apr. 29, 1839; m. (1) Lydia Dickinson; m. (2) Mrs. Harriet (Savage) Blackman.
- 2040. viii. JOSEPH[^], b. Sept. 27, 1841; m. Sarah E. Hall.
- 2041. ix. EDWARD[^], b. Dec. 31, 1844; m. Ruth Peaslee.
- 2042. x. ORRIN TOLMAN[^], b. Dec. 1, 1846; was a gentle but patriotic lad who thought it his duty to fight for his country. He had enlisted for the Civil War, but d. of diphtheria, Dec. 25, 1863, at Jefferson, Me., just before he was mustered in.

996. Mary⁷ Averill (*William⁶, Samuel⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. June, 1804, at New Milford, Me.; m. June, 1837, at Sheepscot Me., **Thomas Rundlett**. She d. Sept. 17, 1867, at Alna, Me.

Children:

- i. SON[^] RUNDLETT, d. y.
- ii. SON[^] RUNDLETT, d. y.
- iii. SON[^] RUNDLETT, d. y.
- iv. SUSAN[^] RUNDLETT, living at Sheepscot.
- v. EMMALINE[^] RUNDLETT.
- vi. MARY[^] RUNDLETT, living at Sheepscot.

997. "Deacon" Enos⁷ Averill (*William⁶, 2nd, Samuel⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. July 11, 1806, at New Milford (now Alna), Me., was a ship-builder by trade, a farmer and a Republican. "He was one of the salt of the earth," and greatly esteemed. He m. July 1, 1834, at Alna (in the old homestead sitting-room), **Sarah Carlton** (dau. of Benjamin Carlton of Alna, and Sarah, his wife), who was b. Apr. 10, 1810, at Alna, and d. Feb., 1898, at Chelsea, Mass. He d. Apr. 15, 1891, at

Alna, in his fine old house on his good New England farm. His widow lived with her son at Chelsea, Mass., for some time before her death. Their son Hartley inherited the old homestead, which was part of the original holdings of his great-grandfather Israel Averell, and contains the old family burying ground of the said Israel.

Children (b. at Alna) :

- 2043. i. HARTLEY[^], b. Jan. 5, 1836; lives at Chelsea, Mass.; m. Jennie McIntock. He has been a successful business man.
- 2044. ii. ENOS "CARLTON", b. Nov. 10, 1841; d. at Alna, Mar. 7, 1872, unm.

998. Hiram⁷ Averell 2nd (*William⁶, 2nd⁶, Samuel⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 11, 1808, at Alna, Me., was a shoemaker and farmer, and lived at Alna, Readfield and Farmingdale, Me. He was an honest, upright man, adhering strictly to his principles, and was a member and class leader in the Methodist Episcopal Church for over fifty years. In politics he was first a Democrat and later a Republican. He m. (1) Apr. 28, 1845, at Alna, **Clementine E. Averill** (dau. of Francis Averill and Frances Ann Young, his wife), b. Mar. 10, 1817, at Alna, d. June 27, 1848, at Readfield. He m. (2) at Readfield, **Mary Jane Scott**, b. Sept. 18, 1818, at Readfield, d. Mar. 7, 1884. He d. Mar. 20, 1890, at Farmingdale.

Children (the three eldest b. at Readfield) (by first wife) :

- 2045. i. ALVARADO W.[^], b. June 5, 1846, was a soldier during the Civil War; is at present in the West and is married.
- 2046. ii. THEODORE L.[^], b. Nov. 13, 1847; unm.

(by second wife) :

- 2047. iii. ALBERT H.[^], b. Mar. 27, 1851; m. Alice M. Brawn.
- 2048. iv. CHARLES L.[^], b. Jan. 24, 1853, at Gardiner, Me.; d. Dec. 9, 1862, at Farmingdale, Me.
- 2049. v. IDA ELEONORA[^], b. June 30, 1858; m. Eugene Bachelder.

1000. Samuel⁷ Averell, 2nd (*William⁶, 2nd⁶, Samuel⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 26, 1814, at Alna, Me., was for many years a master-shipbuilder, and lived at Alna, and Newcastle, Me., Tacoma and Steilacoom, Wash. He m. June 28, 1855, at Newcastle, **Laura M. Chapman** (dau. of Col. Hiram

Chapman* of Nobleboro and Newcastle, Me., and Maria Chapman, his wife), b. Feb. 3, 1836, at Newcastle or Damariscotta, Me. He was an able man. He d. Apr. 8, 1894, at Steilacoom.

Children (all b. at Newcastle) :

- 2050. i. WALTER CHAPMAN⁶, b. Nov. 28, 1856; has lived at Newcastle, Me., and Steilacoom, Pierce Co., Wash., where he is a real estate broker.
- 2051. ii. SANFORD KINGSBURY⁶, b. Nov. 10, 1858; d. Feb. 25, 1863 or '65, at Newcastle.
- 2052. iii. LIZZIE FRANCES⁶, b. Nov., 1862; m. (1) Mr. ——— Chase; m. (2) Chas. W. Allen (?).

MEMORANDA.

1134249

* Col. Hiram Chapman, b. at Nobleboro, Oct. 16, 1806, came to Newcastle in 1854. He was a skilful mechanic, Col. of Regt., Selectman for several years, Justice of the Peace, Representative to the Legislature 9 years, once President of the Senate, Judge of Probate 3 years, and an especially honored citizen. He d. at Augusta, Me., Mar. 15, 1864, and was buried at Damariscotta, Me. (see Cushman's *History of Sheepscot and Newcastle, 1882*).

1001. Eliza Jane⁷ Averill (*Samuel⁶, Samuel⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. June 24, 1805, at Newcastle, Me.; m. Apr. 15, 1834, at Newcastle, **Joseph Curtis**, Esq. (son of Seth Curtis of Hanover, Mass., and Lydia Hatch, his wife), b. July 10, 1800 (Cushman's *History of Newcastle*).

Children:

- i. WINFIELD SCOTT⁸ CURTIS, b. Feb. 4, 1837; m. Emma C. Holmes.
- ii. ——— (DAU.)⁸ CURTIS; d. y. (?).

Winfield Scott⁸ Curtis (*Eliza Jane⁷ Averill, Samuel⁶, Samuel⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 4, 1837; m. June 6, 1864, his cousin, **Emma C. Holmes** (dau. of Capt. John Holmes of Newcastle), b. June 12, 1838. He d. Mar. 25, 1876, at London, Eng.

Children:

- i. ESTELLE⁹ CURTIS, b. June 9, 1865; she d. at Denver, Col., and was buried at Sheepscot, Me.
- ii. CLAUDE⁹ CURTIS, b. Nov. 23, 1870.
- iii. ALTHA⁹ CURTIS, b. Mar. 5, 1872.

1003. Austin⁷ Averill (*Samuel⁶, Samuel⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 28, 1809, at Newcastle, Me., in the old house which belonged to his father Samuel, Jr., was a farmer and lived at Newcastle. He m. there Apr. 1, 1852, **Martha Kennedy** of that town (dau. of William Kennedy and Hannah Hatch, of Bristol, his wife), b. Oct. 24, 1829, at Newcastle, and who d. there Apr. 17, 1893. He d. at Newcastle Oct. 20, 1888.

Children (all b. at Newcastle) :

- 2053. i. SAMUEL AUSTIN⁸, b. May 25, 1853; d. at Newcastle, Sept. 3, 1855.
- 2054. ii. SAMUEL⁸, b. Oct. 26, 1856; m. Alma C. Nelson.
- 2055. iii. ISABELLE CURTIS⁸, b. Apr. 16, 1858; m. Joseph Hall, in her grandfather Averill's house at Newcastle.

1008. Augustus Bertrand⁷ Averell (*Francis⁶, Samuel⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 2, 1827, at Alna, Me., lives at Sheepscot, Me., in his father's house. He m. Mar. 8, 1881, at Alna, **Etta M. West** (dau. of Joseph West of Alna, and Lucinda Williams of Woolwich, Me., his wife), b. Feb. 12, 1855. Mr. Averell has an excellent memory and has helped solve some of the Alna Averell problems, especially in connection with "Major Jim," and some of his brothers, who were children of William⁵ (No. 180).

Children (b. at Sheepscot) :

- 2056. i. IVA F.⁸, b. Mar. 12, 1882.
- 2057. ii. LAWRENCE A.⁸, b. May 1, 1891.

1013. Joseph⁷ Averell (*James⁶, William⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 17, 1801, at Alna, Me.; m. (Int. pub. Sept. 27, 1828, at Alna, Me.), **Caroline Otis** (dau. of Eben Otis of St. George, Me., and Rebecca Williams, his wife), b. Feb. 1, 1809. They lived at Alna, Searsport, Prospect, and St. George, Me. He was a ship-calker. He d. Sept. 14, 1873, at St. George, and Mrs. Averell d. June 16, 1882, at Richmond, Me. The *Family Bible*, in the possession of Mrs. Lowell, furnishes the records of births.

Children (all but the three youngest b. at Prospect, now Searsport, Me.) :

- 2058. i. CAROLINE⁸, b. July 15, 1829; m. Samuel Lowell.
- 2059. ii. MARY B.⁸, b. Sept. 28, 1831; m. Cyrus Osborne; has children.

2060. iii. FRANK WILBUR^s, b. Sept. 10, 1833; m. Sarah Eliza Simpson.
2061. iv. SARAH^s, b. July 6, 1835; m. William Low; d. Sept. 18, 1866, in Cal.
2062. v. CLARA M.^s, b. July 8, 1837; m. William Boynton; is now a widow.
2063. vi. ELBRIDGE^s, b. Mar. 27, 1840; m. (1) Kate Simmons; m. (2) Lucy Marshall.
2064. vii. ELLEN^s, b. July 4, 1842; m. Capt. James Young; d. Apr. 20, 1884, at St. George.
2065. viii. ABBIE^s, b. Feb. 16, 1844, at Alna; m. Capt. Alden Linekin, and lives at Warren, Me.
2066. ix. DAVID OTIS^s, b. Jan. 13, 1846, at Alna; m. (1) Susan Libby; m. (2) Alice Gilchrist. He has children and lives at Thomaston, Me.
2067. x. CHARLES^s, b. Aug. 16, 1849, at Alna; m. Cassie Call; lives at Richmond, Me.

1017. Jane⁷ Averell (*James⁶ Averell* or "*Avery*". *William⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 25, 1811, at Alna, Me.; m. (1) **Mr. Dunlap**; m. (2) **George Bragdon**. She d. 1886, at W. Alna.

Child (by second husband) :

- i. JAMES^s BRAGDEN, of Bath, Me.

1019. Caroline⁷ Averill (*William⁶, William⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. abt. 1800, at Alna, Me.; m. **David Hiscock** of Bristol. (Pub. Nov. 19, 1825, at Alna, Me.)

Children :

- i. DANIEL^s HISCOCK, b. — —, 182—; m. ————, in Florida.
- ii. AUGUSTUS^s HISCOCK, b. — —, 182—.

Daniel⁸ Hiscock (*Caroline⁷ Averill, William⁶, William⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. — —, —; and d. in Florida.

Child :

- i. MARY⁶ HISCOCK. She had the Averill *Family Bible*.

1020. William Smith⁷ Averill (*William⁶, William⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. — —, 1812, at Alna, Me.; m. abt. 1834 or '35, **Lucy Lucinda Turner**, who was b. Apr. 9, 1814, at Alna, and d. there Oct. 3, 1897, aged 83 yrs. He d. Oct. 31,

1852, aged 40 years. Both were buried in the Alna Cemetery beside Deacon William Averill.

Children:

- 2068. i. FRANCIS Aⁿ, b. Mar., 1835 or '37; d. unm., Dec. 18, 1884, ae. 48 yrs. 9 mos.
- 2069. ii. ALBERTⁿ, b. 1841; d. at New Orleans (Carleton), La., May, 1864, ae. 23. He belonged to the 14th Regt. Maine Volunteers.
- 2070. iii. ELIZABETH (LIZZIE)ⁿ, b. — —, 1842; d. 1845.
- 2071. iv. ALDENⁿ b. — —, 1844; d. 1844.
- 2072. v. MARY ELIZABETHⁿ, b. Aug. 23, 1847; m. Charles Seavey; lives at Alna, near the interesting "old meeting house."

1021. Eliza^r Averill (William⁶, William⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹), b. — —, 18—, at Alna, Me.; m. 1828, **Hezekiah Woodbury** of Danvers (pub. Aug., 1828, at Alna).

Children:

- i. WILLIAMⁿ WOODBURY, of Danvers, Mass.
- ii. ALBERTⁿ WOODBURY, of Danvers, Mass.

1022. Robert^r Averell (Moses⁶, William⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹), b. Aug. 7, 1805, at Orono, Me. (then called Stillwater Plantation), was a surveyor, lumberman and farmer. He m. (1) 183-, **Catherine Paine Allen** of New Sharon (?), Me. (dau. of John Allen and Susanna, his wife), b. at Farmington (?), Me., d. at Stillwater, 1862. He m. (2), **Miss Eliza Wild Jewett** (Int. pub. Jan. 1, 1855), b. Nov., 1807, at Solon, Me.; d. at Stillwater, May 23, 1860. He m. (3) **Mary A. (Warden) Avery**, widow of Dwight Avery* of Orono, Me., b. 1811, in Vermont or New Hampshire; d. Dec. 16, 1881, at Stillwater. He d. May 13, 1895.

Children:

- 2073. i. CHARLES LAFAYETTEⁿ, b. 1841 or '42, at Orono, Me.; d. in infancy.
- 2074. ii. ANN PRISCILLAⁿ, b. Feb. 22, 1845, at Orono; lives at Stillwater; m. John J. Quimby.
- 2075. iii. "SUSAN"(NA)* MARGARETⁿ, b. Aug. 13, 1847, at Orono; m. Mr. ——— Farnham.

MEMORANDUM.

Mrs. Susan M. Farnham holds the family Bible of her grandfather, Moses Averell (William), also the coffin plate of William Averell, which, with its record enabled us to identify this branch of the family as belonging to that of Alna, Me. She also holds the *Family Bible* of Dwight Avery's parents, not knowing any of his relatives to whom it would be acceptable.

2076. iv. WILLIAM ROBERT⁷, b. Mar. 16, 1848; m. (1) Luella Davis; m. (2) Lizzie Lewis.
 2077. v. CHARLES ALLEN⁷, b. — —, 185—; m. Helen Silsby.
 2078. vi. NATHAN ALLEN⁷, b. Sept. 27, 1852, at Oldtown, Me.; m. (1) Charlotte Chesley; m. (2) Lona Wallace.

1025. Abigail⁷ Averell (*Moses⁶, William⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 12, 1811, at Orono, Me., m. (2nd wife¹) at Orono, **Elder Enoch M. Fowler**.

Children:

- i. SAMUEL⁸ FOWLER, b. at Orland.
- ii. MOSES A.⁸ FOWLER, who lives at Searsmont, Me.

1027. William⁷ Averell (*Moses⁶, William⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 5, 1814, at Orono (Stillwater), Me., was a valued Department clerk at Washington, D. C., for many years, and lived at Stillwater, and Washington. He m. Oct. 21, 1841 (Int. pub. Sept. 25, 1841), at Stillwater, in their home on the east side of the road on the Hodgkins site, **Susan H. Webster** (dau. of Col. Ebenezer Webster,* of Orono, and Lucy Dudley† his wife), b. Jan. 1, 1819, at Oldtown, Me., d. Dec. 26, 1891, at Orono. He lived at Orono, and was one of the most highly respected citizens of that town.

Children:

2079. i. MARTHA⁸, b. Dec. 16, 1842, at Orono, Me.; d. there Mar. 28, 1861.
2080. ii. MARIA CAROLINE⁸, b. Aug. 26, 1844, at Orono; m. Frank Gilman and had children.
2081. iii. WILLIAM S.⁸, b. Dec. 30, 1845.
2082. iv. KATE WESTON⁸, b. — —, 184—; m. (1) Mr. Snow; m. (2) Dr. E. N. Mayhew.

MEMORANDA.

* Col. Ebenezer Webster, b. Oct. 3, 1780, at Bangor, Me., lived in Oldtown and Orono, where he d. 1855. He had another dau. who became the wife of Gov. Washburn of Maine.

† Lucy⁵ Dudley, b. 1783, was the sister of Paul⁷ Dudley (son of Thomas⁴, Hon. William³, Gov. Jos.², Gov. Thomas¹). See *Dudley Gen.* by Dean Dudley.

2028. Maria Anne⁷ Averell (*Moses⁶, William⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 19, 1818 (or '20?), at Stillwater (Orono), Me.; m. **Stephen Pennell Wilson**, b. Feb. 15, 1817 or '19, at Bowdoin, Me. They live at Bowdoin.

*Children (all b. at Bowdoin, Me.) :

- i. WILLIAM HENRY⁶ WILSON, b. — —, 185—; d. Sept., 1865, aged 18 (?), unm.
- ii. MARGARET ELLEN⁶ WILSON, b. Nov. 25, 1852; m. Samuel Sylvester.
- iii. MELVILLE ACTON⁶ WILSON, b. Sept. 15, 1860; m. 1880, at Lisbon, Me., Etta Vida Leonard, b. Sept. 2, 1863, at Lisbon.
- iv. FREDDIE⁶ WILSON, b. — —, 186—; d. in infancy.

Margaret Ellen⁸ Wilson (*Maria⁷ Averell, Moses⁶, William⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 25, 1852, at Bowdoin, Me., was educated at Litchfield Academy, and was a teacher. She m. Sept. 16, 1876, at Bowdoin, **Samuel Sylvester**, b. Oct. 16, 1847.

Child:

- i. ELLA ADAMS⁸ SYLVESTER, b. Oct. 6, 1877; m. Arthur Charles Yeaton.

1029. Luther Hill⁷ Averell (*Moses⁶, William⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 1, 1823, at Orono, Me. (*T. R.*), lived at Oldtown, Me. He m. (1) 185—, **Elizabeth A. ———**, who d. Dec. 5, 1856, aged 24 years. He m. (2) Dec. 11, 1864, at Exeter, Me., **Eliza L. Garvin** (dau. of Jeremiah Garvin of Concord, N. H., and Mary F. Hutchinson, his wife. (See *The Hutchinson Fam., 1896.*) She was b. Sept. 19, 1839, at Exeter, Me. They live at Oldtown.

Children (by first wife) :

2083. i. Son⁸, b. Nov. 25, 1856; d. Nov. 28, same year.

(by second wife) :

2084. ii. MARTHA G.⁸, b. Mar. 17, 1863, at Oldtown; m. Llewellyn Powers.

1030. Moses Lucien⁷ Averell (*Moses⁶, William⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. July 31, 1825, at Orono, Me.; m. Aug., 1860, at Bangor, Me., **Albra Ellen Getchell** (dau. of David Getchell of Oldtown, Me., and Rachel Maria Elliott, his wife). He d. Feb. 3, 1894, at Oldtown, where they lived.

* These children were educated in the country schools of Bowdoin, and at Litchfield Academy.

Children (all b. at Oldtown) :

2085. i. ALBRA ELLEN[^], b. Apr. 7, 1861; is a teacher.
 2086. ii. FRANK LINCOLN[^], b. Apr. 16, 1865; lives at Oldtown; has been Town Treasurer; he is in the boot and shoe business.
 2087. iii. GERTRUDE[^], b. Mar. 7, 1867; is a teacher.

1038. Miles⁷ Averill (*"Eben" ezer⁶, William⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 29, 1805, at Alna, Me., was a ship-builder, and lived at Sheepscot, Me. He m. (1) Oct. 16, 1834, at Alna, **Sarah Hunt** of Boston (dau. of Stephen Hunt), who d. 1838, at Alna. He m. (2) Dec. 13, 1838, **Nancy Hopkins** (widow of Jacob Hilton, and dau. of Solomon Hopkins of Pemaquid, Me., and Esther Plummer, his wife), b. Nov. 12, 1810, at Jefferson, Me. He d. July 28, 1873, at Alna, and was buried in the Alna Cemetery by the old First Parish Church.

Children (by first wife) :

2088. i. MILES WILLIAM[^], b. Jan. 30, 1838, at Sheepscot (Alna); m. Lauretta Pottle.

(by second wife) :

2089. ii. ARZILLA[^], b. Mar. 10, 1844, at Alna; m. Fred N. Bosworth. She d. Oct. 25, 1876, at Alna.

1036. Ebenezer⁷ called "Eben" Averill Jr. (*"Eben" ezer⁶, William⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 10, 1808, at Alna, Me., was a ship-builder and lived at Alna. He m. there (Int. pub. Nov. 9, 1829), **Mary Prader Haggett** of Newcastle (dau. of Deacon Haggett), b. Feb. 9, 1810, at Edgecomb, Me.; d. Apr. 5, 1895, at Malden, Mass. She was buried in the Newcastle Cemetery. He d. June 12, 1883, at Newcastle, and was buried there in the family lot.

Children (all b. at Alna) :

2090. i. ALBION[^], b. Jan. 30, 1832; m. Lorintha H. Ross.
 2091. ii. ELIZA JANE[^], b. Feb. 4, 1837; lived at Boston, Mass. She m. (1) Capt. Dunton; m. (2) Mr. Marshall.
 2092. iii. MARIETTA[^], b. Feb. 4, 1837; m. William M. Tobin.

1041. William "Carr"⁷ Averell (*Carr⁶, William⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Aug. 6, 1819, at Orono, Me., was a lumber surveyor, and has lived at Orono and Brewer, Me. He m. at Boston, Mass., **Sarah Chase**, who d. 1892. Mr. Averell, still

a tall, erect man, suggesting a youth and manhood of great vigor, was living alone in Brewer, a few years ago.

Children :

- 2093. i. FLORENCE⁵, m. Alonzo Thayer, lives at Hamden Corner, Hamden, Me.
- 2094. ii. HERBERT⁵, m. Helen Holt; lives at Portland, Me.
- 2095. iii. JULIE⁵, m. Mr. Bragdon; lives at Biddaford, Me.
- 2096. iv. MARIA⁵, m. —————; lives at Deering, Me.
- 2097. v. MARY⁵, m. Charles Cram; lives at Deering.
- 2098. vi. MATTIE⁵, d. 1883, at Brewer (?), Me.

1055. "Capt." Cyrus Brown⁷ Averell (*Elijah Mayhew⁶, William⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 8, 1833, at Oldtown, Me., is a master mariner and mechanic, and lives at Hartford, Conn. He m. Aug. 18, 1854, at Rockland, Me., Mrs. **Hannah Sophia (Eldridge¹) Anderson** (dau. of Capt. Edmond Eldridge of Brewster, Cape Cod, Mass., and Hannah Jane Hopkins, his wife), b. Nov. 7, 1826, at Orrington, Me.

Children (all b. at Rockland, Me.) :

- 2099. i. HARRIET SOPHIA⁵, b. June 3, 1855; d. Sept. 5, 1855, at Rockland.
- 2100. ii. MINNIE SOPHIA⁵, b. Mar. 3, 185—; m. Apr. 18, 1883, at New York, Richard Burpee.
- 2101. iii. FRANK B.⁵, b. May, 1857; d. Oct. 11, 1888, at Rockland.

1057. Frank Bullock⁷ Averill (*Elijah Mayhew⁶, William⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Aug. 25, 1844, at Rockland, Me.; lives at Rockland. He m. Sept. 14, 1865, at Rockland, **Margaret Hunter Martin** (dau. of William Martin and Deborah McFarland, his wife), b. Mar. 31, 1838, at Bristol, Me.

Children (all b. at Rockland, Me.) :

- 2102. i. FRANK C.⁵, b. Nov. 27, 1866; d. July 27, 1882, at Rockland.
- 2103. ii. CYRUS B., 2ND⁵, b. Sept. 27, 1868; d. Feb. 22, 1889, at Rockland.
- 2104. iii. ALBERT E.⁵, b. Aug. 6, 1875.
- 2105. iv. WILLIAM⁵, b. Aug. 6, 1875; d. Oct. 2, 1898, at Rockland.

1059. George⁷ Averell (*Ezekiel⁶, John⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 20, 1799; m. May 25, 1825, at Alna, Me., **Paulina Hodge**, b. Sept. 3, 1806, at Alna (?), d. at Bangor, Me. He d. Apr. 25, 1831, at Dixmont, Me., where he had lived for

some years. His name appears in many real estate transactions at Dixmont [*Penobscot Co. Deeds*].

Children:

- 2116. i. AUSTIN F.ⁿ, b. June 5, 1826, at Dixmont; m., lives at Veazie, Me.
- 2117. ii. EMERY J.ⁿ, b. Mar. 9, 1828, at Dixmont; d. Dec. 9, 1888, at Bangor, Me.

1060. Warren⁷ Averell (*Ezekiel⁶, John⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. May 10, 1801, at Alna, Me., was a farmer, and lived at Alna. He m. (1) Oct. 28, 1828, **Sarah Hilton** (dau. of Jacob and Sarah Averill (No. 437), his wife), b. May 5, 1802, and d. Nov. 11, 1838. He m. (2) Mar. 20, 1839, **Eliza B. Hilton** (sister of his first wife), b. 1804; d. Mar. 2 or 5, 1877, aged 73 years and 10 days. He d. Apr. 5, 1877. All were buried in the Alna Cemetery.

*Children (from *F. B.* in possession of Emery Averell) (by first wife):

- 2118. i. EMERY F.ⁿ, b. May 4, 1830; unnm.
- 2119. ii. WARREN FAYⁿ, b. Oct. 27, 1832; m. Harriet Powers of Alna, and had two or more children living at Bath, Me. He d. Oct. 8, 1891, at New York City.
- 2120. iii. SARAH ELIZABETHⁿ, b. Mar. 4, 1835; d. at Alna, Aug. 29, 1862.
- 2121. iv. MARY ELIZAⁿ, b. Oct. 27, 1838; d. at Alna, Jan. 23, 1839.

(by second wife):

- 2122. v. CATHERINE B.ⁿ, b. Sept. 17, 1841.
- 2123. vi. ADELIZAⁿ, b. Dec. 27, 1844.
- 2124. vii. EZEKIELⁿ, b. Sept. 27, 1846; d. Feb. 1, 1869.

1061. Deacon Christopher⁷ Averell (*Ezekiel⁶, John⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 19, 1805, at Alna, Me., lived at Richmond and Wiscasset, Me. He m. 1830, **Abigail Clifford** of Edgecomb (dau. of Eben Clifford of Solon, Me., and Sarah Roth, his wife), b. Mar. 4, 1808, at Solon; d. Nov. 11, 1880, at Wiscasset. He was very active in church work, and a much respected man. He d. Oct. 17, 1874, at Wiscasset.

Children:

- 2125. i. EZEKIELⁿ, b. Oct. 14, 1831, at Richmond; m. Mary J. Niles.
- 2126. ii. MARY ELIZABETHⁿ, b. Dec. 16, 1832, at Richmond; m. Alden Morse.

* All b. at Alna.

2127. iii. S. ABBIEⁿ, b. Aug. 17, 1834, at Richmond; unm.

2128. iv. GEORGE W.ⁿ, b. June 30, 1839, at Wiscasset, Me.; d. Oct. 8, 1863, at sea.

1067. General John Thomas^r Averill (*John⁶, John⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 1, 1825, at Alna, Me.; d. Oct. 3, 1889, at St. Paul, Minn., having lived in several states and come to more honors than the majority of our great stock have attained. He m. Nov. 23, 1848, at Montville, Me. (where he and his father lived for a time), **Hannah Elizabeth Atkinson** (dau. of Samuel Atkinson of Montville, Me., and Clarissa Ayer, his wife), who was b. Feb. 24, 1827, at Montville. She is still living.

Mr. Averill was graduated at the Wesleyan Seminary, Kent's Hill, Me., in 1846; and after teaching a short time, he engaged first in the lumbering business, and finally in mercantile business at Montville, in which he continued until 1851. He was at Winthrop, Me., in 1851, and then removed to Pennsylvania and resumed lumbering, settling at Tioga, where he had a lumber mill. He remained there until 1857, when he removed to Lake City, Minn.

In 1856 he was a member of the National Convention, which nominated Fremont; he was a member of the first Senate at the organization of the State of Minnesota, in 1858, and of those of 1859 and 1860. During the Civil War he was Lieut. Col. 6th Minn. Vol., 1862; Col. 6th Minn. Vol., 1864, in campaigns against the Sioux Indians; A. A. Provost Marshal, Gen. and Disbursing Officer in 1864 at St. Paul; and honorably mustered out, Oct. 18, 1865; Brev. Brig. Gen. of Volunteers. Oct. 18, 1865.

After the war, Gen. Averill moved to St. Paul (1865), and bought a paper mill at Minneapolis in January of the following year; at which time he also opened a wholesale paper store in St. Paul, the firm name being Averill, Russell & Carpenter. He continued in this business until his death, residing at St. Paul (1889).

For 12 years Gen. Averill represented Minnesota on the Republican National Committee,—1868-1880. He was a member of the 42d and 43d Congresses from Minnesota, 1871-1875; was a member of the St. Paul Chamber of Commerce, the Grand

GEN. JOHN T. AVERILL AND MRS. JOHN T. AVERILL.





Army of the Republic; and Loyal Legion, not to mention other organizations. He was a man of strict and unswerving integrity in public as in private life, and faithful in all his relationships,—family, social, or civic. Like many Maine men, he was a warm friend and political supporter of Mr. Blaine, and he was greatly disappointed when he failed to receive the nomination for president at Cincinnati in 1876. But for himself, after he left Congress, he steadfastly refused to be a candidate for other high offices, and from that time devoted himself to business.

At the time of his death, the press of his city and state mentioned him with great honor, dwelling on his high character as well as his ability and the services he had rendered his state and country.

Gen. Averill left a very interesting family of daughters, who are widely known for their attractive qualities.

The children of John T. and Hannah Elizabeth (Atkinson) Averill were:

- 2129. i. EMMA CLARA^s, b. Oct. 16, 1852, at Winthrop, Me.; m. Hon. Wm. H. Stowell.
- 2130. ii. MARY ELLEN^s, b. Oct. 9, 1855, at Tioga, Pa.; m. Nov. 1, 1882, at St. Paul, Minn., Charles Mutler Drake, M. D., son of Charles M. Drake of Knoxville, Tenn. She d. Apr. 22, 1887, at Knoxville.
- 2131. iii. ANNA MAY^s, b. Nov. 21, 1859, at Lake City, Minn.; m. Dec. 17, 1890, at St. Paul, Minn., Edwin James Jaggard.

1069. Mary Stewart⁷ Averell (*James^a, John^s, Job^a, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 22, 1822, at Alna, Me.; lived at Lynn., Mass., 1855-67; at Winchester, Mass., 1867-73; at Chicago, Ill., 1873-93. She m. Sept. 27, 1847, at Chicago, **Capt. Franklin Lawrence** (son of Edward Lawrence of Pittston, Me., and Abigail Wells of Ipswich, Mass., his wife), b. July 3, 1820, at Pittston, d. Feb. 14, 1872, at Winchester. She d. Mar. 7, 1893, at Chicago.

Children:

- i. ANNA BRADFORD^s LAWRENCE, b. Apr. 17, 1851, at Pittston, Me., lives (1899) at Chicago.
- ii. EDWARD WELLS^s LAWRENCE, b. Jan. 19, 1853, at Hadley, Ill.; m. Martha Ellis; dec.

- iii. JAMES AVERELL^s LAWRENCE, b. Nov. 21, 1857, at Lynn, Mass.; m. July 24, 1883, at Marshalltown, Ia., Charlotte J. Wyllis, and lives at Chicago.

Edward Wells^s Lawrence (*Mary⁷ Averell, James⁶, John⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 19, 1853, at Hadley, Ill.; m. Dec. 26, 1893, at Shawneetown, Ill., **Martha St. Clair Ellis**. He d. Oct. 31, 1894, at Centralia, Ill.

Child:

- i. ANNA AVERELL⁹ LAWRENCE, b. Oct. 6, 1894, at Centralia.

1070. Capt. Albert James⁷ Averell (*James 2nd⁶, John⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 20, 1824, at Alna, Me., was first a salt water sailor, under his father, Capt. James Averell, a prosperous ship-builder of Maine; then Captain of the steamship *Independence*, the first steamship to enter the fresh waters of Lake Superior. It was soon after he settled at Chicago that he first took this same ship across from Chicago to the South and across the portage. It was transferred on rollers around the Sault Ste. Marie by men and teams, in the year 1843. In 1848 he was tempted to go to California, and crossed the Isthmus of Panama to reach that land of promise. He accepted the captaincy of the clipper-schooner, *Eclipse*, sailing between San Francisco and Sacramento. In 1850 he commanded the *McKim*, the first steamer in those waters; and in 1851 the *New World*, a much finer steamer on the same route. July 4, 1852, he was m. at Wiscasset, Me., near his old ancestral town, to **Anna Butler Foote** (dau. of Erastus Foote of Wiscasset, and Eliza Carleton, his wife), b. Oct. 8, 1827, at Wiscasset. Mrs. Averell accompanied her husband on his return to California. Soon after his arrival he took command of the *Senator*, the largest and finest steamer which had ever been on the Sacramento River. In 1855 he gave up maritime life and settled at Chicago, with which place he was identified until his death. He engaged first in the lumber business, and later in real estate. He was connected with nearly all the big real estate transfers made in Chicago up to ten years before his death, and he availed himself of his well earned leisure to travel extensively with Mrs. Averell both at home and abroad. Capt. Averell was a resident of Chicago for nearly fifty years, and was a valued

CAPT. ALBERT J. AVERELL.



citizen of the town in whose marvellous development he had taken an active part. He was a man of rare character, untiring energy, inexhaustible resources, and noted for his integrity and fidelity in all relationships, domestic, social, financial and civic. An unusually commanding presence, with great dignity of manner made him seem somewhat severe at times, but in reality he was very gentle and courteous. His death, Sept. 6, 1896, at his residence on Michigan Ave., where the family had lived for some years, was a distinct loss to the great city, and tributes from the press and friends attested the value of his life and influence in the community. Many of the foregoing statements are extracts from such articles which friends and relations endorsed as just tributes to a noble life. His widow, Mrs. Averell, still resides in the old home, and in quiet and unostentatious ways fills an enviable position; she gives generously to many good causes, and has recently endowed a ward of ten free beds in the Presbyterian Hospital of Chicago, in memory of her late husband. Mr. and Mrs. Averell had but one child.

Child:

2132. i. A SON^s, ———, b. 1854; d. in infancy.

1071. Anson⁷ Averill (*James⁶, John⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 10, 1825, at Alna, Me., was a sea-captain, miner and ranch-owner, at Petaluma, Cal. He lived last at San Francisco, Cal. He m. Nov. 9, 1860, at San Francisco, **Sarah Brooks Haskell** (dau. of George Haskell and Harriet Milliken, his wife), b. Mar. 6, 1835, at Haverhill, Mass. He d. Jan. 23, 1887, at San Francisco.

Children (first five named b. at San Francisco, the last four at Petaluma) :

2133. i. ALBERT JAMES^s, b. July 15, 1861; m. Lillie V. Robbins.

2134. ii. HERBERT ELLSWORTH^s, b. Aug. 27, 1862; m. Oct. 1, 1898, at Chicago, Ill., Elizabeth Mercy Mayo (dau. of Capt. Henry Herbert Mayo* of Chicago, and Agnes Ingraham,† his wife), b. June 23, 1870, at Rock Island, Ill.

2135. iii. HILDA LAWRENCE^s, b. July 28, 1866.

* H. H. Mayo (father of Elizabeth Mayo Averell), Captain U. S. A., was b. in England, and belonged to a well known old family.

† The father of Agnes Ingraham (mother of Elizabeth Mayo Averell) was a captain in the War of 1812.

2136. iv. ANNA LENOX³, b. Nov. 8, 1867.
 2137. v. ANSON BURLINGAME³, b. Apr. 12, 1869.
 2138. vi. ELIZABETH SARAH³, b. June 23, 1873, lives at Oakland, Cal. She m. Nov. 10, 1896, at San Francisco, Frederick F. G. Harper (son of Richard L. Harper of England and New York), b. Feb. 15, 1867, at New York.
 2139. vii. WALTER BADGER³, b. Apr. 22, 1876.
 2140. viii. ELEANOR UPTON³, b. Apr. 3, 1878.
 2141. ix. BRADFORD STANWOOD³, b. June 25, 1885.

1072. Anna Maria⁷ Averell (*James⁶, John⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 18, 1827, at Alna, Me., lived at Chicago, Ill., and m. Aug. 15, 1867, at Chicago, **Ira W. Buell** (son of Hiram Buell of Hamilton, N. Y., and Polly Higgins his wife), b. Dec. 10, 1830. She d. Mar. 6, 1887, at Chicago.

Child:

- i. ELIZABETH AVERELL⁸ BUELL, b. Aug. 8, 1870, at Chicago; m. there, Nov. 20, 1893, Harry Clark Patterson.

Elizabeth Averell⁸ Buell (*Anna⁷ Averell, James⁶, John⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Aug. 8, 1870, at Chicago, Ill.; m. there, Nov. 20, 1893, **Harry Clark Patterson**; they live at Chicago.

Child:

- i. BUELL AVERELL⁹ PATTERSON, b. May 10, 1895, at Chicago.

1075. Edwin Smith⁷ Averell (*Guy⁶, John⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. 182-, at Alna, Me.; m. **Melinda Butler**, and lived at Alna, Stillwater, Atkinson, and Bangor, Me.

Children:

2142. i. FIDELIA⁸, m. Nathaniel Teague of South West Harbor, Me., later of Mt. Desert, Me.
 2143. ii. MATILDA EDWINA⁸, m. Daniel Littlefield of Winterport, Me.
 2144. iii. DORA⁸, b. at Atkinson, Me.; m. Abner Clemens.

1076. Guy⁷ Averell (*Guy⁶, John⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), a posthumous child, b. Dec. 26, 1824, at Alna, Me., has lived at Alna, Stillwater and Atkinson, Me. He m. **Mahala Jane Carsley** of Ornvile, Me. (dau. of Moses Carsley and Hannah Robbins, his wife).

Children:

- 2145. i. EBEN GUY^s, b. May 4, 1849; served in Civil War; lived in Kansas. Fate unknown.
- 2146. ii. JOHN LUCIEN^s, b. May 22, 1851; m. Caroline Sting; lives at Bay City, Mich., has one dau.
- 2147. iii. DANIEL CHASE^s, b. May 24, 1853; m. (1) Lucretia P. Walker; m. (2) Lavina (Meder) Mace.
- 2148. iv. WILLIS^s, b. Feb. 5, 1855; lives at Atkinson, Me., unm.
- 2149. v. EDWIN SUMNER^s, b. Oct. 29, 1862; m. Lena Evans.
- 2150. vi. GEORGE WILLIAM^s, b. Aug. 3, 1864; lives at Foxcroft, Me.; m. Maud Stevens, has one dau.
- 2151. vii. HENRY ALLEN^s, b. Apr. —, 1869; d. — —, 1872.
- 2152. viii. LOUISE RICHMOND^s, b. — —, 1871; d. — —, 1873.
- 2153. ix. JENNIE GROSS^s, b. Sept. 6, 1875; m. Anson Tewkesbury.

1077. Emily A.⁷ Averill (*Nathaniel⁶, John⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. July 3, 1824, at Alna, Me.; m. Jan., 1843, at Boston, Mass., **William Mellus**, her cousin.

Children:

- i. EMMA A.^s MELLUS, b. Feb. 5, 1848; d. Apr. 10, 1858.
- ii. ELZERIA^s MELLUS, b. Sept. 25, 1850; m. John Warren; d. Oct. 9, 1896.

1079. Susan J.⁷ Averill (*Nathaniel⁶, John⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 17, 1828, at Alna, Me.; m. June 8, 1846, at Roxbury, Mass., **George W. Robinson**. They live at Montville, Me.

Child:

- i. HATTIE^s ROBINSON, b. Feb. 14, 1855, at Roxbury; m. Mr. Wellington.

1082. Nathaniel⁷ Averill Jr. (*Nathaniel⁶, John⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 1, 1834, at Alna, Me.; m. Apr. 7, 1867, at Montville, Me., **Emma Cookson** (dau. of John D. Cookson, now of Illinois, and Emily Warren of Freedom, Me., his wife), b. Dec. 3, 1848, at Freedom. He is a carpenter and lives at Roxbury, Mass.

Children:

- 2154. i. ANNIE L.^s, b. Mar. 24, 1868, at Montville; d. June 19, 1876, at Roxbury.
- 2155. ii. HERBERT R.^s, b. Feb. 27, 1870, at Montville.
- 2156. iii. KIRKWOOD^s, b. Dec. 9, 1874, at Roxbury; d. there Feb. 2, 1879.
- 2157. iv. FLORENCE^s ("FLOSSIE") P., b. Aug. 17, 1876, at Roxbury.

1083. Mary Frances⁷ Averell (*Nathaniel⁶, John⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 23, 1839, at Montville, Me.; lives at Montville. She m. Oct. 13, 1864, at Roxbury, Mass., **Adoniram J. Barteaux**, a ship-carpenter (son of Robert Barteaux of Aylsford, N. S., and Olivia Wheelock, his wife), b. July 30, 1839, at Aylsford. They are both members of the Church of the New Jerusalem (Swedenborgian) at Roxbury, Mass.

Children (both b. at Roxbury) :

- i. GERTRUDE AVERELL⁵ BARTEAUX, b. Oct. 13, 1870; m. Joseph Conilliard.
- ii. CLARA E.⁵ BARTEAUX, b. Feb. 21, 1878.

Gertrude Averell⁸ Barteaux (*Mary⁷ Averell, Nathaniel⁶, John⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 13, 1870, at Roxbury, Mass.; m. May 6, 1888, **Joseph Conilliard**.

Child:

- i. CORA MAY⁹ CONILLIARD, b. July 7, 1889.

1087. Charles Gardiner⁷ Averell (*Arthur⁶, Ezekiel⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 8, 1820, at Newcastle, Me., is a merchant, and has lived at Alna, Newcastle, and Damariscotta, Me., Goodhue County, and town of Kenyon, Minn. He has lived at Alna P. O. (Head Tide) since 1865. He m. (1) June 28, 1846, at Nobleboro, Me., **Caroline M. Chapman**, b. Sept. 23, 1819, at Damariscotta; d. Jan. 13, 1848. He m. (2) at Wiscasset, Mar. 4, 1851, **Calista Chapman** (sister of Caroline, his first wife), who was b. at Damariscotta, Nov. 7, 1814, and d. Dec. 16, 1854. He m. (3) at Warren, Me., Nov. 11, 1864, **Julia Ann Turner Chapman** (dau. of Stephen Chapman of Jefferson, Me., and Mary Johnson, his wife), who was b. May 7, 1833, and is still living (1897).

Children (by second wife) :

2158. i. JANE ABBY⁵, b. — —, 1852, at Damariscotta, Me., d. in infancy.

(by third wife) :

2159. ii. CHARLES WILSON⁵, b. Oct. 1, 1865, at Alna; a teacher for some years; Prin. of Chelmsford High School; now a physician at North Reading, Mass. (1903).
2160. iii. ERNEST LINCOLN⁵, b. Oct. 24, 1866, at Alna.
2161. iv. ANNIE LELAND⁵, b. July 16, 1868, at Alna.
2162. v. HORTENSE ELENOR⁵, b. Feb. 22, 1873, at Alna.

1101. Elizabeth Kennedy⁷ Averell (*Daniel Gent⁶, Ezekiel⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. 1836, lives at Dresden Mills, Me. She m. Jan., 1860, **Francis W. Houdlette**, b. 1834.

Children:

- i. HERBERT WILSON⁵ HOUDLETTE, b. Dec. 19, 1863; d. Oct. 19, 1881.
- ii. MARIE REED⁵ HOUDLETTE, b. Jan., 1865; m. Feb. 26, 1892, J. Pearl Card.
- iii. WILLIAM RYFLES⁵ HOUDLETTE, b. Feb. 21, 1876.

1102. Job called "Joseph"⁷ Averell (*Daniel Gent⁶, Ezekiel⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. 183-; lives at New Orleans, La., and is Captain of one of the Morgan ferryboats, the great transfer boats on the Mississippi. He m. **Lulu Vance**.

Children:

2163. i. GRACE⁵.
2164. ii. LULU⁵.
2165. iii. MAY⁵.
2166. iv. DANIEL⁵.

1104. Albert⁷ Averell (*Daniel Gent⁶, Ezekiel⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. 183-; is a Captain of one of the ferry boats on the Mississippi. He m. (1) **Rosa Todswier**, who d. 1877. He m. (2) **Grace Follett**. They live at Algiers, La.

Children (by first wife):

2167. i. LOUIS ALBERT⁵.
2168. ii. CLARENCE HILTON⁵, lives at Algiers, La.

(by second wife):

2169. iii. ALBERTHA⁵.
2170. iv. REED FOLLETT⁵.

1105. George Washington⁷ Averell (*"Nathan"^{iel}, Ezekiel⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. "Sat. A. M. at 4 o'clock. Fair and clear", Dec. 9, 1820, at Whitefield, Me.; m. Dec. 2, 1852, **Caroline Pillsbury Dudley** (dau. of Roland Dudley* of Piscataquis Settlement, and Ann McIntire, his wife), b. Feb., 1826, at Passadunkeag, Me.; d. Apr. 4, 1894, at Oldtown, Me. He d. there Feb. 2, 1889.

* Roland Dudley and Ann McIntire, both of Piscataquis Settlement, were m. by Joseph Butterfield, Justice of the Peace, June 22, 1815. (*Orono T. R.*, now in office of Town Clerk at Oldtown, Me.—Ed.)

Children (all b. at Oldtown) :

- 2171. i. CHARLES^b, b. — —, 1853; d. y.
- 2172. ii. ALICE MARION^b, b. July 29, 1855.
- 2173. iii. LEW WALLACE^b, b. Sept. 30, 1862, is an Agt. of the Am. Ex. Co., and lives at N. Conway, N. H.
- 2174. iv. HELEN MABEL^b, b. Mar. 29, 1867.

1107. Francis Ousville[†] Averell (*"Nathan"iel^b, Ezekiel^b, Job¹, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 31, 1826, at Bath, Me., was a blacksmith and lived at Bath and Oldtown, Me. He m. Dec. 10, 1860, at Curwinsville, Pa., **Martha C. Bloom** (dau. of James Bloom and Mary Passmore, his wife), b. June 12, 1842, at Curwinsville, Pa.; d. Sept. 11, 1865, in Bloom Township, Penn.

Children :

- 2175. i. JAMES HENRY^b, b. Feb. 25, 1862, at Bloom Township; m. Dec. 22, 1887, at Vanormer, Pa., Emma Dean.
- 2176. ii. ALICE^b, b. Apr. 11, 1863, at Bloom Township; m. May 5, 1879, at Curwinsville, Penn., George Kuhn.
- 2177. iii. WILLIAM RUFUS^b, b. Aug. 1, 1869, at Bloom Township; m. Feb. 17, 1892, at Grampian, Penn., Mary Bowles.
- 2178. iv. CHARLES VINCENT^b, b. Aug. 2, 1874, at Curwinsville, unm.

1114. Abiel[†] Avery (*Joseph^b, Enoch^b, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 30, 1802, at Jefferson, Me., was a teacher for some years, Justice of the Peace 30 years at Richmond, Me., Clerk and Asst. Assessor of the Fourth District of the U. S. Int. Rev. Dept., at Sacramento, Cal. He lived at Jefferson and Richmond, Me., and after Feb., 1863, at Sacramento, Cal. He m. (1) **Nancy Marston**, who was b. at Methuen, Mass., and d. after Jan. 17, 1842, at Richmond. He was m. (2) June 9, 1857, by Rev. W. H. Humphrey, at Richmond, to **Sarah Jane Toothaker** (dau. of John Toothaker of Harpswell, Me., and Sarah Ridley, his wife), b. Nov. 6, 1835; d. 1902. He d. Dec. 23, 1868, at Vallejo, California, and was interred at Mountain View Cemetery. Mr. Avery was an excellent and well trained singer, and the music leader for many years of the Baptist Church, to which he belonged. He assisted in establishing the Richmond Academy, and was one of its directors. He was an able man, of fine presence and character, and held in

high esteem by all who knew him. He was also an Hon. Mem. of the Masonic Lodge of Richmond.

Children (by first wife) :

- 2179. i. SARAH WATERS^s, b. 18—, at Richmond, d. in her 4th year.
- 2180. ii. PETER AUGUSTUS^s, b. 18—, at Richmond, d. in his 23rd year.
- 2181. iii. JOHN MARSHALL^s, b. 18—, at Richmond; lives at Sacramento; m. at Shasta, Cal., Annetta Isabelle Potter. Has one child, a dau.
- 2182. iv. HENRY CLAY^s, b. 18—, at Richmond; d. in infancy.
- 2183. v. ABIEL^s JR., b. 18—; d. in his 23rd year; unm.
- 2184. vi. NANCY^s, b. 18—, at Richmond; d. in her 12th year.
- 2185. vii. GEORGE WASHINGTON^s, b. Jan. 17, 1842, at Richmond; d. Sept. 15, 1865, at Sacramento.

(by second wife) :

- 2186. viii. CLARA MAY^s, b. Mar. 10, 1858, at Richmond; d. there, Sept. 14, 1863. She was said to have been the "image" of her grandmother, Sarah (Waters) Avery, and like her in her charming disposition.
- 2187. ix. ANGELINE ELIZABETH^s, b. Mar. 11, 1865, at Sacramento; lives at Vallejo, Cal.
- 2188. x. WALTON FELCH^s, b. Oct. 30, 1866, at Sacramento; m. Helen Barbe.
- 2189. xi. GRANT EUGENE^s, b. Oct. 7, 1868, at Sacramento; d. Sept. 10, 1889, at Oakland, Cal.
- 2190. xii. DAVID COLFAX^s, b. Oct. 7, 1868, at Sacramento; d. there May 23, 1869.

1115. **Joseph⁷ Avery** (*Joseph⁶, Enoch⁵ Averell, Israel⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 7, 1804, at Jefferson, Me., passed his life there. He was educated at China Academy in Maine, and was for twenty years a teacher in the public schools. He was a Representative to the Maine Legislature, 1849; on the Maine State Board of Agriculture, 1857-60. He was deacon of the First Baptist Church of Jefferson for thirty-five years, and was a man of undoubted integrity. During the Civil War he cared for seven families; and also for the money of thirty soldiers, investing it advantageously for their benefit on their return from the Army. He was a Republican from the time of the origin of the party; a member of the State Board of Education, and did much town business in settling estates, etc.; Jefferson has had few citizens of greater prominence and ability. He served his generation faithfully. He m. (1) Mar. 2, 1841, at

Jefferson, **Elmira Jackson** (dau. of Samuel Jackson of Jefferson—one of the first settlers at Balltown (?), and Elizabeth Waters, his wife), who was b. 1806, at Jefferson, and d. there, Nov. 24, 1864. He m. (2) May 18, 1867, **Mrs. Hannah Jackson, (Richardson) Chisam** (dau. of Rev. Abiathar Richardson of Appleton, Me., and Hannah Sheppard, his wife), b. Aug. 5, 1831. She d. in 1906. He d. Oct. 5, 1892, at Jefferson, retaining his wonderful memory and his keen interest in life to an unusual degree.

Child (by second wife) :

2201. i. ELMIRA JANETTE⁷, b. Apr. 18, 1869, at Jefferson; m. Rev. Geo. H. Hamlen.

1116. **John Waters⁷ Avery** (*Joseph⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. July 29, 1808, at Jefferson, Me., was a lumber merchant and lived at Jefferson and Richmond, Me., and Sacramento, Cal. He was a devoted Christian over sixty years, and for thirty years a deacon in the First Baptist Church of Sacramento, and a man of great nobility and simplicity. He was twice elected a member of the City Board of Education, and in politics was a Republican. He came to California as supercargo of the brig *Leo* of Richmond, Me., arriving at Sacramento in the Spring of 1850. He m. Feb. 9, 1837, at Richmond, **Tabitha Hathorne** (dau. of John Hathorne of Dresden and Richmond, Me.), b. Sept. 25, 1810, at Dresden. She d. Jan. 21, 1877, at Sacramento. He d. there Nov. 4, 1885,

Children (all but the last named b. at Richmond) :

2202. i. IRA⁸, b. Nov. 18, 1837; m. Seney V. Bolles.
 2203. ii. SARAH ELIZABETH⁸, b. July 22, 1839; d. Nov. 16, 1882, at Sacramento, Cal.
 2204. iii. FRANKLIN⁸, b. Nov. 1, 1840; m. Abby M. Gardner.
 2205. iv. ALBERT WAYLAND⁸, b. May 6, 1847; m. Feb. 28, 1884, at Rocklin, Cal., Belle C. Smith. They live at Oakland, Cal.
 2206. v. LIZZIE WATERS⁸, b. Mar. 17, 1853, at Litchfield, Me., lived in Cal., and is now living at Minneapolis, Minn. She m. Sept. 12, 1903, at Denver, Col., Adoniram Judson Frost, D. D. (son of Salmon Frost of Parishville, N. Y., and Almeda Mason, his wife), b. Sept. 12, 1837, at Parishville. She was his second wife. Rev. Dr. Frost is Dean of the Faculty of the North Western Bible and Missionary Training School (interdenominational), at Minneapolis, and Instructor in New Testament. He was pastor

of the Baptist Church in Sacramento for some years, and resigned his pastorate in Los Angeles, Cal., to become Dean of this school. Mrs. Frost is a very bright and attractive woman and an able helpmeet to her husband in his influential position.

1119. Enoch McClellan⁷ Avery (*Joseph⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. July 4, 1814, at Jefferson, Me., was graduated at Richmond Academy; studied medicine with Dr. Chamberlain of Richmond, Me., where he lived several years. He then removed to Newark, N. J., and engaged in pharmacy. He was deacon of the First Baptist Church of Newark, and the Peddie Memorial Church has a window in his memory. He m. Sept. 30, 1852, at Wiscasset, Me., **Sarah Thomas Austin** (dau. of Capt. Josiah Austin of Wiscasset, and Sarah Thomas, his wife), b. Apr. 3, 1820, at Wiscasset. She is still living. He d. Aug. 18, 1877, at Newark, where his family live.

Children (all b. at Richmond, and all unm., 1898) :

- 2207. i. SARAH AUSTIN⁸, b. Oct. 8, 1853, was graduated at the Newark High and Normal Schools, and is a teacher in the Grammar Dept. of the Newark Pub. Schools.
- 2208. ii. ABBOTT LAWRENCE⁸, b. July 26, 1855, was graduated from the New York College of Pharmacy in 1877. He and his brother Eugene carried on the pharmacy business of their father until 1895, when he sold out and went into the Metropolitan Ins. Co. He is active in church work, a church trustee and treasurer. In politics a strong Republican.
- 2209. iii. JOSEPH WATERS⁸, b. Jan. 1, 1858, is a coal broker, Broadway, N. Y., an active church worker, and a tenor singer in his church. He is also an active member of the Republican Club of Newark, N. J.
- 2210. iv. EUGENE M.⁸, b. Oct. 30, 1860; has charge of a drug store in Newark.

1121. Enoch⁷ Avery (*Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Aug. 3, 1804, at Jefferson, Me., lived at Jefferson and Frankfort, Me. He m. Sept. 24, 1825, at Frankfort (now Winterport), Me., **Lucinda Colson** (dau. of Abner Colson of Frankfort), b. July 18, 1805, at Frankfort. In 1889 she and her sister, Mrs. Miranda (Colson) Miller of Hampden,

Me., were 84 years of age, both living, and both quite well, and said to be the oldest twins known in the United States. Mrs. Avery was one of 13 children, Mr. Avery was also one of 13, and they had 13 children. Mr. Avery was a natural musician, a good singer and violinist. He was very tall and erect and a very fine looking man in old age as well as in youth. His wife d. Mar. 18, 1892, at Ellsworth, Me., at the residence of her dau., Mrs. Goodell, and was buried at Winterport. He d. May 23, 1879, at Frankfort.

Children (all b. at Frankfort, now Winterport, Me.):

- 2211. i. MARGARET J.^s, b. Jan. 20, 1826; m. Jan. 1, 1850, at Hampden, Me., Andrew Goodell of Ellsworth, Me.; they live at Ellsworth, and have had five children; three were living, Feb., 1897.
- 2212. ii. ENOCH^s JR., b. July 3, 1828; m. (1) Hannah J. Severance; m. (2) Annie Dunbar.
- 2213. iii. PHOEBE J.^s, b. July 21, 1830; m. Nov. 5, 1846, Saben Cole. She d. Feb. 9, 1847.
- 2214. iv. SARAH J.^s, b. Mar. 9, 1832; m. Parker Witham.
- 2215. v. MELLEN^s, b. Feb. 24, 1834; m. Belinda Bowden.
- 2216. vi. EDWARD, 2ND^s, b. Dec. 14, 1835; m. Marian M. Crocker.
- 2217. vii. SANBORN^s, b. Mar. 7, 1838; d. Jan. 28, 1843, at Frankfort.
- 2218. viii. MARY E.^s, b. July 1, 1840; m. Hiram Holmes.
- 2219. ix. LUCINDA A.^s, b. Aug. 7, 1842; m. July 12, 1860, Joseph Davis of Bucksport, Me. She d. July 29, 1868, at Winterport.
- 2220. x. MELINDA ALICE^s, b. Oct. 3, 1844; m. Andrew Conlon.
- 2221. xi. SEWELL S.^s, b. Feb. 24, 1847; m. Nov. 16, 1866, at Vinal Haven, Me., Mary Green. He d. Dec. 26, 1890, at Hallowell, Me. They had several children, one of whom lives at Waterville, Me.
- 2222. xii. JAMES PARKER^s, b. May 16, 1849; d. Mar. 21, 1865, in the Army.
- 2223. xiii. PHOEBE EVA^s, b. Oct. 1, 1852; m. Leon Carleton.

1122. **Lewman G.^r Avery** (*Enoch^s, Enoch^s, Israel^s Averell, Job^s, William^s, William^s*), b. June 13, 1806, at Jefferson, Me., was a farmer and lived at Jefferson. He m. June 23, 1835, at Jefferson, **Rachel (476) Chapman** (dau. of Joseph Chapman of Nobleboro, Me., and Rachel Avery, his wife), b. Oct. 12, 1809, at Nobleboro. Mr. Avery was blind for many years, having lost his sight before his marriage. He was quite musical and played

the violin very well. He d. at Jefferson, Oct. 5, 1854. Mrs. Avery d. Dec. 30, 1896, at Jefferson.

Children (all b. at Jefferson) :

- 2224. i. ADELAIDE^h, b. June 1, 1836; d. Jan. 3, 1900.
- 2225. ii. ADONIRAM JUDSON^h, b. Nov. 16, 1838; m. Hannah M. Linn-scott.
- 2226. iii. LEWMAN^s, b. Dec. 2, 1845.
- 2227. iv. GEORGE E.^s, b. Apr. 20, 1848; m. Laura Sprague.
- 2228. v. NEWELL EDDY^h, b. Nov. 28, 1850; m. Mary Louise Howe.

1123. Harriet⁷ Avery (*Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 5, 1808, at Jefferson, Me., lived and d. at Jefferson. She was m. there Mar. 25, 1832, to **Joseph Glidden** (son of Winthrop Glidden* and Hannah Dow, his wife), who was b. Feb. 23, 1805, at Jefferson. He d. there Sept. 5, 1890. She d. Oct. 15, 1889, at Cooper's Mills, Me.

Children (all b. at Jefferson) :

- i. ENOCH WINTHROP^h GLIDDEN, b. Sept. 12, 1832; m. Hannah Francis Bruce.
- ii. HARRIET^h GLIDDEN, b. Apr. 15, 1834; lives at Jefferson, Me. She m. Mar. 17, 1852, at Jefferson, Lambert Glidden (son of William[†] Glidden of Jefferson, and Charlotte Capen, his wife). Mrs. Glidden brought up her niece, Ruth Noyes, and now passes many months with her. Lambert Glidden was b. Sept. 8, 1831; he d. several years ago.
- iii. JOSEPH NEWELL^h GLIDDEN, b. Mar. 17, 1836; m. Hannah Crummett.
- iv. RUTH^h GLIDDEN, b. Apr. 12, 1838; m. James A. Noyes; d. June 19, 1873, leaving one child—a dau.
- v. EDWARD H.^s GLIDDEN, b. Feb. —, 1840; d. aged 3 mos.
- vi. DANIEL S.^h GLIDDEN, b. Oct. 24, 1842; d. Apr. 27, 1863.
- vii. MARGARET^h GLIDDEN, b. Jan. —, 1845; d. Dec. 18, 1863.
- viii. PETER^h GLIDDEN, b. Oct. 12, 1847; m. Augusta Glidden.
- ix. HANNAH^h GLIDDEN, b. Mar. 4, 1850.

Enoch Winthrop^s Glidden (*Harriet⁷ Avery, Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 12, 1832, at Jefferson, Me., was a farmer, and lived at Jefferson. He m. Apr. 21, 1862, at Somerville, Me., **Hannah Frances Bruce** (dau.

* See the *Glidden Gen.*

† William Glidden (father-in-law of Harriet Glidden) was the son of Charles Glidden who built the old house, opposite Joseph Glidden Jr.'s house, near Travel Lake.

of Josiah Bruce of Somerville, and Mary Ann Wilson, his wife), b. Mar. 15, 1836, at Somerville. He d. May, 1905, at Jefferson.

Children (all b. at Somerville) :

- i. CLARA EMMA⁹ GLIDDEN, b. July 21, 1862.
- ii. ENOCH HARTWELL⁹ GLIDDEN, b. Sept. 12, 1864.
- iii. HATTIE E.⁹ GLIDDEN, b. May, 1866; d. May 30, 1883.
- iv. MARY ANN⁹ GLIDDEN, b. Dec. 21, 1870.
- v. NEWELL ALLEN⁹ GLIDDEN, b. June 27, 1872; d. Sept., 1899.
- vi. EDWARD W.⁹ GLIDDEN, b. Sept. 18, 1875.
- vii. HELEN⁹ GLIDDEN, b. Sept. 21, 1876.
- viii. SEWELL⁹ GLIDDEN, b. Aug. 21, 1877.

Joseph Newell⁸ Glidden (*Harriet⁷ Avery, Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 17, 1836, at Jefferson, Me., is a farmer at Whitefield, Me. He m. Jan. 30, 1858, at Jefferson, **Hannah Crummett** (dau. of Nathan Crummett of Somerville, Me., and Esther Jackson, his wife), b. Jan. 9, 1837, at Somerville. Mr. and Mrs. Glidden celebrated their 50th wedding anniversary in 1908, at Coopers Mills.

Children (all except the last b. at Jefferson) :

- i. CLEVELAND NEWELL⁹ GLIDDEN, b. Jan. 8, 1859; living at Paxton, Mass. He m. Sarah E. Harrington; they have six children.
- ii. EVA ELLA⁹ GLIDDEN, b. Oct. 11, 1863; was a teacher at W. Boylston, Mass., and m. William H. Pevear. They live at Watertown, Mass., and have one child.
- iii. DANIEL S.⁹ GLIDDEN, b. June 1, 1866; m. June 27, 1894, Hattie Taylor; they have two children.
- iv. GEORGE ALLEN⁹ GLIDDEN, b. Mar. 29, 1869; m. May 15, 1895, Lucy Cummett; they live at Somerville, Me.
- v. HATTIE B.⁹ GLIDDEN, b. Dec. 29, 1871, is a teacher at W. Boylston, Mass.
- vi. LILA ADELIA⁹ GLIDDEN, b. Mar. 8, 1876, at Whitefield, Me., lives at Union, Me. She m. June 24, 1896, William Haskell.

Peter⁷ Glidden (*Harriet⁷ Avery, Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 12, 1847, at Jefferson, Me., is a farmer and lives in the Glidden homestead at Jefferson. He m. Apr. 24, 1882, at Whitefield, Me., **Augusta Glidden** (dau. of Moses Glidden of Jefferson and Rebecca Dow, his wife), b. at Jefferson and d. there, May 17, 1897.

Children (both b. at Jefferson) :

- i. PEARL E.⁹ GLIDDEN, b. July 10, 1883.
- ii. IDA⁹ GLIDDEN, b. Apr. 2, 1885.

1124. Prentiss (written also **Prentice**) **Mellen**⁷ **Avery** (*Enoch*⁶, *Enoch*⁵, *Israel*⁴ *Averell*, *Job*³, *William*², *William*¹), b. Apr. 22, 1810, at Jefferson, Me., was a farmer, and lived at Jefferson and Winterport, Me. He was named after Hon. Prentiss Mellen, Chief Justice of the Supreme Court of Maine in 1830, and was a prominent citizen, living at Biddeford, Me., from July, 1797. Prentiss Avery m. Oct. 15, 1838, **Mercy Ann Littlefield** (dau. of Stephen Littlefield of Frankfort, Me., and Mercy Ann Downes, his wife), b. May 6, 1815, at Frankfort (now Winterport), Me. He d. Sept. 8, 1880, at Winterport, and she d. there Aug. 25, 1881.

Children (all but one b. at Frankfort) :

- 2229. i. WILLIAM ENOCH⁶, b. Sept. 7, 1839, was a stone contractor, an electric railway and electric light contractor, and lived at Winterport and Vinalhaven, Me., and Detroit, Mich. He m. Eliza ("Lida") Carver Carnes (dau. of Abiel Smith Carnes of Vinalhaven, and Almira Spencer Hopkins of Camden, Me., his wife), b. Feb. 10, 1843, at Vinalhaven. He d. Jan. 9, 1900, at Detroit; his widow is still living there.
- 2230. ii. MERCY ANN⁶, b. July 3, 1841, at Carmel, Me.; m. Isaiah A. Crockett.
- 2231. iii. SUSAN SOPHIA⁶, b. Sept. 29, 1843; d. at Frankfort, Nov. 12, 1854.
- 2232. iv. ALFRED LITTLEFIELD⁶, b. Dec. 14, 1845; d. at Frankfort, Dec. 30, 1854.
- 2233. v. HANNAH SHAW⁶, b. Jan. 30, 1847; d. at Winterport, July 13, 1863.
- 2234. vi. EUNICE MAYO⁶, b. Feb. 14, 1849; m. Charles E. Campbell.
- 2235. vii. MARY SHAW⁶, b. Mar. 9, 1850; m. Oct. 13, 1867, at Winterport, Frank A. Pierce of Prospect, Me. They have one son.
- 2236. viii. SEWELL EDWIN⁶, b. Sept. 19, 1853; m. (1) Susie H. Turner; m. (2) Miranda C. Reath.
- 2237. ix. CHARLES DELBERT⁶, b. Apr. 29, 1856; m. (1) Annie F. Mainville; m. (2) Cornelia F. Knapp.
- 2238. x. SUSAN SOPHIA⁶, b. Aug., 1858; d. at Frankfort in 1859.

1125. Edward⁷ **Avery** (*Enoch*⁶, *Enoch*⁵, *Israel*⁴ *Averell*, *Job*³, *William*², *William*¹), b. June 1, 1812, at Jefferson, Me., was a farmer, a stone cutter, and the owner of a granite quarry near his home. He lived in his youth at Jefferson, but settled ultimately at Prospect, Me., where he m. June 30, 1845, **Hannah**

Files Harding, b. Mar. 23, 1821. She was the dau. of Archelaus Harding of Prospect, and Hannah Moore, his wife.

Mr. Avery was known for miles around as "Squire Avery"—this popular New England title of "Squire" being instinctively granted to men who were especially honored or influential in a community. Mr. and Mrs. Avery were an unusually interesting and lovable couple, with generous and fine natures, fond of people, and most charitable in spirit. Their home was a center for their neighbors and relatives, their hospitality, personality, and unusual musical gifts being great attractions. Mr. Avery built quite early after his marriage a simple and unpretentious granite house with stone from his own quarry. Here some, or all, of his children were born and raised, so that they all have beautiful memories of the "old granite mansion" and happy hours within it. It stands on the West bank of the Penobscot River, with Bucksport visible from its doors, and is one of the interesting objects seen from the river. It was here that Mr. and Mrs. Avery died, he, Oct. 31, 1886, and she, Dec. 3, 1894. Their son Mr. George Alden Avery now occupies the old homestead, and all their children are living (1906).

Children (all b. at Prospect) :

- 2239. i. NEWELL AUGUSTUS^s, b. June 30, 1847; m. Sarah C. Goodwin.
- 2240. ii. GEORGE ALDEN^s, b. May 2, 1849; m. Anna G. Pierce.
- 2241. iii. EDWARD "FRANKLIN"^s, b. Jan. 11, 1851; m. (1) Mary P. Kellock; m. (2) Annie R. Brown.
- 2242. iv. BYRON COUSINS^s, b. Nov. 13, 1853; m. Almeda Harriman.
- 2243. v. CHRISTINA COUSINS^s, b. Jan. 11, 1857; m. Fred N. Goodwin.

1128. Hon. Newell^r Avery (*Enoch^e, Enoch^s, Israel^l Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 12, 1817, at Jefferson, Me., was the son of devout parents who were ardent Baptists. The result of this influence on his plastic young mind was that of a spirit of great reverence which never left him. The early death of his father left his beloved mother to face alone the care of a large family with very limited means. So this son at the age of fourteen started to earn his own living and to help her.

Their common need taught him very early to serve and save, and his filial affection guarded him against hoarding and

NANCY CLAPP EDDY, WIFE OF NEWELL AVERY.

1899

1900

1901

1902

1903

1904

1905

1906

1907

1908

1909

1910

1911

1912

1913

1914

1915

1916

1917

1918

1919

1920

1921

1922

1923

1924

1925



selfishness, and against many temptations. He followed rapidly in the path his ancestors had trod for four generations—the life of a lumberman and lumber manufacturer.

At twenty-six years of age, having obtained sufficient means to establish a home of his own, he was m. Jan. 3, 1843, by Horace Blackman, Justice of the Peace, to **Nancy Clapp Eddy** (dau. of Ware Eddy of Mansfield, Mass., and Eddington, Me., and Nancy Clapp of Walpole, Mass.), b. Dec. 22, 1824, at Eddington, a town named in honor of her great-grandfather. (See *Eddy Gen.*)

They lived for a time at Bradley, Me., where he built a pretty little house that is still standing, near the small stream by which stood the mill in which he was interested. This house faced the Penobscot.

At this time Mr. Avery was a man of unusual physical and mental vigor. He was six feet in height, erect, supple, with a fair skin, ruddy cheeks and very light hair which scarcely changed with the passing of the years. His eyes were very pure blue, bright, keen and merry,—eyes such as are found in many widely separated members of the stock. He could lift and throw great weights, or even men, with remarkable ease, and his wrestling and jumping were the delight of his young men friends who recalled them with admiration in old age. But he had also exceptional mental powers; a retentive memory, almost unfailing even in small details; keen perceptive and analytical powers and a direct, simple and logical mind. With all this he was quiet, unpretending and modest in dress and manner, and almost unconsciously self-depreciating.

He was the owner of pine lands and rented mills before his marriage, and by 1849 had so increased his capital that he had a fourth interest in the firm of his brother-in-law, Col. Jonathan Eddy of Bangor,—called “Eddy and Murphy”, later “Eddy, Avery, and Murphy”. The firm became one of the best known and most successful in the United States, and was only dissolved by death. With other partners other firm names were used, “Avery, Murphy & Co.” in Chicago, “Eddy Avery & Eddy” in Bay City, Mich., etc.

Their possessions of white pine land in Michigan caused his removal to Port Huron, Mich., in the May of 1853, for the supervision of their Michigan interests.

The death of Col. Eddy, Aug., 1864, and changes in lumbering conditions in Maine, caused the other member of the firm, Mr. Simon A. Murphy, to take up his residence in Detroit, Mich., in 1866, and Mr. Avery settled there in 1867, his residence being at the corner of Fort and Third Streets, the former being then one of the most beautiful streets in the Middle West; Mr. Murphy's house was at the corner of Fourth Street.

Mr. Avery is said to have had "a marvellously accurate judgment of human nature and a Napoleonic capacity for binding men to his service."

It was at his suggestion that, very early in their western business, each of their ablest subordinates was given a share of the profits of the particular enterprise in which he was engaged; and many able business men were trained in their service. One of them, now one of the most prominent business men in Michigan and California, said very recently: "Newell Avery was the noblest man I have ever known; many others who knew him thought the same." Another when asked why he had so many life long friends, said it was not due to his superior judgment, his financial successes, or to his influence with others, which was very great, but to his kind and sympathetic heart; that he had a tender cord that few men can preserve who have to struggle through the world; and that he was also an eminently true man, to be relied on in all emergencies. He had a ready wit and keen sense of humor which made him a pleasant companion in his hours of leisure, which, however, were not many.

Mr. Avery was one of the organizers of the Republican party under the Oaks at Jackson, Mich., July 6, 1854. In those *ante bellum* days such a step demanded independence of judgment and the courage of one's convictions. It was a case of "insurgents" or "progressives" separating from the old party of Whigs and others in a spirit of high resolve for humanity and the good of the country. The history of this party is on record, but we quote a few items from one of its many historians. "Michigan was the first state to take formal action in the way of organized effort. Early in June, 1854, what was known as the Free Soil party held a convention and nominated Kingsley S. Bingham for Governor, but the platform adopted was hardly broad enough to meet the endorsement of many Whigs and Free

Soil Democrats, and so a call was issued—signed by thousands in every part of the state—inviting all opposed to the further extension of slavery into new territory, without distinction of former political affiliations, to assemble in convention at Jackson, July 6, 1854”.

“On the morning of that day there gathered at Jackson—Whigs, Democrats, Abolitionists and Free Soilers, in such numbers that it became apparent no building could be found large enough to contain them, a temporary meeting however was held. Dr. McNaughton read the call, Judge Baxter was called to the Chair, S. A. Baker was chosen Secretary, and the meeting adjourned to the Oak Grove, where the proceedings were continued in about the following order:

“1st The call and the list of names attached was read, each signer present being requested to respond as his name was read.

“2nd. On motion—the Chair appointed the following as a committee on permanent organization—Samuel Barstow of Wayne (Co.), I. P. Christiancy of Monroe, George Burchard of Hillsdale, Lovell Moore of Kent, James W. Hill of Calhoun, Henry W. Lord of Oakland, and Newell Avery of St. Clair (Co.).

“3^d. On motion. a committee on resolutions was chosen of which Jacob M. Howard of Wayne was chairman

“The committee on resolutions presented their report:—As it was well known that this committee was to provide for the creation of a new party, much discussion was had in the committee as to what it should be called, but finally it was left for the Convention to decide. Meanwhile Mr. Howard was requested to telegraph Horace Greely for suggestion of name.

“While the question of name was being somewhat warmly discussed, Mr. Howard asked permission to read a dispatch just rec’d from Horace Greely. Being granted his request, he read the following:—‘New York, July 6 P. M. Name the new party plain Republican. H. Greely.’

“One universal shout of approval went from that vast assemblage—the great Republican party was born—and before the adjournment of the Convention congratulations were received from all parts of the North.”

From that time Mr. Avery was an active influence in the political life of Michigan, and his assistance and counsel were much sought after by Maine and Michigan statesmen. He was delegate to some of the National Republican Conventions, and was also constantly urged to let his name be presented for the highest honors the state could confer. But he was very self-depreciating, his business cares were great, and he steadily refused to yield to all such solicitations.

After suffering for about a year from what seemed an obscure trouble Mr. Avery died at his residence on Fort St., March 13, 1877. The interment was at Woodmere Cemetery in the family lot. His death was regarded as a great loss to the community.

Mrs. Avery was left with a large family, only two of whom were married. Her husband's confidence in her wisdom was amply justified in the years that followed, as she was instinctively business-like and just, and always tolerant. The division of many interests was made without recourse to law, to her great satisfaction.

A much younger but devoted personal friend familiar with her life history wrote of Mrs. Avery as follows: "Madam Avery was a woman of strong and unique personality and filled a large place in the towns where she lived. She had a wide acquaintance and much influence; and at the time of the great fires of Michigan and of Chicago, it was she who helped to meet the appalling situation with a quick and practical decision and with thorough arrangement of the work of relief in her own state.

"She was generous and unstinted in her service to the poor, sick and sorrowing, to her friends, to her church, and to the various organizations in which she was actively interested.

"Her strong common sense, her executive ability, her clear-cut honesty of spirit, her shrewd insight, her sense of justice, were qualities which made her associates lean on her. Modest and absolutely without pretense, she was fearless in the face of difficulty.

"A New Englander, descended from many lines of early settlers in New England (John and Priscilla Alden; the Adams family of Quincy; the Fairbanks of Dedham, etc.), she was naturally a notable house-wife and keen thinker.

"The flavor of her native state was in her colloquialisms and sincere manner, making her interesting to the last. Loyal to her friends, hosts of friends were bound to her, and sought to brighten her last wearisome years of feebleness."

Monday, Jan. 3, 1897, when 62 years of age she wrote: "This is the anniversary of my marriage day. Forty-four years ago this afternoon at three o'clock I was married . . . ; as I think back I scarcely know myself, the changes have been so great. The years have brought much of trial and sorrow and hardship and very much of pleasure. I would not like to risk myself again in the Battle, although I regret so much of the past that with the experience of these years I could have improved on. And with the health of the past ten or twelve years I see with such different eyes, that I know health does give one a clearer vision for things of this world."

She lived to the great age of over eighty-six years, retaining to the last a spirit of energy and helpfulness in spite of a weak body. Her brave spirit is an inspiration to all who knew her.

Children of Newell and Nancy (Eddy) Avery:

2244. i. EDWARD ORLANDO^s, b. Oct. 23, 1844, at Bradley; m. Flora T. Huntington.
2245. ii. DARIUS NEWELL^s, b. Jan. 10, 1846, at Bradley; m. Elizabeth Holbrook Dole.
2246. iii. LEONARD COOPER^s, b. Oct. 18, 1847, at Bradley; d. Nov. 14, 1853, at Port Huron, Mich.
2247. iv. CLARA ARLETTE^s, b. Jan. 12, 1850, at Bradley; educated in Detroit and New York; is the compiler of this genealogy of the Averell-Averill-Avery Family.
2248. v. NANCY MARGARET^s, b. May 16, 1852; m. Henry W. Skinner.
2249. vi. GEORGE EDWIN^s, b. Apr. 18, 1854; m. Fannie E. Tarbell.
2250. vii. JOHN HERBERT^s, b. July 29, 1855; m. Ella Smith.
2251. viii. HORACE WATERS^s, b. Apr. 12, 1857; m. Lulu West.
2252. ix. NELLIE JANE^s, b. Apr. 29, 1860; m. Walter Wheaton Augur.
2253. x. A SON^s, b. Aug. 20, 1862; d. 1862.
2254. xi. ARTHUR WARE^s, b. Oct. 21, 1864, at Port Huron; d. there, Sept. 16, 1865.
2255. xii. KITTIE MURPHY^s, b. Sept. 13, 1866, at Port Huron; d. there, Aug. 27, 1867.
2256. xiii. HARRY EUGENE^s, b. Dec. 13, 1867, at Detroit; was prepared for college at St. Paul's School, Concord, N. H., and at Quincy, Mass., under Dr. William Everett, and was graduated from Williams College in the class of 1892.

From his father he inherited a great fondness for music, and he plays the flute admirably. He is also equally fond of sports and had a reputation as a tennis player during his college days.

1129. Judson⁷ Avery (*Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Aug. 20, 1819, at Jefferson, Me., was a farmer and stock raiser. He occupied the old homestead of his father and was one of the highly respected men of the town of Jefferson. May 5, 1843, he m. at Jefferson, **Olive McCobb** (dau. of Andrew McCobb of Jefferson and Elizabeth Briard,* his wife of Kittery, Me.), b. Oct. 7, 1815, at Jefferson. He d. at Jefferson, Nov. 29, 1897, and she d. there Mar. 18, 1899.

Children (all b. at Jefferson) :

- 2257. i. BENJAMIN WEEKS⁸, b. Aug. 9, 1844; m. Rosa F. Glidden.
- 2258. ii. ANNIE LAURIE⁸, b. May 13, 1846; m. Edwin D. Andrews.
- 2259. iii. EDWIN AUGUSTUS⁸, b. Mar. 31, 1848; m. Ella Dunton.

MEMORANDA.

* Mrs. Avery says her cousin Angeline Briard (dau. of William Briard (brother of the above Elizabeth) and of Sarah Shepard his wife, who was a dau. of James Shepard and (gt.?) aunt of Mr. Judson Avery) m. William Avery Jr., son of William Avery 2nd.—Ed.

1131. Sewell⁷ Avery (*Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 2, 1824, at Jefferson, Lincoln Co., Me., was a successful business man in the line followed by his ancestors for three generations—that of the lumbering business. He was a large forest owner in connection with his business and also took great pleasure in a farm which he owned. He left his native town while still a youth to associate himself with his older brother, Mr. Newell Avery in his Maine lumbering enterprises, and he followed him later to Michigan. He m. at Bradley, Me., May 3, 1849, **Eliza Holland Eddy**, a younger sister of his brother Newell's wife, and dau. of Ware Eddy of Eddington, Me., and Nancy Clapp, his wife (see *Eddy and Clapp Genealogies*). She was b. at Eddington, at the old Eddy homestead, Feb. 27, 1827, and was left motherless when very young. Mrs. Avery was a very interesting woman, with a bright cheerful spirit, a keen and unfailing wit, and the marvellous energy and sense of duty that seemed the inheritance of most of her father's

MRS. EWEN, MRS. MORLEY, MRS. SANBORN, MRS. MUMFORD,
MR. WALDO A. AVERY.



family. Wherever she was her home became the center of enjoyment for relatives and friends. This family removed to Port Huron, Mich., in the Spring of 1856; and in Nov., 1865, they removed to E. Saginaw, Mich., where they afterward resided. Mr. Avery was one of the pioneer lumbermen of that section of the state, and a much respected citizen in that locality. He was the "Avery" in the firm of Eddy, Avery and Co., one of the best known and most honored firms in the Saginaw Valley. He was associated with Mr. Edwin Eddy, his wife's brother-in-law, his own brother Mr. Newell Avery, and Mr. Simon J. Murphy, in large mills which were at Bay City, Mich. In 1885 he withdrew from the firm and continued his various interests alone. He was vice-president and a director of the Second National Bank of Saginaw from Jan. 2, 1882, until Jan. 1, 1894; a director of the Tittabawassee Boom Co., the Huron Log Booming Co., and other companies and organizations. Mr. Avery was b. into a musical family, and he and his children were fond of music, some of them being excellent amateur singers and pianists. Music was always a pleasure to him and one of the attractions of their family life. After some years of serious illness Mr. Avery d. at Flint, Mich., Jan. 2, 1898, four years after the death of Mrs. Avery at Pasadena, Cal., Jan. 18, 1894. Both interments were in the family grounds at Forest Lawn Cemetery at Saginaw.

Children:

- 2260. i. WALDO ALLARD^s, b. May 14, 1850, at Bradley, Me.; m. (1) Ellen C. Lee; m. (2) Christine Morrison.
- 2261. ii. ARA L.^s, b. Mar. 16, 1853, at Bradley; m. Herbert C. Sanborn.
- 2262. iii. IDELLA ELIZA^s, b. Nov. 16, 1854, at Bradley; m. July 10, 1878, at E. Saginaw (now Saginaw), John H. Mumford (son of Peter Mumford and Mary ——— his wife), who is now dec. Mrs. Mumford has inherited many of her mother's traits; is talented and bright, and has travelled very extensively at home and abroad.
- 2263. iv. LULU ELLEN^s, b. Mar. 1, 1857, at Port Huron; has lived most of her life at Saginaw, where she m. Apr. 27, 1881, George Bidwell Morley (son of John Rufus Morley and Katherine Bidwell McVay, his wife), b. Oct. 16, 1857, at Painesville, Ohio. Mr. Morley is considered one of the finest business men and bankers in the State of Mich.,

and after years in the banking business, is now the President of the Second National Bank of Saginaw, which is considered the leading bank in Mich. Mr. and Mrs. Morley have a choice circle of friends, and dispense a simple and charming hospitality. They are identified with the progressive movements in their town and both are highly esteemed.

2264. v. ALMA[^], b. Oct. 19, 1859, at Port Huron; m. Frank D. Ewen.

1133. Ruth⁷ Avery (*Enoch⁸, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³ William², William¹*), b. Apr. 1, 1827, at Jefferson, Me., lived at Jefferson and Bradley, Me., and White River, Mich. She m. Apr. 18, 1852, at the residence of her brother Newell Avery, at Bradley, **John Welch** (son of Paul Welch of Augusta, Me., and Lois Glidden of Jefferson, Me., his wife), b. Sept. 5, 1825, at Augusta; d. Apr., 1898. She was a very loveable and warm-hearted woman, gentle and happy in nature, and adored by her family and relatives. She d. June 10, 1869, at Whitehall, Mich. Hon. John Welch was a man of prominence and a lumberman; Postmaster at White River, Mich., 8 years; Supervisor, 2 yrs.; President of the village of Whitehall, 2 yrs. In Saginaw, Water Commissioner, 4 yrs.; Police Commissioner, 4 yrs.; Alderman, 2 yrs.; Mayor, 3 terms; State Senator, from Saginaw District, 2 yrs. (Regular Session, 1881; special Session, 1882); Trustee of 1st Universalist Church, Bay City; "Republican through and through". He m. (2) May 19, 1870, Sarah Cornelia Willard. He d. at Bay City, Apr. 29, 1898.

Children:

- i. EVA LENA[^] WELCH, b. Mar. 9, 1853; m. (1) John B. Kanouse; (2) Dr. Charles B. Stockwell.
- ii. GANCELO ADELBERT[^] WELCH, b. Oct. 15, 1854; m. Alice Twist.
- iii. ELLEN *Lizette*[^] WELCH, b. Dec. 29, 1857; m. Elliot Eastman.
- iv. (A SON)[^] WELCH, b. June 8, 1860, at Bradley, Me.; d. there in infancy.
- v. NEWELL ELMER[^] WELCH, b. May 25, 1861, at Bradley, d. there Oct. 9, 1861.
- vi. JOHN[^] WELCH, b. Dec. 26, 1864, at White River, Mich.; d. there Aug. 26, 1865.
- vii. IDA LAURA[^] WELCH, b. Jan. 21, 1867, at White River, d. there May 27, 1867.
- viii. RUTH EDNA[^] WELCH, b. Sept. 22, 1868, at White River, d. there Mar. 16, 1869.

Eva Lena⁸ Welch (*Ruth⁷ Avery, Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 29, 1853, at Bradley, Me., has lived at Whitehall, Saginaw and Bay City, Mich. She m. (1) Oct. 14, 1875, at Whitehall, **John B. Kanouse**; they resided at West Bay City, where he d. 1904.

Mrs. Eva Welch Kanouse was m. (2) Oct. 21, 1908, at the residence of her dau., Mrs. Hatch, at Montour Falls, **Charles Bliss Stockwell**, M. D. of Port Huron, Mich., one of the best known and most respected physicians of the city and state. They reside at Port Huron.

Child:

- i. RUTH MAUD⁹ KANOUSE, b. Aug. 4, 1876; was m. Nov. 11, 1903, at the family residence, West Bay City, to Frank Arthur Hatch, formerly of Bay City, now of Detroit, Mich. They live at Montour Falls, N. Y.

Ellen Lizzette⁸ Welch (*Ruth⁷ Avery, Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 29, 1857, at Bradley, Me., lived at Whitehall and Saginaw, Mich. She m. Mar. 19, 1880, **Elliot Eastman**; he d. Apr., 1903, at Minneapolis, Minn. Mrs. Eastman is living at Saginaw.

Child:

- i. LIZZETTE⁹ EASTMAN, b. June 29, 1882; m. June 29, 1904, at Saginaw, Mr. Harry W. Potter, who was graduated from Yale, Sheffield Scientific School.

Children:

- i. Elliott Eastman¹⁰ Potter, b. May 6, 1905.
- ii. Barbara Sharp¹⁰ Potter, b. Dec. 21, 1906.
- iii. Ruth Avery¹⁰ Potter, b. Oct. 8, 1909.

Gancelo Adelbert⁸ Welch (*Ruth⁷ Avery, Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 15, 1854, at Bradley, Me., lived at Whitehall, Saginaw and W. Bay City, Mich.; he m. June 18, 1879, **Alice Twist**. They lived for a time at Albuquerque, N. M., where he d. some years ago. His widow is living in W. Bay City.

Children (all b. at W. Bay City):

- i. JOHN EASTMAN⁹ WELCH, b. Apr. 8, 1880.
- ii. GRACE WELCH⁹, b. Feb. 25, 1882.
- iii. FRANK⁹ WELCH, b. Apr. 19, 1893.

1134. William Alden⁷ Avery (*William⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 5, 1812, at Jefferson, Me., lived at Boston, Mass. He m. (1) **Angeline Briard**, dau. of William Briard* and Sarah Shepard, his wife. He m. (2) **Lucinda M. Brown** of Belfast, Me., b. Feb. 28, 1811, still living (1898). He d. Aug. 8, 1892, at Boston, where he had lived some years.

Children (several; name of but one known to the Editor) :

2265. i. **GEORGE A.⁸**, b. — — —, — — —; is an architect, and lives at Boston, Mass.

1143. Myrick⁷ Avery (*Nathan⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 9, 1819, at Jefferson, Me.; was m. to **Rebecca Moore** of Gouldsboro, Me. They lived at Ellsworth, Me., where he was president of a bank, and, it is said, removed to Massachusetts. They had two (possibly more) children.

Children :

2288. i. **SARAH ELIZABETH⁸**, b. — — —, — — —, lives at Ellsworth, Me.
2289. ii. **MILLARD⁸**, b. — — —, — — —, residence unknown.

1144. James⁷ Avery (*Nathan⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 20, 1821, at Jefferson, Me., lived at Malden, Mass. He m. **Caroline Kincaid**. He d. 1882. Mrs. Avery is still living and has made her home with her dau., Mrs. Annie (Avery) Abbott, at Brookline, Mass.

Children :

2290. i. **ANNIE⁸**, b. July, 1851; m. Lyman F. Abbott, Oct., 1881, and lives at Malden, Mass.
2291. ii. **LUETTA⁸**, b. June, 1854; m. Aubrey G. Lothrop and lives at Lewiston, Me.
2292. iii. **GEORGIA⁸**, b. Sept., 1857; m. in 1884, Charles F. Andrews, lived at Haverill, Mass., and is now living at Brockton, Mass.
2293. iv. **HELEN⁸**, b. Aug., 1859; m. Geo. Alton Dunton and lives at Whitefield, Me.

* Mrs. Olive (McCobb) Avery, wife of Judson Avery and dau. of Andrew McCobb of Jefferson, Me., and Elizabeth Briard of Kittery, Me., says that her uncle William Briard m. Mr. Avery's aunt (great-aunt?) Sarah Shepard, dau. of James, and that their dau. Angeline Briard m. William Avery, Jr., son of William 2nd. As the family of the above William Avery 2nd has not furnished data, it is difficult to place Angeline Briard. She was prob. the first wife.

1145. Nathan Merrill⁷ Avery (*Nathan⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 22, 1826, at Jefferson, Me., was a farmer and lived at Jefferson for some years, and then removed to Wyoming, N. Y. He was m. Apr. 3, 1850, at York, Livingstone Co., N. Y., to **Charlotte C. Russell** (dau. of George N. Russell of York, N. Y., and Electa Cowley, his wife), b. Sept. 30, 1827, at York. He d. at Wyoming, Jan. 24, 1902, and she d. there, July 7, 1905.

Their children were:

- 2294. i. IMOGENE T.⁸, b. Apr. 29, 1852; m. Thomas Fisher.
- 2295. ii. GEORGE N.⁸, b. Sept. 25, 1854, at Wyoming; m. Ella L. Kingdon. He is a farmer.
- 2296. iii. HARRIET E.⁸, b. Feb. 2, 1858; m. Walter B. Ayres.
- 2297. iv. HORACE W.⁸, b. May 29, 1863; m. (1) Emma Langdon; m. (2) Nettie Hamilton.
- 2298. v. ALICE L.⁸, b. July 17, 1866; m. Ray C. Capwell.
- 2299. vi. ANNA M.⁸, b. July 17, 1866; m. Chester Hamilton.

1146. Eliza Ann⁷ Averell called "**Avery**" (*Nathan⁶ "Avery", Enoch⁵ "Averell", Israel⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. May 1, 1828, at Jefferson, Me.; m. there, Apr. 11, 1848, **William Day** (son of William Day of Jefferson), b. July 17, 1814, at Jefferson; d. May 25, 1889, at Waltham, Mass. Mrs. Day d. Sept. 24, 1892, at the same place.

Children (all b. at Ellsworth, Me.):

- i. GEORGIA ANN⁸ DAY, b. July 1, 1850; m. Dec. 24, 1868, at Hancock, Me., Edward Kendall Graves; they are living at Waltham, Mass.
- ii. SANFORD O.⁸ DAY, b. Dec. 20, 1853; d. there Oct. 16, 1863.
- iii. HELEN LOVINA⁸ DAY, b. Nov. 1, 1857; m. George L. Collyer, at New London, Conn. They are living at Waltham and have three children,—Mildred who grad. from Boston University, Marion and Margaret.

1152. Seth⁷ Avery (*Israel⁶, Israel⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. June 12, 1812, at Hallowell, Me., was a farmer; lived on the old homestead at St. Albans; built a frame house in 1833, the earlier house having been a log cabin. He m. 1838, at St. Albans, Me., **Nancy Door*** (dau. of Nathaniel Door and Mary Smith, his wife). b. Mar., 1817, at Harmony, Me.; d.

* Nancy Door Averill m. (2) Mr. ——— Hawes, and lives at St. Albans, Me.

at St. Albans. He d. there, Aug. 6, 1884. He and his wife sold part of lots 17 and 18, R. 6, St. Albans, to A. P. Woodbury, Aug. 21, 1865, for \$500.00, as per War. deed (vol. 111, p. 334) and Sept. 15, 1865, A. P. Woodbury gives War. deed of same to Seth Avery "Jr."† of St. Albans, for same amount. This "Jr." may be a mistake.

Children (all b. at St. Albans, Me.) :

- 2300. i. FANNY[^], b. — — —, 18—; dec.
- 2301. ii. ELLEN[^], b. — — —, 18—; dec.
- 2302. iii. DANIEL[^], b. — — —, 18—; d. prob. fall of 1859, of diphtheria.
- 2303. iv. ELIZA[^], b. — — —, 18—; d. prob. fall of 1859, of diphtheria.
- 2304. v. SETH[^] JR. (?).

MEMORANDA.

† Seth Avery of St. Albans devises to his wife Nancy Avery all of his real estate, Jan. 19, 1885.

1153. Julia⁷ Avery (*Israel⁶, Israel⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. May 3, 1814, at St. Albans (?), Me.; lived at St. Albans Village. She m. at St. Albans, **William Southard**, a mill owner, and d. there Dec. 16, 1894.

*Children (all b. at St. Albans, Vt.) :

- i. REV. CHARLES S.⁸ SOUTHARD, b. — — —; a Methodist minister, has been Presiding Elder for some time. He was in the Civil War, and was for some time Commander of the G. A. R. for the State of Maine. He has been an important man in his state. He has settled in St. Albans and retired from active work.
- ii. CALVIN S.[^] SOUTHARD, b. — — —; m. Melissa Marble.
- iii. LEANDER[^].
- iv. DANIEL[^].
- v. WARREN[^].

* All are living (Aug., 1906).

Calvin S.⁸ Southard (*Julia⁷ Avery, Israel⁶, Israel⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. — — —, at St. Albans, Me., has owned and run mills at St. Albans Village, and invented several devices of importance. He m. **Melissa Marble**.

Children:

- i. ADA⁹ SOUTHARD, b. — — —, 18—.
- ii. CARROLL⁹ SOUTHARD, b. — — —, 18—, lives at St. Albans, Me. He gives evidence of considerable mechanical ability.
- iii. WINNIE⁹ SOUTHARD, b. — — —, 18—.

1154. Jane⁷ Avery (*Israel⁶, Israel⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 18, 1816, at St. Albans, Me.; lived at St. Albans on a farm next to Seth Avery's. She m. **Jacob Raymond** at St. Albans, and d. there.

Children:

- i. ORREN⁵ RAYMOND, b. — —, — —; d. y. of diphtheria.
- ii. MARK⁵ RAYMOND, b. — —, — —; d. y. of diphtheria.
- iii. PETER⁵ RAYMOND, b. — —, — —; d. y. of diphtheria.

1156. Israel⁷ Avery (*Israel⁶, Israel⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 17, 1820, at Harmony, Somerset Co., Me., is a farmer and lives at St. Albans, Me. He m. **Harriet Brown** (dau. of Robert Brown and Tamor Brown (?), his wife), and they are now living at Harmony, Me., with their son Wilbra Avery (1906). The spirit of unity shown by family reunions of the descendants of the family of Israel (No. 489) is worthy of emulation. We have few records of this line; but one or two deeds show some places of residence. Israel Avery of St. Albans sells three pieces of Lot No. 18, in St. Albans to Jacob Raymond, June 19, 1857. Israel Avery, Jr. and wife Harriet sell to Seth Avery, May 8, 1874, part of the land originally held by Israel Avery Sr. (six acres of Lot No. 18 - R - 6) - Quit Claim deed. Vol. 177, p. 23. Both of St. Albans.

Mr. Israel Avery, the fourth lineal Israel, was in good mental and physical condition at the advanced age of 87 years. Aug. 9, 1906, he wrote the compiler of this genealogy a long letter full of explanations and details about his line since the death of Israel⁴ Averell. Very few at his age could be so clear and correct in statements covering so long a lifetime. At the advanced age of 93 (1912), his daughter-in-law, Mrs. Wilbra Avery, writes that he is a dear old man.

Children (all b. at St. Albans, Me.):

2305. i. ALMOND⁸, b. Mar. 27, 1850; m. Adelaide Anderson.
2306. ii. WILBRA⁸, b. Sept. 4, 1852, at St. Albans, Me.; lives at Harmony, Me.; he m. June 21, 1879, at Pittsfield, Me., Lizzie F. Hight of Harmony, dau. of Hanson and Mary A. Page Hight. He is a farmer.
2307. iii. ELIZA⁸, b. Dec. 24, 1862; m. John Wippich.
2308. iv. JUNIUS⁸, b. July 4, 1866; m. (1) Gusta Nelson; m. (2) Blanche Ross.

1157. Mark⁷ Avery (*Israel⁶, Israel⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 1, 1822, at Harmony, Me., is a shoemaker and trader and has lived at Cambridge, St. Albans, Harmony, Norridgewalk, Hartland, Lewiston, and Monmouth, Me., Bridgewater, Mass., and Manchester, N. H. He now lives at Garland, Me. He has always been a prominent member and worker in the Free Will Baptist Church, and has been Superintendent of the Sunday School in several places where he has lived. He m. (1) Sept. 10, 1848, at St. Albans, Me., **Lucinda S. Russell** (dau. of Andrew Russell and Betsey Ward, his wife), b. Feb. 22, 1826, at St. Albans, d. there July 11, 1855. He m. (2) Mar. 14, 1865, at Harmony, Me., **Mrs. Diantha (Parlin) Lock** (dau. of Samuel Emerson of Athens, Me., and Fanny Parlin, his wife, and widow of Leonard Lock of Athens, who d. 1838). At a reunion held at Charleston, Me., 1901 or '03, Mr. and Mrs. Mark Avery, Mr. and Mrs. Israel Avery and Mrs. Martha (Avery) Christie their sister were photographed together. Their reunions and their photograph suggesting association through many years are very interesting.

Children (by first wife) :

- 2309. i. DELPHA⁸, b. Feb. 22, 1852, at St. Albans, Me.; d. there Mar. 5, 1852.
- 2310. ii. ROSE⁸, b. Dec. 13, 1856, at Cambridge, Me.; d. there Sept. 2, 1865.

(by second wife) :

- 2311. iii. BERT MARK⁸, b. Oct. 2, 1866, at Harmony, Me.; m. Lucinda A. Clements.

1158. Martha⁷ Avery (*Israel⁶, Israel⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 25, 1824, at Harmony, Me.; m. **Wesley Christie**. She d. Dec., 1905, at Charleston, Me., at the home of her dau. Mrs. Charles Tilton.

Children :

- i. ROSILLA⁸ CHRISTIE, b. — —, — —; lives at Dover, m. — —, 18—, Theon Rogers, has several children.
- ii. ETTA⁸ CHRISTIE, b. — —, 18—; lives at Foxcroft; m. Frank Foss, has several children.
- iii. ELLA⁸ CHRISTIE, b. — —, 18—; lives at Charleston; m. Charles Tilton; she has taken two of her sister Jennie's children as her own.

- iv. JENNIEⁿ CHRISTIE, b. — —, 18—; lived at Charleston; m. Francis Gould; had several children. She d. 1903 or '04 at Charleston.
- v. EDDIE^s CHRISTIE, b. — —, 18—; m. — and had several children.

Eddie^s Christie (*Martha^r Avery, Israel^s, Israel^s, Israel¹ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. — —, 18—; m. ————. He d. July, 1905, at Summit, Me.

Children:

- i. DANIELⁿ CHRISTIE.
- ii. WARRENⁿ CHRISTIE.
- iii. VERNONⁿ CHRISTIE.
- iv. WINNIEⁿ CHRISTIE.

1159. Clarissa^r Avery (*Israel^s, Israel^s, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 20, 1827, at St. Albans, Me.; m. **Joseph Adams**. She d. Sept. 22, 1886.

Children:

- i. EVIEⁿ ADAMS, b. — —, —; lives at Haverhill, Mass.; m. ———— Snowman, has three or more children.
- ii. ELIZA^s ADAMS.
- iii. FRANK J.ⁿ ADAMS, b. — —, 18—; lives at Haverhill, Mass.
- iv. LILLIANⁿ ADAMS, b. — —, —; m. ———— Stamp, has two children.

1162. Benjamin^r Averill (*Benjamin^a, Benjamin⁵, Samuel⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. June 20, 1796, at Ipswich, Mass., was a cooper and lived at Ipswich and Salem (1835), Mass. He m. Apr. 25, 1821, at Ipswich (*T. R. Book 3*), **Elizabeth Jewett** (dau. of John Jewett of Ipswich and Elizabeth Hodgkins, his wife), b. 1802. He d. Apr. 8, 1872, at Salem.

Children (the six first named b. at Ipswich, and bap. there Sept. 11, 1831. *Ch. R.*):

- 2312. i. ELIZABETH LORD(^a)^s, b. 1821 (?); d. Sept. 16, 1822, at Ipswich (*T. R.*).
- 2313. ii. ELIZABETH LORD(^b)^s, b. 1824 (?).
- 2314. iii. LUCY ANNE(^a)ⁿ, b. 1826 (?); d. Sept. 29, 18—, aged one year.
- 2315. iv. SARAH JEWETTⁿ.
- 2316. v. JOHN JEWETTⁿ, b. 1829 (?); m. June 15, 1855, Octavia W. Oliver of Bath, Me., and has children.

2317. vi. LUCY ANN^(b), b. 1830 (?); m. Apr., 1860, Edward H. Randall of Salem, Mass.
2318. vii. HARRIET⁷, b. at Ipswich; bap. Aug. 12, 1832, at Ipswich (*Ch. R.*).
2319. viii. JAMES WILLIAM⁸, b. Feb. 22, 1834, at Ipswich; m. Martha J. Leavitt.
2320. ix. BENJAMIN⁸, b. Dec. 26, 1835, at Salem, Mass.; bap. June 17, 1836, at Ipswich (*Ch. R.*); m. 1860, Lucy J. Redmond of Maine.
2321. x. JOSEPH L.^(a), b. 1837 (?), at Salem; d. y.
2322. xi. ELLEN HODGES⁸, bap. Aug., 1839, at Ipswich (*Ch. R.*).
2323. xii. JOSEPH L.^(b), bap. June 19, 1842, at Ipswich (*Ch. R.*); m. July, 1869, at Salem, Cassie D. Maxfield.
2324. xiii. SAMUEL A.⁸, bap. June 19, 1842 (twin bro. of Joseph L.).
2325. xiv. GEORGE J.⁸, b. — —, 18—; m. Georgiana Saunders of Salem, Mass.

1165. James Kimball⁷ Averill (*Benjamin⁶, Benjamin⁵, Samuel⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 19, 1804, at Ipswich, Mass., was a cabinet maker and lived at Salem, Mass. He m. **Eliza Howard Brown**, whose mother was a Howard. She was b. at Salem, Mass., and d. there Aug. 1, 1867. He d. Sept. 2, 1855, at Ipswich (*I. T. R.*).

Child:

2326. i. GEORGE H.⁸, married.

1167. Warren⁷ Averill (*Benjamin⁶, Benjamin⁵, Samuel⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. July 6, 1809, at Ipswich, Mass., was a cooper. He m. May 15, 1832, at Ipswich (*T. R.*), **Elizabeth Jane Knox** of Gardiner, Me. (Int. pub. Apr. 27, 1832), who d. Jan. 28, 1880, at Ipswich. He d. there Dec. 26, 1884 (*T. R.* of Ipswich give Nov. 26, 1884), aged 75 yrs. 5 mos.

Children:

2327. i. MARGARET E.⁸, b. 1837 (?); d. Feb. 11, 1851, at Ipswich (*T. R.*), "aged 14 yrs." (*F. R.*).
2328. ii. ABBY JANE GARDNER⁸, b. June 16, 1846, at Ipswich (*T. R.*); d. there Sept. 29, 1851 (*T. R.*), aged 6 yrs. 3 mos.
2329. iii. LUENIA W.⁸, b. Aug. 4, 1855, at Ipswich (*T. R.*); m. July 21, 1892, Charles L. Perkins of Newburyport, Mass.

1168. William Tarbell⁷ Averill (*Benjamin⁶, Benjamin⁵, Samuel⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 13, 1811, at Ipswich, Mass., was a carpenter. He was Town Treasurer of Ipswich, 1856; and lived at Ipswich and Gloucester, Mass. He m. (1) at

Gloucester, **Eliza Winter**, who d. there Aug. 17, 1839. He m. (2) July 15, 1841, at Ipswich (Int. pub. May 1, 1841, *T. R.*), **Harriet Jewett** (dau. of John Jewett and Eliz. Hodgkins), who d. Apr. 28, 1890, at Ipswich (*T. R.*). He d. there July 1, 1882 (*Ipswich Records* give July 1, 1881), aged 75 yrs. and 2 mos.

Children (by first wife) :

- 2330. i. ELIZA WINTER⁷, b. Sept. 23, 1837, at Gloucester, Mass.; m. 1860 (Int. pub. June 22, 1860. *T. R.*) at Ipswich, George H. Green.
- 2331. ii. WILLIAM⁸, b. Mar. 14, 1839 (*Gloucester T. R.*); d. Nov. 19, 1839 (*Gloucester T. R.*).

(by second wife) :

- 2332. iii. LYDIA MANNING⁸, b. Sept. 7, 1842, at Ipswich; m. Chas. W. Bamford.
- 2333. iv. WILLIAM WARREN⁸, b. Nov. 17, 1845, at Ipswich (*T. R.*); m. 1866, at Salem, Mass., Annie ———.

1174. Belinda⁷ Avery (*John⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴ Averill, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 22, 1811, at Whitefield, Me.; was a bright and clever woman, and a teacher; she was m. (1) Feb. 23, 1831, at Whitefield, by Briggs Turner, Justice of the Peace (*T. R.*), to **Alvah Marden** (son of Stephen Marden of Rye, N. H., and Abigail Black, his wife), b. Aug. 14, 1802, at Palermo, Me.; he d. there Feb. 22, 1857. She m. (2) Oct. 17, 1859, at Rockland, Me., **Elias Skidmore**, and d. Feb. 19, 1883, at Liberty, Me.

Children (all b. at Palermo) (by first husband) :

- i. EDWARD F.⁸ MARDEN, b. May 19, 1834; m. Emma A. Perkins.
- ii. WALLACE⁸ MARDEN, b. July 24, 1837; d. June 1, 1842, at Palermo.
- iii. WESTON⁸ MARDEN, b. Oct. 12, 1843; living.
- iv. WAYLAND⁸ MARDEN, b. May 20, 1846; dec.

Edward F.⁸ Marden (*Belinda⁷ Avery, John⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴ Averill, Job³, William², William¹*), b. May 19, 1834, at Palermo, Me.; m. **Emma A. Perkins**. He d. Jan. 30, 1866, at Palermo.

Child:

- i. CARRIE⁹ MARDEN; m. John Ayer; lived at Liberty, Me.; had two daughters.

1175. Jane Porter⁷ Avery (*John⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴ Averill, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 20, 1813, at Whitefield, Me., was a woman of great capabilities. She lived at Knox and Thomaston, Me., after her marriage, Dec. 25, 1842, at Whitefield, to **Benjamin Vose**. She d. Aug. 26, 1898, at Whitefield.

Children:

- i. CELIA MARIA⁸ VOSE, b. at Knox, Me.; d. at Boston, Mass.
- ii. WALLACE MARDEN⁸ VOSE, b. at Knox, Me.; d. at Boston, Mass.
- iii. FRANK⁸ VOSE, b. at Thomaston, Me.; d. there.
- iv. EMMA⁸ VOSE, b. at Thomaston, Me.; d. there.
- v. MARCIA AVERY⁸ VOSE, b. at Thomaston, Me.; d. there.

1176. Levi Russellⁱ Avery (*John⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴ Averill, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 26, 1816, at Whitefield, Me.; m. Aug. 15, 1852, at Sheboygan, Mich., **Mary A. Olmstead**, dau. of William and Julia Olmstead.

Children:

2334. i. GEORGE EDWARD⁸, b. — —, 18—.
2335. ii. REUBEN H.⁸, b. — —, 18—.
2336. iii. CORNELIA C.⁸, b. — —, 18—; m. Anthony Beard, and lives at Pentwater, Mich. She has quite a large family, one a daughter, Marcia.

1177. Johnⁱ Avery (*John⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴ Averill, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 9, 1818, at Whitefield, Me., was a prosperous and scientific farmer, keeping pace with the best New England farmers of his time, and in touch with government experiments in the agricultural line. He was a very delightful man and an old-school gentleman. He was m. Jan. 20, 1848, at Whitefield (*T. R.*), by James Merrill, Justice of the Peace, to **Ann Maria Sinnott**, dau. of John Sinnott of Whitefield, and Caroline King his wife. She was b. Aug. 12, 1825, at Gardiner, Me., and was "gently bred," her mother, Caroline King, being the adopted dau. of Gov. King of Maine, and a woman who had been well educated and had unusual social advantages. Mrs. Avery was a delightful home-maker and their hospitality was noted. She d. at Whitefield, Jan. 7, 1888. Mr. Avery survived her some years, some of his family or relatives being always

JOHN AVERY, N. WHITEFIELD, ME.
(No. 1177.)

Page 1
100
101
102
103

104

105
106
107

108
109

110
111
112
113
114
115
116
117
118
119
120

121
122
123
124
125
126
127
128
129
130



with him. He d. Jan. 7, 1903, at Stoughton, Mass., at the residence of his dau. Mrs. Caroline Augusta Marden, wife of Judge Oscar A. Marden of Stoughton. His interment was in the family grounds at N. Whitefield Cemetery, and his sister, Mrs. Julia L. Marden, nearly 80 yrs. of age, came from her home in Somerville, Mass., to attend the services, Jan. 10. He had almost reached the age of 85 yrs., and his sterling qualities—industry, gentleness, benevolence, honor and justice—had endeared him to all associated with him, so that the tributes to his memory were such as make one proud that he was of our great Averell-Averill-Avery stock. An aged relative and neighbor, Mr. John D. Sinnott, said of him: "He was a good man. He had no enemies." The death of Mr. Avery's only son in 1900 was a great blow and undoubtedly hastened the father's death.

Children:

2337. i. JOHN EDWARD^s, b. Nov. 11, 1848, at Whitefield; was educated at the public schools of Maine, Kent's Hill Seminary, Readfield, Me., and was grad. from Harvard University (Law) with degree of LL.B., in 1871. His law studies were commenced in the office of Hon. William P. Whitehouse at Augusta, Me. After his graduation he was admitted to the Suffolk (Mass.) Bar, and commenced practice in Charlestown, Mass., in partnership with Henry A. Walker. Later he formed a partnership with Erdix T. Swift of Charlestown, which connection continued until 1880, when he became general business manager of the publishing house of the late E. C. Allen, at Augusta, Me. In 1890 he returned to Boston and resumed the practice of law. For the four years preceding his death he was a partner of Charles B. Stone of West Acton, with an office on Tremont St. He was a Mason—Past Grand Captain General of the Grand Commandery of Maine (etc., etc.). He enjoyed the friendship and high esteem of a wide circle of acquaintances. *Boston Morning Journal*, Feb. 27, 1903. Mr. Avery's death was particularly sad, for while in perfect health, with every promise of continued business success, he was run over by a carriage on Tremont St., Feb. 22, 1900, and d. at the City Hospital, Feb. 24, 1900. The interment was in the Cem. at N. Whitefield, in the family grounds.
2338. ii. CAROLINE AUGUSTA^s, b. Oct. 27, 1855, at Whitefield; m. Oscar Avery Marden, her cousin (see under No. 1180).

1179. Leonard Cooper⁷ Avery (*John⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴ Averill, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 5, 1822, at Whitefield, Me., was named after a prominent citizen of Coopers Mills, Me. He lived at Augusta, Me., and was m. (1) June 4, 1850, at Sidney, Me., to **Emily J. Smiley** (dau. of Samuel Smiley and Mary Ellis, his wife), b. July 30, 1818. He m. (2) Dec. 29, 1869, **Abbie M. Philbrook**; and d. June 9, 1891, at Augusta. (By mistake this branch of our family appears in Sweet's *Averys of Groton, Conn.*)

Children (by first wife) :

- 2339. i. FRED E.⁸, b. Jan. 10, 1852; lives at Boston, Mass.; He m. at Boston, Annie Crean.
- 2340. ii. LIZZIE S.⁸, b. Aug. 24, 1854; m. (1) Fred A. Jenkins; had one dau. (dec.). She m. (2) Albert Knowles.
- 2341. iii. ALFRED B.⁸, b. June 4, 1857; unm.
- 2342. iv. SAMUEL S.⁸, b. June 21, 1859; dec.

(by second wife) :

- 2343. v. EDITH⁸, b. July 15, 1871; lives at Augusta, Me.

1180. Julia Ann Leighton⁷ Avery (*John⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴ Averill, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 13, 1824 (*T. R.* give 1825), at Whitefield, Me., lives at Somerville, Mass. She m. Sept. 23, 1849, at Whitefield (*T. R.*), **Stephen P. Marden** of West Cambridge, Mass. (son of Benjamin Marden of Palermo, Me., and Hannah L. Carr, his wife), b. Mar. 3, 1820, at Palermo. He d. Jan. 4, 1888, at Somerville; and she, in 1912, at the age of 87, keeps up the taste of her youth for books and poetry, reciting with ease and pleasure her favorite selections memorized in past years, and rejoicing in the poetic talent of her grandson, Edgar Avery Marden.

Children (all b. at Palermo) :

- i. WILLIAM E.⁸ MARDEN, b. July 4, 1850; d. Mar. 25, 1871, at Augusta, Me.
- ii. OSCAR AVERY⁸ MARDEN, b. Aug. 20, 1853; m. (1) May T. Ball; m. (2) his cousin, Caroline A. Avery (see No. 2338).
- iii. FRANK W.⁸ MARDEN, b. May 25, 1855; m. Jennie Ayer.

Judge Oscar Avery⁸ Marden (*Julia⁷ Avery, John⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴ Averill, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Aug. 20, 1853, at Palermo, Me., lives at Stoughton, Mass., and is Judge of the District Court of Southern Norfolk, with offices in Boston. He

•

THE JOHN AVERY HOMESTEAD, N. WHITEFIELD, ME.

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000

100000



m. (1) at Stoughton, **May T. Ball** ; he m. (2) his cousin, **Caroline Augusta Avery** (No. 2338). For biographical sketch of Judge Marden (see No. 2338).

The only child of Oscar Avery and May (Ball) Marden is:

- i. **EDGAR AVERY⁸ MARDEN**, b. July 29, 1884. He took his degree of A. B. from Dartmouth College in 1906; and that of LL.B. from Harvard in 1909, and is a practising lawyer in Boston and Stoughton. He has had several of his sonnets published, and we take pleasure in giving two from the *Boston Evening Transcript*:—

FAILURE.

(*For the Transcript.*)

"Faint not at failure. Sometimes 'tis the will
Of the high gods, that by this means is given
The key to life, the very road to Heaven,
The greater good sprung from the greater ill.
I often ponder on the men who still
Within the shadow of the mountain pass,
Stood—falling bravely one by one, alas—
And at the name of Sparta make us thrill
To-day, when all her temples lie in dust.
Yet this was failure, and the Persian throng
Poured o'er those forms that kept so well their trust,
And when we highly praise their deeds in song,
We sing of failure; but of failure when
They did their best, and fought and died like men."

EDGAR AVERY MARDEN.

LINCOLN AT GETTYSBURG.

(*For the Transcript.*)

"Living and dead: O'er all a summer sky;
A silence as of mountains and the sea;
Broken at length by one long-lingering sigh,
Tribute to him who spoke immortally."

EDGAR AVERY MARDEN.

Frank W.⁸ Marden (*Julia⁷ Avery, John⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴ Averill, Job³, William², William¹*), b. May 25, 1855, at Palermo, Me.; m. at Freedom, Me., **Jennie Ayer**.

Children:

- i. **JULIA⁹ MARDEN**.
- ii. **HELEN⁹ MARDEN**.
- iii. **LOUISE⁹ MARDEN**.

1181. **Harriet Leighton⁷ Avery** (*John⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴ Averill, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 27, 1827, at Whitefield, Me.; lived at Thomaston, Me., and East Boston, Mass. She m. Mar. 30, 1859, at Augusta, Me., **John M. Chaney** (son of William Chaney of Whitefield), b. at Whitefield, d. at East Boston. She d. there May 14, 1868.

Child:

- i. **ENMA M^c CHANEY**, b. Mar. 3, 1860, at Thomaston, lives at Somerville, Mass. She m. Nov., 1888, at Boston, Mass., Bartlett Peace Crenner.

1182. **Marcia Ayer⁷ Avery** (*John⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴ Averill, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 24, 1831, at Whitefield, Me.; lived at Boston, Mass. She m. Jan. 1, 1862, at Boston, **Rufus Greenleaf Norris** (son of Rufus Greenleaf Norris of Boston, Mass., and Julia Ann Lovejoy, his wife), b. Dec. 18, 1832, at Boston. He d. there, Jan. 1, 1887. Mrs. Norris was a well educated and delightful woman, had travelled abroad and in her own country and was deeply interested in all questions of the day. She d. Sept. 15, 1905, and left her residence in Boston to her nephew, Judge Oscar Avery Marden.

Children:

- i. **HENRY OTIS⁸ NORRIS**, b. June 2, 1864, at Boston, Mass.; d. there May 6, 1875.
- ii. **JULIA AVERY⁸ NORRIS**, b. Jan. 16, 1867, at Boston; d. there May 9, 1878.

1193. **George Robert⁷ Avery** (*Robert Foye⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴ Averill, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 3, 1848, at Jefferson, Me.; m. June 1, 1868, at Brunswick, Me., **Mary Christopher** of Brunswick. He d. July 25, 1890.

Child:

2344. i. **MAE BELLE⁸**, b. Mar. 11, 1873, at Lisbon, Me.; m. Cyrus Robinson of Exeter, N. H., where they live.

1205. **Isaac Newton⁷ Averell** (*Luke⁶, Isaac⁵, Luke⁴, Ebenezer³, William², William¹*), b. Aug. 7, 1819, at Topsfield, Mass., was a shoemaker and lived at Topsfield. He m. (1) May 17, 1849, **Mary S. Bradstreet** (dau. of Asa Bradstreet of Georgetown, Mass., and Selina ———, his wife), b. Jan. 24, 1823, at Georgetown, d. Dec. 29, 1851, at Topsfield. He m. (2) Apr.

21, 1857, **Mary E. Wilson**, formerly of Annapolis, Nova Scotia, who d. Aug. 20, 1880. Mr. Averill was a vigorous man when nearly 80 yrs. of age and quite interested in the history and places of residence of his ancestors in Topsfield, having been in touch with Mr. Geo. Francis Dow's work as historian of this and other families of Topsfield, and to whom we are indebted for these records.

Child (by first wife) :

2345. i. **LYDIA ANN**^s, b. July 9, 1851, at Topsfield; d. there Sept. 11, 1851.

1207. Irene⁷ (or **Irena**?) **Averill** (*Paul*⁶, *Paul*⁵, *Ichabod*⁴, *Thomas*³, *William*², *William*¹), b. Apr. 25, 1810, lived at Norwich, Oxford Co., Canada. She m. John C. Hamilton.

Children (nine) :

- i. **HIRAM B.**⁸ **HAMILTON**, b. Feb. 1, 1837; m. Gertrude Eastman.

Hiram B.⁸ **Hamilton** (*Irene*⁷ *Averill*, *Paul*⁶, *Paul*⁵, *Ichabod*⁴, *Thomas*³, *William*², *William*¹), b. Feb. 1, 1837, at Norwich, Oxford Co., Canada. He is a hotel-keeper, and has lived at Saginaw and Detroit, Mich. He m. Oct. 24, 1872, at Midland City, Mich., **Gertrude Eastman** (dau. of John Eastman of Lapeer, Mich., and Mina Atkins, his wife), b. 1851, at Lapeer.

Children :

- i. **JOHN C.**⁹ **HAMILTON**, b. Aug. 21, 1873, at Saginaw, lives at Detroit. He m. 1896, at Windsor, Ont., Harriet Gagnier; they have two children.
- ii. **LOUIS E.**⁹ **HAMILTON**, b. Nov. 28, 1876, at Midland, Mich., lives at Detroit. He m. there, 1898, Alice Higgs. They have one child.

1209. Harrison⁷ **Averill** (*Paul*⁶, *Paul*⁵, *Ichabod*⁴, *Thomas*³, *William*², *William*¹), b. Apr. 1, 1813, at London, Canada (the first white child born there). He was a lumberman and lived at Otterville, Ont.; Grandhaven, Frankfort, Averill Station and Millington, Mich. He m. (1) 1832, at Otterville, Oxford Co., Ont., **Mahala Fox**, b. 1815, at London, Can.; d. 1849. He m. (2) **Emily Hewitt**, who d. 1885. He d. 1883, at Millington, where he was buried. Averill, Mich., was named after him.

Children (by first wife) :

2346. i. HARRISON SAMUEL⁷, b. 1833; m. Augusta Hawley.
 2347. ii. PAUL JONES⁸, b. 1835, at Otterville, lived at Port Huron, Mich. He m. 1860, at Chicago, Ill., Flora Snow. They had five children who were all drowned together in Lake Erie, near Cleveland.
 2348. iii. LEVI⁸, b. 1837, at Otterville. He m. 1858, at Traverse City, Mich., Maria Bryant; they had no children. They are both dead; he d. 1895, in Branch Co., Mich.
 2349. iv. SARAH⁸, b. 1839, at Otterville, lived at Frankfort; she m. there, 1860, David Sutherland. They had no children. She d. 1861, at Frankfort.
 2350. v. MARY⁸, b. 1841, at Otterville, lives at Grand Rapids, Mich. She m. 1861, at Frankfort, Samuel Pierce. They have five children.
 2351. vi. ALIDA⁸, b. 1844, at Otterville, lives at Grand Rapids. She m. 1866, at Averill Station, Alonzo Hawley, who d. 1898, at Coleman, Mich. They had two children.

1213. **Hugh S.⁷ Averill** (*Paul⁶, Paul⁵, Ichabod⁴, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 22, 1823, at Norage, Upper Canada. He m. (1) Apr. 2, 1851, at Walker, Kent Co., Mich., **Laura Gillette**, b. Apr. 26, 1825, in Herkimer Co., N. Y. He m. (2) Mar. 14, 1854, at Polkton, —, **Maria Jackson**.

Children (by first wife) :

2361. i. ELZINA⁸.

(by second wife) :

2362. ii. MARY⁸.
 2363. iii. HARRISON⁸, b. —, —; m. Hezga Stiles.

1217. **William Walter⁷ Averill** (*Paul⁶, Paul⁵, Ichabod⁴, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 25, 1832, lives at Tampa, Fla. He m. **Mary J. Carlisle**.

Children :

2375. i. EUGENE F.⁸, b. 1854; m. Sarah J.
 2376. ii. ———⁸ (?).
 2377. iii. ———⁸ (?).

1223. **Daniel⁷ Averill** (*Samuel⁶, Paul⁵, Ichabod⁴, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 26, 1818, in Canada; m. July 20, 1839, **Hattie S. Joslin**, b. Apr. 28, 1824; d. Sept. 4, 1880. He d. Sept. 11, 1878.

Children:

2381. i. MORTIMER^s, b. June 7, 1841, lives at Muskegon, Mich. He is a man of education and ability and has co-operated with the compiler of this genealogy in the search for data of his branch of the Averill family.
2382. ii. WILLIAM M.^s, b. Nov. 20, 1843; m. Electa Gay.

1224. Charlotte⁷ Averill (*Samuel^s, Paul^s, (?) Ichabod^s, Thomas^s, William^s, William¹*), b. Dec. 18, 1829 or '30, at Montreal, Canada; m. (2nd w.) at Rochester, Mich., **Hosea Balean Richardson** of Rochester (son of Lemuel Richardson of Conesus Center, Ontario Co., N. Y., and ———— Bush, his wife), b. in Vermont, d. Oct. 28, 1880, at Rochester, where his father had lived. She d. there June 20, 1873.

Children:

- i. SAMUEL HOSEA^s RICHARDSON, m. Ellie Hutaff, had four children.
- ii. EMMA^s RICHARDSON, m. Walter Lowe, lives at Denver, Col.
- iii. ANNIE^s RICHARDSON, m. Washington Irving Taylor, lives at Rochester; has four children.
- iv. GEORGE BUSH^s RICHARDSON, b. Dec. 17, 1858, at Rochester, Mich.; m. June 20, 1880, Ada Stone, at Troy, Mich. They live at Pontiac, Mich. and have one child.

1226. Paul Jones⁷ Averill (*Samuel^s, Paul^s, (?) Ichabod^s, Thomas^s, William^s, William¹*), b. Mar. 2, 1824, in Farmington Township, Oakland Co., Mich.; m. Mar. 23, 1851, in Olive Township, Clinton Co., Mich. (at the home of the bride), to **Anna Almira Ferguson**, b. Aug. 31, 1830, in Avon Township, Oakland Co., Mich.; d. Apr. 16, 1863.

Children:

2383. i. ORANGE PAUL^s, b. Mar. 10, 1852, at Olive Township; dec.
2384. ii. ANNA ELIZABETH^s, b. July 2, 1853, at Olive Township; dec.
2385. iii. DANIEL LEMUEL^s, b. July 1, 1859, at Pontiac Township.
2386. iv. SARAH ANN^s, b. — — —, 18—.
2387. v. ——— (CHILD)^s, b. — — —, 1863; d. 1863.

1227. Sarah Ann⁷ Averill (*Samuel^s, Paul^s, (?) Ichabod^s, Thomas^s, William^s, William¹*), b. — — —, 18—; m. **L. H. Newton**.

Child:

- i. L. C. NEWTON^s (M.D.), b. — — —; m. Emma Richardson, adopted dau. of Chas. and Diana Richardson of Alpena, Mich. His wife d. some years ago. He lives at Detroit, Mich., as do his children.

1229. Lanador Barnes⁷ Averill (*David R.⁶, Thomas⁵, (?) Ichabod⁴, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 25, 1818, at Burford, Ont., Can.; was a farmer and carpenter and lived at Medina, O., and Dorr, Allegan Co., Mich. He m. July 7, 1846, at York, Medina Co., O., **Ellen or Eleanor Depew**. He d. Dec. 11, 1893, at Antioch Township, Wexford Co., Mich.

Children:

- 2388. i. ORANGE WILTON⁸, b. July 4, 1848, in Ohio; d. 1851.
- 2389. ii. CHARLES EDWARD⁸, b. May 31, 1850, at Medina; m. 1874, at Dorr, Charlotte Welfare, and had one child. He d. May 29, 1881, at Dorr.
- 2390. iii. HARRIET TRYPHENA⁸, b. July 26, 1852, at Medina, lives at Belding, Mich. She m. Levi Edson.
- 2391. iv. JOSEPHA C.⁸, b. Oct. 1, 1855, at Medina, lives at Dorr.
- 2392. v. CORA BELLE⁸, b. Feb. 16, 1858, at Medina; m. Chester C. Daugherty.
- 2393. vi. LILLY IRENE⁸, b. Sept. 22, 1859, at Medina, lives at Reed City, Mich. She m. Nov., 1880, at Sand Lake, Kent Co., Mich., Wm. E. Smith. They have one child.
- 2394. vii. LANADOR BARNES⁸, b. July 16, 1861, at Medina, O.; d. May 31, 1888, at Dorr.
- 2395. viii. BENJAMIN B.⁸, b. May 3, 1863, at Medina, lives at Aberdeen, Wash.
- 2396. ix. BURT JEROME⁸, b. Mar. 26, 1865, at Dorr, lives at Grand Forks, B. C.
- 2397. x. PETER DEFEW⁸, b. Jan. 9, 1867, at Dorr; m. Sept. 25, 1900, at Virginia City, Wash., Clara Nourse.
- 2398. xi. ROMEO HERBERT⁸, b. Sept. 7, 1869, at Dorr; d. Feb. 11, 1873.

1230. David Ransom⁷ Averill or Avery, Jr. (*David R.⁶, Thomas⁵, Ichabod⁴, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 17, 1821, at London Township, Can., lives at Dorr, Mich. He m. 1845, at York, Medina Co., O., **Eliza Ann Alexander**, (dau. of Giles Alexander and Caroline ———, his wife).

Children:

- 2399. i. ALBERT N.⁸, b. — — —; lives at Dorr.
- 2400. ii. ADELLA C.⁸, b. — — —; lives at Findlay, O. She m. Mr. ——— Ewing.
- 2401. iii. ROZILLA⁸ (?), b. — — —; d.

1231. Edward⁷ Averill (*David R.⁶, Thomas⁵, Ichabod⁴, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 30, 1823, at London Township, Ont., Can., is a farmer and lives at Dorr, Allegan Co., Mich. He was in the Civil War, served one year as recruit in the Reg. of Engineers and Mechanics of Michigan. He m. Feb. 18, 1846, at York, Medina Co., O., **Mary Branch** (dau. of Nathan Branch of Dorr, and Polly Capron, his wife), b. Mar. 5, 1825, at Groton, Tompkins Co., N. Y.; d. June 8, 1894, at Dorr.

Children:

- 2402. i. DAVID BRANARD⁸, b. Dec. 15, 1846, at York, Medina Co., O.; moved in 1857 to Allegan Co., Mich. Enlisted in Co. E of the Tenth Mich. Cav. for service in Civil War. He received an honorable discharge at the close of the War and since then has engaged in farming. Has served as Supervisor of Liberty Township, Wexford Co., Mich., also as Township Treasurer and Justice of the Peace. He is a progressive and industrious farmer and a loyal Republican. He m. May 28, 1868, at Corinth, Mich., Mary Weaver, and they have two children.
- 2403. ii. MARY LORETTA⁸, b. Sept. 29, 1848, at York, lives at Dorr. She is a member of the M. E. Church. She m. Oct. 10, 1872, at Dorr, Lewis W. Yerington. They have three children.
- 2404. iii. LUCIUS LANADOR⁸, b. Sept. 8, 1850, at York; m. Alida Lilly.
- 2405. iv. ELECTA⁸, b. Oct. 7, 1852, at York; d. there Feb. 21, 1853.
- 2406. v. ROSAMUND⁸, b. Dec. 3, 1853, at York, lives at Bellaire, Mich., is a member of the Cong. Ch. She m. Dec. 15, 1875, at Dorr, Sedgwick S. Terrell; they have five children.
- 2407. vi. URSULA J.⁸, b. Mar. 12, 1856, at Dorr, is a member of Cong. Ch., lives at Grand Rapids, Mich. She m. Jan. 1, 1874, at Dorr, Eugene Carril. They have six children.

1232. Albert⁷ Averill (*David R.⁶, Thomas⁵, Ichabod⁴, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. 1825, at London Township, Can., lived at El Paso, Tex. He m. —————.

Children:

- 2408. i. GEORGE⁸, dec.
- 2409. ii. JAMES⁸.
- 2410. iii. ELIZABETH⁸.
- 2411. iv. HATTIE⁸.

1233. **Almira⁷ Averill** (*David R.⁶, Thomas⁵, Ichabod⁴, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. 1828, at London Township, Ont., Can. She m. 1845, at York, Medina Co., O., **William Phillips**.

Children:

- i. JAMES⁸ PHILLIPS.
- ii. CHARLES⁸ PHILLIPS.
- iii. HELEN⁸ PHILLIPS.
- iv. FLORA⁸ PHILLIPS.
- v. FRED⁸ PHILLIPS.
- vi. JOSEPH⁸ PHILLIPS.

1234. **Mary Jane⁷ Averill** (*David R.⁶, Thomas⁵, Ichabod⁴, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. May 25, 1829, at London Township, Ont., Can., lives at Hopkins, Allegan Co., Mich. She m. Sept. 3, 1850, at Hudson, Summit Co., O., **Guy Kilbourne** (son of George Kilbourne and Mary Wolcott, his wife), b. at Hudson, O.

Child:

- i. ELLA ROWENA⁸ KILBOURNE, b. June 1, 1852; m. Edward Gregory.

Ella Rowena⁸ Kilbourne (*Mary J.⁷ Averill, David R.⁶, Thomas⁵, Ichabod⁴, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. June 1, 1852, at Hudson, Summit Co., O., lives at Hopkins, Mich. She m. Apr. 27, 1873, at Otsego, Mich., **Edward Gregory**.

Children:

- i. GLENN ROZILL⁹ GREGORY, b. Apr. 26, 1875.
- ii. AZELL HARVEY⁹ GREGORY, b. July 17, 1879.
- iii. GERTIE JANE⁹ GREGORY, b. Mar. 9, 1881.

1235. **Emeline⁷ Averill** (*David R.⁶, Thomas⁵, Ichabod⁴, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. 1831, in Monroe Co., N. Y., lived in the West. She m. (1) 1852, in Michigan, **Dr. Herbert Whitehill**, m. (2) ——— **Bundy**. She d. Feb. 25, 1864, in the West.

Children (by first husband):

- i. CLARA⁸ WHITEHILL, prob. dec.
- ii. HIRAM⁸ WHITEHILL.

(by second husband):

- iii. ESTHER⁸ BUNDY.
- iv. CHARLES⁸ BUNDY, prob. dec.
- v. CHESTER⁸ BUNDY.

1236. Charles Robert⁷ Averill (*David R.⁶, Thomas⁵, Ichabod⁴, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 6, 1833, in Monroe Co., N. Y. (or Burfort, Oxford Co., Can.), is a farmer and lives at Dorr, Mich. Served in the Civil War, 1st, in First Engineers and Mechanics Co., 2nd, in Co. L, First Mich. Cav. He m. July 29, 1856, at Dorr, **Elizabeth Ann Sterling** (dau. of James A. Sterling and Margaret Seed, his wife), b. Dec. 21, 1834, at Livingstone Co., Mich.; d. Aug. 22, 1900, at Dorr, Mich.

Children:

- 2412. i. WILLIAM SHERMAN⁸, b. Oct. 13, 1866; m. Grace ———.
- 2413. ii. CARRIE (or Clara?) ADELL⁸, b. 186— (?); m. Olin Bera.
- 2414. iii. GEORGE⁸, b. — — —, —; dec.

1237. Susan⁷ Averill (*David⁶, Thomas⁵, Ichabod⁴, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. 1836 (?), in Monroe Co., N. Y. She m. **Asa Weaver**.

Children:

- i. LOUISA⁸ WEAVER.
- ii. FANNIE⁸ WEAVER.
- iii. GEORGE⁸ WEAVER.
- iv. MINNIE⁸ WEAVER.
- v. LORETTA⁸ WEAVER.
- vi. BURR⁸ WEAVER.
- vii. HENRY⁸ WEAVER.

1238. Hiram Nelson⁷ Averill (*David R.⁶, Thomas⁵, Ichabod⁴, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 17, 1842, at Greece, Monroe Co., N. Y., is a lawyer and lives at Grand Rapids, Mich. He m. 1861, at Grand Rapids, **Maria M. Stone** (dau. of Rev. Chauncey Stone and Sarah Bird, his wife), b. July 29, 1844, at Chat-ham, Medina Co., O.

Children:

- 2415. i. LILLIE EMALINE⁸, b. Nov. 16, 1863, at Dorr, lives at Byron, Kent Co., Mich. She m. 1882, at Dorr, Frank Stevens; they have three children.
- 2416. ii. CLARA LAVAN⁸, b. Apr. 13, 1866, at Dorr; m. Charles Newman.
- 2417. iii. MAUD M.⁸, b. May 22, 1879, at Dorr; d. Jan. 14, 1894, at Grand Rapids, Mich.

1246. Samantha⁷ Averill (*Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, Ichabod⁴, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 27, 1837, in Ontario, Can.; m. **Thomas Pettitt**.

Children:

- i. **CARRIE⁸ PETTITT**, b. — —, —; m. Mr. Cowles, lives at Des Moines, Ia.
- ii. **MARY⁸ PETTITT**, b. — —, —; m. Mr. Wilson. She has the *Family Bible* of Thomas Averill, her grandfather. She lives at Newton, Ia.
- iii. **BERTHA⁸ PETTITT**, b. — —, —; m. Mr. Cowen, lives at Des Moines, Ia.

1247. George A.⁷ Averill (*Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, Ichabod⁴, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. May 9, 1838, at Oakland, Ont., is a dentist and has lived at Des Moines and Corning, Ia. He lives at present at De Witt, Ia. He m. (1) Oct. 1, 1866, at De Witt, **Elizabeth Shoemaker** (dau. of Charles Shoemaker and Sarah Long, his wife), b. Aug. 11, 1845, at Chemung Co., N. Y., d. Jan. 27, 1882, at Corning. He m. (2) Sept. 5, 1882, at Corning, **H. S. Alexander**.

Children (by first wife):

2443. i. **ELLA⁸**, b. Oct. 4, 1867, at De Witt, Ia., lives at Kalama, Wash. She m. Nov. 10, 1885, at Corning, W. F. Magill. They have two children.
2444. ii. **ADELB(ERT?) D.⁸**, b. Nov. 20, 1869, at De Witt, Ia. He m. June 20, 1891, at Maivern, Ia., Mamie Haynes.
2445. iii. **MAY⁸**, b. May 1, 1871, at De Witt.
2446. iv. **FLORENCE⁸**, b. Apr. 18, 1873, at Ottumwa, Ia.
2447. v. **GRACE A.⁸**, b. Oct. 16, 1877, at Corning.
2448. vi. **GRANT A.⁸**, b. Feb. 10, 1880, at Corning.

(by second wife):

2449. vii. **LOUISA⁸**, b. Mar. 4, 1884, at Corning.
2450. viii. **WALLACE⁸**, b. Mar. 8, 1886, at Corning.

1250. Walter S.⁷ Averill (*Thomas⁶, Thomas⁵, Ichabod⁴, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. July 24, 1843, in Norfolk (?) Co., Can. West, is a dentist and lives at Afton, Ia. He m. (1) Apr. 7, 1867, at Toulon, Ill., **Mattie Kindall** (dau. of Thomas Kindall of Ashland, O.), b. Jan. 14, 1846, at Ashland, d. Jan. 21, 1877, at Afton, Ia. He m. (2) Feb. 12, 1878, **Appoline Norris**.

Children (by first wife) :

2451. i. EDITH S.⁵, b. June 5, 1870, at Toulon, Ill., lives at Villisca.
 Ia. She m. there 1890, Grant Edenfield; they have one child.
2452. ii. MAUD⁵, b. Aug., 1874, at Afton, Ia., d. there Apr. 5, 1875.
2453. iii. WILLIAM W.⁵, b. Nov. 8, 1876, at Afton, lives there. He
 m. June 4, 1900, at Afton, Maud Ranshaw, and they have
 one child.

(by second wife) :

2454. iv. CLYDE A.⁵, b. Aug. 21, 1880, at Afton. He lives in Mem-
 phis, Tenn.
2455. v. JAMES D.⁵, b. Mar. 4, 1883, at Afton, lives there.

1251. Eliza Thompson⁷ Averell (*Isaac⁶, Ebenezer⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. June 24, 1818, at Nantucket, Mass.; m. Apr. 17, 1844, at New York City, **Charles Tidd Wilde**, who was b. Aug. 13, 1818, at Boston, Mass., the son of Ebenezer Wilde of Boston (whose father Ebenezer Wilde was b. at Braintree and was one of the founders of the Society of the Cincinnati) and of Abigail Tennant or Tennatt, his wife, who was a sister of Rebecca Tennatt, wife of Isaac Averell. Mrs. Wilde d. at Chelsea, Mass., Apr. 3, 1875, and her husband is still living there with his dau. Mrs. Jewett, and is a member of the Society of the Cincinnati by right of descent. He owns the Diaries of his Revolutionary ancestor, which were kept all through the War of the Revolution.

Children:

- i. HELEN L. A.⁸ WILDE, b. Feb. 8, 1845; m. William M. Jewett.
- ii. HARRIETTE H.⁸ WILDE, b. —, —, —; m. John W. Dole.

Helen L. A. Wilde (*Eliza⁷ Averell, Isaac⁶, Ebenezer⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 8, 1845; m. **William M. Jewett** (son of Oliver Jewett, who was b. at Boston, and of Elizabeth Underwood Hubbard, his wife, of Portsmouth, N. H.), b. July 1, 1842, at Boston; d. July 11, 1900. Mrs. Jewett resides with her father, Mr. Charles Tidd Wilde at Chelsea, Mass.

Children:

- i. HARRIETTE⁹ JEWETT, b. Oct. 3, 1876.
- ii. REBECCA⁹ JEWETT, b. Sept. 6, 1881.

1279. **Rebecca Gallison⁷ Averell** (*Isaac Cooper⁶ Averell, Ebenezer⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 9, 1820, at Orange St., Nantucket, Mass., lives at New York City and Middletown, Conn., and m. Aug. 20, 1843, at St. Peters (Catholic Church), Barclay St., New York, **Patrick Henry Pepper**, who was the son of John Pepper and Annie McNierny, his wife. He was b. Apr. 26, 1819, in County Clare, Ireland, and lived at Mobile, Alabama, from 1851. Mrs. Pepper who is deeply interested in her family history has given from memory nearly all the family records which here appear excepting town, county and church records. That the Editor and Mrs. Pepper disagree (Sept., 1906) about the name of her grandfather who d. before she was b., and the surname of her grandmother Averell who d. when she was a young girl, is not the fault of Mrs. Pepper, and may prove to be the mistake of the Editor who has tried to solve a difficult problem from various records.

Children:

- i. **GEORGE HENRY⁵ PEPPER**, b. May 13, 1844, at New York City; d. there 1847.
- ii. **MARY ELIZA⁵ PEPPER**, b. Apr. 26, 1846, at Middleton, Conn.; m. John Maguire.
- iii. **WILLIAM AVERELL⁵ PEPPER**, b. May 23, 1849, at New York; d. at Mobile, 1851.
- iv. **AGNES REBECCA⁵ PEPPER**, b. Oct. 9, 1851, at Mobile, Ala.; d. there Aug., 1863.
- v. **JAMES⁵ PEPPER**, b. Apr. 9, 1854, at Mobile; lived at New Orleans, was a physician there at the Charity Hospital; and d. there Oct., 1878.
- vi. **GERALD AVERELL⁵ PEPPER**, b. May 27, 1856, at Mobile; d. there May, 1862.
- vii. **JOHN⁵ PEPPER**, b. May 3, 1858, at Mobile; d. there May, 1859.
- viii. **LEILA MAUD⁵ PEPPER**, b. Mar. 20, 1860, at New York; m. Albert E. Coudrey.
- ix. **ANNIE CLARE⁵ PEPPER**, b. Sept. 7, 1861, at Mobile; d. there, 1863.
- x. **WALTER JOSEPH⁵ PEPPER**, b. Oct. 12, 1862, at Mobile; m. Emma Conart.

Mary Eliza⁸ Pepper (*Rebecca⁷ Averell, Isaac⁶, Ebenezer⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 26, 1846, at Middletown, Conn.; m. Feb. 7, 1869, at the Cathedral, Mobile, Ala., John Maguire, and d. Feb. 24, 1874, at Mobile.

Children:

- i. AGNES⁹ MAGUIRE; m. Mr. ——— Hairston.
- ii. REBECCA⁹ MAGUIRE; m. Mr. ——— Lining.

Leila Maud⁸ Pepper (*Rebecca⁷ Averell, Isaac⁶, Ebenezer⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 20, 1860, at New York City; m. Oct. 31, 1888, at New York City, **Albert E. Coudrey**. They live at Orange, N. J.

Children:

- i. ALBERT E.⁹ COUDREY.
- ii. LEONORA AVERELL⁹ COUDREY.

Walter Joseph⁸ Pepper (*Rebecca⁷ Averell, Isaac⁶, Ebenezer⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 12, 1862, at Mobile, Ala.; m. **Emma Cowart**, Feb. 14, 1888, at Mobile. They live at Richmond, Va.

Children:

- i. LEILA MARY⁹ PEPPER, b. Dec. 8, 1888.
- ii. HELEN REGINA⁹ PEPPER, b. Feb. 2, 1891.
- iii. MARY⁹ PEPPER, b. Feb. 11, 1894.
- iv. GERALD AVERELL⁹ PEPPER, b. May 28, 1897.
- v. JAMES HENRY⁹ PEPPER, b. Mar. 5, 1900.

1280. Isaac Mansfield⁷ Averell (*Isaac⁶, Ebenezer⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. 1822, at Nantucket, Mass.; m. at New York City, N. Y., **Therese Hamilton**. Mr. Averell d. at Oakland, Cal.

Children:

2475. i. WILLIAM MANSFIELD⁸, who is living in California.
2476. ii. AGNES⁸, b. — — —; m. Livingstone Jacques (?); lives at New York City (?).
2477. iii. FRANCES⁸, b. — — —; m. Edward Eggleston; lives at Alameda, Cal.

1282. Mary Rexford⁷ Averell (*Isaac⁶, Ebenezer⁵, Abijah⁴, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. — — —; m. **David Reese**; d. at New York City.

Children:

- i. AGNES⁸ REESE, who m. Mr. Jacques.

There is prob. some confusion between Agnes, dau. of Isaac Mansfield Averell, and Agnes, dau. of Mary Rexford (Averell) Resse. See Isaac M. notes.—Ed.

1291. Levi^r Averill (*Rossiter^a, Thomas^s, Solomon^t, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 17, 1827, at Chemung, N. Y., was a manufacturer of linen and lived at Elmira, N. Y. He m. Sept. 15, 1853, at Cortland, N. Y., **Sarah Taber** (dau. of Charles Taber of Cortland and Nellie Decker, his wife), b. Aug. 27, 1832, at Cortland. He d. Oct. 5, 1888, at Horseheads, N. Y.

Children (all b. at Elmira):

- 2500. i. NELLIEⁿ, b. Aug. 5, 1854; d. Feb. 5, 1856, at Elmira.
- 2501. ii. CHARLIE ROSSⁿ, b. Sept. 18, 1856; d. Oct. 6, 1856, at Elmira.
- 2502. iii. ANNIE ELIZABETHⁿ, b. Aug. 18, 1858, lives at Elmira. She m. July 16, 1885, at Horseheads, John H. Price, M.D.; they have two children.
- 2503. iv. ALICE LOUISAⁿ, b. Apr. 7, 1861; m. Dec. 19, 1883, at Elmira, T. S. Van Duzer. They live at Horseheads.

1293. John Hiram^r Averell (*Jacob^a, Ebenezer^s, Solomon^t, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. —, —, —; lived at Charleston, W. Va. He m. (1) ———— **Smart**, dau. of a planter; he m. (2) ———— ?

Children:

- 2504. i. WALLACEⁿ, lives at Malden, W. Va.
- 2505. ii. WILLIAMⁿ, lives at Marneet, W. Va.
- 2506. iii. JOHNⁿ, lives at Lowmoor, Va.

1295. Emily Clementina^r Averell (*Hiram^a, Ebenezer^s, Solomon^t, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. June 24, 1822, at Addison, N. Y.; lived at Addison and Elmira, N. Y., Boone Co., Court House, Va., St. Joseph, Mo., Hartsville, Almond and Hornellsville, N. Y., and Chicago, Ill. She m. 1842, at Elmira, N. Y., **Sylvester H. Reynolds** of Elmira, who d. at Hornellsville. She d. Jan., 1893, at Chicago and was buried at Hornellsville.

Children:

- i. ANNA ELIZABETHⁿ REYNOLDS, b. at Elmira; d. there.
- ii. HECTOR SEWARDⁿ REYNOLDS, b. at Elmira; d. there.
- iii. WILLIAM AVERELLⁿ REYNOLDS, b. at Elmira; d. there.
- iv. FANNIEⁿ REYNOLDS, b. in Virginia.
- v. MARY VIRGINIAⁿ REYNOLDS, b. in Virginia.
- vi. OSCAR BENNETTⁿ REYNOLDS.
- vii. MARTHAⁿ REYNOLDS.

1296. Sarah Elizabeth⁷ Averell (*Hiram⁶, Ebenezer⁵, Solomon⁴, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 15, 1831, at Cameron, N. Y., was a school teacher and lived at Cameron, Bath and Binghamton, N. Y. She m. Apr. 12, 1853, at Cameron, **Leander Dascomb**, who was b. in Ohio. She d. Sept. 22, 1887, at Binghamton.

Child:

- i. WILLIAM AVERELL⁸ DASCOMB, b. June 22, 1854, at Cameron; m. Mary Jane Stewart.

William Averell⁸ Dascomb (*Sarah⁷ Averell, Hiram⁶, Ebenezer⁵, Solomon⁴, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. June 22, 1854, at Cameron, N. Y., lived at Bath, N. Y. He m. Oct. 17, 1883, at Penn Yan, N. Y., **Mary Jane Stewart**, dau. of James Gordon Stewart and Elizabeth Kennedy, his wife. He d. Aug. 28, 1889, at Binghamton, N. Y. Mrs. Dascomb lives at Bath.

Children (all b. at Binghamton):

- i. JAMES STEWART⁹ DASCOMB, b. Feb. 21, 1885, lives at Bath.
- ii. WILLIAM EVERETT⁹ DASCOMB, b. Mar. 24, 1887, lives at Bath.
- iii. HIRAM AVERELL⁹ DASCOMB, b. May 22, 1889.

1298. Brevet Major-General William Woods⁷ Averell (*Hiram⁶, Ebenezer⁵, Solomon⁴, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 5, 1832, at Cameron, Steuben Co., N. Y., was appointed to the West Point Military Academy in 1851, and four years later, 1855, was graduated from it with honor. He was commissioned lieutenant in the U. S. mounted Rifles and served at the frontier with distinction in the Wars against the Indians in 1857-8. He was Captain of the body guard at President Lincoln's first inauguration, and a little later was sent by Gen. Winfield Scott on a secret mission to Fort Smith, Texas. The hardships of this trip were so great that he never fully recovered his previous strength. In the first battle of Bull Run he was Adjutant-General of Col. Andrew Porter's brigade; and soon after he was appointed Colonel of the Third Pennsylvania Cavalry. Sept., 1861, he was given command of the first brigade of cavalry organized during the War, of which he was the head during the campaign of the Peninsular, 1862; then he was given the com-

mand of a division of cavalry. He was one of the most conspicuous cavalry leaders on the Union side during the Civil War. In 1862 he was appointed Brigadier-General, serving with distinction in the Army of the Potomac, in West Virginia, and in the campaign of Sheridan. He was six times brevetted for gallantry in particular action. At the time of his retirement from service he held the rank of Brevet Major-General of the Regular Army. After the War he held important positions. He was U. S. Consul-General to British North America 1866-69, residing at Montreal, and afterwards he was Assistant Inspector-General for the Board of Managers of National and State Homes for disabled Veterans of the Army and Navy. He was m. Sept. 24, 1885, at Bath, N. Y., to **Kezia Hayward**, who survived her husband. They had no children. General Averell was very original and inventive and the honor of inventing the asphalt pavements, now found so generally in our large cities, is assigned to him. Pennsylvania Avenue in Washington is a beautiful specimen of the work done by the company in which he as its inventor was interested.

He was very companionable, with a keen sense of humor, and an inexhaustible fund of anecdotes, and was both a broad minded and generous citizen. In politics he was a Democrat. He d. Feb. 3, 1900, at the Hornellsville Sanitarium and his remains were brought to Bath and buried with military honors, Feb. 5; the services being held at St. Thomas' Church.

1299. **Oscar James⁷ Averell** (*Hiram⁶, Ebenezer⁵, Solomon⁴, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. July 15, 1834, at Cameron, N. Y., was educated at Bath and Elmira, N. Y., and Oberlin, O., and was a school teacher for some years. He was a very prominent Republican. For three years he was County Clerk of Steuben Co., N. Y. He was Collector of Internal Revenue, and Chief Clerk of the U. S. Court at Utah for four years. He lived at Cameron and Bath, N. Y., Washington, D. C., and Salt Lake City, Utah. He was a very handsome young man, had a fine character and was very highly regarded, and very deeply missed by his friends and associates after his death. He m. Nov. 19, 1862, at Bath, N. Y., **Helen C. Thompson** (dau. of Jared H. Thompson of Bath, and Maria Vrooman, his wife), b. Apr. 5,

1841, at Bath, N. Y. He d. Dec. 20, 1892, in Providence Hospital, Washington, D. C.

Children :

- 2507. i. WILLIAM WOODS 2ND^s, b. Oct. 29, 1863, at Bath; d. May 24, 1865, at Pittsburg, Pa.
- 2508. ii. EDWARD^s, b. Apr. 20, 1866, at Bath, was a beautiful boy of sixteen when accidentally shot while hunting. He d. Mar. 9, 1882, at Bath.
- 2509. iii. JULIA ELIZABETH^s, b. June 26, 1868, at Bath; m. Dec. 9, 1891, at Bath, George Nowlen Beekman (son of Abram Beekman of Bath, N. Y., and Sarah Fowler, his wife), b. Sept. 17, 1865. They live at Bath.
- 2510. iv. HELENE BELL^s, b. Nov. 3, 1875, at Washington, D. C., has lived at Washington and at Bath, N. Y. She m. June 7, 1900, at Bath, Dr. Henry J. Wynkoop (son of Henry John Wynkoop of Bath and Mary Elizabeth Gagnier, his wife), b. Dec. 24, 1875, at Bath.

1300. **Lucy Lovinia⁷ Averell**, (*Hiram⁶, Ebenezer⁵, Solomon⁴, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 24, 1836, at Cameron, N. Y., lived at Bath, N. Y. She m. (1) Oct. 25, 1858, at Cameron, **William Slocum Crandall**, (son of ———— Crandall and Betsey, his wife), b. Nov. 30, 1819. He was a prominent and highly respected citizen of Alfred, where he d. Dec. 2, 1862. She m. (2) Sept. 8, 1869, at Cameron, **George Washington Henica** of Deerfield.

Children (by first husband) :

- i. WALTER JONATHAN^s CRANDALL, b. July 12, 1859, at Alfred, N. Y.; d. May 17, 1884, at Bath, N. Y.
- ii. WILLIAM SAMUEL^s CRANDALL, b. Mar. 5, 1863, at Alfred, is a journalist and lives at New York City. He m. Dec. 13, 1887, at Condersport, Penn., Sara Jessica Jervis (dau. of Rev. Kasimir Pulaski Jervis, a distinguished clergyman of the M. E. Ch., and Martha Hotchkiss Long, his wife), b. at Canandaigua, N. Y. He is the editor of the *N. Y. Municipal Journal and Engineer*. He is the only grandson of Huldah and Hiram Averell now living.

(by second husband) :

- iii. FREDERICA KEZIA^s HENICA, b. Aug. 20, 1871, at Alfred.
- iv. MINNIE MABEL^s HENICA, b. May 26, 1873, at Alfred.
- v. MARY HULDA^s HENICA, b. Dec. 20, 1874, at Bath.
- vi. LUCY AMELIA^s HENICA, b. Feb. 18, 1882.

1302. Mary⁷ Averill (*Daniel⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 26, 1783, lived at Milford, Vt., or N. H.* She m. May 16, 1805, **David Smith**, b. Oct. 9, 1782. She d. Aug. 25, 1864.

Children:†

- i. KILBURN⁸ SMITH, b. Nov. 19, 1805; m. Marcia Wood, and has one dau. He d. Oct. 13, 1881.
- ii. CYNTHIA W.⁸ SMITH, b. Mar. 14, 1807; m. John Smith (son of Deacon Daniel Smith), and lived at Mont Vernon, N. H. She d. June 15, 1884. They had three sons.
- iii. MARY⁸ SMITH, b. Nov. 22, 1808; m. Elbridge Marvill, and had two children. She d. Aug. 5, 1895, leaving quite an estate.
- iv. DAVID ORRIN⁸ SMITH, b. Aug. 18, 1811, was a blacksmith and lived at Concord, N. H. He m. and had one dau.
- v. EMMA CARLTON⁸ SMITH, b. Aug. 19, 1813; d. Feb. 6, 1876, unm.
- vi. WILLIAM HARRISON⁸ SMITH, b. Oct. 22, 1815; m. and had three daughters, one of whom married and died. He d. July 27, 1889.
- vii. RICHMOND⁸ SMITH, b. Sept. 15, 1817; d. July 6, 189—, unm. He left a large fortune to his brothers and sisters.
- viii. MEHITABLE⁸ SMITH, b. May 7, 1821; m. Henry Ware and lived at E. Andover, N. H.
- ix. SABRINA⁸ SMITH, b. June 28, 1823; d. 1825.
- x. STEPHEN CHAPIN⁸ SMITH, b. May 10, 1825; d. abt. 1898.
- xi. NANCY LOVETT⁸ SMITH, b. Mar. 18, 1828; m. Apr. 2, 1862, Henry L. Walkup of Worcester, Mass., and had two sons.

MEMORANDA.

* There is no Milford, Vt.

† The above items were given by Hon. Charles J. Smith of Mont Vernon, N. H., and Mrs. J. W. Averill.

1303. Daniel⁷ Averill Jr. (*Daniel⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. — —, 178—; lived at Barre, Vt., and before June 7, 1832, at Orange, Vt. He m. **Dolly** ———, abt. 1810 (?), and d. before June 7, 1832, prob. at Orange, Orange Co., Vt., as *Probate Records* for the District of Randolph, Vt., give us the adm. of his estate at that date, saying he was late of Orange. Adm. was granted his widow Dolly Averill. He had land in Elmore, Co. Washington, Vt. There were children but their names do not appear in the adm.

Children:

- 2511. i. DANIELⁿ, m.; lived in Mass.
- 2512. ii. NEHEMIAHⁿ, m. Chastina Gunnison.
- 2513. iii. SABRINAⁿ, m. Chauncey Goodrich.
- 2514. iv. SARAHⁿ, m. Mr. ——— Smith.
- 2515. v. LEONARDⁿ, m. ——— Lamphere.
- 2516. vi. FANNYⁿ, m. Lewis Waterman.

1305. David Weston⁷ Averill (*Daniel^b, John^s, Paul^t, Paul^s, William^s, William^t*), was b. Aug. 21, 1788, at Mont Vernon, N. H., and was a farmer. He lived at Mont Vernon, N. H., and at Barre, Vt. He m. (1) Aug. 25, 1808, at Mont Vernon, **Submit French** (dau. of Abram French of Mont Vernon), who was b. there Oct. 18, 1788. They removed to Barre in 1811, where Mr. and Mrs. Averill bravely faced the demands of a pioneer life, living for some years in a "bark-roofed log cabin located in the eastern part of the town,"* prob. on land that was purchased by Mr. Averill in 1810 as indicated by the land records for that time. For among *Barre Deeds*, we find the following:

Vol. 5, p. 86. (Abstract) Andrew Dewey of Barre, Orange Co., Vt., for \$250.00 paid him by David Weston Averill of Lyndeborough, State of New Hampshire, sells him one half of a certain tract or parcel of land lying in Barre, which is the one half of the third Division lot, drawn to the Original right of Moses How, and is lot No. 25, in the Second Range (War. deed). April 17, 1810.

Also, Vol. 5, p. 439. (Abstract) Andrew Dewey of Barre, Vt., for \$500.00 paid him by David W. Averill of Barre, sells him the North West half or the third Division, Lot No. 26, in the Second Range of Lots in Barre (drawn to the Original Right of Moses Howe), Except two and one half acres now owned by William Brandford. Jan. 1, 1815.

Vol. 10, p. 246. (Abstract). Trustees of Dartmouth College, Hanover, N. H., for one dollar paid them by David W. Averill of Barre, quitclaim to him the north half of the third Division, lot No. — (?), in Barre, Vt., drawn to the original right of Jonathan Warren, which lot was conveyed to the sd Trustees by Robert Parker by lease dated Jan. 19, 1824. Jan. 22, 1839.

(Signed) Daniel Blaisdell

Rec'd Apr. 18, 1839.

Vol. 12, p. 397. (Abstract). Lucy, William, Sylvia and Minnie (?) Basset of Barre, Vt., for \$1050.00 paid them by David W. Averill of Barre, sell him land in Barre leading from Barre Lower Village to Chelsea Vt., on the West line; which land was drawn to the original right of Elisha Hunt. Also two acres off the second division College rights in sd Barre.

March 14, 1850.

* See the *Souvenir* (?) of Barre, Vt., for some of the Averill items quoted in records of this Barre branch of Averills.

"Mr. Averill was one of the military company that started for Plattsburgh N. Y. when it was invaded in the War of 1812."* A certificate of his services from the Adjutant General of the State of Vt., Nov. 14, 1902, gives the following taken from the records on file in his office; of 'soldiers who served in the War of 1812':"

David W. Averill was a private in a Company of Barre Volunteers, commanded by Capt. Warren Ellis who went from Barre to Repel the British in the Invasion of Plattsburg, in September, 1814, continuing for ten days.

(Signed) W. H. Gilmore, Adjutant General.

Mrs. Submit (French) Averill d. at Barre, Dec. 18, 1835; and Sept., 1836, Mr. Averill m. (2) **Betsey G. Ball**, who d. before 1855, as we have the record of his third marriage in Mar., 1855, to **Mrs. Erastus Camp**, whose maiden name was Paine. It is stated, "his father Mr. Daniel Averill came to live with them about 1845, and that, after his death, they moved into the village."* Mr. Averill d. at Barre, Mar. 31, 1855, probably in the village at the place last purchased by him.

Children (all but the first two b. at Barre, Vt.), (all by first wife) :

- 2517. i. MAHALA[^], b. Oct. 30, 1809; m. Thomas Wilson.
- 2518. ii. WESTON DAVID[^], b. Dec. 17, 1810; m. Mercy Wilson.
- 2519. iii. PAMELIA[^], b. Feb. 29, 1812; d. Apr. 13, 1814, at Barre.
- 2520. iv. HIRAM HARRISON[^], b. Mar. 27, 1814; m. Roxana A. Pease.
- 2521. v. LAVINA[^], b. June 1, 1815; m. William Paine.
- 2522. vi. ALMENA MORENCY[^], b. Mar. 26, 1817; d. Dec. 22, 1835, at Barre.
- 2523. vii. ANTHONY WILSON[^], b. Jan. 11, 1819; m. Lodema M. Clark.
- 2524. viii. SOPHRONIA[^], b. Jan. 6, 1821; m. Strathern A. Mattoon.
- 2525. ix. AMBROSE BRADFORD[^], b. Aug. 31, 1823; m. Elizabeth S. Meeker.
- 2526. x. ORLANDO MERRILL[^], b. Feb. 21, 1827; d. Jan. 10, 1836, at Barre.
- 2527. xi. KENDALL[^], b. Aug. 8, 1830; d. Mar. 16, 1841, at Barre.

1308. **Sylvia⁷ Averill**, (*Daniel⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Nov., 1804 (?) ; m. Nov. 11, 1824, **Timothy Baldwin**, (son of Timothy Baldwin and Prudence Chapman, his wife), b. Oct. 11, 1791, at Wilton, N. H. He d. May 21, 1869, at

* See the *Souvenir* (?) of Barre, Vt., for some of the Averill items quoted in records of this Barre branch of Averills.

Mont Vernon, N. H. She d. there Mar. or May 28, 1867 (*Original Records of John Weston, Esq., of Reading, Mass.*).

Children:

- i. SARAH^h BALDWIN, b. Sept. 27, 1830; d. Mar. 3, 1832.
- ii. MARY^s BALDWIN, b. Aug. 2, 1832; d. Aug. 21, 1834.
- iii. SABINA^h FRANCES BALDWIN, b. Mar. 15, 1836; m. Joseph W. Averill (No. 1320).

1309. Nancy⁷ Averill (*John⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 19, 1792, at Amherst, N. H.; m. (1) Aug. 16, 1814, at Amherst (?), **Asa Wallace** of Milford, who d. Feb. 5, 1815, in Tennessee. She m. (2) Aug. 13, 1837, **Wm. Bradford**, of Goshen, N. H.

Children* (by first husband):

- i. ASA^h WALLACE.

(by second husband):

- ii. ANN^h BRADFORD (?), who lived at Keene, N. H.

MEMORANDUM.

* There were perhaps other children as it is stated "She had some children," although only one was mentioned by our correspondent. The daughter's name was given by another.

1310. Betsey⁷ Averill (*John⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 7, 1794, at Amherst, N. H.; m. May 5, 1812. **Levi Trow** of Mont Vernon, N. H. They removed to Goshen, N. H.

Children:

- i. PERKINS^s TROW, b. — —, 18—.
- ii. JAMES^s TROW, b. — —, 18—.
- iii. WOODBURY^s TROW, b. — —, 18—.
- iv. MARY^s TROW, b. — —, 18—.
- v. BETSEY^s TROW, b. — —, 18—.
- vi. ADELINE^s TROW, b. — —, 18—.
- vii. CHARLES^s TROW, b. — —, 18—.
- viii. HELEN^s TROW, b. — —, 18—.

There were other children whose names have not been given.

1311. John⁷ Averill (*John⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 10, 1796, at Mont Vernon, N. H., was a farmer there and lived for some years on the farm now owned

by Henry H. Trow. He afterwards moved into the village. He m. (1) Dec. 16, 1825, at Mont Vernon, **Hannah McCauley French** (dau. of Abram French of Mont Vernon and Naomi Wilkins, his wife), b. Jan. 9, 1804; d. at Mont Vernon, July 10, 1855. He m. (2) Dec., 1856, **Dorcas Smiley**, who d. Mar. 21, 1885, aged 71 years. He d. May 3, 1883, at Mont Vernon.

Children (all b. at Mont Vernon) (by first wife):

- 2528. i. CHARLES FRANKLIN^s, b. Nov. 4, 1826; living in California, where he removed in 1850.
- 2529. ii. GEORGE WOODBURY^s, b. Mar. 10, 1829; m. Nancy E. Lamson.
- 2530. iii. HARRIET FRANCES^s, b. Dec. 31, 1830; d. Apr. 16, 1850, at Mont Vernon.
- 2531. iv. CAROLINE SEVIAH^s, b. Nov. 15, 1832; m. Sept. 22, 1859, at Nashua, N. H., Benjamin Franklin Davis.

1312. Bernardⁱ Averill, (*John⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 26, 1798, at Amherst, N. H., has lived at Farmington and Mont Vernon, N. H. He m. Nov. 4, 1829, **Harriet Richardson**.

Children:*

- 2532. i. JOHN^s, lived at Farmington, N. H.
- 2533. ii. LAURA^s, d. after 1890.

MEMORANDUM.

* There were other children but their names have not been received.

1317. Lucretiaⁱ Averill (*John⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 5, 1809, at Mont Vernon, N. H.; m. Mar. 8, 1832, at New Boston, N. H., **Joel Duncklee** (son of David Duncklee of Milford, N. H., and Sarah Hood), b. June 28, 1808, at Milford; d. there Aug., 1844. Mr. Duncklee m. (2) Nancy Towne, by whom he had other children, and d. Apr. 4, 1889, at Milford, N. H.

Children (all b. at Milford):

- i. GRANVILLE WOODBURY^s DUNCKLEE, b. June 16, 1834; m. Ann Abbott.
- ii. DAVID WALLINGFORD^s DUNCKLEE, b. Apr. 6, 1836; lives at Milford, N. H.; m. (1) Sept. 21, 1863, at Nashua, N. H., Kate Searles; m. (2) Carrie Wallace.
- iii. JANNETT^s DUNCKLEE, b. July 5, 1838; m. Timothy B. Hill.
- iv. JOHN^s DUNCKLEE, b. Sept. 11, 1840; m. Flora Neil.
- v. JANE^s DUNCKLEE, b. Sept. 11, 1840; d. Sept., 1840, at Milford.

vi. LUCIAN⁸ DUNCKLEE, b. Aug. 17, 1844.

vii. LUCRETIA⁸ DUNCKLEE, b. Aug. 17, 1844; m. Rufus A. Peoc-
cock.

Granville Woodbury⁸ Duncklee (*Lucretia⁷ Averill, John⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. June 16, 1834, at Milford, N. H.; lives at Brockton, Mass. He m. Sept. 24, 1859, at Nashua, N. H., **Ann Abbott**.

Child:

i. EVERETT⁶ DUNCKLEE.

Jannett⁸ Duncklee (*Lucretia⁷ Averill, John⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. July 5, 1838, at Milford, N. H., lives at Milford. She m. Aug. 26, 1862, at Milford, **Timothy B. Hill**.

Children:

i. MINNIE B.⁹ HILL.

ii. ANNA L.⁹ HILL.

iii. KATE J.⁹ HILL.

iv. LUETTA MAY⁹ HILL.

John⁸ Duncklee (*Lucretia⁷ Averill, John⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 11, 1840, at Milford, N. H., lives at Milford. He m. **Flora Neil**.

Child:

i. MAUDE⁹ DUNCKLEE.

Lucretia⁸ Duncklee (*Lucretia⁷ Averill, John⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Aug. 17, 1844, at Milford, N. H., lives at Milford. She m. June 3, 1863, **Rufus A. Peacock**, who d. Feb. 19, 1899, at Milford.

Children:

i. EMMA⁹ PEOCK, }

ii. ELLA⁹ PEOCK, } twins.

iii. ALBERT⁹ PEOCK, }

iv. ANNIS⁹ PEOCK, } twins.

1318. Trask Woodbury⁸ Averill (*John⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 20, 1811, at Mont Vernon, N. H., was a farmer and lived in the North District of the town. He m. there (1) Apr. 9, 1835, **Hannah Woodbury Perkins** (dau. of Joseph Perkins of Mont Vernon and Sally Smith, his wife), b.

Apr. 27, 1816, at Barre, Vt. She d. May 2, 1849. He m. (2) **Hannah Wilkins** of Mont Vernon (dau. of Silas Wilkins and Martha Farnum, his wife), b. Apr. 27, 1816. Mr. Averill d. at Mont Vernon, May 26, 1899, and his wife d. there, Feb. 28, 1900.

Children (all but last b. at Mont Vernon) (by first wife) :

- 2534. i. SARAH FRANCES⁶, b. Mar. 24, 1836; m. Brown S. Flanders.
- 2535. ii. NANCIE MARIA⁶, b. May 21, 1838; lived at Mont Vernon. She m. (1) Plummer Jones; she m. (2) his brother, Solomon Jones, and had four children—one son by her first husband, and two sons and one dau. by her second husband. She d. Nov. 15, 1876, at Mont Vernon.
- 2536. iii. EMILY CAROLINE⁶, b. June 3, 1840; lived at Mont Vernon. She m. (1) Aug., 1861, at Manchester, N. H., Frank Hutchinson; she m. (2) Mar. 10, 1875, Frank Hopkins, and d. Feb. 15, 1900, at Greenfield, N. H.
- 2537. iv. WOODBURY TRASK⁵, b. Sept. 6, 1841; m. Rebecca Jones.
- 2538. v. JOSEPHINE ELIZA⁵, b. Sept. 23, 1843; m. (1) Stephen G. Clement; m. (2) Frank Brooks.
- 2539. vi. MARY HENRIETTA⁵, b. May 27, 1846; m. Samuel Leadbeater.
- 2540. vii. FRANKLIN PERKINS⁵, b. Apr. 24, 1849; lives at Mont Vernon, and was for many years in Cal. He is unm.

(by second wife) :

- 2541. viii. CHARLES EUGENE⁶, b. Apr. 6, 1855; m. Ruth Annette Fairfield.

1320. Joseph^{b 7} Averill (*Jesse⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 23, 1794, at Mont Vernon, N. H. (*F. B.*), lived at Lowell, Mass. He m. —————; and d. Oct. 14, 1824.

Children :

- 2542. i. NATHANIEL⁶.
- 2543. ii. ADELINE⁶.
- 2544. iii. MARY⁶.

1322. Harriet⁷ Averill (*Jesse⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 3, 1796, at Mont Vernon, N. H.; lived at New Boston, N. H. She m. **Dr. (?) Abram** (or **Archibald?**) **McMellen** of New Boston. She d. Jan. 4, 1843. Her niece, Mrs. Averill Floyd, states that her Aunt Harriet Averill McMellen was a charming alto singer, and that she, at least, inherited the mother's unusual musical gifts.

Children:

- i. DIANTHA[^] McMELLEN, m. Mr. — Page of Weare, N. H.
- ii. FANNY[^] McMELLEN.
- iii. HANNAH[^] McMELLEN.
- iv. SARAH[^] McMELLEN.

(There may have been other children.)

1323. Jesse⁷ Averill (*Jesse⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 3, 1798, at Mont Vernon, N. H., was a carpenter. He was m. at Mont Vernon, 1820, to **Eliza Conant**, b. 1803 (?). She d. May 21, 1872, aged 69 years (Mont Vernon burying-ground headstone inscription), having survived her husband many years. Mr. Averill d. May 24, 1850, aged 51 years (Mont Vernon burying-ground inscription). He was appd. Aug. 3, 1847, admr. on the estate of his brother Miles, dec., but died before his task was accomplished, and his widow in 1857 prayed the court to distribute the balance (see p. ...). His own will was presented by his widow, Eliza Averill, who was appd. extx., and which contained the following bequests:—

To his three youngest children, Almira J., Mary Martis, Angelia M., thirty five dollars each and interest, being property rec'd for and given to them from Deacon William Conant. The rest to his wife Eliza, provided she make the necessary provision to care for the above mentioned (minors) till they arrive at the age of fourteen. Also to his wife all his estate in Mont Vernon and Lyndeborough during her life; and after her decease the same to be given to Joanna C. Pulsifer, Eliza Foster, Charlotte Chandler, Joseph W. Averill, George Averill, Almira J. Averill, Mary Martis Averill, Angelia M. Averill, their heirs and assigns forever, "they being all my children".

[Signed] Jesse Averill

His wife executrix.

May 7, 1850.

Wit's

Nathaniel Bruce
W^m H. Smith
Sarah Averill

Proved and allowed June 4, 1850

Hillsborough Co. Probate Records
Vol. 57, p. 152

Children (all b. at Mont Vernon, and "all naturally fine singers") :

2545. i. JOANNA C., b. Jan. 12, 1821; m. before 1843, Jeremiah C. Pulsifer of Manchester. She d. July 22, 1855, at Manchester, and was buried at Mont Vernon.
2546. ii. ELIZA M., b. — —, 1824; m. Newell D. Foster.
2547. iii. CHARLOTTE W., b. Sept. 6, 1827; m. George H. Chandler.
2548. iv. JOSEPH WOODBURY, b. Dec. 1, 1829; m. Sabrina F. Baldwin.
2549. v. GEORGE GRANVILLE, b. Feb. 9, 1833, is a farmer and lives at Mont Vernon. He is a fine tenor singer—has prob. an inherited talent. He m. Mar. 6, 1868, at Mont Vernon, Sarah L. Marden (dau. of Benjamin Franklin Marden and Betsey Buss, his wife), who was b. at Mont Vernon and d. there 1872.
2550. vi. ALMIRA J., b. — —, 1835; m. James Gilmore of Manchester, N. H. She d. at Manchester. Although she and Angelia have their birth given as in the same year, they were not twins.
2551. vii. ANGELIA M., b. — —, 1835; m. after 1850, Orville B. Stevens of Oxford, N. H., who d. June 30, 1869, aged 29 yrs. and 5 mos. She d. May 1, 1870.

1326. **Selina** (or **Silina**) **A.⁷ Averill** (*Jesse⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 5, 1802, at Mont Vernon, N. H.; m. Sept. 10, 1826, at Charlestown (now part of Boston), Mass., **Frederick Augustus Kendall** of Fitchburg, Mass.; b. June 16, 1803, at Ashby, Mass. He d. July 29, 1878, at Montello, Wis. She d. Feb. 21, 1882, at the same place. They lived for a time at Medford, and Ashby, Mass., before removing to Wisconsin.

Children (the 4 eldest b. at Medford, the 6 youngest at Ashby):

- i. FREDERICK AUGUSTUS⁸ KENDALL, b. May 20, 1828; m. (1) Electa Marion Simonds; m. (2) Isabel Collins.
- ii. CHARLES LOUIS⁸ KENDALL, b. July 23, 1829; m. ———.
- iii. GEORGE⁸ KENDALL, b. May 29, 1831; m. Lucy Wallace.
- iv. HENRY⁸ KENDALL, b. June 10, 1833; d. at Medford, Aug. 23, 1833.
- v. SELINA A.⁽⁹⁾ KENDALL, b. May 2, 1835; d. at Ashby, Oct. 17, 1835.
- vi. SELINA A.⁽¹⁰⁾ KENDALL, b. Aug. 31, 1836; m. Aug. 24, 1853, at Montello, Wis., Eli Smith, and d. June 28, 1881, at Montello.
- vii. MARY E.⁽¹¹⁾ KENDALL, b. Sept. 10, 1838; d. at Ashby, Aug. 17, 1839.

- . viii. MARY E.^(b)^s KENDALL, b. Nov. 10, 1840; d. at Ashby, Aug. 3, 1841.
- ix. ASA FRANK[^] KENDALL, b. Apr. 3, 1842; m. Electa Record.
- x. LUCY L.^s KENDALL, b. Feb. 25, 1844; d. at Ashby, Aug. 26, 1844.

Frederick Augustus^s Kendall Jr. (*Selina[^] Averill, Jesse^c, John^s, Paul^t, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. May 20, 1828, at Medford, Mass., was a merchant and lived at Berlin, Wis. He m. (1) July 30, 1850, at Fitchburg, Mass., **Electa Marion Simonds** (dau. of Jacob Simonds of Mass., and Lucy Stuart, his wife), b. July 2, 18—, at Fitzwilliam, N. H. She d. Feb. 13, 1875, at Montello, Wis. He m. (2) June 7, 1877, **Maria Isabel Collins** (dau. of Hugh J. Collins and Elizabeth ————, his wife), b. July 4, 1853, at Rochester, N. Y. He d. Mar. 12, 1900, at Berlin.

Children (by first wife) :

- i. GERTRUDE MARIONⁿ KENDALL, b. Oct. 10, 1862, at Montello, Wis.; m. May 3, 1883, at Berlin, Wis., Winfield S. Putnam. They live at Berlin.
- ii. ESTELLE ELECTAⁿ KENDALL, b. Nov. 20, 1869, at Montello; m. Mar. 2, 1899, John P. Hughes, at Berlin. They live at Seattle, Wash.

(by second wife) :

- iii. EDNA MAYⁿ KENDALL, b. Feb. 25, 1885. She is living at Berlin, Wis.

Charles Louis^s Kendall (*Selina[^] Averill, Jesse^c, John^s, Paul^t, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. July 23, 1829, at Medford, Mass.; m. Sept. 23, 1858, at Fox Lake, Wis., ———— (?), and lived at Montello, Wis., where he d. May 23, 1869.

Children :

- i. CHARLESⁿ KENDALL.
- ii. EMMAⁿ KENDALL.
- iii. SELINAⁿ(?) KENDALL.
- iv. FREDERICKⁿ KENDALL.

George^s Kendall (*Selina[^] Averill, Jesse^c, John^s, Paul^t, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. May 29, 1831, at Medford, Mass.; m. (1) Aug. 5, 1852, at Fitchburg, Mass., **Lucie Wallace**. He m. (2) ———— (?). He is a farmer at North Dana, Mass.

Children :

- i. NETTIE⁹ KENDALL, b. July 4, 1853. She m. and removed to some place near Providence, R. I.
- ii. WALLACE⁹ KENDALL, b. — —, —.

Asa Frank⁸ Kendall (*Selina⁷ Averill, Jesse⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 3, 1842, at Ashby, Mass.; m. Apr. 4, 1875, at Wautoma, Wis., **Electa Record**. They live at Merrill, Wis.

Children :

- i. JESSIE¹ KENDALL.
- ii. FREDERICK⁹ KENDALL.
- iii. FRANCES⁹ KENDALL.
- iv. MARIAN⁹ KENDALL.

1328. Franklin⁷ Averill (*Jesse⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 17, 1805, at Mont Vernon, N. H., was an overseer in the cotton mills, and lived at Mont Vernon and Manchester, N. H. He m. (prob.) 1828, at Manchester, **Eliza Flanders** (dau. of ——— Flanders of Hooksett, N. H., and Olive Shute, his wife), b. 1804 or later, prob. at Hooksett. She d. the summer of 1874, at Stoneham, Mass. He d. Aug. 24, 1835, at Manchester.

Children (all b. at Manchester) :

2552. i. GEORGE FRANKLIN⁸, b. Mar., 1829; m. Asenath Cummings.
2553. ii. SARAH ANN⁸, b. Dec., 1831; m. John D. Skinner.
2554. iii. MARTHA JANE⁸, b. Aug. 26, 1833; m. Wm. R. Putnam.
2555. iv. MARY SOPHIA⁸, b. after Aug. 24, 1835, was a posthumous child. She was brought up by a Mr. and Mrs. Raymond, friends of the family, and lived with them in Illinois, where she was m. twice and had children. Her family visited her in her Western home, but her surname and place of residence are not recalled by the cousins who gave this record.

1329. Chili⁷ Averill (*Jesse⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 25, 1806, at Mont Vernon, N. H., was an upholsterer and carriage trimmer. He lived at Mont Vernon, and later at Boston, Mass. He removed to Canada, living first at Port Hope, and later at Coburg, Ont., where he d. Oct. 11, 1884. He m. Oct., 1835, in Clark Township, Ont., Can., **Selina Walker** (dau. of Nathan Walker and Wealthy Tupper, his wife), who was b. June 25, 18—, at Canton, N. Y. She d. Feb. 18,

1860, at Coburg. Mr. Averill inherited the musical talent of his mother, Mrs. Sarah (Leavitt) Averill, his voice being very good. He could sing with ease, and to the pleasure of his friends, any part given him; and he also played the violin and clarionet well. In the early days of Coburg's history he played in, and was leader of the orchestra of that town. He taught a singing school, and was a member of the church choir. He was a Congregationalist in religion, and "a reformer" in politics, and a good citizen. He was by nature a man of refined tastes; was quiet and unassuming, yet manly; was fond of a good joke and very entertaining.

Children (all b. at Coburg) :

- 2556. i. WILLIAM^s, b. Oct., 1846; d. 1850, at Coburg.
- 2557. ii. HARRIETTE WEALTHY^s, b. July 19, 1848; d. Feb. 7, 1885, at Coburg.
- 2558. iii. MARTHA^s, b. Sept. 16, 1850, lives at Coburg, Can. She m. Mar. 10, 1886, at Newcastle, Ont., Can., Major William Henry Floyd (son of Thomas Floyd and Elizabeth Dumble, his wife), b. Feb. 4, 1828, at St. Neots, Cornwall, Eng. He d. July 18, 1886, at Coburg. He was Major and Paymaster of the 40th Battallion, was a prominent mason, and the Town Clerk of Coburg at the time of his death; also Clerk of the Commissioners, and Clerk of the Police Court. He was an Anglican in religion and a Conservative in politics. Mrs. Martha Averill Floyd has been of great assistance to the compiler of this history in connection with her branch of the family. She is a refined and interesting woman.

1330. William⁷ Averill (*Jesse⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. 1807, at Mont Vernon, N. H., was a farmer and merchant. He was in the Florida War, and lived at Geneva, Elkhorn and Merrill, Wis., the last years of his life. He m. (1) 1843, in Wallace County, Wis., **Mary Monahan**, who was b. in Ireland. She was drowned about 1854, while crossing the Wisconsin River. He m. (2) **Mrs. Agnes Baldwin**. He d. Jan., 1886, at Merrill, Wis. He also, like the majority of his brothers and sisters, was a fine singer, inheriting his mother's talent.

Children (by first wife) :

- 2559. i. ANNE^s, b. 1844; d. 1846.
- 2560. ii. CHILI^s, b. Feb. 22, 1845, at Elkhorn, Wis.; m. Margaret A. Casterline.

2561. iii. WILLIAM⁸, b. Feb. 27, 1848, at Elkhorn or Geneva, Wis.; m. Augusta Ollman.
2562. iv. ELLA⁸, b. Feb. 22, 1853, at Merrill; m. (1) Wm. West; m. (2) Stephen Schooley.
2563. v. SARAH⁸, b. — —, 185—; d. 1854.
2564. vi. (A CHILD)⁸, b. — —, 18—; d. — —, —.

1336. Mary B.⁷ Averill (*Levi⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 19, 1804, at Mont Vernon, N. H.; m. Aug. 30, 1821, **Thomas Dunlap**, and lived at Antrim, N. H. He d. Aug. 17, 1865, aged 62 years; and she d. June 18, 1874, aged 70 years.

Children:

- i. JOHN⁸ DUNLAP, b. Jan. 28, 1822, at Antrim; d. in Cal., 1874.
- ii. HIRAM⁸ DUNLAP, b. Oct. 28, 1825, at Antrim, lived in Cal., and was a Judge of Probate Court in his district.
- iii. EDWIN⁸ DUNLAP, b. Apr. 29, 1829; d. at Boston, Mar. 10, 1846.
- iv. JAMES SCOTT⁸ DUNLAP, b. Jan. 6, 1830; was in the Civil War; d. July 3, 1871, in Missouri.
- v. JANE⁸ DUNLAP, b. June 17, 1831, at Antrim; m. Asa Blyford, at Nashua, N. H.; lives at Milford, N. H., has three children.
- vi. CUMMINGS⁸ DUNLAP, b. Oct. 18, 1832; d. in Ill., Aug. 13, 1854.
- vii. HELEN⁸ DUNLAP, b. Sept. 5, 1834; lives in Cal.
- viii. CHELLIS⁸ DUNLAP, b. Aug. 30, 1836; d. Oct. 25, 1855.
- ix. FRANCIS⁸ DUNLAP, b. Aug. 30, 1836; d. Jan. 10, 1875.
- x. PERLEY⁸ DUNLAP, b. Sept. 18, 1838; d. Nov. 20, 1898.
- xi. CLARISSA COOLIDGE⁸ DUNLAP, b. Sept. 1, 1840; m. Hiram Coombs, at Antrim, N. H.; d. May 3, 1883; left two daughters.
- xii. MARTIN R.⁸ DUNLAP, b. Mar. 28, 1842, is still living.
- xiii. FRANK⁸ DUNLAP, b. July 21, 1844, is still living.

1338. Mark⁷ Averill (*Levi⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 6, 1807, at Mont Vernon, N. H., was a farmer and lived at Billerica, Mass. He m. July 22, 1838, at Tewkesbury, Mass., **Julia Stickney** (dau. of ——— Stickney of Tewkesbury and Rebecca Harrington, his wife), b. Jan. 27, 1808, at Tewkesbury. She d. Mar. 2, 1896, at Billerica. He d. there Apr. 17, 1887.

Children (all b. in Tewkesbury (*T. R.*):

- 2565. i. JULIA ANN^s, b. June 26, 1839, lives at N. Reading, Mass. She m. Mar. 27, 1869, at Lawrence, Mass., Washington Buxton (son of Eben Buxton of N. Reading, Mass., and Asenath McIntire his wife), b. Apr. 18, 1824, at N. Reading; she d. there, Apr. 27, 1887.
- 2566. ii. MARY JANE^(a), b. May 9, 1841; d. Feb. 3, 1846, at Tewkesbury.
- 2567. iii. JOHN MORTON^s, b. Aug. 6, 1843; m. Mary Frances Mahoney.
- 2568. iv. MARY JANE^(b), b. May 21, 1846; m. (1) Elias Toole Foss, m. (2) Charles Harmon Richardson.
- 2569. v. HANNAH MATILDA^s, b. Apr. 17, 1849; m. Herbert Vincent Putney.

1339. Lucinda⁷ Averill (*Levi⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 5, 1809, at Mont Vernon, N. H.; m. Nov. 16, 1829, at Antrim, N. H., **Alexander Jameson**. She was mentioned in the will of her grandfather John Averill, Sr. She d. Nov. 6, 1843, at Antrim.

Children:

- i. MARY ROSETTE^s JAMESON, b. Sept. 9, 1831; d. 1845 or '55.
- ii. EMILY SOPHIA^s JAMESON, b. 1832; d. 1859.
- iii. WEALTHY ANN^s JAMESON, b. Aug. 31, 1837; m. and is living in Chicago with her son.

1341. Hannah⁷ Averill (*Levi⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Aug. 20, 1813, at Mont Vernon, N. H., was living Apr., 1901, at Enfield, N. H. She m. (1) **John Clough**; she m. (2) **George Seaver**.

Children (by first husband):

- i. EMELINE^s CLOUGH.

(by second husband):

- ii. GEORGE^s SEAVER.

1342. Nancy⁷ Averill (*Levi⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Aug. 20, 1813, at Mont Vernon, N. H.; m. there, 1840, **Lorenzo D. Carter**. She d. Mar. 16, 1894, at N. Reading, Mass.

Children:

- i. AUGUSTUS^s CARTER.
- ii. HENRY^s CARTER.
- iii. LORENZO^s CARTER.

1343. John Prescott⁷ Averill (*Levi⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 3, 1816, at Mont Vernon, N. H.; was graduated from Dartmouth Coll., 1842, with the degree of A. M., and is now a retired teacher. He taught in Francestown, N. H., and was for several years master of the Chapman School, E. Boston, Mass. He lived at Mont Vernon, N. H., Woodstock, Conn., 1846, Boston, Mass., 1851, Concord, N. H., 1898. He m. (1) Nov. 29, 1845, at Charlestown, Mass., **Elizabeth Caverno** (dau. of Rev. Arthur Caverno of Dover, N. H., and Olive Foss, his wife), who was b. 1824, at Epsom, N. H., and d. Nov. 19, 1855, at Boston, Mass. He m. (2) Mar. 18, 1857, at Boston, **Abby Foss** (dau. of James Foss of Meredith, N. H., and Susan Sinclair, his wife), b. Oct. 10, 1820, at Meredith. He was living in 1902 (?) at an advanced age, in Concord, N. H., and was interested in this history of his family.

Children (by first wife) :

- 2570. i. **ARTHUR CAVERNO⁸**, b. Aug. 26, 1846, at Woodstock, Conn.; d. Dec. 18, 1852, at Boston, Mass.
- 2571. ii. **EDWARD SULLIVAN⁸**, b. Mar. 8, 1848, at Woodstock; m. (1) Ella Wrightson; m. (2) Ella F. Meeker.
- 2572. iii. **MARY LOUISE⁸**, b. Oct. 7, 1851, at Boston; d. June 2, 1853, at Dover, N. H.
- 2573. iv. **WILLIAM MACY⁸**, b. July 23, 1853, at Dover, N. H.; d. May 13, 1854, at Boston.

(by second wife) :

- 2574. v. **ELIZABETH⁸**, b. Mar. 31, 1861, at Boston.

1348. Elijah⁷ Averill (*Elijah⁶, Mark⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 11, 1833, at Merrimac, N. H., is a farmer and has lived at Ellsworth and is living at West Compton, N. H. He m. 1858, at Compton, **Relief Brown** (dau. of Joseph Brown and Relief Ordway, his wife), b. 1839, at Bristol, N. H.

Child:

- 2575. i. **MARETTA FRANCES⁸**, b. June 21, 1859.

1349. John⁷ Avery (*Foster⁶, Mark⁵ Averill, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), was b. July 24, 1822, at Londonderry, N. H., where he lived some years before removing to Lowell, Mass., at which place he was an overseer of a cotton mill, and also a farmer. He m. June 26, 1843, at Lowell, **Melinda Hartford**, who

was b. Feb. 2, 1826, at Brentwood, N. H. She d. Mar. 7, 1897, at Londonderry, whither they had returned. He d. there Oct. 10, 1883.

Children:

2576. i. HENRY FOSTER⁶, b. June 13, 1848, at Londonderry; d. at Nashua, N. H., Aug. 28, 1870.
2577. ii. (REV.) GEORGE SANFORD⁶, b. Oct. 2, 1854, at Lowell, was a prominent member of the Lowell First Congregational Church, and closely identified with the Y. M. C. A. of that town. He went to Rockport, Ill., as general secretary of the Y. M. C. A. of that place. He was engaged in evangelical work in both of those towns and assistant secretary of the Boston Y. M. C. A. At one time he was assistant pastor at Berkeley Temple, Boston, under Rev. James Dickinson; and at another time assistant pastor of Mizpah Chapel, at New York, conducting at the same time a large Bible class at the Central Branch of the Y. M. C. A. in New York City. He has been for some years in charge of the New York Christian Home for intemperate men, Cor. Madison Ave. and 86th St. The Trustees of this institution have been Messrs. J. Pierpont Morgan, Cornelius N. Bliss, Charles Lanier, Bowles Colgate and Caleb B. Knevals; and the President, Rev. D. Stuart Dodge and its directors various influential citizens of New York City.
2578. iii. CHARLES LANSIL⁶, b. June 26, 1861, at Lowell, Mass.; m. Sarah Annis.

1350. Jeremiah Mason⁷ Avery (*Foster⁶, Mark⁵ Averill, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 21, 1826, at Londonderry, N. H., is still living there, and is the Superintendent of the noted Lithia Springs, and also Constable of the town. He m. Oct. 19, 1854, at Nashua, N. H., **Julia Ann Upton** (dau. of Jonathan Upton of Dunstable, Mass., and Nancy Whittlemore, his wife), b. Dec. 29, 1829, at Dunstable. Mr. Avery, now in the eighties, is a bright wide-awake Yankee, and a noted character in his town. He lives on his grandfather Avery's old farm—the ancient Greeley farm—and is called affectionately "Uncle Avery", and "the grand old man of Londonderry."

Children (all b. at Londonderry):

2579. i. IDA FRANCES⁸, b. May 26, 1856; was a successful teacher. She m. July 7, 1885, at Londonderry, Wilbur E. Barrett (son of George Barrett and Judith Blood, his wife), and

- lived at Wilton, N. H., where she d. Dec. 27, 1894. They had two children.
2580. ii. PAULINE UPTON⁵, b. Dec. 28, 1858; was also a teacher. She d. June 23, 1886, at Londonderry.
2581. iii. MARK A.⁵, b. Dec. 3, 1860, is a clerk and lives at Lowell, Mass. He m. Oct. 18, 1886, at Lowell, Mass., Lizzie Choat (dau. of Frank Choat and Mary Cutler, his wife), b. Aug. 11, 1862, at Burlington, Mass.
2582. iv. FRANK EUGENE⁵, b. Nov. 23, 1867; m. Florence Putnam.
2583. v. ALICE L.⁵, b. Mar. 21, 1874; lives at Londonderry, N. H. She m. Apr. 12, 1899, at Lowell, Mass., William Sanborn.

1352. Hon. Ephraim Foster⁷ Avery (*Foster⁶, Mark⁵ Averill, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Aug. 18, 1830, at Londonderry, N. H., lived for a time at Lowell, Mass., where he worked in the cotton mills until twenty-one years of age. In 1851 he removed to Wisconsin, locating for a time on a farm in Waupaca County, then in Eau Claire County, where he remained until 1871 engaged in farming. He afterwards settled in Laclede County, Mo. From 1872 to 1878, while living there, he was employed in responsible positions on the St. Louis and San Francisco, and the Missouri and Pacific railroads. In 1886 he removed from Laclede County, to a very fine farm in the town of Linnecreek, Camden County, Mo., which was not far from his former farm. He was m. Aug. 25, 1851, at Lowell, to **Olive Harriet Cole** (dau. of Harvey Cole of Charleston, Vt., formerly of Connecticut, and of Nancy Hutchinson,* his wife), b. May 24, 1831, at Charleston. She d. Mar. 25, 1896, at St. Louis, Mo. Mr. Avery was a Republican, and was elected Judge of the County Court of Camden County, Mo., 1890 and 1892 on the Republican ticket. A *History of Camden County*, 1888 (?), contains a biographical sketch of Mr. Avery, in which it is claimed that on the Robinson side (his mother's), he was a descendant of Mayflower Pilgrims, and that "his great-grandfather Avery was a native of Scotland." The former statement may be true, but no evidence is found to sustain the statement of Scotch birth of any Avery or Averell. (Ed.)

Mr. Avery d. Aug. 15, 1895, at Linnecreek, where he had been an esteemed and influential citizen.

* See *Hutchinson Gen.*

Children :

- 2584. i. EMMA ELDORA⁵, b. Jan. 25, 1853; m. Jay R. Pierce.
- 2585. ii. EDNA CATHERINE⁵, b. Jan. 2, 1855, at Waupaca, Wis., lives at St. Louis, Mo. She m. Dec. 25, 1876, at St. Louis, John Bradford French (son of John Peter French and Frances Hines, his wife), b. Aug. 12, 1851, at Alma, Ill.
- 2586. iii. VILLEROY R.⁵, b. Jan. 14, 1860, in Dunn Co., Wis.; m. Effie T. Churchill.
- 2587. iv. MARY BELLE⁵, b. 1863; d. 1865, at Eau Claire, Wis.
- 2588. v. CHARLES EUGENE⁵, b. Apr. 1, 1867, at Eau Claire; m. Clara E. Grubb.

1353. Sarah Porter⁷ Avery (*Foster⁶, Mark⁵ Averill, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Aug. 10, 1832, at Londonderry, N. H.; m. July 19, 1856, at Londonderry, **Lewis⁷ Stiles** (son of Roswell⁶ Stiles* of Vermont and Sarah Porter, his wife), b. Aug. 11, 1831, at Waterford, Vt.; d. Sept. 19, 1888, at Boston, Mass. He was an engineer and a merchant; 1st lieutenant in Co. D, 6th Reg., Mass. Vol., during the Civil War; was appointed Justice of the Peace by Gov. Gaston in 1875, re-appointed by Gov. Long in 1882; he was elected to the Common Council of Lowell in 1875, re-elected in 1876. Mrs. Stiles d. June 27, 1897, at Lowell, Mass.

Child :

- i. EMMA LOUISE⁸ STILES, b. Sept. 1, 1858; m. Arthur S. Cutler.

Emma Louise⁸ Stiles (*Sarah Porter⁷ Avery, Foster⁶, Mark⁵ Averill, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 1, 1858, at Lowell, Mass., lives at Lowell. She m. Sept. 1, 1879, at Lowell, **Arthur S. Cutler** of Andover, b. Oct. 17, 1854, at Andover, Mass.

Children (all b. at Lowell) :

- i. FLOY⁹ CUTLER, b. June 8, 1880.
- ii. LILLIE STILES⁹ CUTLER, b. Dec. 6, 1881.
- iii. CLARENCE LEWIS⁹ CUTLER, b. Feb. 12, 1885.
- iv. RUTH AMELIA⁹ CUTLER, b. July 27, 1889.

* See *Stiles Gen.* for Roswell⁶ (John⁵, John⁴, Jacob³. Timothy², Robert¹).

1354. Eda Ann⁷ Avery (*Foster⁶, Mark⁵ Averill, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 22, 1834, at Londonderry, N. H., lived at Bristol, N. H., and now lives at Sanborn, Ia. She m. Mar. 24, 1855, at Lowell, Mass., **Nathaniel Ballou**. Mrs. Ballou has given the compiler of this genealogy great assistance in connection with her line, in which she is deeply interested.

Children (all b. at Bristol, N. H.) :

- i. **EDGAR NATHANIEL⁸ BALLOU**, b. Apr. 10, 1863, is a farmer and lives near Sanborn, Ia. He m. Apr. 10, 1880, at Hot Springs, S. Dak., Mary Homer.
- ii. **DORA BELLE⁸ BALLOU**, b. Dec. 25, 1866, lives at Archer, Ia. She m. July 4, 1886, at Shelden, Ia., John Holmes Archer of Keyworth, Eng., a large land owner and banker.
- iii. **FRANK HENRY⁸ BALLOU**, b. Jan. 11, 1872, is a farmer and lives near Sanborn, Ia.

1357. Ruth⁷ Averill (*Benjamin⁶, Joseph⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 4, 1810, at Middleton, Mass.; m. (1) Apr. 2, 1835, at Middleton (*T. R.*), **Barzillai** (No. 856)* **Gould** (son of Cornelius (No. 340) Gould of Andover, Mass., and Lydia Jenkins, his wife), b. Dec. 14, 1814, at Andover, Mass., d. Oct. 21, 1848, at Middleton, Mass. She was m. (2) by Prof. C. E. Stowe, Dec. 10, 1856, at Middleton, to **John Gillingham** (son of Israel Gillingham of Newbury, N. H., and Phebe, his wife), b. 1801, at Newbury, d. Jan. 24, 1872. She d. Apr. 21, 1891, at Middleton.

Children (both b. at Middleton) (by first husband) :

- i. **MARY ELIZABETH⁸ GOULD**, b. May 7, 1836; m. 1853, William Merrill Peabody. She d. Oct. 2, 1892, at Middleton.
- ii. **CHARLES MERRILL⁸ GOULD**, b. Apr. 8, 1838; d. Dec. 8, 1862, at Middleton.

1358. Benjamin⁷ Averill (*Benjamin⁶, Joseph⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. June 30, 1812, at Middleton, Mass., was a farmer and lived at Middleton. He m. Jan. 1, 1846 (Int. 1845. Middleton, *T. R.*), at Derry, N. H. (?), **Lois Proctor** (dau. of Jacob Proctor of Derry, N. H., and Lois Lufkin, his wife), b. Apr. 2, 1822, at Derry. Mr. Averill was at one time a Repre-

* See *The Family of Zaccheus Gould*, by Benj. A. Gould.

sentative to the State Legislature from Middleton. He d. Aug. 13, 1881, at Middleton.

Children (all b. at Middleton) :

2589. i. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN⁷, b. Apr. 15, 1856; m. ———.

2590. ii. JOHN QUINCY⁸, b. June 4, 1859.

2591. iii. ALVIN PROCTOR⁸, b. Nov. 25, 1860; d. Nov., 1862.

1359. Andrew Peabody⁷ Averill (*Benjamin⁶, Joseph⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. June 5, 1815, at Middleton, Mass., was a shoemaker and trader, and lived at Middleton. He m. there May 28, 1840, **Elizabeth Stearns Russell** (dau. of Peabody Russell and Dolly Kenney, his wife), b. Dec. 4, 1817, at Boxford, Mass. She d. Oct. 24, 1890, at Beverly, Mass. He d. Dec. 17, 1889, at Danvers, Mass.

Children (all b. at Middleton) :

2600. i. ALBERT EVANDER⁸, b. Jan. 15, 1842.

2601. ii. BENJAMIN RUSSELL⁸, b. Nov. 14, 1849; d. May 29, 1864, at Middleton.

2602. iii. ANDREW PRESTON⁸, b. July 18, 1856; m. Cora Ada McKay.

2603. iv. CHARLES SIDNEY⁸, b. Feb. 9, 1859; d. May 16, 1885.

1360. Joseph⁷ Averill (*Benjamin⁶, Joseph⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 31, 1818, at Middleton, Mass., was a trader and lived at Middleton and Danvers, Mass. He m. (1) Oct. 22, 1844, at Middleton, **Martha Ann Perkins** (dau. of Joseph Berry Perkins of Middleton and Patty Elliott, his wife), b. Apr. 13, 1825, at Middleton, Mass., d. Apr. 25, 1884, at Danvers. He m. (2) Oct. 14, 1886, at Danvers, **Mary Jane (Perkins) Green** (a sister of his first wife), b. July 25, 1829, at Middleton. He d. Jan. 8, 1893, at Danvers.

Children (by first wife) :

2604. i. LEVERETT PERKINS^(a), b. Sept. 14, 1847, at Middleton; d. Aug. 28, 1848.

2605. ii. LEVERETT PERKINS^(b), b. Sept. 9, 1849, at Middleton; m. Jan. 17, 1877, Harriette Putnam Wilkins (dau. of George P. Wilkins and Charlotte Towne, his wife), b. Apr. 11, 1850, at Middleton. He d. Oct. 2, 1894, at Danvers.

2606. iii. HELEN WARD⁸, b. Oct. 8, 1855, at Danvers; was grad. at Mount Holyoke College; has travelled extensively.

2607. ii. ANNIE M.⁸, b. Oct. 11, 1858, at Middleton; m. (1) Wm. Fiske; m. (2) Caleb Converse Gardner.

2608. v. GEORGE⁸, b. —, —, —; m.

1362. Edward⁷ Putnam Averill (*Benjamin⁶, Joseph⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 23, 1821, at Middleton, Mass., is a shoe manufacturer and grocer and has lived at Middleton and Lynn, Mass. He m. (1) Dec. 26, 1849, at Middleton, **Lavinia K. Perkins** (dau. of William Perkins and Hannah Moore, his wife), b. Sept. 20, 1829, at Middleton. She d. there Feb. 1, 1853. He m. (2) Apr. 19, 1857, at Middleton, **Mary Ham Webber** (dau. of William Webber of Sanford, Me., and Martha Ham, his wife), b. Jan. 27, 1829, in Maine. She d. Mar. 2, 1887, at Lynn. He m. (3) Apr. 12, 1888, at Lynn, **Abbie A. Butler** (dau. of Lyman Butler of Sanford, Me., and Cynthia Webber, his wife), b. July 23, 1849, at Sanford. They reside at Lynn.

Children (all b. at Middleton) (by second wife) :

- 2609. i. CLARENCE B.⁷, b. Apr. 22, 1858, is a shoe-cutter, has lived at Brockton, Mass.
- 2610. ii. CERESCO P.⁽⁶⁾⁷, b. Sept. 13, 1860; d. Sept. 8, 1861, at Middleton, Mass.
- 2611. iii. CERESCO P.⁽⁶⁾⁷, b. Jan. 24, 1862; m. Oct. 6, 1904, Maude Elizabeth Wing (dau. of Wm. Henry Wing and Susan Fear Howard, his wife), b. Jan. 2, 1878, at Middleboro, Mass. They live on a farm at Foxboro, Mass.

1363. Alfred Augustus⁷ Averill (*Benjamin⁶, Joseph⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 8, 1825, at Middleton, Mass., was a shoe-maker and store-keeper and lived at Middleton. He was m. Mar. 15, 1868, at Middleton, to **Martha Jane Weston** (dau. of Samuel Wilkins Weston of Middleton and Polly Gould, his wife), who was b. June 26, 1838, at Middleton. Mr. and Mrs. Averill were especially kind to all persons referred to them for records of ancestors who lived at Middleton. Mrs. Averill was a teacher; was very much interested in local history; and for many years previous to the publication of vital statistics for Middleton and adjacent towns, was most generous and unselfish in the collection and distribution of local records. The compiler of this genealogy desires to express publicly her great indebtedness to Mrs. Averill for assistance in this work from the time of its inception.

Mr. Averill d. at Middleton; and Mrs. Averill d. there, Oct., 1909. Her papers were given to the well known anti-quarian, Mr. George Francis Dow of Topsfield, and of the Essex

Institute, Salem, Mass.; and her brother Mr. Solomon Weston became her heir. His death occurred six months after his sister's, so that her niece and his daughter, Mrs. Mary (Weston) Newhall of Danvers, Mass., inherited all Mrs. Averill's very interesting personal effects in the line of inherited china, furniture and handiwork. Mrs. Newhall is the last survivor of this branch of the Weston family.

1366. Joseph⁷ Averill (*Joseph⁶, Joseph⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Aug. 18, 1824, at N. Andover, Mass., was a farmer and lived at N. Andover. He m. (1) Nov. 13, 1856, at Boxford, Mass., **Susan Maria Perley** (dau. of Leonard Perley of Boxford and Mary Wells, his wife), b. May 22, 1832, at Boxford. She d. June 21, 1871, at N. Andover. He m. (2) July 10, 1873, **Eunice Batchelder Perley** (sister of his first wife), b. June 9, 1840, at Boxford. She d. July 13, 1892, at N. Andover, and he d. there Sept. 24, 1887.

Children (all b. at N. Andover) (by first wife) :

- 2612. i. GEORGE LEONARD⁸, b. Apr. 6, 1859, is a farmer and lives at N. Andover. He m. Dec. 20, 1882, at Lynn, Mass., Elvira Lake Towne (dau. of Sewall Towne and Mary Ann Severance, his wife), b. Sept. 22, 1856, at Topsfield, Mass.
- 2613. ii. MARY LIZZIE⁸, b. Mar. 31, 1862; m. Charles W. Paul.
- 2614. iii. FLORENCE MARIA⁸, b. Sept. 24, 1865; lives at N. Andover.

1369. Esther Zelima⁷ Averill (*Truman⁶, Robert⁵, Joseph⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 26, 1812, in Vermont, lived at Hinesburg, Vt., Cooper, and Bowens Mills, Barry Co., Mich. She m. Jan. 9, 1831 (prob. at Hinesburg), Vt., **Orin Barto** or **Barteau** b. Oct. 11, 1806, in Vt.; d. Jan. 8, 1882, at Morley, Mich. She d. Oct. 15, 1880, at Bowens Mills.

Children:

- i. FREELOVE M.⁸ BARTO, b. Oct. 13, 1831, at Hinesburg; m. Mar. 19, 1851, at Cooper, Mich., Cyrus Travis. They lived at Cooper and had three children. She d. at Otsego, Mich.
- ii. HARRIET S.⁸ BARTO, b. Nov. 8, 1833, at Hinesburg; m. Aug. 3, 1851, at Cooper, John Ward. They live at Otsego, Mich., and have 2 children.

- iii. MARY E.^h BARTO, b. Dec. 3, 1836, at Hinesburg, Vt.; m. Nov. 14, 1858, at Cooper, George S. Minar. They live at Bowens Mills and have seven children.
- iv. ESTHER C.^h BARTO, b. Aug. 3, 1840, at Cooper.
- v. RUBY A.^h BARTO, b. Aug. 19, 1841, at Cooper; m. there, Jan. 2, 1862, Shepard Borden; lives at Cooper. They have 1 child.
- vi. DAVID W.^h BARTO, b. July 8, 1846, at Cooper; m. Nov. 24, 1872, at Yankee Springs, Mich., Fanny Miles. They live at Big Rapids, Mich., and have four children.
- vii. ALMIRA J.^h BARTO, b. Feb. 1, 1849, at Cooper; m. Nov. 3, 1869, at Yankee Springs, Thomas Hubbard. They live at Rome, Kansas.

1370. Robert⁷ Averill (*Truman⁶, Robert⁵, Joseph⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 6, 1815, at Richmond, Vt., was a farmer and lived in Vermont, Illinois, Iowa, and Michigan. He m. July 18, 1841, at Galena, Ill., **Roxy Ann Kilbourne** (dau. of Benjamin Kilbourne of Coshocton, O., and Roxy Pingree, his wife), b. Apr. 7, 1823, at Coshocton. He d. Mar. 3, 1892, at Kalamazoo, Mich.

Children:

- 2615. i. MARY LOUISA^h, b. May 10, 1842, at Galena, Ill., lives at Saginaw, Mich. She m. Nov. 20, 1866, at Cooper, Mich., Rev. David R. Anderson. They have five children.
- 2616. ii. LUCY OLIVIA^h, b. Aug. 22, 1844, at Tete des Morts, Ia., lived at Gunplains, Mich. She m. Jan. 4, 1870, at Cooper, Mich., Job Estes. She d. Jan. 27, 1871, at Gunplains.
- 2617. iii. GEORGE HENRY^h, b. Jan. 17, 1847, at Tete des Morts, lives at Cadillac, Mich. He m. Oct. 24, 1872, at Leroy, Mo., Sophronia May Smith. They have five children.
- 2618. iv. ROSE PRISCILLA^h, b. Jan. 16, 1852, at Tete des Morts, lives at Kansas City, Kan. She m. Nov. 29, 1882, at Cooper, Mich., Ethan Warren Dailey. They have two children.
- 2619. v. TRUMAN N.^h, b. Jan. 30, 1855, at Cooper, Mich., lives at Townsend, Mont. He m. Dec. 29, 1881, at Oshtemo, Mich., Nellie H. Hale. They have six children.
- 2620. vi. RUFUS KILBOURNE^h, b. Jan. 22, 1859, at Cooper; m. Annie M. Bowman.
- 2621. vii. RAYMOND WALLACE^h, b. Nov. 27, 1863, at Cooper, lives at Kalamazoo, Mich.
- 2622. viii. FRANK LEON^h, b. Aug. 25, 1868, at Kalamazoo; m. Laura Birt.
- 2623. ix. ROBERT MORTIMER^h, d. in infancy.

1372. Elihu Barber⁷ Averill (*Truman⁶, Robert⁵, Joseph⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 29, 1821, at Williston, Vt., lived at Kalamazoo, Mich. When he was twelve years of age (1834), he left Vermont with his father. They walked all the way from Detroit to Gull Prairie, Kalamazoo Co., in seven days, arriving May 31, 1834. He removed to Iowa in 1844. He m. (1) Oct. 29, 1844, at Richland, Mich., **Julia Hoyt^{*}** (dau. of Harry P. Hoyt and Ruth ———, his wife), b. July 18, 1825, at New Haven, Conn.; d. Dec. 9 (?), 1864, at Cooper, Mich. He m. (2), Feb. 15, 1866, **Huldah Hoyt** (sister of his first wife), b. June 3, 1830, at New Haven, Conn. He m. (3) Mar. 10, 1877, **Bettie Barto** or **Barteau** (dau. of Russell W. Barto and Lovina Clark, his wife), b. Sept. 28, 1838, at Hinckley, O. He d. Feb. 19, 1902, at Kalamazoo.

Children (by first wife) :

2624. i. ALONZO⁸, b. Dec. 23, 1846, at Cascade, Ia.

2625. ii. MILO⁸, b. Feb. 21, 1852, at Dubuque, Ia.

1377. Cassius⁷ Averill (*Robert⁶, Robert⁵, Joseph⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. 1827, at Shelburne, Vt., lived at Shelburne; and at Galesville, Wis. He m. at Milwaukee, Wis., **Julia Clark**. He d. 1890, at Galesville. Mrs. Averill resides with her dau. Adda, who lives about 20 miles from Galesville.

Children :

2626. i. EDWARD⁸.

2627. ii. EDISON⁸.

2628. iii. ADDA⁸.

1378. Lucius⁷ Averill (*Robert⁶, Robert⁵, Joseph⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. 1829, at Shelburne, Vt., lived at Shelburne, and Milwaukee, Wis. He m. **Cornelia A. Aubrey** of Burlington, Vt. He d. 1892, at Milwaukee, where his widow now lives. Their son Edward is in the railroad service.

Children :

2629. i. ABBIE⁸.

2630. ii. NELLIE⁸.

2631. iii. KITTIE⁸.

2632. iv. HATTIE⁸.

2633. v. EDWARD⁸.

* See the *Hoyt, Haight, Hight Families*, by David W. Hoyt, 1871.

1379. Henry⁷ Averill (*Robert⁶, Robert⁵, Joseph⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. 1831, at Shelburne, Vt.; lived at Shelburne, and Muskegon, Mich. He m. at Potsdam, N. Y., **Emaline** ———, a teacher. He d. 1873 (?) at Muskegon.

Children:

2634. i. ADDA⁸.

2635. ii. EDISON⁸, b. — —, 18—; lives at Bellaire, or in the central part of Michigan.

1381. Melinda⁷ Averill (*Robert⁶, Robert⁵, Joseph⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. July, 1835, at Shelburne, Vt.; m. **Myron Cole** of West Stockholm, Vt.

Child:

i. ARTHUR C.⁸ COLE.

1382. Ann⁷ Averill (*Robert⁶, Robert⁵, Joseph⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Oct., 1837, at Shelburne, Vt.; m. **Jackson Isham** of St. George Vt., and lives at St. George.

Children:

i. EUGENE⁸ ISHAM.

ii. EDISON⁸ ISHAM.

iii. ERNEST⁸ ISHAM.

1393. Daniel⁷ Averill (*Dudley⁶, Dudley⁵, Joseph⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 5, 1817, at Sunderland, Vt., was adopted when 6 weeks old by Mr. and Mrs. Benjamin Glazier of Sunderland and moved with them a few years after to Chasm Falls, Franklin Co., Malone, N. Y., where he passed his life (see statement under Dudley).

He took his own father's surname of Averill after he reached maturity. Daniel Averill was a farmer, but he also engaged considerably in other business. He was m. July 30, 1839, at Duane, N. Y., to **Mary Ann Trask** dau. of Eliphalet and Jane (Stone) Trask. She was b. Oct. 31, 1815, at ———, N. H.; moved with her parents to Hartland, Vt.; in 1822 to Malone, N. Y., and in 1824 to Duane, N. Y. Mr. Trask was b. in Beverly, Mass.

Mr. Averill was an active and influential member of the Methodist Episcopal Church of his town; Mrs. Averill inclined

to the Episcopal Church. She d. Aug. 9, 1877, at Chasm Falls, and he d. there Dec. 29, 1890.

The children of Daniel and Mary (Trask) Averill were (all b. at Chasm Falls, and recorded deaths occurred there) :

- 2636. i. ELIPHALET^h, b. June 13, 1840; d. Mar. 13, 1843.
- 2637. ii. ALVIN HOVEY^h, b. Dec. 3, 1842; m. Matilda E. Cunningham.
- 2638. iii. LYDIA J.^s, b. June 1, 1846; d. June 22, 1846.
- 2639. iv. WILLIAM^h, b. Oct. 31, 1848; d. Sept. 22, 1852.
- 2640. v. MAHALA ABIGAIL^h, b. Jan. 28, 1851; m. (1) Wm. J. Martin; m. (2) W. H. Harwood, M. D.
- 2641. vi. ROXANNA^h, b. Feb. 24, 1853; d. Nov. 25, 1856.
- 2642. vii. WILLIS^h, b. July 8, 1855; d. Sept. 28, 1855.
- 2643. viii. WALLACE^h, b. July 8, 1855, twin brother to Willis; d. Feb. 26, 1856.

1396. Emily⁷ Averill (*Canfield⁶, Josiah⁵, Joseph⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. — —, 18—; lived prob. at Madrid and Pierrepont, N. Y. She was m. Jan. 18, 1849, to **B. Franklin⁸ Judd**, son of Michal D.⁷ and Silence Triphena (Leonard) Judd. He was b. Apr. 9, 1826. His grandfather Moses⁶ Leonard (Samuel⁵, Moses⁴, Moses³, John², Solomon¹ Leonard) removed from Western Mass., to Canton, N. Y., where he d. July 21, 1849.

Children:

- i. (A DAU.)^h JUDD, b. Apr. 20, 1851.
- ii. CHARLES A.^h JUDD, b. Aug. 20, 1853; d. Jan. 5, 1861.
- iii. ROSELINDA I.^h JUDD, b. May 13, 1860; m. Geo. Davis; has 4 children.

1398. Josiah⁷ Averill (*John⁶, Josiah⁵, Joseph⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. May 5, 1829 (?); m. **Mary J. Briggs**, b. Aug., 1830 (?), d. Feb. 18, 1884, aged 53 yrs. 6 mos. 9 days. He d. May 22, 1886, at Mexico, N. Y. He was a mechanic.

Child:

- 2644. i. ALIDA M.^h, d. Mar. 19, 1859; aged 4 yrs. 8 mos. 11 days.

1406. William Henry⁷ Averill (*Marrin⁶, Jesse⁵, Joseph⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 29, 1834, at Louisville, Ky., was a wholesale and retail druggist, and lived at Frankfort, Ky. He m. Nov. 7, 1860, at Frankfort, **Jane Julian Page**, dau. of Thomas S. Page of Frankfort, Ky., and Jane Briggs Julian, his

wife), b. Jan. 19, 1838, at Frankfort, where she d. Dec. 19, 1882. He d. there May 21, 1904.

Children (all b. at Frankfort) :

- 2645. i. REBECCA GORDON[^], b. Jan. 18, 1862.
- 2646. ii. THOMAS PAGE[^], b. Feb. 15, 1865; m. Mary Jacob Nash.
- 2647. iii. MARVIN DENNISON 2ND[^], b. Dec. 30, 1869; m. Stella R. Van Arsdell.
- 2648. iv. CHARLES JULIAN[^], b. Jan. 26, 1872; d. Sept. 25, 1876, at Frankfort.
- 2649. v. WILLIAM HENRY[^], b. Nov. 2, 1873; d. June 11, 1874, at Frankfort.

1408. Marvin Dennison⁷ Averill (*Marrin D.⁶, Jesse⁵, Joseph⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 17, 1839, at the Paxton homestead, Franklin Co., Ky., was a posthumous child. He was a farmer, and m. Jan. 23, 1869, at Clifton, Ky., **Emma Berryman** (dau. of Robert Berryman of Clifton, and Maria Whittington, his wife), b. 1850, at Clifton. Mr. Averill lived at the Paxton homestead, at Farmdale, where he was b., and where he accidentally shot himself May 20, 1890, while shooting crows in his own woods. The top rail broke as he was climbing a fence and the hammer of his gun struck the rail, killing him instantly. The farm on which he lived was part of the tract originally settled in 1792 by his grandfather, who was a soldier in the Continental Army, and who, with his father and brother, was at the surrender of Cornwallis. All associations with this spot are very precious to this Averill family. Mr. Averill was a ruling elder of the Presbyterian Church, a devoted Christian, and a citizen much respected and admired for his integrity and uprightness. His loss was deeply felt by the community, in which he stood for all that was good and true. He was a member of the Masonic Fraternity, belonging to the Hiram Lodge, No. 4, and Frankfort Commandery, No. 4, K. T.

Children (all b. at the Paxton homestead) :

- 2650. i. ROBERT BERRYMAN[^], b. Mar. 23, 1871.
- 2651. ii. WILLIAM HENRY, 2ND[^], b. Feb. 2, 1873; m. Camilla Basket.
- 2652. iii. EDWARD HUMPHREY[^], b. Mar. 20, 1875; d. at the Paxton Homestead, Sept., 1876.
- 2653. iv. MARIA LOUISE[^], b. Nov. 5 (?), 1877; m. Eugene Wood, has 3 children.
- 2654. v. ALICE BELLE[^], b. Mar. 16, 1883, living at Louisville, Ky.

THOMAS P. AVERILL. ROBERT AVERILL. W. H. AVERILL, 2D.

M. D. AVERILL, 2D.

W. H. AVERILL. M. D. AVERILL.

THE HISTORY OF THE
CITY OF LONDON
FROM THE FOUNDATION
TO THE PRESENT
BY
JOHN STOW
1618



1409. Sarah Elizabeth⁷ "Averille" (*Jesse⁶, Jesse⁵, Joseph⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 28, 1843, at Granville, N. Y.; m. **Hiram Aldous**, who d. July 4, 1862. She d. May 13, 1863.

Child:

- i. HANNAH E.⁸ ALDOUS, b. Jan. 15, 1861; m. Thomas Ross.

1410. Harriet Sophia⁷ "Averille" (*Jesse⁶, Jesse⁵, Joseph⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 3, 1844, at Granville, N. Y.; m. **Michael D. Maney** of Raceville, N. Y.

Children:

- i. EMMA S.⁸ MANEY, b. Oct. 22, 1860; d. Feb. 4, 1874.
- ii. FRANK L.⁸ MANEY, b. Apr. 27, 1864; m. Gertie Rowe.
- iii. JAMES L.⁸ MANEY, b. Mar. 28, 1866; m. Mabel Aban, who d. 1893. He d. July 4, 1894.
- iv. ELMER M.⁸ MANEY, b. Nov. 26, 1868.
- v. KATE L.⁸ MANEY, b. May 10, 1871; m. William Preston.
- vi. ELIZA J.⁸ MANEY, b. Oct. 17, 1872; m. Walter Ballard.
- vii. FREDDIE M.⁸ MANEY, b. Sept. 7, 1874; d. Sept. 14, 1874.
- viii. HERBERT A.⁸ MANEY, b. May 4, 1877; m. Lizzie Gee.
- ix. HATTIE A.⁸ MANEY, b. May 4, 1877; m. Joseph McNeil.
- x. SUSIE L.⁸ MANEY, b. Sept. 9, 1879.

Kate L.⁸ Maney (*Harriet⁷ Averill, Jesse⁶, Jesse⁵, Joseph⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. May 10, 1871; m. **William Preston**.

Children:

- i. EDITH⁹ PRESTON.
- ii. GEORGE⁹ PRESTON.
- iii. MARION⁹ PRESTON.
- iv. RUTH⁹ PRESTON.

Eliza J.⁸ Maney (*Harriet⁷ Averill, Jesse⁶, Jesse⁵, Joseph⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 17, 1872; m. **Walter Ballard**.

Children:

- i. CHARLOTTE⁹ BALLARD.
- ii. SUSIE⁹ BALLARD.
- iii. LUELLE⁹ BALLARD.
- iv. MARVIN DENNISON⁹ BALLARD.
- v. MYRA⁹ BALLARD.
- vi. MINA⁹ BALLARD.

Hattie A.^s Maney (*Harriet^r Averill, Jesse⁶, Jesse⁵, Joseph⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. May 4, 1877; m. **Joseph McNeil**.

Child:

- i. **JESSE W.^p McNEIL**.

1411. Marvin Dudley^r "Averille" (*Jesse⁶, Jesse⁵, Joseph⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 8, 1845, at Granville, N. Y.; m. Feb. 23, 1871, **Mina L. Dunson**.

Child:

2655. i. **JENNIE L.^s**, b. Oct. 11, 1872; m. James L. Fegan.

1413. Emma Ellene^s "Averille" (*Jesse⁶, Jesse⁵, Joseph⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 3, 1853, at Granville, Washington Co., N. Y.; m. Dec. 31, 1870, **John L. Ward**.

Children:

- i. **WALTER H.ⁿ WARD**, b. Jan. 9, 1872; d. May 14, 1900.
- ii. **FREDDIE L.ⁿ WARD**, b. May 11, 1874; d. Nov. 11, 1876.
- iii. **MARY L.ⁿ WARD**, b. Sept. 10, 1876.
- iv. **JOHN L.ⁿ WARD**, b. Aug. 18, 1880; d. Sept. 11, 1881.
- v. **JESSIE E.ⁿ WARD**, b. Aug. 18, 1880.
- vi. **ALTON D.ⁿ WARD**, b. July 27, 1882.

1414. Jessie Louisa^r "Averille" (*Jesse⁶, Jesse⁵, Joseph⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. July 9, 1854, was a posthumous child. Her name appears in deeds after her father's death. She m. July 16, 1877, **Joseph Rivett**. She d. Sept. 2, 1892.

Children:

- i. **LIDA L.ⁿ RIVETT**, b. Nov. 1, 1878; m. David B. Williams.
- ii. **FRANK M.ⁿ RIVETT**, b. Aug. 19, 1881.
- iii. **CHARLES H.ⁿ RIVETT**, b. Dec. 28, 1884.

Lida L.^s Rivett (*Jessie^r Averill, Jesse⁶, Jesse⁵, Joseph⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 1, 1878; m. **David B. Williams**.

Child:

- i. **GLADYS^s WILLIAMS**, b. May 13, 1899.

1415. Mary Jane^r Averill (*Eliphalet⁶, Perry⁵, Samuel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 18, 1806, at Hartford, Conn., lived in New York City. She m. Nov. 24, 1825, **Elisha Peck** of Hartford, Conn. (son of Daniel Peck). She d. June 19, 1836, in New York City.

Children:

- i. MARY^s PECK, b. — — —, 182—; m. Charles W. Allen, a merchant in New Haven, Conn.
- ii. JULIA WHITEⁿ PECK, b. June 10, 1829, at Hartford; m. Oct. 19, 1852, Rev. Dwight Whitney Marsh, D. D., grad. of Williams College, 1842; A. M., 1845; Andover Theol. Sem., 1842-5. They were well known missionaries, stationed at Mosul, Turkey-in-Asia, to which place they went in 1853. After successful labors there, Mrs. Marsh d. at Mosul, Aug. 12, 1859. Mr. Marsh was instrumental in securing from Layard for Williams College the best Nineveh slabs sent to America (see *Marsh Gen.*, 1895).

1417. Henry Perry^r Averill (*Eliphalet^s, Perry^r, Samuel^t, Isaac^s, William^s, William¹*), b. Oct. 16, 1813, at Hartford, Conn., was a merchant and lived at Hartford, and Perrysburg, O. He m. Apr. 24, 1838, at Hartford, **Asenath Peck** (dau. of Daniel Peck, M. D., of Lyme, Conn., and Persis Ladd, his wife), b. Nov. 25, 1818, at Stafford, Conn. She became a member of the historic "First Church" of Hartford, June, 1880, being received by letter. He d. Mar. 19, 1878, at Sorrento, Fla., and Mrs. Averill d. Nov. 25, 1899, at Atlanta, Georgia.

Children:

2656. i. HENRY ELIPHALET^s, b. Feb. 15, 1839, at Hartford; m. (1) Julia M. Dodge; m. (2) Caroline Arabel Dodge.
2657. ii. JAMES PERRY^s, b. Oct. 29, 1841, at Hartford; m. Ellen M. Baird.
2658. iii. ELISHA PECKⁿ, b. Sept. 1, 1850, at Perrysburg, is living there.
2659. iv. CHARLES EDWARDⁿ, b. Jan. 8, 1856, at Perrysburg; m. Emma A. Smith.

1420. Phineas Barnes^r Averill (*Perry^s, Perry^r, Samuel^t, Isaac^s, William^s, William¹*), b. Aug. 31, 1809, at S. Britain, Conn., was a farmer in his native town. He m. Oct. 4, 1822, at S. Britain, **Eliza Maria Wheeler** (dau. of Samuel Wheeler of S. Britain and Orra Hinman, his wife), b. Feb. 12, 1812, and d. July 5, 1905, at S. Britain, aged 93 yrs. and nearly five mos., having survived her husband over twenty-six years. She was a good representative of the noble country-women of her day, being essentially the help-meet, ready and willing to share her

husband's burdens at any time; she was faithful to her own duties as wife, mother and housekeeper, a help to neighbors around her, and independent in judgment and in deed. It is said that a deacon having remonstrated with her for irregular attendance at church, she explained that the reason for her absence was the cares of the household and that, if he thought he could run her family affairs better than she, he might come and try it. The deacon did not come! She was a woman of large physique, noble presence and character, her face indicating her fine qualities of heart and mind. Mr. Averill was a man of positive convictions, one of the original abolitionists of Connecticut, a strong advocate of temperance, and although recognized as a good citizen was much under criticism for his views. He and his family were Congregationalists in faith, and Whigs or Republicans in politics. He and the men of his own family were not like his grandfather Perry in physique, all being shorter and much more slender. Mr. Averill d. Dec. 31, 1878, at S. Britain. The family burial lot is in the Hill (or "lower") cemetery, in the valley of their native town.

Children (all b. at S. Britain, *F. B. R.*) :

- 2660. i. ELIPHALETⁿ, b. July 17, 1833; m. Elizabeth B. Stebbins.
- 2661. ii. PERRYⁿ, b. May 24, 1838; m. (1) Ada Mosher; m. (2) Ellen Curtis.
- 2662. iii. EUNICE ELIZAⁿ, b. Sept. 20, 1840; m. Walter S. Curtiss.
- 2663. iv. SAMUEL PHINEASⁿ, b. June 12, 1843; m. Julia T. Mitchell.
- 2664. v. FRANK WHEELERⁿ, b. Aug. 12, 1848; m. June 28, 1886, at Detroit, Mich., Charlotte Elizabeth Sanders (dau. of George Sanders, b. at Bladon, near Oxford, Eng., and Jemima Flack, his wife, who was b. at Cambridge, Eng.). She was b. Sept. 19, 1851, at Detroit, and lived in Lafayette Ave., opposite the present (1906) Post Office, which is on the site of the ancient palisaded Fort Ponchatrain. Mr. Averill was a wholesale grocer in Conn., and also in Jackson, Mich., where he was associated with his brother, Capt. Perry Averill, after 1875. He was appointed by Gov. John Bagley, Inspector of oil for the Eastern part of the state of Mich., and then, because of this appointment, removed to Detroit. He held this position for six or seven years. He has now retired from business but is a resident of Detroit, where he and Mrs. Averill are well known and highly esteemed.

1421. Eliza Jane⁷ Averill (*Perry⁶, Perry⁵, Samuel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. June 28, 1811, at S. Britain, Conn.; m. **Mitchell Monroe Canfield** (son of Burton Canfield), who was b. Mar. 30, 1809. She d. 1883, at S. Britain.

Children:

- i. AVERILL BURTON⁸ CANFIELD, b. Nov. 8, 1831; m. Alice Angevine.
- ii. HENRY MONROE⁸ CANFIELD, b. Aug. 15, 1841; m. Alice Hayes.

Averill Burton⁸ Canfield (*Eliza⁷ Averill, Perry⁶, Perry⁵, Samuel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 8, 1831; m. **Alice S. Angevine** (Amy⁴ Sperry, Dolly³ Averill (No. 602). Mrs. Averill Burton Canfield wrote some time ago to a correspondent: "My grandmother was an Averill before marriage; my husband's grandfather was an Averill and a brother of my grandmother (Dolly Averill, who m. Wilmot Sperry). My husband was named 'Averill' after his (great-)grandfather, Col. Perry Averill, who was a colonel in the Rev. War, 1777." Mr. Canfield was a very enthusiastic genealogist and left a very complete collection, which was given to his son Robert.

Children:

- i. CORNELIA ELIZABETH⁹ CANFIELD, m. John Tomlinson. They have 5 children.
- ii. ROBERT MONROE⁹ CANFIELD, m. Laura Keeler; has 1 dau., Helen.
- iii. ———— (Name unknown)⁹.

Henry Monroe⁸ Canfield (*Eliza⁷ Averill, Perry⁶, Perry⁵, Samuel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Aug. 15, 1841; m. **Alice Hayes**; lived at S. Britain, Conn.

They had five children:

- i. BURTON H.⁹ CANFIELD.
- ii. LUCY AVERILL⁹ CANFIELD.
- iii. HENRY H.⁹ CANFIELD.
- iv. HATTIE M.⁹ CANFIELD.
- v. SAMUEL M.⁹ CANFIELD.

1422. Eunice Maria⁷ Averill (*Perry⁶, Perry⁵, Samuel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. May 30, 1820, at S. Britain, Conn., was m. there, Feb. 17, 1847, to **Robert Crane, M. D.** (son of Phineas Crane and Irene Nichols, his wife), b. Dec. 27, 1820, at

Bethlehem, Conn. "He was graduated from the Yale Medical School, 1843; was a practising physician at Middlebury, Conn., until 1853, and also Postmaster, and Justice of the Peace for that town. He removed to Waterbury, Conn., and became a manufacturer. He was a mem. of the Common Council of that town, 1860; and Asst. Coll. of Internal Revenues, 1866-7. In 1867 he removed to New Haven, Conn., where he was a mem. of the Common Council, 1879." He is still living at Waterbury. (Extracts from *The town and city of Waterbury, Conn.*, by Joseph Anderson, 1896.)

Children:

- i. MARY ANN^s CRANE, b. — — —; d. in infancy.
- ii. ROBERT F.^s CRANE, b. May 30, 1850; d. Aug. 22, 1870, at New Haven, while a student at the Sheffield Scientific School (Yale Coll.).
- iii. AUGUSTIN AVERILL^s CRANE, b. Jan. 9, 1864, at Waterbury; was grad. from Yale, class of 1885. He was for a time in New York City and Washington, D. C., and from 1888 to 1891 Gov't Physician to the Hawaiian Islands. In 1895 he was again at Waterbury, where he is still living and has a very large practice.

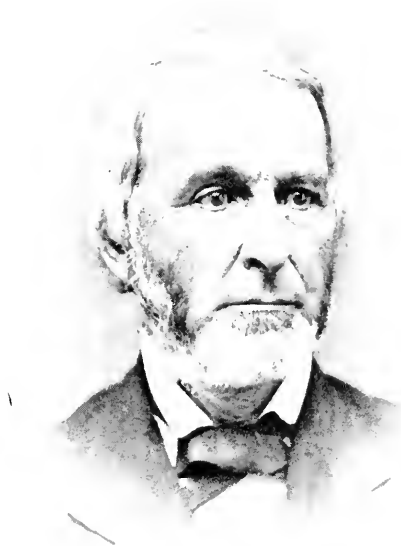
1423. Dolly Betsey⁷ Averill (*Samuel⁶, Perry⁵, Samuel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 23, 1817, at New Preston, Conn., lived at New Britain, Berlin and Morris, Conn. She m. Sept. 4, 1839, at New Preston, **David Waller** (No. 718) **Whittlesey*** (son of David [No. 325] Whittlesey and Rebecca Smalley, his wife), b. Mar. 31, 1816, at New Britain, Conn., and who was a farmer in New Britain till 1852, when he removed to Berlin. In 1864, he removed to Morris, Conn., to the "Lake Farm." He was admitted to the Church in 1835, was Republican candidate for Representative in Morris in 1866. Mrs. Whittlesey d. June 4, 1879, at Morris.

Children (all b. at New Britain):

- i. LAURA CALISTA^s WHITTLESEY, b. Apr. 10, 1842; m. June 1, 1868, at Morris, Conn., Rollin H. Harrison. She d. June 20, 1874, at Morris.
- ii. SAMUEL AVERILL^s WHITTLESEY, b. Aug. 7, 1844, enlisted Sept., 1862, for 9 mos. in the 22nd Reg. Conn. Vol. He m. Oct. 11, 1866, Ada J. Savage of Berlin, Conn.

* See the *Whittlesey Gen.* for the descendants of this line.

SAMUEL JOHNSON AVERILL (No. 1424).



- iii. **ASENATH⁸ WHITTLESEY**, b. Feb. 25, 1849; m. Sept. 15, 1870, Adrian Ives Clark.
- iv. **LYMAN WALTER⁸ WHITTLESEY**, b. Apr. 6, 1852; m. May 18, 1874, Hannah Martin.

1424. Samuel Johnson⁷ Averill (*Samuel⁶, Perry⁵, Samuel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 25, 1819, at the Averill homestead, in New Preston (now Washington), Conn., was an energetic and progressive farmer and lived all his life at the old home place that his great-grandfather Samuel (No. 88) bought in 1746. He m. Dec. 4, 1844, at S. Britain, Conn., **Laura Phinette Platt** (dau. of Capt. David Platt of S. Britain and Julia Northrop, his wife), b. June 9, 1824, at S. Britain. She d. at New Preston, Conn., Oct. 27, 1882; and he d. there, June 10, 1891. Mr. Averill became deeply interested in his family history, and gathered data for many years, obtaining all that had been collected by Mr. Horace Averill and Mr. Augustin Averill, and having the assistance of the able genealogist, Rev. G. O. Jameson, compiler of *The Cogswells in America* and *The Choats in America*. The data gathered by Mr. Jameson was called: *The Averills in America*, and was sent by him Dec. 4, 1885, to Mr. Averill. All of that data has been given to the compiler of the present history of the family, by Hon. Heman Otis Averill, son of Samuel J. Averill. Mr. Averill also prepared from his data the Averill records which appeared in Cothren's *Ancient Woodbury*. So far as we know these were the first extensive records of our family that were ever published. Mr. Averill was a good student in his youth, both in school and academy; and by careful reading of the best literature at his command, and by deep interest in the events of his time, he obtained a good practical education. He was ambitious in many ways and a man of unusually liberal views. The Averill homestead was scientifically developed by him and his son, and he is said to have been the first one to bring a successful mowing machine into the county. This he bought for his farm, Aug., 1853. Under the management of father and son their well known farm has become a practical proof of the great grass producing capacity of Litchfield County hills, and of their value in the raising of stock and dairy produce. Abundant supplies are sent

from this farm to the New York City markets by special local trains; and these trains are of great interest to strangers unfamiliar with the demands that our great metropolis makes on the surrounding country miles on miles from its center.

Mr. Averill was one of the Representatives from the Town of Washington to the State Legislature of Connecticut, in 1856; a deacon in the New Preston Congregational Church, and an active Christian and temperance worker in the vicinity of his town. He had the courage of his convictions, and, while holding slack allegiance to human creeds and dogmas, considered it the duty of every one to render obedience to all good laws and to fulfil all the deeper obligations as far as possible toward God and man. He co-operated in the formation of the Republican party, and always worked with it and sympathized with its principles.

Children (all b. at New Preston) :

- 2665. i. ELLEN MARIA^s, b. Dec. 17, 1846; lives at New Preston. She m. Nov. 11, 1885, Dayton Burnham (son of Daniel Burnham and Laura Patterson, his wife), b. Nov. 24, 1841, at New Preston; d. Mar. 13, 1912.
- 2666. ii. MARY ELIZABETH^s, b. Oct. 30, 1848; d. May 13, 1854, at New Preston.
- 2667. iii. BETSEY CAROLINE^s, b. Aug. 6, 1850; d. May 6, 1854, at New Preston.
- 2668. iv. EDNA AMELIA^s, b. Nov. 20, 1852; d. May 19, 1859, at New Preston.
- 2669. v. HEMAN OTIS^s, b. Aug. 20, 1856; m. Bertha W. Buckingham.
- 2670. vi. JULIA^s, b. Oct. 29, 1861, was a well educated and interesting woman, a great favorite among a wide circle of friends, and had the advantages of foreign travel. She d. Jan. 18, 1896, at New Preston.

1426. **Mary⁷ Averill** (*Samuel⁶, Perry⁵, Samuel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 23, 1822, at New Preston, Conn.; m. Apr. 17, 1847, **Walker Sherwood Seeley*** (son of Gregory Seeley of Washington and ———— Sherwood, his wife), b. Aug. 27, 1821, at Washington, Conn. He was a farmer and cattle-broker at Woodbury, Conn., and a much respected citizen. He was a State Representative in 1858. Mrs. Seeley d. Dec. 25, 1858, at Woodbury; he d. there Dec. 10, 1885.

* Walker Sherwood Seeley m. (2) Delia Hart, and m. (3) Augusta Walker.

Children:

- i. MARY ELIZABETH⁵ SEELEY, b. Aug. 7, 1849; m. (1) Oct. 10, 1872, Henry M. Allen; m. (2) James G. Dowd.
- ii. MARTHA JANE⁵ SEELEY, b. Nov. 4, 1852; m. Oct. 13, 1880, Henry S. Green, grad. of Yale.
- iii. FLORENCE AVERILL⁵ SEELEY, b. Apr. 15, 1855.
- iv. MARY AVERILL⁵ SEELEY, b. Dec. 23, 1858.

1427. Sally Johnson⁷ Averill (*Samuel⁶, Perry⁵, Samuel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 7, 1824, at New Preston, Conn., lived at Roxbury, Conn. She m. Sept. 6, 1854, at New Preston, **Darwin Hurd Beardsley** (son of Heman Beardsley of Roxbury), b. Sept. 15, 1824. He was a farmer on his father's homestead. She d. Feb. 7, 1891, at Roxbury.

Children:

- i. HEMAN AVERILL⁵ BEARDSLEY, b. Nov. 12, 1856; m. Sept. 17, 1884, Sarah Keeler.
- ii. BETSEY MARIA⁵ BEARDSLEY, b. Oct. 31, 1860; d. Feb. 26, 1883.

1428. Lucy Caroline⁷ Averill (*Augustin⁶, Perry⁵, Samuel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. June 17, 1826, at New Utrecht, Long Island, N. Y.; lived in New York City. She m. July 28, 1847, at Woodbury, Conn., **William Churchill, Jr.**, (son of William Churchill of New York), b. Feb. 24, 1825. She d. July 7, 1856, at West Point, N. Y.

Children:

- i. MARY CAROLINE (MINNIE)⁵ CHURCHILL, b. July, 1849, at New York, lived in California. She m. George Ripley.
- ii. FLORENCE⁵ CHURCHILL, b. Apr., 1851, at Brooklyn, N. Y.; m. William L. Gerrish, and resided at Brooklyn, New York.

1430. Joseph Otis⁷ Averill (*Augustin⁶, Perry⁵, Samuel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 22, 1830, at New York City, was a merchant, and lived at Brooklyn and New York. He m. (1) May 11, 1852, **Sarah E. Jones** (dau. of John H. Jones of Cold Spring Harbor, L. I.), who d. Mar. 19, 1853. He m. (2) June 17, 1855, at Commack, L. I., **Elizabeth Mary Smith** (dau. of Caleb Smith of Smithtown, L. I., and Harriet Atwood Bailey, his wife), b. Jan. 25, 1834, at Commack, L. I. She d. Mar. 21,

1894, at Bay Ridge, N. Y. He d. Dec. 29, 1889, at Brooklyn, N. Y.

Children (by first wife) :

2671. i. (A DAU.)^s, b. Mar. 19, 1853; d. July, 1853.

(by second wife) :

2672. ii. HEMAN AUGUSTIN^s, b. May, 1856, at New York; d. there Apr., 1857.

2673. iii. JOSEPH OTIS, JR.^s, b. June 4, 1857, at New York; m. Julia C. Blake.

2674. iv. ELLEN MILLS^s, b. July 11, 1859, at New York; m. (2nd w.) Sept. 18, 1895, at Harwichport, Mass., Charles Meigs Charnley.

2675. v. HENRY RUSSELL^s, b. Aug. 20, 1861, at New Haven, Conn.; d. July 7, 1894, at Brooklyn, N. Y.

2676. vi. CHARLES SMITH^s, b. Nov. 24, 1863, at Brooklyn, N. Y.; is unm. He is a tea merchant and lives at Yokohama, Japan. The compiler is indebted to him for much interesting data, including a copy of that relating to the Broadway, Worcestershire, Eng., Averills.

2677. vii. MARY^s, b. Mar. 28, 1866, at Brooklyn.

2678. viii. WILLIAM JUDSON^s, b. May 22, 1870, at Brooklyn; d. Jan. 21, 1896, at Smithtown, L. I.

1434. Louise Edelsten⁷ Averill (*Augustin⁶, Perry⁵, Samuel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 22, 1844, at New York; m. Mar. 24, 1870, **Charles M. Charnley** of New Haven, Conn. She d. July 7, 1893, in Southern California.

Children :

i. CHARLES MEIGS^s CHARNLEY, b. May, 1874.

ii. JAMES^s CHARNLEY, b. Sept., 1876.

iii. LOUIS E.^s CHARNLEY, b. Aug., 1878.

iv. CONSTANCE^s CHARNLEY, b. Mar., 1880. She was graduated at Smith Coll., Mass., and is a woman of fine mind and interesting personality.

MEMORANDUM.

* Charles Meigs Charnley m. (2) Sept. 18, 1894, at Harwichport, Mass., Ellen Mills Averill, dau. of Joseph Otis Averill (No. 1430).

1439. Cornelia⁷ Averill (*Frederick⁶, Perry⁵, Samuel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 8, 1824, at New Preston, Conn.; m. Aug. 26, 1849, **Darwin D. Waite**. They live or lived at Trumbull, Ashtabula Co., O.

Children:

- i. ELLA M.^(a) WAITE, b. Mar. 8, 1852; d. Dec. 31, 1856.
- ii. LOTTIE E.^s WAITE, b. June 16, 1856; m. C. H. Wolcott.
- iii. ELLA M.^(b) WAITE, b. Nov. 28, 1858; m. Mar. 4, 1882, Lyman Bentley.
- iv. FREDERICK A.^s WAITE, b. Feb. 14, 1861.
- v. KITTIE E.^s WAITE, b. Jan. 8, 1865; m. May 24, 1884, Wendell Phillips Brettell.

Lottie E.^s Waite (*Cornelia⁷ Averill, Frederick⁶, Perry⁵, Samuel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. June 16, 1856; m. Oct. 16, 1877, **C. H. Wolcott** of Orwell, Ohio.

Child:

- i. WAYNE WAITE⁹ WOLCOTT, b. Oct. 13, 1881.

1443. Heman Perry^{b 7} Averill (*Frederick⁶, Perry⁵, Samuel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 20, 1832, at New Preston, Conn.; m. May 24, 1851, **Clarissa C. Starkweather** of Bethany, N. Y. He d. June 28, 1884.

Children:

2679. i. FORRESTER WALLACE⁸, b. Sept. 22, 1852; lives near Pueblo, Col.
2680. ii. ALICE⁸, b. — — —; lived in La Salle Co. or Kankakee, Ill. She m. Mr. Hitchcock, and d. some years ago.
2681. iii. MELVILLE⁸, b. — — —; lived in La Salle Co., Ill. Married.
2682. iv. JENNIE⁸, b. — — —; d. in Ill., at the residence of her sister Alice or her brother Melville.
2683. v. FANNY⁸, b. — — —; lives at Avon, N. Y. She m. Edward or Edwin Wm. Strouse.
2684. vi. EUGENE⁸, b. — — —.

(The above is from a genealogical chart in the possession of Hon. Heman Otis Averill (No. 2669) of Washington, Conn.)

1449. Harriet⁷ Averill (*Nathaniel⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 9, 1793, at Washington, Conn., was m. Oct. 26, 1831, at Salisbury (*T. R.*), by Leonard E. Lathrop, to **Daniel⁵ Brewster**, b. Mar. 16, 1780, at Preston, Conn. He was the son of John⁴ Brewster, of Daniel³, of Benjamin², of William¹ Brewster, one of the Mayflower Pilgrims, and

who was called "their reverend Elder" and was b. prob. at Scrooby, Nottinghamshire, Eng., 1566 or '67, and d. at Plymouth, Mass., Apr. 10, or 18, 1644 (see *The Gen. Soc. of Mayflower Descendants*, pub. 1901, pp. 402-3). Mrs. Harriet (Averill) Brewster was a woman of strong character and marked individuality, and great sense. She was well educated and a teacher (at Canaan, Suffield and New Marlborough) from her seventeenth year until her marriage. She inherited talents of a high order and used them for the welfare of others. As a mother of unusual excellence she is still mentioned with great praise by those who knew her. Mr. Brewster d. Dec. 29, 1835, at Salisbury, leaving her with two children, one of whom d. early, and to the other she devoted the best of her life. She d. at Danbury, Mar. 30, 1878, much mourned by a large circle of friends and relatives in whose lives she was an important factor.

Children:

- i. LYMAN DENISON^s BREWSTER, b. July 31, 1832, at Salisbury, Conn., is one of the most highly esteemed lawyers and judges in his State, and has a delightful home at Danbury. He m. Jan. 1, 1868, at Danbury, Sarah Amelia Ives (dau. of George W. Ives of Danbury and Sarah Wilcox, his wife), b. July 17, 1837, at Danbury. Mrs. Brewster is one of the most honored women of her town. Judge Brewster is the possessor, among other objects of interest, of the "Washington Chair," which was owned by Anna Cogswell, wife of Roger Averill, his gt. uncle. It was used by Washington during the Rev. when he visited at the Cogswell home.
- ii. JOHN CHESTER^s BREWSTER, b. Apr. 16, 1835, at Salisbury; d. there 1838.

1450. Garra^r Averill (*Nathaniel⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 15, 1796, at Washington, Conn. (*Salisbury T. R.*), was a mechanic and manufacturer at Salisbury (1853). He was m. Apr. 14, 1827, at Salisbury, by Leonard E. Lathrop (*T. R.*), to **Mary Benton** (dau. of John Benton of Salisbury and Jerusha ———, his wife), b. Sept. 5, 1801, at Salisbury. Mrs. Mary (Benton) Averill was m. (2) by Rev. Adam Reid, to Gen. Wm. Williams of Stockbridge, Mass. (see *The Whitney Family of Conn.*, by S. Whitney Phenix, 1878, for



Roger Arrill

Mary Benton, No. 4390). Mr. Averill d. at Salisbury, Apr. 25, 1835.

Child:

2685. i. ROBERT GARRA^s, b. May 9, 1829, at Salisbury; m. Nancy E. Phelps.

1453. Chester⁷ Averill[†] (*Nathaniel^s, Samuel^s, Samuel^s, Isaac^s, William^s, William¹*), b. Mar. 16, 1803 or '04, at Washington, Conn.; studied at Stockbridge Academy, entered Union College, 1824, and was graduated in 1828. He was elected a Fellow of that College immediately after graduation. He was a professor of chemistry and ancient languages, 1832. He m. Aug. 4, 1835, at Stockbridge, Mass., **Julia Pomeroy^{*}** (dau. of Thaddeus Pomeroy), b. 1812. He d. Aug. 2, 1836, at Salisbury, Conn. "He had good analytical and reasoning powers and was a man of fine influences." (Rev. Thos. Reed, 1837.)

Child:

2686. i. CHESTER^{s†}, b. May 31, 1836, at Schenectady, N. Y.; m. Mary Stuart Field.

MEMORANDA.

* Julia Pomeroy, on the side of her mother Elizabeth Mason Sedgwick, was a desc. of Maj. Gen. Robert Sedgwick and Johanna ———, his wife (see *Whittlesey Gen.*, p. 208).

† This name appears as "Nathaniel Chester" in some data furnished the compiler; but the family state he had no given name but Chester.

1455. Hon. Roger⁷ Averill (*Nathaniel^s, Samuel^s, Samuel^s, Isaac^s, William^s, William¹*), b. Aug. 13, 1809, at Salisbury, Conn.,* came of good New England stock, among whom were some of the earliest settlers of the State of Connecticut. As one of a family of seven children reared on a small farm, his education had to be, of course, mainly that of his own earnings. By the aid of a common school and a public library, by farming in summer and teaching in winter, he prepared for college under the guidance of his brother Chester, a professor at Union College (N. Y.), and was graduated from that College with honor in 1832. After

* The sketch above given of Mr. Averill was prepared by L. D. B., a relative and eminent legal friend, for a *History of Danbury*, and has been copied almost verbatim, as it was regarded as a just biographical summary of the life of an honored citizen.

studying law with Judge (afterward Chief Justice) Church in his native town, he was admitted to the Bar in 1837, and opened an office for practice, after teaching in the Academy for a short time. In 1849 he removed to Danbury and at once attained a wide and successful practice. Of fine personal appearance, with a ceremonious courtliness of the old school, a ready man of business, industrious by instinct, sound of judgment, and careful in advice . . . he stood well in the ranks of his profession, to which he was greatly attached, and whose honor and welfare no one had more nearly at heart . . . Conservative by nature, and apt to keep his own secrets well, he was open, candid and thorough in his dealings with his clients whose life long fealty he held when they realized the virtue of his wise and peace-loving counsels.

In public service he filled many functions, such as trustee of the State Normal School and member of the State Board of Education. He was a member of the Legislature, and presiding officer of the Senate; and was Lieutenant Governor of the State of Connecticut for four years,—with Governor Buckingham, from 1862 to 1866,—during the Civil War.

In the Spring of 1861 he was a prominent leader of the political party which opposed the election of President Lincoln, but the instant the news came of the assault on Fort Sumter, he hastened to fling his flag to the breeze, the first of his townsmen, and waiting for no man. Thenceforth he devoted himself enthusiastically to the success of the Union arms. A company from Danbury under Capt. Geo. M. Southmayd was called the "Averill Rifles", in honor of Hon. Roger Averill. After the War his participation in public affairs and the care of private trusts prevented devotion to strictly legal pursuits . . . , although his interest in everything tending to the welfare of his profession remained unabated.

He was one of the organizers of the American Bar Association, and an active participant in its proceedings up to the year of his death.

Mr. Averill was m. (1) Oct. 16, 1844, at Danbury, Conn., by Rev. Rollin S. Stone, pastor of the Congregational Church at Danbury, to **Maria D. White**, (dau. of Roswell White, a jeweller

THE AVERILL HOMESTEAD, DANBURY, CONN.

...in
...opened
...a short
...ained a
...re, with
...of basi-
...successful in
...profession,
...wellfare
...ative by
...candid
...long
...type and

...trustee
...board of
...deciding
...State
...them,

...of the
...Lincoln,
...erence, he
...was not.
...himself
...company
...he
...that
...that
...the
...the

...the
...their



and silversmith of New York City, and of Mary Wildman, his wife), b. Nov. 23, 1818, at New York City. She was a woman with great kindness of nature, and wide sympathy for the poor and friendless, and she had the warmest affection for little children. Her great-grandfather, Ebenezer White, was pastor of the Danbury Congregational Church for twenty-five years before the American Revolution, and her ancestors were first settlers of the town of Danbury. She d. Feb. 14, 1860, at Danbury. Mr. Averill m. (2) Sept. 18, 1861, at Southport, Conn., **Mary Perry** (dau. of Austin Perry of Southport and Emily Milne, his wife). Mr. Averill d. at Danbury, Dec. 9, 1883, at the ripe age of seventy-four, untouched by the infirmities of old age. Mrs. Averill survived him several years. She d. Nov. 23, 1902, at the family residence in Danbury.

Children (by first marriage, *F. B. R.*) :

- 2687. i. ARTHUR HOYT^s, b. July 6, 1845, at Salisbury, was graduated at Yale, class of 1869. He followed his father's profession and practised law with him in Danbury. He was Assistant Prosecuting Attorney, and later Prosecuting Attorney. He d. Aug. 9, 1894, at Danbury.
- 2688. ii. MARY WHITE^s, b. May, 1847, at Salisbury; d. Aug. 24, 1850, at Danbury.
- 2689. iii. JOHN CHESTER^s, b. Dec. 21, 1849, at Salisbury; m. Hattie Clark.
- 2690. iv. ROSWELL WHITE^s, b. July 27, 1853, at Danbury; d. there, Dec. 9, 1853.
- 2691. v. HARRIET EVALINA^s, b. Oct. 25, 1854, at Danbury.
- 2692. vi. MARIA WHITE^s, b. Sept. 30, 1857, at Danbury.

(Since the death of their step-mother, to whom they were devoted daughters, Miss Averill and Miss Maria White Averill have travelled extensively, though retaining the family residence at Danbury. They are cultivated women with fine tastes, and are truly cosmopolitan, upholding the honorable name that they inherited. They are closely identified with the social, patriotic, and philanthropic life of their town.)

1457. Matilda^{b, 7} **Averill** (*Nathaniel^s, Samuel^s, Samuel^t, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 24, 1814, at Salisbury, Conn.; was m. June 9, 1846, at Salisbury (*T. R.*), by G. S. Brownell, to **David Philip Nichols**, who was b. July 7, 1810, at Danbury, Conn. (*Salisbury T. R.*).

Child:

- i. MARIETTE^s NICHOLS, b. Sept. 8, 1847; m. Gysbert Van Steinwyk, and lives at San Francisco, Cal.

1460. Asa⁷ Averill (*Noble⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 24, 1788, prob. at New Preston, Conn., but possibly at Plattsburg, N. Y., was a Baptist minister, but left the ministry and engaged in business. He m. Nov. 8, 1812, **Marian Wood**. At that date his father was living at Kendall, N. Y. Mr. Averill d. in Ohio, or Indiana.

Child:

2693. i. DAMON RIVERS^s, b. May, 1828; m. Adelia Thomas.

1461. Mills⁷ Averill (*Noble⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. June 6, 1792, in N. Y. State, was a merchant and lived at Bethany, N. Y., and Luna, La Grange Co., Ind., where he was County Auditor for 8 or 10 years. He m. **Lucia Kellogg**, and d. at Luna. His father and mother lived with him until he moved to Indiana, at which time they went to live with their dau. Mrs. Lavina Spicer.

Children:

2694. i. GEORGE^s, b. — — —, 18—; lived at Luna, on his father's farm.
 2695. ii. CHARLES^s, b. — — —, 18—; lived in Wisconsin.
 2696. iii. PUTNAM^s, b. — — —, 18—; lived in Wisconsin.
 2697. iv. NORMAN SIMONDS^s, b. May 14, 1833, at Bethany; m. Anna S. Wells.
 2698. v. LUCIA^s, b. — — —, 18—; m. Mr. ——— Fox.
 2699. vi. ADELINE^s, b. — — —, 18—.
 2700. vii. HARRY^s (?).

1462. Clarina⁷ Averill (*Noble⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 22, 1793, in N. Y. State; m. **John Witherell** and lived at Granville, N. Y., and Ravenna, O. She d. at Ravenna, Portage Co., O., and was buried at Hiram, O.

Children:

- i. HENRY^s WITHERELL, b. — — —, 18—; dec.
 ii. MILLS^s WITHERELL, b. — — —, 18—; dec.
 iii. MARY^s WITHERELL, b. — — —, 18—; m. Jason Andrews.
 iv. NOËLE AVERILL^s WITHERELL, b. — — —, 1818, at Granville; m. Eliza M. Marshall.
 v. MARIA^s WITHERELL, b. — — —, 18—.

Mary^s Witherell (*Clarina⁷ Averill, Noble⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. — —, 18—; lived at Bellville, N. Y. She m. **Jason Andrews**.

Children:

- i. HENRY CLAY⁹ ANDREWS, lives in Mich., and is married.
- ii. SARAH ANN⁹ ANDREWS, lives at Willoughby, O.
- iii. JULIETTE⁹ ANDREWS, lives at Willoughby, O.
- iv. JULIA⁹ ANDREWS, lives in Wis.; m. Charles Cowles.
- v. AMANDA⁹ ANDREWS, lives at Painesville, O.; m. Henry Wilder.

Noble Averille^s Witherell (*Clarina⁷ Averill, Noble⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. 1818, at Granville, N. Y.; m. Dec. 9, 1840, at Aurora, O., **Eliza Matilda Marshall** (dau. of Thomas Marshall and Betsey ———, his wife), b. July 3, 1823; d. Nov. 14, 1895. Mr. Witherell was living at Solon, O., Feb., 1901, and gave much information about his branch of the Averill and Witherell families.

Children:

- i. MYRON FISHER⁹ WITHERELL, b. at Solon; m. and has three children.
- ii. ELVA MALINDA⁹ WITHERELL.
- iii. LILLY WEALTHY⁹ WITHERELL, who m. Henry M. Hale of Solon, O.

1464. Lavinia or "Lavina"⁷ Averill (*Noble⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. July 26, 1798; m. **Norman Spicer** of Kendall, N. Y. Her parents lived with her for some years and until their death.

Children:

- i. MARY^s SPICER.
- ii. GERTRUDE^s SPICER.
- iii. EMMA^s SPICER.
- iv. HENRY^s SPICER.

1466. Harriet⁷ Averill (*Noble⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. May 13, 1801; m. **Forest B. Fisher** of Watertown, N. Y.

Children:

- i. SARAH^s FISHER.
- ii. MARY^s FISHER.
- iii. ———^s (?) FISHER.
- iv. MYRON^s FISHER.

1467. Amanda F.⁷ Averill (*Noble⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. June 5, 1803, at Granville, N. Y., lived at Rural Hill near Belleville, N. Y. She m. Aug. 9, 1823, at Ellisburgh, N. Y., **Samuel Hackley** (son of Levi Hackley* of Litchfield, N. Y., and Abigail Williams, his wife), b. Dec. 5, 1798, at New Lebanon, N. Y. She d. June 25, 1880, at Charles City, Ia. He was Justice of the Peace, and always known as "Squire Hackley." (The Samuel Hackley Bible is now in possession of Mr. Wm. S. Cone of Urbana, O.)

Children:

- i. MILLS AVERILL⁵ HACKLEY, b. Mar. 28, 1824; m. Sarah W. Stacey.
- ii. ANNA W.⁵ HACKLEY, b. May 31, 1832; m. Nathaniel P. Cone.

MEMORANDA.

"In 1800 Levi Hackley was a merchant in Litchfield, N. Y., and at that time purchased over 1000 acres of land in that vicinity. . . . As he had only four children grandfather Hackley inherited something over 250 acres about Rural Hall, a small post office three miles from Belleville".

W. H. D. of Belleville.

Mills Averill⁸ Hackley (*Amanda⁷ Averill, Noble⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 28, 1824, at Rural Hill, N. Y., was a well known lawyer with offices at Belleville and in the City of Watertown. He was Register in Bankruptcy for Northern New York, under the old bankruptcy law, and had an extensive practice in Surrogate's Court. He was a man of culture and ability, highly respected by all. He resided at Belleville. He m. Mar. 31, 1847, at Rural Hill, **Sarah W. Stacey**, who d. abt. 1901. He d. Aug. 24, 1893, at Watertown, N. Y.

Children:

- i. NETTIE A.⁹ HACKLEY.
- ii. GENEVIEVE L.⁹ HACKLEY; m. —————; has a son and daughter.
- iii. WINIFRED L.⁹ HACKLEY; m. ————— Durfee, who died. She is Principal of Kenka Coll., Kenka Park, N. Y.

Anna W.⁸ Hackley (*Amanda⁷ Averill, Noble⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. May 31, 1832, at Rural Hill, N. Y., lived at Woodstock, O. She m. Nov. 7, 1854, at Oswego, N. Y., **Nathanael Potter Cone**. She d. Feb. 26, 1866, at Woodstock.

Children:

- i. HENRY D.⁹ CONE; m. ————; has one son and two daughters.
- ii. THOMAS R.⁹ CONE; m. ————.
- iii. WILLIAM S.⁹ CONE; m. ————; lives at Urbana, O. He has the Bible which belonged to his grandfather, Samuel Hackley.
- iv. BERTRAND D.⁹ CONE; unm.

1469. Betsey⁷ Averill (*Noble⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. ———, 18—; m. **John Pollard** of Ellisburg, Jeff. Co., N. Y.

Children:

- i. MELISSA⁸ POLLARD.
- ii. LOVINA⁸ POLLARD.
- iii. CHARLOTTE⁸ POLLARD.
- iv. CHARLES⁸ POLLARD.

1475. Maria Ketchum⁷ Averill (*Nathan⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 21, 1795, at Plattsburg, N. Y.; m. Jan. 16, 1812, **Reuben Hyde Walworth**, Chancellor of the State of New York. Chancellor Walworth was one of the most eminent lawyers of his day. Mrs. Walworth d. Apr. 24, 1847, at Saratoga Springs, N. Y. (For extended mention of Chancellor and Mrs. Walworth see the *Walworth Gen.*)

Children:

- i. MARY⁸ WALWORTH, b. ———, ———; m. Edgar Jenkins.
- ii. SARAH⁸ WALWORTH, b. ———, ———; m. John M. Davidson.
- iii. ELIZA⁸ WALWORTH, b. ———, ———; m. John T. Backus, D. D.
- iv. CLARENCE⁸ WALWORTH, b. ———, ———; a priest of the Roman Catholic Church, lived at Albany, N. Y.
- v. MANSFIELD TRACY⁸ WALWORTH, b. ———, ———; m. Nellie Hardin.

Mary⁸ Walworth (*Maria⁷ Averill, Nathan⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. ———, 18—; m. **Edgar Jenkins**; they had five children.

Children:

- i.
- ii.
- iii.
- iv.
- v. WALWORTH⁹ JENKINS, b. ———, 18—; m. Henrietta Averill (No. 2707).

Mansfield Tracy⁸ Walworth (*Maria⁷ Averill, Nathan⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. — —, 18—; m. **Nellie Hardin**. He d. at New York City.

Child:

i. **FRANK⁹ WALWORTH**.

1476. Henry Ketchum⁷ Averill (*Nathan⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 21, 1798, at Peru, N. Y., was a lawyer and iron manufacturer, and lived at Plattsburg and Cadyville, N. Y., and New Oregon, Ia. He m. (1) May 29, 1824, at Plattsburg, **Elizabeth Platt** (dau. of William Pitt Platt,* one of the founders of Plattsburg, and Hannah Kent,† his wife), b. May 15, 1806, at Plattsburg. She d. there Mar. 21, 1842, aged 36 yrs. He m. (2) Dec. 29, 1842, **Charlotte Everett** (dau. of Edward (No. 135) Everett‡ of Au Sable, N. Y., and Hannah Macomber, his wife, who was the granddaughter of Judge Macomber of Chesterfield, N. Y.), b. Jan. 7, 1817. She d. Dec. 16, 1853. He m. (3), at New Oregon, Ia., **Mrs. Hendley**. He m. (4), a widow, name unknown, who d. abt. 1879. He d. Mar. 26, 1881, at Morrisonville, N. Y., at the residence of his only dau. Mrs. Burch. Mr. Averill (with other members of a company of sharpshooters) was rewarded by a resolution of Congress for gallantry at the battle of Plattsburg, Sept. 11, 1814. Deeds recorded at Plattsburg show that he had land from Nathan Averill in 1814 (Vol. E, p. 135), and from that time his name appears frequently in the *Registry of Deeds* at Plattsburg.

Children (by first wife):

- 2701. i. **JAMES KENT PLATT⁸**, b. Mar. 10, 1825, at Plattsburg; m. Julia Jennette Evans.
- 2702. ii. **HENRY KETCHUM⁸ JR.**, b. Mar. 26, 1830, at Plattsburg; m. Almira E. Miller.
- 2703. iii. **MARY ELIZABETH⁸**, b. July 19, 1831, at Plattsburg; m. Perrie E. Burch.
- 2704. iv. **WILLIAM PITT PLATT⁸**, b. Aug. 19, 1835, at Plattsburg; d. there, May 13, 1836.

* William Pitt Platt was the son of Zephaniah Platt.

† Hannah Kent, b. 1790, was the only sister of Chancellor Kent (see *Kent Gen.* by L. V. Briggs).

‡ Edward (No. 135) Everett (Edward⁵, Edward⁴, John³, John², Richard¹). See *Descendants of Richard Everett*.

(by second wife) :

2705. v. CLARENCE WALWORTH⁶, b. Aug. 24, 1850, at Cadyville, N. Y.; d. there, Feb. 7, 1853.
2706. vi. CATHERINE MARIA⁶, b. May 4, 1853, at Cadyville, N. Y.; d. Feb. 21, 1854, at Chesterfield, N. Y.

MEMORANDA.

P. 675. *Vermont Hist. Gazetteer*. About June 1st 1813 the British appeared at St. Johns with an armed force, and were attacked by Lieut Smith, who was forced to strike his colors and give up his ships the Growler and Eagle. The Eagle was sunk, and later was raised by the British, and with the Growler was refitted and they made part of the British fleet at the battle of Plattsburg in Sept 1814, under the names of the Chub and Finch. The British light troops made several attempts in the course of the day (Sept. 5?) to cross at the village, but were repulsed by the guards at the bridge, and by the sharp fire of a *company of volunteers* who had taken possession of a stone grist-mill nearby. 45 Americans and 200 British were killed or wounded on this day. This company of volunteers was called "Aiken's Volunteers" and was composed of (17) young men—none of whom were old enough to be liable to perform military duty. Among them was *Henry K. Averill* and Hiram Walworth. They had been out on the Beekman road where they behaved with great gallantry. In May, 1826, Congress authorized the President to cause to be delivered to each One Rifle promised to them by General Macomb, while commanding the Champlain Department, for their gallantry and patriotic services as a Volunteer Corps, during the siege of Plattsburg in September 1814.

1477. Calvin Ketchum⁷ Averill (*Nathan⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. June 2, 1800, at Peru, N. Y.; m. 18—, at Rouse's Point, N. Y., **Emily A. Coit**. The name of Calvin K. Averill appears many times on the Registry of Deeds for Clinton Co., N. Y., from 1821 to 1854.

Children :

2707. i. HENRIETTA⁸, b. — —, 18—; m. Walworth Jenkins, son of Edgar Jenkins and Mary Walworth (Maria Ketchum Averill and Chandler Walworth) and grandson of a cousin once removed (see the *Walworth Gen.*).
2708. ii. GEORGE⁸, b. — —, 18—; m. Maria Colton.
2709. iii. WILLIAM⁸, b. — —, 18—; m. (1) — — — — —; m. (2) — — — — —.
2710. iv. JAMES⁸, b. — —, — —; m.; both now dead.

1478. Joseph Ketchum⁷ Averill (*Nathan⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. 1802, at Peru, N. Y.; lived for a time at Plattsburg, and then established in 1845, at New Milford, Conn., the first newspaper called *The Milford Republican*. It was issued there until the following year when the place of publication was removed to Litchfield, Conn. (see Orcutt's *Hist. of New Milford and Bridgewater, Conn.*). He m. **Harriet Edson**, and d. during the Civil War, on board ship in front of Charleston, S. C. It is probable that it is he who, in 1835, '36, appears as Joseph Avery, grantor and grantee in Clinton Co., N. Y.

Child:

2711. i. CHARLES E.⁸, b. — —, 18—; d.

1479. Phebe⁷ Averill (*Nathan⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. 1810, at Plattsburg, N. Y.; m. there (1) **Richard Baxter**; m. (2) **George A. Standish**. She d. Aug. 23, 1845.

Children (by first husband):

- i. R. CHARLES⁸ BAXTER, b. — —, 18—; m. — — — —.
- ii. MARIA⁸ BAXTER, b. — —, 18—; d. y.

R. Charles⁸ Baxter (*Phebe⁷ Averill, Nathan⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. — —, 18—; m. — — — —.

Children:

- i. HENRY⁹ BAXTER.
- ii. EDWARD⁹ BAXTER.

1480. Charles Ketchum⁷ Averill (*Nathan⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 6, 1812, at Granville, N. Y., was one of the officers of the Housatonic R. R., being Sec. and Treas., 1881-86 (?); he was an officer in the City Savings Bank, 1886; Director of the First. Nat. Bank, 1877-86. He lived at Granville, N. Y., and at Bridgeport, Conn. He m. **Jane M. Sumner** of Clermont, N. H., b. 1814 (?); d. Apr. 14, 1889, aged 75 years. He d. Dec. 17, 1896, at Bridgeport (see *Hist. of Stratford and Bridgewater*, by Orcutt).

2712. i. LUCY^a, b. ——— —, 18—; d. unm.
2713. ii. HENRY D.^a, b. ——— —, 18—; m. ——— ————.
2714. iii. MARY W.^a, b. ——— —, 18—; unm.
2715. iv. CHARLES KETCHUM^a, b. ——— —, 18—; unm.
2716. v. JENNIE^a, b. ——— —, 18—; m. ——— ————.

1481. **Caleb Nichols⁷ Averill** (*Nathan⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 16, 1815, at Plattsburg Village, N. Y., was a merchant and farmer, and lived first at Plattsburg, afterward at Michigan City, Ind., Chattanooga, Tenn., and Charleston, S. C. He was for a time connected with the Port Royal and Augusta R. R., at Port Royal, S. C. He was in the Southern army during the Civil War. He purchased a small farm at Summerville, S. C., where he was interested in raising strawberries. He made his first return visit to Plattsburg with his granddaughter May Porter, Sept., 1896, when 81 years of age, and 45 years after his departure from his birthplace. He was even then tall and straight, with a commanding presence, a keen eye, his voice clear, his eye quick, and his step as elastic as when he went South. On that visit he played the same old flute that he had used for more than fifty years, and he played remarkably well, giving many delightful home concerts among his friends during his stay. He carried many burdens during his life, but through them all kept a cheerful countenance, and an unsullied name. He m. Dec. 31, 1838, at Michigan City, Ind., **Sarah H. Sprague** (dau. of David Sprague of New York State and Mary Hawley Woodruff, his wife), b. 1819, in New York State. She d. Aug. 9, 1890, at Charleston, S. C. He d. July 4, 1900, at Summerville, S. C. He was at the time of his death Senior Elder of the Second Presbyterian Church of Charleston, and July 22, 1900, his pastor, Rev. G. R. Brackett, D. D., gave a noble memorial address in his honor, in which he mentioned Mr. Averill's "noble manhood, habits of temperance, virtue and tranquillity of mind, his marvellous natural force until he had passed his fourscore years; his delightful memory and social sympathies, and freshness as of youth." There was not a faculty that did not yield him enjoyment and make life desirable to him. He went South in 1850.

and came into sympathy with the cause of the Confederacy, offering to it his services. Being too old for active service, he was made a quartermaster, and also joined a body of Cavalry. He was a deacon of his Church twenty-one years, elected Elder 1888, and for thirty years active in Sunday School work as leader of the song service. He was a gifted musician and had a strong, mellow, well cultivated voice. He organized and conducted several Sunday Schools. It is said of him: "He was an Israelite indeed in whom was no guile." In no circle was his influence more prized and his personality more honored than in that of his own family.

Children (b. at Plattsburg, N. Y.) :

- 2717. i. FREDERICK S.^s, b. 1841; d. 1858, at Charleston, S. C.
- 2718. ii. JOHN "HENRY"^s, b. 1843; m. Susan Marshall.
- 2719. iii. LOUISE WOODRUFF^s, b. 1844; m. Rev. George J. Porter.

1483. Reuben Hyde Walworth⁷ Averill (*Nathan⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 14, 1820, at Plattsburg, N. Y., is a bookkeeper and clerk in the P. O. at Plattsburg. He m. (1) **Matilda Macomber** (prob. a relative of Judge Macomber); m. (2) **Nancy Burbank**; m. (3) Feb. 11, 1863, at Plattsburg, **Cornelia E. Chamberlain**; (dau. of Henry Chamberlain of Montpelier, Vt., and Mary Bailey, his wife), b. at Montpelier.

Children (by first wife) :

- 2720. i. ELIZA^s, b. — —, 18—; d. y.

(by second wife) :

- 2721. ii. ROSA^s, b. Jan. 20, 1850; m. Charles Halsey Moore.

1487. Mills⁷ Averill 2nd. (*Stephen⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. — —, 18—, at Plattsburg, N. Y.; m. **Theresa (Tressia?) Wilcox** at Plattsburg and moved before 1856 to Cleveland, Ohio, where he died.

Children (eight) :

- 2722. i. ———.
- 2723. ii. ———.
- 2724. iii. ———.
- 2725. iv. ———.
- 2726. v. ———.
- 2727. vi. ———.
- 2728. vii. ———.
- 2729. viii. ———.

1489. Rosanna⁷ Averill (*Stephen⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 19, 1819, at Plattsburg, N. Y., lived at Eden, Wis. She m. (2nd w.), Apr. 9, 1840, at Plattsburg, **Aaron Walters*** (son of Aaron Walters of Plattsburg and Susan Roberts, his wife), b. Aug. 7, 1809, at Plattsburg; d. Dec. 27, 1889, at Eden, Wis. She d. Sept. 4, 1858, at Eden, Wis.

Child:

- i. MARY ELIZABETH⁸ WALTERS, b. Apr. 23, 1842, at Plattsburg; m. Chancey J. Briggs.

MEMORANDUM.

* Aaron Walters m. (1) Orpha Griswold by whom he had three children; m. (2) Rosanna Averill, by whom he had one dau.; m. (3) Mrs. Mary Newman, Nov. 18, 1859.

Mary Elizabeth⁸ Walters (*Rosanna⁷ Averill, Stephen⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 23, 1842, at Plattsburg, N. Y., lives at Oelwein or Scott Township, Fayette Co., Ia. She m. Aug. 11, 1862, at Eden, Wis., **Chancey Jasper Briggs**.

Child:

- i. FRED WALTERS⁹ BRIGGS, b. Oct. 11, 1863, at Eden, Wis., lives at Oelwein. He m. there, Dec. 25, 1889, Anna May Lincoln.

1490. George⁷ Averill (*Stephen⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. July 11, 1822, at Plattsburg, N. Y., was a farmer, and lived at Plattsburg, and moved to Eden, Wis. He m. Aug. 29, 1844, at West Chazy, N. Y., **Alvira Marsh** (dau. of Isaac Marsh of West Chazy, and Susan Robberts, his wife), b. Oct. 31, 1823, at West Chazy. She d. Oct. 19, 1890, at Spring Valley, Minn. He d. Dec. 29, 1886, at Eden, Wis.

Children (all b. at Eden):

2730. i. SUSAN ELIZABETH⁸, b. Dec. 28, 1846; m. Dwight L. Beagle.
2731. ii. GEORGE MILO⁸, b. Feb. 21, 1848; d. Jan. 6, 1854.
2732. iii. CHARLES ELAM⁸, b. June 1, 1850; d. Jan. 8, 1851, at Eden.
2733. iv. IDA ANN⁸, b. Dec. 11, 1852; m. Nov. 23, 1870, at Eden, Frank O. Gowdy. She d. Nov. 6, 1896, at Spring Valley, Minn.; had nine children.
2734. v. JACKSON CURTIS⁸, b. Nov. 21, 1855; d. Dec. 12, 1857, at Eden.

2735. vi. ELECTA MARIA^s, b. Aug. 4, 1857; m. (1) Nov. 25, 1880, at Preston, Minn., S. K. Hutchinson; m. (2) Mr. ——— Wilder, has five children.

2736. vii. CASPAR STEPHEN^s, b. May 4, 1860; m. Jessie V. Cleveland.

1491. Edgar^r Averill (*Stephen^s, Nathan^s, Daniel^s, Isaac^s, William^s, William^s*), b. 1826, at Plattsburg, N. Y., was a well known hotel proprietor and lived at Plattsburg. He m. there in 1847, **Abbie M. Young** (dau. of Christian Young), b. 1828, at Plattsburg; d. 1887, at Auburn, N. Y. He d. 1869, at Plattsburg. He was for many years identified with the history of that town.

Children (all b. at Plattsburg) :

2737. i. GEORGE FREDERICK^s, b. 1849; m. 1875, at Keesville, N. Y., Kittie Ames; has three children; lives at New York City.

2738. ii. CHARLES SIDLE^s, b. Aug. 11, 1855; m. Jennie E. Raeish.

2739. iii. LUERA A.^s, b. 1856; m. John B. Gilmore, has three children, lives at Boston, Mass.

2740. iv. MARIAN C.^s, b. 1860; m. 1884, George Fred Gregory; has three children.

1492. Veraneous Griswold^r Averill (*Stephen^s, Nathan^s, Daniel^s, Isaac^s, William^s, William^s*), b. June 7, 1829, at Plattsburg, N. Y., removed to Cleveland, Ohio, before 1853, and afterwards to Eden and Fond du Lac, Wis. He m. (1) Sept. 14, 1847, at Plattsburg, **Margaretta Dupy** (dau. of Francis Dupy and Caroline Hardy, his wife), b. Apr. 9, 1832, at Plattsburg. She was a very good and beautiful woman, and much loved by all, especially by her father-in-law and her family. She d. May 29, 1889, at Eden, Wis. He m. (2) Feb. 7, 1892, **Elizabeth Treleven** of Fond du Lac. He d. May 27, 1893, at Fond du Lac.

Children (by first wife) :

2741. i. ROSANNA^s, b. June 18, 1848, at Plattsburg; m. Edward W. Root.

2742. ii. SARAH JANE^s, b. Aug. 21, 1849, at Plattsburg; m. Oct. 13, 1886, at Eden, Calvin L. Fletcher, now dec.

2743. iii. VERANEUS GRISWOLD^s, b. Feb. 26, 1853, at Cleveland, O.

2744. iv. ALFRED CHARLES^s, b. Mar. 26, 1854, at Cleveland; m. (1) Zilla Abers; m. (2) Clara Hopkins.

2745. v. LEONARD CASE^s, b. June 23, 1857, at Fond du Lac; m. (1) Emma J. Smith; m. (2) Sophia Trummer; has six children, four sons and two daughters, by his second wife.
2746. vi. JASPER STEPHEN^s, b. June 3, 1868, at Eden; m. Laura Phillips, and removed to Alberta, Canada. He has three children.
2747. vii. MAY BELLE MARGARET^s, b. Oct. 31, 1874, at Eden; m. Wesley Keys, at Fond du Lac, and has four children. They live at Empire, Wis.

1494. Betsey A.⁷ Averill (*Chester^s, Daniel^s, Daniel^s, Isaac^s, William^s, William^s*), b. June 22, 1813, at Branford, Conn., was m. (1) Oct. 27, 1836, at Branford, by Timothy P. Gillett, to **Shubael Tillotson** of New Haven, Conn. (*T. R.*); she m. (2) **Mr. Williams**, and d. Feb. 25, 1900, at New Britain, Conn. Child (by 1st (?) husband):

- i. ————^s (?); m. Albert A. Fuller of New Britain, Conn.

1496. John⁷ Averill (*David^s, Daniel^s, Daniel^s, Isaac^s, William^s, William^s*), b. Mar. 22, 1814, at Branford, Conn., was a sea-captain and later an oyster dealer, and lived at Fair Haven and Branford, Conn. He m. Sept. 17, 1837, at Guilford, Conn., **Almira Hemingway**, (dau. of Stephen Hemingway of E. Haven, Conn., and Mary Andrews, his wife), b. Mar. 3, 1818, at E. Haven; d. Jan. 20, 1899, at Fair Haven, Conn. He d. Jan. 5, 1873, at Branford, aged 59 years. He and his sons were Republicans and all of them were or are, actively interested in politics.

Children (all b. at Branford. *T. R.* lack Asahel and John F.):

2748. i. GEORGE MARSHALL^s, b. Oct. 12, 1838; m. Harriette Babcock.
2749. ii. HARRIETTE JEANNETTE^s, b. Sept. 27, 1840; lived at Branford and Fair Haven, Conn. She m. July 1, 1860, at Branford, Lewis Frisbie, a brass moulder (son of Samuel Frisbie and Sally Tyler, his wife), b. July 1, 1834, at Branford. He d. Apr. 19, 1890, at Fair Haven.
2750. iii. ROLAND GELSTON^s, b. May 3, 1843; m. Fanny M. Palmer.
2751. iv. ASAHIEL THOMPSON^s, b. May 27, 1849; m. Jennie Baker.
2752. v. JOHN "FRANK"^s, b. Sept. 19, 1852; m. Bessie M. Sheuman.
2753. vi. MARY ELVIRA^s, b. May 7, 1856; m. Adrian G. Ely.

1497. **Mary Ann**⁷ **Averill** (*David*⁶, *Daniel*⁵, *Daniel*⁴, *Isaac*³, *William*², *William*¹), b. Sept. 18, 1815, at Branford, Conn., lived at Branford. She m. Sept. 4, 1837, at Guilford, Conn., **Jared Shepard** (son of Jared Shepard and Martha Baldwin, his wife), b. Apr. 5, 1808, at Branford. He d. there Jan. 13, 1861.

Child:

- i. LEWIS F.^s SHEPARD, b. Oct. 7, 1839, at Branford, Conn., and still lives there (1900). He m. Jan. 29, 1873, at Branford, Grace Stedman. They have one child.

1498. **Daniel**⁷ **Averill** (*David*⁶, *Daniel*⁵, *Daniel*⁴, *Isaac*³, *William*², *William*¹), b. May, 1817, at Branford, Conn.; m. **Jane Bradley**. He d. Mar. 13, 1895, at Branford, aged 77 yrs. 10 mos.

Children:

2754. i. CHARLES ALBERT^s ("Adelbert C." on *T. R.*), b. May 26, 1843, at Roxbury, Conn.; m. Estella M. Shepard.
2755. ii. SARAH "LA VERNE"^s, b. — —, 184—; m. Jan. 16, 1878, Samuel Hodgkinson of Wallingford and lives in that town.

1499. **Edmund "Morris"**⁷ **Averill** (*David*⁶, *Daniel*⁵, *Daniel*⁴, *Isaac*³, *William*², *William*¹), b. Oct. 2, 1820, at Branford, Conn.; m. Jan. 12, 1857, at Branford, **Sarah Stone Redfield**. He d. Oct. 19, 1868, at Branford.

Children (all b. at Branford):

2756. i. EDMOND HEATH^s, b. Oct. 7, 1857; d. Sept. 15, 1880, at Branford.
2757. ii. WILLIS MORRIS^s, b. Sept. 27, 1860; m. Oct. 20, 1887, at Branford, Rosa A. Baldwin.
2758. iii. MARY ANN^s, b. Mar. 25, 1865; m. Clifford Morse, lives at Wallingford, Conn.

1503. **David**⁷ **Averill** (*Daniel*⁶, *Daniel*⁵, *Daniel*⁴, *Isaac*³, *William*², *William*¹), b. 1833 or '34 (?), at Branford, Conn.; m. Feb. 27, 1854, at Branford (*T. R.*), **Eliza Charlotte Foote**. He d. Apr. 27, 1887, aged 56 yrs. 6 mos. at Branford (*T. R.*).

Children (b. at Branford):

2759. i. EMILY S.^s, b. Mar. 13, 1855; m. Jan. 10, 1875, Henry Bradley of East Haven, Conn.
2760. ii. ALONZO G.^s, b. June 10, 1857; m. Mary A. Marshall.

1505. William Hoadley⁷ Averill (*Daniel⁶, Daniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. July 10, 1821, at Branford, Conn., was a carpenter and lived at Branford. He m. Sept. 16, 1847, at New Haven, Conn., **Julia A. Cooper** (dau. of Samuel Cooper and Emily Linsley, his wife), b. Feb. 24, 1823, at North Haven, Conn. He d. Apr. 17, 1891, at Branford. Mr. Averill was a deaf mute, as the result of measles in his infancy. He was educated at the Hartford School for Deaf Mutes, and learned there the trade of cabinet maker. He was a member of the Episcopal Church, a good citizen and a staunch Republican. His wife was also a deaf mute as the result of scarlet fever at the age of three years and a half. She also was educated at the Hartford School, and is a member of the Episcopal Church.

Children (all b. at Branford):

- 2761. i. EMMA^s, b. Sept. 11, 1848; lives at Branford. She m. there, Jan. 9, 1884, Jesse Bringham.
- 2762. ii. CORNELIA ABIGAIL^s, b. Apr. 22, 1852; d. July 12, 1856, at Branford.
- 2763. iii. CARRIE GRACE^s, b. May 15, 1857; lived in New York City. She m. Feb. 4, 1883, at Baltimore, Md., Sidney Williams, and d. Sept. 28, 1885, at Hartford, Conn.
- 2764. iv. IRENE CORNELIA^s, b. Dec. 19, 1859; lives in Jersey City, N. J. She m. Aug. 30, 1890, at Branford, Conn., Dr. Albert J. Loomis of Jersey City (*Branford T. R.*).

1506. Samuel⁷ Averill (*Daniel⁶, Daniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. July 12, 1824, at Branford, Conn.; m. May 9, 1843 (or May 28, 1845?), at Guilford, Conn., **Myrta Ann Fowler** (called "**Murta Ann**") of Branford, Conn. She was b. Mar. 14, 1824, at Guilford, and d. Sept. 28, 1877, at Branford, aged 53 yrs. Samuel Averill d. there Apr. 22, 1896. He lived in part of his father's double house on Montowese St., which became the inheritance of his son Henry Ward Averill.

Children (all b. at Branford):

- 2765. i. WALLACE FOWLER^s, b. Aug. 5, 1847, was a student and d. Feb. 5, 1865, at Branford.
- 2766. ii. HENRY WARD^s, b. Feb. 21, 1851; m. Harriet Elizabeth Delano Gardner.
- 2767. iii. ANNETTE ELIZABETH^s, b. Aug. 22, 1854; m. Dec. 17, 1873, William Russell Foote of Branford.

1507. **Irene⁷ Averill** (*Daniel⁶, Daniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 12, 1828, at Branford, Conn., lives at New Haven, Conn. She m. Jan. 15, 1846, at Branford, **Henry Palmer** (son of Annie Palmer and Abigail Kimberly, his wife), b. Apr. 5, 1822, at Branford. They celebrated their golden wedding in 1896, with every child and all but two grandchildren present.

Children (all b. at Branford) :

- i. **RALPH AVERILL⁸ PALMER**, b. Dec. 1, 1846; m. Sarah A. Kinney.
- ii. **ABBIE⁸ PALMER**, b. Dec. 27, 1848; lives at Morris, Conn. She m. (1) June 3, 1868, at Branford, Franklin D. Hadley; m. (2) Apr., 1889, at New Haven, Conn., Smith Granniss. She has one child by her first husband.
- iii. **MARIE ETTA⁸ PALMER**, b. Aug. 6, 1851, lives at New Haven, Conn. She m. Sept. 23, 1869, at Branford, Charles W. Scranton. They have had six children; the two youngest died at New Haven.
- iv. **HELEN⁸ PALMER**, b. Feb. 10, 1854, lives at New Haven. She m. Dec. 25, 1871, at Branford, Benjamin Francis Cook, who d. Aug. 1, 1886, at Memphis, Tenn.
- v. **EMMA REBECCA⁸ PALMER**, b. June 10, 1859, lives at Brooklyn, N. Y. She m. May 12, 1881, at Fair Haven, Conn., William Ransom Hendrick. They have had four children, two of whom d. y.

Ralph Averill⁸ Palmer (*Irene⁷ Averill, Daniel⁶, Daniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 1, 1846, at Branford, Conn., has an orange grove in Braidentown, Fla., on the Maintee River, which is called the "Banner Grove of the South," when mentioned in Southern papers. He has lived at Meriden, Conn., and Braidentown, Fla. He m. Dec. 24, 1868, at Elizabeth, N. J., **Sarah A. Kinney**. He is a member of the Conn. Soc., Sons of the Am. Rev., No. 868, admitted Jan. 28, 1894, when living at Meriden. He is recorded as the great-grandson of Daniel Averill of Kent, Conn. (1763-1842), who enlisted Apr. 25, 1778, in Capt. Ebenezer Hill's Co., 7th Regt., Conn. Line, etc. (as appears under Daniel).

Children :

- i. **HARRY⁹ PALMER**, b. 186-; d. 1871, aged 6 mos. at Branford, Conn.
- ii. **GUY⁹ PALMER**, b. 187-.

- iii. CHARLES⁹ PALMER, b. 187—.
- iv. EMMA⁹ PALMER, b. 187—.
- v. ALICE⁹ PALMER, b. 18—.
- vi. WILLIAM⁹ PALMER, b. 18—.
- vii. HELEN⁹ PALMER, b. 18—.

1508. Frances Eliza⁷ Averill (*Samuel⁶, Daniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 7, 1835, at Branford, Conn., is still living there. She m. Jan. 19, 1856, at Branford (*T. R.*), **Walter W. Danfurth** (son of Thomas Danfurth and Mary Williams Butler, his wife), b. Apr. 4, 1835, at Rocky Hill, Conn. He d. July 23, 1886, at Branford.

Children:

- i. MARY JANE⁸ DANFURTH, b. May 4, 1857, at Branford, is living at Branford, where she m. Mar. 10, 1850, Albert Baldwin. They have two children.
- ii. LIZZIE AVERILL⁸ DANFURTH, b. May 8, 1860, at Rocky Hill; lives at Branford.
- iii. SAMUEL BLACKSTONE⁸ DANFURTH, b. May 1, 1862, at Rocky Hill; d. there, Aug. 9, 1862.
- iv. FLORENCE BULKLEY⁸ DANFURTH, b. May 9, 1863, at Rocky Hill; d. Nov. 23, 1899, at Branford.
- v. SUSAN ROBBINS⁸ DANFURTH, b. Aug. 1, 1865, at Rocky Hill; lives at Forest Grove, Ore. She m. June 2, 1897, at Forest Grove, James Clayton Clark.
- vi. THOMAS LAWRENCE⁸ DANFURTH, b. May 18, 1867, at Rocky Hill, lives at Branford.
- vii. HENRY TALLMAN⁸ DANFURTH, b. July 21, 1869, at Branford, lives at Forest Grove, Ore.
- viii. JOSEPHINE BARNES⁸ DANFURTH, b. Oct. 3, 1871, at Branford, lives at Middletown, Conn. She m. Dec. 20, 1893, at Branford, Ira Gilbert Hedges. They have one child.

1509. Jane Maria⁷ Averill (*Samuel⁶, Daniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Aug. 27, 1838, at Branford, Conn., lives at Forest Grove, Ore. She m. Oct. 18, or 19, 1869, at Branford (*T. R.*), **Alvin J. Smith**, who d. 1888, at Forest Grove.

Children (all b. at Branford):

- i. WALTER WILLIAMS⁸ SMITH, b. Nov. 16, 1873; lives at Branford.
- ii. FLORENCE VIRGINIA⁸ SMITH, b. Apr. 29, 1876; lives at Branford.
- iii. REGINALD STANDISH⁸ SMITH, b. Aug. 26, 1878; lives at Branford.

1511. **Hannah Tyler⁷ Averill** (*William⁶, Daniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Aug. 19, 1850, at Branford, Conn.; m. June 1, 1875, **Henry Simpson** of New Haven, Conn. (*Branford T. R.*), b. Dec. 29, 1850, in New York. He d. Feb. 24, 1885, aged 35 yrs. She d. Sept. 18, 1879, aged 30 yrs.

Child:

- i. **FREDERICK AVERILL⁸ SIMPSON**, b. Aug. 24, 1876, at Fair Haven, Conn.; enlisted in the Navy, and was on the battleship Iowa in the Spanish-American War.

1517g. **Nathaniel⁷ Averill** (*Henry⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. at Pulaski, Utica, or Amsterdam, N. Y. (?). He was m. and had children.

Children:

- i.
- ii.

1517h. **Henry⁷ Averill** (*Henry⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 8, 1809, at Utica, N. Y.; m. in 1836, at Belleville, Can., **Esther Stapley**. He may have lived a short time at Belleville, but he removed from Pulaski to Sheboygan, Wis., in September, 1847, and made his home there about two miles from Plymouth, where he had a farm. His brother William went there a year or two earlier, settling near the same place. He d. at the farm, Sept. 14, 1868.

Children:

2768. i. **MARY JANE⁸**, b. May 1, 1837, at Belleville, Can.; was m. at Plymouth, Nov., 1855, to **R. L. Dawley**. They lived at St. Charles, Minn., and had 8 children. She d. Apr. 3, 1874.
- 2768a. ii. **ESTHER EMMA⁸**, b. — —, 1839, at Belleville; m. at Plymouth, **Wright T. Peck**. They live at Cascade, Wis., and have 4 children.
- 2768b. iii. **RACHEL⁸**, b. abt. 1841; d. y.
- 2768c. iv. **ELIZABETH PHIEBE⁸**, b. June 4, 1844, at Adams, Jefferson Co., N. Y.; m. at Plymouth, Wis., to **John H. Wiggin**. They lived at Cascade and had 8 children. She d. there, Jan. 26, 1892.
- 2768d. v. **LAVINA⁸**, b. Sept. 13, 1845, at Adams; m. **Rev. J. L. Merritt**.
- 2768e. vi. **HENRY STAPLEY⁸**, b. Mar. 20, 1847, at Adams; m. **Effie Copley**.

2768f. vii. AMANDA^s, b. Mar., 1849, near Plymouth, Wis.; m. in 1886 at Cascade, Wis., to Geo. W. Clark. They live at Cascade and have 1 child.

2768g. viii. CLARA^s, b. May 16, 1851, at Plymouth; d. there in 1861.

1517i. Nathan⁷ Averill (*Henry⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. at Utica (?), N. Y.; m. (1) **Temperance Jones**; m. (2) **Alice Bauen**; m. (3) **Rachell Campbell**. He lived at Pulaski, N. Y., where he d. March, 1888.

Children (by first wife) :

2769. i. SUSAN^s.

2769a. ii. CHARLES^s.

(by second wife) :

2769b. iii. WILLIAM E.^s

1517j. Amanda⁷ Averill (*Henry⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. at Pulaski (?), N. Y.; m. **Milo Abbott**; lived at Pulaski, N. Y., where she d. at a date not given.

Children :

i. HENRY^s ABBOTT.

ii. CHARLES^s ABBOTT.

iii. ED.^s ABBOTT.

1517k. (Rev.) William⁷ Averill (*Henry⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), was b. in 1818, prob. at Pulaski, N. Y. He was a minister of the M. E. Church, and removed to Fox Lake, Wis. He m. (1) **Maria Clough**, who d.; and m. (2) **Dotha Tyler**. It is said he was for over forty years a member of the M. E. Conference. He was a Republican in politics, "a monarch in his own house, and a man with great decision of character." He d. Dec. 29, 1897, at the age of 79.

Children :

2770. i. ACHSAH MARIA^s, b. in N. Y.; m. William Mayville; lived in Livingstone, Mont.; d. June 7, 1909.

2770a. ii. LAURA^s, b. — —, —; m. Lew Bowers at Plymouth, Wis.; lives at Hart, Mich.; has a large family.

2770b. iii. HELEN DOTHAS^s, b. — —, —; m. Frank Gardner at Randolph, Wis. Lives at Livingstone, Mont.; has 2 children.

2770c. iv. WILLIAM LAWSON^s, b. Apr. 21, 1856; m. (1) Jennie B. Davis; m. (2) Ella Hemmingway.

1517l. **Clarissa⁷ Averill** (*Henry⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. at Pulaski (?), N. Y.; m. **William Gray**.

Children:

- i. MARY⁸ GRAY.
- ii. MARTHA⁸ GRAY, m. ——— Williams; lives at Pulaski, N. Y.
- iii. CLARA⁸ GRAY.

1517m. **Louise Jane⁷ Averill** (*Henry⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 1, 1822, at Pulaski, Oswego, N. Y.; was m. May 27, 1847, at Pulaski, to **Samuel Woodruff** son of William Woodruff of Herkimer County, N. Y., b. Mar. 1, 1816, in Herkimer County. She was essentially a home-maker and is mentioned affectionately by her relatives. The family lived at Pulaski until 1866, when they removed to Wheaton, Ill., living there until 1872. They then removed to Maywood, Ill., where Mrs. Woodruff d., June 23, 1912. Mr. Woodruff d. there May 10, 1896.

Children:

- i. MEDORIA⁸ WOODRUFF, b. June 11, 1848, at Pulaski; m. at Maywood, Ill., Feb. 5, 1880, Joseph Jennings; d. at Maywood, Mar. 25, 1909. They had 5 children: Joseph, Jr., Alice L., Emma May, Helen Esther, Harold W.
- ii. CHARLES SAMUEL⁸ WOODRUFF, b. Nov. 5, 185—; unm.; d. Mar. 15, 1889, at Phillips Bar, Montana; buried at Maywood.
- iii. FREDERICK DOUGLASS⁸ WOODRUFF, b. Aug. 22, 1855, at Pulaski; unm.; is in business in Chicago, Ill.
- iv. EDITH M.⁸ WOODRUFF, b. Aug. 14, 1863, at Pulaski; m. at Maywood, Daniel B. Donaldson. They have 3 children: Clarence W., Hazel D., and Charles.

1517n. **Ephraim Meacham⁷ Averill** (*Henry⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. May 5, 1825, at Pulaski, N. Y.; m. Apr. 17, 1845, at Oswego, N. Y., **Amanda O. Babcock** (dau. of Oliver Babcock, of Richland, and Elizabeth Ingalls, his wife), b. Sept. 25, 1826, at Sydney, Delaware Co., N. Y.; d. Jan. 25, 1873, at Sandy Creek, N. Y. He is a farmer and lives at Richland, N. Y. His mother was Polly Harmon. He received his given names from his mother's side of the family.

Children (all b. at Richland) :

2771. i. ELIZABETH (LIBBIE) H.^s, b. Sept. 4, 1847; m. Albert Sheley.
 2771a. ii. ADELAID (ADDIE) F.^s, b. Oct. 1, 1849; unm.; living at Richland.
 2771b. iii. EDGAR EUGENE^s, b. Nov. 2, 1851; m. Emma C. Magee.
 2771c. iv. WILLIAM HENRY^s, b. Oct. 23, 1853; m. Birdella Magee.
 2771d. v. MARTHA JANE^s, b. May 30, 1856; m. E. H. Kenyon.
 2771e. vi. JAMES BRADFORD^s, b. June 8, 1862; m. Lula Ripsom.

1519. John Franklin⁷ Averill (*William⁶, Isaac⁵, Moses⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. May 17, 1810; m. (1) Dec. 11, 1839, **Fanny Hutchings** (his cousin) of Tully, Onondaga Co., N. Y., b. Mar. 10, 1818. She d. Oct. 15, 1840. He m. (2) **Rachael Amanda Rowley** of Nassau, N. Y., b. Sept. 29, 1819, d. after 1853. The date of his death has not been given.

Children (by first wife) :

2773. i. WILLIAM FRANKLIN^s, b. Sept. 30, 1840; dec.

(by second wife) :

2774. ii. RICHARD HENRY^s, b. Apr. 30, 1845.
 2775. iii. WATERMAN E.^s, b. May 29, 1847.
 2776. iv. MARTHA E.^s, b. May 8, 1850; d. Sept. 12, 1852.
 2777. v. JAMES WILLIS^s, b. Sept. 15, 1853.

1522. Mary⁷ Averill (*William⁶, Isaac⁵, Moses⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 25, 1818; m. July 1, 1840, **Alexander Hamilton Williams** of Nassau, N. Y., who d. Sept. 15, 1860. She d. Nov., 1860.

Children :

- i. MARY ELIZA^s WILLIAMS, b. Apr. 26, 1841; d. Aug. 22, 1862.
 ii. MARTHA ANN^s WILLIAMS, b. Apr. 4, 1843; dec.
 iii. HAMILTON FRANKLIN^s WILLIAMS, b. Dec. 3, 1844.
 iv. WILLIAM MURRAY^s WILLIAMS, b. Mar. 12, 1847.
 v. MILES HENRY^s WILLIAMS, b. Apr. 10, 1849.
 vi. ADA MARIA^s WILLIAMS, b. Aug. 2, 1851.
 vii. EDWARD WINFIELD^s WILLIAMS, b. Apr. 17, 1853.
 viii. HAVANNA ELIZABETH^s WILLIAMS, b. Mar. 16, 1855.
 ix. CHESTER^s WILLIAMS, b. — —, 18—.
 x. ALEXANDER^s WILLIAMS, b. — —, 18—.

1533. Ruth Ann⁷ Averill (*James⁶, Isaac⁵, Moses⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 18, 1831, at Sand Lake, N. Y.; m. there, Oct. 29, 1850, **Philipp H. Howard** (son of John Howard of England and Catherine Levings, his wife), b. Sept. 15, 1821, at

Sand Lake. He d. there Apr. 2, 1900. Mrs. Howard is still a resident of Sand Lake.

Children (all b. at Sand Lake) :

- i. EMMA FRANCES^s HOWARD, b. Aug. 1, 1852; lives at Sand Lake.
- ii. CARRIE AVERILL^s HOWARD, b. June 30, 1853; m. Oct. 13, 1875, at Sand Lake, George S. Fowler. They live at Newark, N. J., and have 2 children.
- iii. HENRY LESLIE^s HOWARD, b. May 20, 1855; lives at Troy, N. Y. He m. Nov. 28, 1887, at Phila., Penn., Susan A. Speir. They have 5 children.
- iv. ANNA FISHER^s HOWARD, b. Oct. 1, 1857; d. Jan. 20, 1868, at Sand Lake.
- v. RUTH^s HOWARD, b. Nov. 3, 1859; m. June 27, 1890, John H. H. Fowler. They live at Fair Haven, Conn., and have 3 children.
- vi. JEFFERSON^s HOWARD, b. Dec. 10, 1861; d. Jan. 1, 1862, at Sand Lake.
- vii. HORATIO^s HOWARD, b. Nov. 6, 1862; d. July 19, 1864, at Sand Lake.
- viii. HARRIS^s HOWARD, b. Nov. 6, 1862; d. Sept. 1, 1865, at Sand Lake.
- ix. JAMES FRANCIS^s HOWARD, b. Nov. 6, 1865; lives at Sand Lake.

1534. Horatio Francis^r Averill (*James⁶, Isaac⁵, Moses⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 4, 1834, at Sand Lake, N. Y., was an eminent counsellor-at-law in New York City, where he pursued his legal studies and was admitted to the bar, Feb., 1855. He attended the Sand Lake Academy, studied law two years with Messrs. David L. Seymour and Judge Jeremiah Romeyn, prominent lawyers of Troy, N. Y., studying meanwhile with private tutors. In 1852 he went to New York City and entered the office of Messrs. Horace F. Clark and Charles A. Rapallo, the latter of whom was Judge of the Court of Appeals (1881). He was two years with them and then served for one year as managing clerk for Dennis McMahon, Esq.

"He was only 21 years of age when admitted to the bar. In May, 1856, he became a partner with Messrs. E. & E. F. Brown, the firm name being Brown & Averill. This partnership was dissolved a year later and Mr. Averill formed a partnership with Judge Henry L. Hayner, who had been Chief Justice of

Minnesota. This partnership lasted two years. He then continued the practice of law himself until 1869. In the meantime he was admitted to practise in the Circuit and District Courts of the State, and to the Supreme Court of the United States at Washington. In 1866, the year succeeding the close of the Civil War, Mr. Averill formed a large company known as the Averill Coal and Oil Company, for the development of some 5,000 acres of coal and oil lands in the Great Kanawha River in Putnam Co., West Virginia. The late Henry J. Raymond, then editor of the New York Times, was one of the trustees of the Company; the members of the well-known banking firm, Jerome Riggs & Co., were directors. Mr. Averill sold out his interest in this Company the same year. In 1869 he formed a law partnership with his brother, Mr. James Knox Averill, and a few months afterward, Mr. Thomas Allison joined the firm, which became well known as Averill, Allison and Averill. They did a tremendous law practice, having their offices first in the Gilsey Bldg., and later in the Equitable Insurance Bldg., where in 1870 they rented a large suite of rooms, which Mr. Averill occupied for many years. After 1872 he had no partner but it was stated in 1861 he had without doubt the largest practice of any lawyer in New York City the average number of his cases before the courts being three hundred a year.

“Mr. Averill was an indefatigable worker, rarely leaving his office before 11 o'clock at night for five nights in the week. He owned a fine residence on East 76th St., and a valuable property of 500 acres on the borders of Sand Lake, ten miles east of Troy, on which there was a magnificent hotel called ‘The Averill Park Hotel.’ The Park was made a Post Office and named Averill Park, after the subject of this sketch. Mr. Averill was a Democrat in politics and interested himself in the politics of his ward, and the advancement of party interests, although he was not a politician. He was offered the nomination to high offices in the state and country but declined them all, on account of his profession.” (The above extracts are from a biographical sketch in the *New York Reporter*, Sat., July 30, 1881.)

Mr. Averill was m. in 1865, to **Pernelia M. Diefendorf**, only child of Mr. Peter Diefendorf of Fort Plain, Montgomery Co.,

N. Y. Mrs. Averill survives her husband who d. May 12, 1887, at New York City, aged 53 years. He was buried at Sand Lake, N. Y., near the summer home of the family.

Child:

2783. i. HORATIO D.^s, b. Sept. 5, 1868, at New York City.

1536. Emily⁷ Averill (*James⁶, Isaac⁵, Moses⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 12, 1838, at Wymantskill, N. Y., lived at Sand Lake and Spencertown, N. Y. She m. Oct. 16, 1867, at Sand Lake, **Charles H. Niles** (son of Sill Niles and Lovisa Olmstead, his wife), b. May 20, 1832, at Spencertown. The compiler of this genealogy acknowledges her indebtedness to Mrs. Niles for valuable data of her line.

Child:

i. FRANK AVERILL^s NILES, b. Oct. 26, 1868, at Sand Lake, N. Y.; d. there May 12, 1884.

1538. Oscar⁷ Averill (*Horace⁶, Moses⁵, Moses⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 29, 1821, on his father's farm, north of Salina, Onondaga Co., N. Y., was a cooper, a stone mason, a farmer and an energetic pioneer. He lived at Onondaga, N. Y., at Plymouth and Redford, 1848-50, in Wayne Co., and in Ottawa Co., Mich., after the fall of 1851 or '56 (?). He was taken to Michigan after his father's death and brought up by his uncle, Dr. Isaac Averill, who was living at Plymouth in Wayne Co. He removed to the town of Chester, Ottawa Co., Mich., in 1851. He m. Sept. 29, 1842, at Plymouth, **Sarah Ann Smith** of Grand Rapids, Mich., who was b. Feb. 5, 1825, and d. May 2, 1865, at Chester. He d. Jan. 11, 1901, at Harrisburg, near Ravenna, Mich., aged 83 years.

Children:

2784. i. LYMAN H.^s, b. Aug. 2, 1843, at Plymouth, Mich., was a soldier in the Civil War. He d. 1865 in the Army.

2785. ii. HORACE S.^s, b. Aug. 22, 1846, at Plymouth, Mich., lives at Harrisburg, Ottawa Co., Mich. He m. in Newago Co., Mich., Electa Harrison. They have three children.

2786. iii. ADELIA M.^s, b. Dec. 2, 1849, at Plymouth; m. at Chester, Mich., Armenus Gilbert. They have eight or nine children.

2787. iv. MAY ELEANOR^s, b. Oct. 24, 1856, at Plymouth; lives at Harrisburg, Mich. She m. at Harrisburg, Alfred Fryback. They have three children.

2788. v. FRANK ROLLIN^s, b. May 4, 1865, at Chester, is unm.; lives at Harrisburg.
2789. vi. FRED B.^s, b. May 4, 1865; d. May 16, 1865.

1539. Maria Jane⁷ Averill (*Horace⁶, Moses⁵, Moses⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 27, 1822, at Salina, N. Y., lived at Syracuse, N. Y. She m. Aug. 11, 1847, **James Johnson** of Syracuse.

Children:

- i. ALBERT F.^s JOHNSON.
- ii. FRANCIS A.^s JOHNSON.
- iii. LOUISE MAY^s JOHNSON.

1540. Cynthia⁷ Averill (*Horace⁶, Moses⁵, Moses⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Oct., 1823, at Salina, N. Y., was taken to Bluffton, Ind., after the death of her father in 1827, and brought up by Edmund Lawrence, brother or cousin of Col. Eusebius Lawrence, her uncle. She lived at Salina, Canandaigua and Rochester, N. Y., and at Bluffton, Ind. She m. 1844, **Thomas C. Burling**, and d. 1899 or 1900, at Rochester, N. Y.

Children:

- i. ELIZABETH^s BURLING, b. — —, 18—; m. (2nd w.), Admiral William T. Sampson.
- ii. GRACE^s BURLING.
- iii. FRANCES^s BURLING.
- iv. GEORGE W.^s BURLING.

Elizabeth Susan^s Burling (*Cynthia⁷ Averill, Horace⁶, Moses⁵, Moses⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. — —, — —; m. (2nd w.) 1882, **Rear Admiral William Thomas Sampson**, b. Feb. 9, 1840, at Palmyra, N. Y. (son of James Sampson and Hannah Walker, his wife—both natives of the North of Ireland and of Scotch-Irish stock, but m. in this country). Admiral Sampson's career is among the most interesting of those known in the United States, in its revelation of the possibilities which our country offers for the development of its citizens. He was the son of a poor man—an honest, persistent laborer—and of a mother who had great ambitions for her family of eight, and tried to give them an education. Her son William is said to have resembled her very strongly; he certainly did in his ambition,

for, when a little over 17, he was admitted to the Naval Academy at Annapolis.

The following record and estimate of his great services consists of extracts taken from the extended and carefully prepared article in the Boston Evening Transcript of Wednesday, May 7, 1902, which was issued the day after his death: "He entered the Naval Academy in September, 1857, and was graduated at the head of his class four years later. In July, 1862, he received a lieutenant's commission; was promoted to the rank of lieutenant commander in July, 1866; became a commander in October, 1874; reached the rank of captain on March 26, 1889; became commodore 1898; and rear admiral 1899.

He served during the Civil War as an officer in the Potomac flotilla, in the Gulf squadron, and in the monitor fleet at Charleston, S. C. He was among the survivors of the *Patapsco* when that vessel was blown up by a torpedo, and two-thirds of her men killed. His services in peace time comprised duty in the European squadrons twice, and in the home station, going in the Congress to Disco with relief stores for the party of Hall, the explorer. He was in charge of the Department of Physics and Chemistry at the Naval Academy from 1874 to 1878. His superior scientific attainments were also recognized in his last two years' service at the National Observatory, at Washington. He returned from service in Chinese waters in 1882, and was next on duty in charge of the torpedo station at Newport, R. I. In September, 1886, he was made superintendent of the Naval Academy at Annapolis. After four years' service in that important post, he was placed in command of the San Francisco, and subsequently served as inspector of ordnance at the Washington Navy Yard. In January, 1893, he was made chief of the Bureau of Ordnance. While in this service he ranked as an expert on ordnance and torpedoes; and with Lieutenant Strauss he devised and perfected the superimposed turret system. In June, 1897, after having completed the usual four years' detail, he was placed in command of the battleship *Iowa*. He was president of the Board of Inquiry which investigated the terrible disaster to the *Maine* in Havana harbor, Feb. 15, 1898. Shortly after the declaration of war with Spain he was made

acting Rear Admiral and succeeded Rear Admiral Sicard as commander of the North Atlantic fleet. In that capacity he served throughout the War. Under his command the fleet voyaged to Porto Rico, and later bottled up the Spanish fleet in Santiago, whence after a long blockade Cervera came forth to his destruction, July 3, 1898. In September, 1898, he became one of the three commissioners to carry into effect the Spanish evacuation of Cuba under the terms of the treaty of Paris. Oct. 14, 1899, he was appointed to command the Boston Navy Yard and held that post until September, 1901, when he was relieved at his own request. His health had been seriously impaired for some time, and he spent the time until his retirement for age, Feb. 9, 1902, in a vain attempt to regain it."

One scarcely need say that time will but exalt the estimate of this noble citizen of our Republic; who worked and thought and suffered for her for forty years in unselfish devotion. Admiral Sampson is said to have been especially attractive in his own home-life in which his relations were unusually happy. (He was m., first, in 1863, to Margaret Seton Aldrich of Palmyra, N. Y. We give this first marriage because the dau. of his first wife m. a descendant of the Averills.)

Children (by first marriage) :

- i. MARGARET^o SAMPSON; m. Lieutenant Commander Roy Campbell Smith, U. S. N., son of Asst. Surgeon General Smith of Va. Confed. Army, and Maria Campbell, dau. of Robert Campbell and Helen Starkweather, who was the dau. of Samuel Starkweather and Marcia Averell (No. 755).
- ii. KATE^o SAMPSON; m. Lieutenant Richard Harrison Jackson, U. S. N.
- iii. HANNAH^o SAMPSON; m. Lieutenant W. T. Cluverius, U. S. N.
- iv. OLIVE^o SAMPSON; m. Lieutenant Henry H. Scott of the Coast Artillery.

(by second marriage to Miss Burling, 1882) :

- v. RALPH^o SAMPSON, b. at the Naval Academy, 1888 (?).
- vi. HAROLD^o SAMPSON, b. — —, 1890 (?).
- vii. (A SON)^o SAMPSON, b. — —, — —.

1543. **Mary Jane⁷ Averill** (*Samuel³, Moses⁵, Moses⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 3, 1826, at Scriby, Onondaga Co., N. Y., lived at Onondaga Hill, N. Y. She m. Dec. 17, 1846, at Salina, N. Y., **Rodolphus Look** (son of Chapman Look and Silance Bond, his wife), b. Nov. 24, 1814, at Sullivan, N. Y. She d. Feb. 12, 1895, at Onondaga Hill.

Children (all but Ella b. at Onondaga Hill) :

- i. ALMOND RODOLPHUS⁸ LOOK, b. Oct. 9, 1847; d. Sept. 8, 1851, at Onondaga Hill.
- ii. MARTHA JANE⁸ LOOK, b. Aug. 21, 1849; d. Sept. 3, 1851, at Onondaga Hill.
- iii. ELLA MARIA⁸ LOOK, b. Nov. 6, 1851, at Syracuse, N. Y.; m. Charles M. Britton.
- iv. FRANK SIMEON⁸ LOOK, b. Mar. 26, 1853; d. Aug. 5, 1856, at Onondaga Hill.
- v. MARY IDA⁸ LOOK, b. Sept. 14, 1854; m. Dec. 19, 1872, at Onondaga Hill, James H. Partridge, and lives at Syracuse, N. Y.
- vi. WILLIAM MAHLON⁸ LOOK, b. Jan. 26, 1856; d. June 14, 1856, at Onondaga Hill.
- vii. FLOYD ALFRED⁸ LOOK, b. Dec. 20, 1858; d. Feb. 18, 1859, at Onondaga Hill.
- viii. CORA BELLE⁸ LOOK, b. Feb. 6, 1860; m. Rufus E. Smith.

Ella Maria⁸ Look (*Mary⁷ Averill, Samuel⁶, Moses⁵, Moses⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 6, 1851, at Syracuse, N. Y., lives at Onondaga Hill, N. Y. She m. there, Dec. 24, 1874, **Charles M. Britton**.

Children:

- i. ALBERT⁹ BRITTON.
- ii. EDITH⁹ BRITTON.
- iii. ANNA⁹ BRITTON.

1544. **William Brooks⁷ Averill** (*Samuel⁶, Moses⁵, Moses⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 20, 1828, in Onondaga County, N. Y., was a farmer and for ten years head sawyer in the mills on Muskegon River. He lived at Salina, N. Y., and at Redford, Chester, Muskegon, Casnovia Township and Harrisburg, Mich. He m. Jan. 1, 1855, at Casnovia, **Adeline Jannett Ferguson** (dau. of Case Ferguson and Malinda Olmstead, his wife), b. July 2, 1836, in Oneida County, N. Y. She d. Dec. 31, 1892, at Casnovia.

He d. Sept. 19, 1898, at Muskegon. Mr. Averill moved to Michigan through the influence of his cousin Oscar Averill, and being delighted with his life in that state induced his parents to join him.

Children (all b. at Casnovia) :

- 2790. i. LEROY ("ROY")^s, b. — —, 1857; d. 1862, at Casnovia.
- 2791. ii. THIRZA JANNETT^s, b. Oct. 18, 1859; lives at Grand Rapids.
- 2792. iii. WILLIAM^s, b. Aug. 13, 1862; d. 1863, at Casnovia.
- 2793. iv. MARTHA LOUISA^s, b. Aug. 13, 1862; lives at Crowley, La.
She m. Jan. 1, 1885, at Casnovia, James Kennedy.
- 2794. v. MILLIE ELIZABETH^s, b. Nov. 27, 1866; m. Wm. J. Moorman.
- 2795. vi. EMMET DOLPH^s, b. Aug. 27, 1873; lives at Chicago, Ill.
- 2796. vii. EMMA KATE^s ("Katie"), b. Mar. 10, 1878; m. Henry Falconer.

* 1546. **Eliza⁷ Averill** (*Samuel⁶, Moses⁵, Moses⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. July 24, 1831, at Salina, N. Y., has lived in Orange County, N. Y.; Chester, Iosco, Livingston County, and Casnovia, Mich.; and at Portersville, Cal. She m. Jan. 17, 1849, at Chester, **John W. Hilton** (son of Amos Hilton), b. June 8, 1827, at Oswego County, N. Y. He is a farmer and stock grower.

Children (all but the two youngest b. at Casnovia) :

- i. ELLEN M.^s HILTON, b. May 15, 1851; lives in Tulare Co., Cal. She m. there July 14, 1872, Thomas Payne Johnson. They have four children.
- ii. JULIA D.^s HILTON, b. Nov. 30, 1852; m. (1) Byron P. Tasker; m. (2) James Montgomery.
- iii. CARRIE A.^s HILTON, b. Mar. 6, 1855; lives in Tulare Co., Cal. She m. Mar. 15, 1873, at Portersville, George E. Brown.
- iv. JOHN FREMONT^s HILTON, b. Mar. 15, 1859; lives at Portersville, Cal.
- v. DELBERT^s HILTON, b. May 15, 1861; lives at Portersville, Cal.
- vi. ADELLA^s HILTON, b. May 15, 1861; lives in Tulare Co., Cal. She m. July 18, 1882, in Tulare Co., Carl G. Graef; they have four children.
- vii. MARY E.^s HILTON, b. Feb. 16, 1868, in Cal.; lives at Tulare. She m. Apr. 20, 1892, in Tulare Co., Frank E. Woodley; they have three children.
- viii. MAUD B.^s HILTON, b. Sept. 4, 1871, at Portersville; d. there Mar. 26, 1879.

1547. **Mahlon Bruce⁷ Averill** (*Samuel⁶, Moses⁵, Moses⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 25, 1833, at Clay, Onondaga Co., N. Y.; is a farmer and lives at Ravenna, and has lived at Casnovia, Mich. He m. (1) Dec. 1, 1857, at Chester, Mich., **Margaret "Shunmel"** (dau. of Jacob "Shunmel", really Shunmelfening, and Margaret Ann House, his wife), b. Jan. 20, 1842, in St. Lawrence County, N. Y.; d. Oct. 28, 1881, at Ravenna, Mich. He m. (2) June 18, 1883, at Coopersville, Mich., **Sarah A. (Rogers) Pierce** (widow of Dewitt C. Pierce), b. Apr. 26, 1843, in New York; d. at Ravenna, Feb. 9, 1902.

Mr. Averill, at the age of sixteen, bought and paid for 80 acres of land with the aid of his trusty axe. He has held most of the offices in the gift of a township, and is a devoted member of the Methodist Episcopal Church. He has a very retentive memory and a delightful appreciation of human nature and unusual descriptive powers for a man who has had little schooling and made his own way. He is a man of generous and unselfish nature. The compiler is greatly indebted to him for data of his branch of the family.

Children:

- 2797. i. **MARY JANE^s**, b. July 1, 1859, at Casnovia; lives at Ravenna. She m. there, Sept. 15, 1878, George Mason Waller (only child of Horace Waller and Abigail Waller his wife and cousin), b. Oct. 3, 1851, in Morrow Co., O. He inherited his father's beautiful farm at Chester, Mich.
- 2798. ii. **IRVIN MONTROSE^s**, b. Sept. 15, 1861, at Casnovia; d. there Sept. 19, 1862.
- 2799. iii. **ARTHUR^s**, b. Mar. 7, 1864, at Casnovia; d. Mar. 9, 1864.
- 2800. iv. **FLORA ADA^s**, b. Nov. 23, 1865, at Casnovia; m. William Holmes.
- 2801. v. **SAMUEL EDWARD^s**, b. Jan. 8, 1869, at Ravenna; d. there, Feb. 23, 1873.
- 2802. vi. **NETTIE ELIZA^s**, b. Apr. 25, 1874, at Ravenna; d. there, Dec. 17, 1876.
- 2803. vii. **WESLEY WOOD^s**, b. May 1, 1876, at Ravenna; lives at Harrisburg P. O., Chester, Mich.
- 2804. viii. **GUY TERRY^s**, b. July 14, 1878, at Ravenna; has lived in Mich. and Mont.

1549. **Elvira⁷ Averill** (*Samuel⁶, Moses⁵, Moses⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 11, 1838, at Amboy, N. Y.; lived at Chester, Mich. She m. Mar. 29, 1857, at Chester, **David H. Waller**, (son of William G. Waller and Martha Hollester, his

wife), b. Nov. 22, 1835, at Palmyra, O. She d. Oct. 20, 1898, at Chester.

Children :

- i. MARY E.^s WALLER, b. Oct. 8, 1859, at Chester; lives at Ludington, Mich. She m. July 8, 1884, at Chester, John D. Hoogstraat.
- ii. GEORGE E.^s WALLER, b. Sept. 18, 1861, at Chester; d. there, Apr. 18, 1871.
- iii. (A SON)^s WALLER, b. Mar. 1, 1875, at Chester; d. there, Mar. 11, 1875.

1550. Walter Smith⁷ Averill (*Samuel⁶, Moses⁵, Moses⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 17, 1841, at Van Buren, N. Y.; was a farmer and for three years a soldier in the Civil War, a member of the 14th Mich. Infantry. He was wounded at Perrysville, was discharged, came home and recovered. He m. (1) 1875 (?), **Minerva Waller**; he m. (2) Mar. 8, 1877, at Chester, Mich., **Annabel Thatcher** (dau. of Edwin Thatcher and Catherine S. Carpenter, his wife), b. Mar. 28, 1853, in Pennsylvania. He d. May 11, 1901, on his farm, called "The Homestead," at Chester, Mich.

Children (all b. at Chester) (by first wife) :

2805. i. OLIVE MINERVA^s, b. Mar. 3, 1876; lives at Grand Rapids, Mich. She m., at Chester, John Harrison.

(by second wife) :

2806. ii. ROSS GAY^s, b. Dec. 4, 1878; is living at Chester.
 2807. iii. JUDD EVERETT^s, b. Jan. 9, 1880; is living at Chester.
 2808. iv. HELEN M.^s, b. Apr. 14, 1884; is living at Chester.
 2809. v. LEE W.^s, b. Dec. 12, 1887; is living at Chester.
 2810. vi. EDWIN^s, b. June 19, 1889; d. July 11, 1889.

1555. Juliette Maria⁷ Averill (*Lyman⁶, Moses⁵, Moses⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. May 4, 1825, near Salina, N. Y.; taught school before marriage, and lived at Fairmount, N. Y. She m. Dec. 31, 1847, at Baldwinsville, N. Y., **Guy Terry** (son of Griswold Terry of Simsbury, Conn., and Geddes, N. Y., and Laura Woodford, his wife), b. July 12, 1823, at Geddes. She d. Oct. 30, 1896, at Fairmount, where she had lived from the time of her marriage. Mr. Terry d. Jan. 5, 1906, at Geddes.

Children (all b. at Fairmount) :

- i. LAURA ELMA⁷ TERRY, b. Dec. 24, 1848; m. Burritt Chaffee.
- ii. GRACE ELLEN⁷ TERRY, b. Nov. 7, 1850; m. Cyrus D. Avery.
- iii. CLARA LUCELIA⁷ TERRY, b. June 16, 1853; m. Philip S. Knapp.
- iv. ALICE ADELIA⁷ TERRY, b. May 29, 1856; m. Charles H. Parsons.
- v. MYRA LOVISA⁷ TERRY, b. Dec. 26, 1860; d. June 28, 1863.

1559. Adelia Letitia⁷ Averill (*Lyman⁶, Moses⁵, Moses⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 22, 1830, in Onondaga Co., N. Y.; lived at Geddes and Albany, N. Y. She m. Jan. 16, 1850, **Julius Westcott Smith** (son of Stephen Westcott Smith and Elizabeth Newland, his wife), b. Oct. 7, 1826, at Sempronius, N. Y. He was Superintendent of the salt works at Geddes. He d. Apr. 17, 1901, at Albany.

Child:

- i. ANNA GERTRUDE⁸ SMITH, b. Feb. 10, 1856. She lives at Albany, N. Y., where she m. May 23, 1883, Frank Egbert Wood.

1563. Frances Celia⁷ Averill (*Lyman⁶, Moses⁵, Moses⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. June 16, 1836, at Baldwinsville, N. Y.; lived at Syracuse, N. Y.; Joliet, Ill.; Webster Groves, Warrensburg, and (1873-87) Cape Girardeau, Mo. She m. Dec. 23, 1857, at Fairmount, N. Y., **Lucius Harrison Cheney** (son of Lucius Augustus Cheney and Sarah Bicknell, his wife), b. Oct. 9, 1831, at Syracuse, N. Y. He was a school teacher in various places in New York State, and in 1869 removed to Missouri, and taught at St. Louis. He was afterwards Principal of the S. E. Missouri State Normal School at Cape Girardeau. During the summer vacation of 1876, on July 14, while exploring with others an Indian mound at Rose Hill, Va., he was killed by the caving in of the excavation. At the time of his death his wife was also teaching in the Normal School at Cape Girardeau, and she continued to teach there for many years. She d. Mar. 2, 1888, at Syracuse, N. Y.

Children:

- i. ROBERT CARLYSLE⁸ CHENEY, b. Dec. 29, 1859, at Syracuse; d. at Joliet, Ill., Aug. 13, 1860.

- ii. LYMAN AVERILL¹ CHENEY, M. D., b. Jan. 26, 1861, at Joliet, Ill.; is unm. and has been a physician in active practice in New York City since 1889. The compiler of this genealogy is greatly indebted to him for records of his branch of the Averill family.
- iii. GEORGE NELSON² CHENEY, b. Apr. 26, 1862, at Baldwinsville; lives at Syracuse, N. Y.
- iv. JEROME LUCIUS³ CHENEY, b. June 18, 1863, at Baldwinsville; was a school teacher and lived principally at Cape Girardeau. He was living at Bonne Terre, Mo., when he d. as the result of an accident, Aug. 31, 1889.
- vi. MARY ELLEN⁴ CHENEY, b. Dec. 3, 1866, at Baldwinsville; d. Nov. 5, 1874, at Cape Girardeau.
- vii. MYRA ELMA⁵ CHENEY, b. Dec. 3, 1866, at Baldwinsville; d. Nov. 13, 1874, at Cape Girardeau.
- viii. CLARA ADELIA⁶ CHENEY, b. Nov. 18, 1871, at Webster Grove, Mo.; d. Nov. 30, 1872, at Warrensburg, Mo.

1567. Marian Hannah⁷ Averill (*Lyman⁶, Moses⁵, Moses⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. May 19, 1846, at Geddes, N. Y.; m. Sept. 8, 1869, at Fairmount, N. Y., **William P. Goodelle** (son of Aaron B. Goodelle and Eleanor Prevost, his wife), b. May 25, 1838, at Tully, N. Y. She d. Apr. 9, 1901, at Syracuse, N. Y.

Child (by adoption):

- i. UNA⁸ GOODELLE, m. Oct. 31, 1900, Guy F. Brown. They live at Syracuse, N. Y.

1588. William Henry Harrison⁷ Averill (*Henry⁶, Philo⁵, Moses⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*). b. Sept. 18, 1843, in McDonough County, Ill.; lived at Lacomb, Ill.; Albany, Ore. (1852); Brownsville, Summer Lake and Brandon, Ore. His present place of residence is Eastside, Corvallis, Benton Co., Ore. He was m. (1) June 2, 1867, at Sweet Home, Linn Co., Ore., to **Mary Genett Moss** (dau. of McGaguy ("Mac") Moss of Va. and ——— Coyle, his wife), b. May 30, 1849, "crossing the plains." She d. Apr. 1, 1890, at Brandon, Coos Co., Ore. He m. (2) May 1, 1892, near Coquille, Ore., **Martha Jane Robison** (dau. of Samuel Louis and Lucina (Lamson) Robison of Bucks Co., Penn.), b. Dec. 31, 1860, in Cold County, Missouri. Mr. Averill is a Democrat; a member of the M. E. Church, South. The greater part of his life has been spent in the general mer-

chandise business. At one time he was County Commissioner for Curry County, Ore.

Children:

- 2831. i. EUPHEMIA ANN^s, b. Apr. 2, 1868, near Harrisburg, Ore.; m. Elbert Dyer.
- 2832. ii. JAMES STEPHEN ALEXANDER^s, b. Jan. 24, 1871, near Brownsville, Ore.; m. Mina J. Lawrence.
- 2833. iii. LAURENCE ALICE^s, b. Feb. 26, 1876, at Summer Lake, Ore.; m. Clarence E. Gilbert.
- 2834. iv. EDGAR FRANCIS^s, b. Mar. 24, 1881, in Chet Co., Ore.; was grad. from the Willamette University of Salem, Ore., 1905, with the degree of B. S., and from the College of Oratory of the same institution in the same year. He took up journalism, and at present is city editor of the *Pendleton Daily Tribune*. In politics he is a Democrat; in church affiliations a Southern Methodist. He was m. Oct. 2, 1907, at Pendleton, to Laura Ethel Coutts.
- 2835. v. HENRY CLEVELAND^s, b. May 9, 1884, at Flora's Creek, Curry Co., Ore.; m. 1907, at Ft. Canby, Wash., Laura Larson. Is in the U. S. Life Saving Service at Ft. Canby.
- 2836. vi. HARRISON MOSS^s, b. May 9, 1884, twin to above Henry; lives at Brandon, Ore., where he is also in the U. S. Life Saving Service.
- 2837. vii. ALMIRA HENRIETTA^s, b. Feb. 20, 1887, at Brandon; m. Ieil P. Smith, Sept. 17, 1906, at Albany, Ore. They live near Corvallis, Ore.
- 2838. viii. WILLIAM SAMUEL^s, b. Oct. 23, 1893, at Brandon.
- 2839. ix. WARREN LAMSON^s, b. Mar. 9, 1897, at Brownsville, Ore.
- 2840. x. LUIN O.^s, b. May 21, 1899, at Brownsville, Ore.
- 2841. xi. MARTHA LUCINA^s, b. Oct. 17, 1901, at Brownsville, Ore.

1589. Alfred Alexander⁷ Averill (*Henry⁶, Philo⁵, Moses⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 1, 1845, in Mercer County, Ill.; m. July 11, 1876, in Linn County, Ore., **Sarah Elles Belieu**, dau. of John Belieu. Mr. Averill is living at Brownsville, Ore., and has kindly aided in gathering data for his branch.

Children:

- 2842. i. CHARLES VIRGIL^s, b. May 5, 1878, at Brownsville; m. Pearl Chamberlain.
- 2843. ii. LEONORA HENRIETTA^s.
- 2844. iii. (A CHILD)^s, d. y.
- 2845. iv. (A CHILD)^s, d. y.
- 2846. v. (A CHILD)^s, d. y.

1593. Henrietta⁷ Willametta Averill (*Henry⁶, Philo⁵, Moses⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. July 19, 1853, in Linn County, Ore.; m. (1) **Walter Lack**; m. (2) **Jack Bently**, and was living at Oakland, Cal.

She had five children (names not known) :

- i.
- ii.
- iii.
- iv.
- v.

1599. Sarah⁷ J. R. Averill (*Norman⁶, Philo⁵, Moses⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 18, 1849, in McDonough County, Ill.; m. Sept. 15, 1867, in Boon County, Iowa, **Rev. John W. White**, (son of Barney White), b. Nov. 30, 1843, in Clayton County, Ia. He was a minister of the Methodist Church of which she was a member. She d. July 31, 1897, near Albany, Mo. They had ten children. They lived near Lane, Kan.

Children :

- i. **WILLIAM WESLEY⁸ WHITE**, b. Jan. 1, 1867, near Lane, Kan.; m. Mary Dunn; 2 children.
- ii. **WALTER CHANCELLOR⁸ WHITE**, b. Oct. 16, 1870; dec'd.
- iii. **ESTELLE JANE⁸ WHITE**, b. Aug. 21, 1872; d. Mar. 29, 1908.
- iv. **EDGAR BARNEY⁸ WHITE**, b. May 29, 1874; d. Jan. 30, 1875.
- v. **CHARLES ELSWORTH⁸ WHITE**, b. Mar. 11, 1876.
- vi. **MARTHA SUSAN⁸ WHITE**, b. Jan. 29, 1878; m. (1) Albert Walters; m. (2) Geo. H. Rand.
- vii. **ELMER ADELBERT⁸ WHITE**, b. Aug. 14, 1880; m. Frances E. Bryant.
- viii. **EDWARD MONROE⁸ WHITE**, b. June 16, 1883, is married.
- ix. **JOHN WESLEY⁸ WHITE**, b. Aug. 7, 1886.
- x. **MARY ADA⁸ WHITE**, b. Mar. 2, 1890; m. Roy Simpson.

1600. Martha E.⁷ Averill (*Norman⁶, Philo⁵, Moses⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 22, 1852, in Webster County, Ia.; m. Mar. 26, 1871, near Lane, Kan., **Richard S. Hussey** (son of Thos. J. Hussey of Paola, Kan., and Louisa Buson, his wife), b. Aug. 28, 1852, in Lee County, Ia. They live near Lane.

Children :

- i. **QUINCEY JANE⁸ HUSSEY**, b. Jan. 12, 1872, near Lane; d. July 8, 1878, near Beagle, Kan.

- ii. MARTHA L.^s HUSSEY, b. Aug. 25, 1873, near Osawatomie, Kan.; m. Feb. 1, 1894, at Paola, Luther B. White. They are living at Garnett, Kan., and have seven children.
- iii. THOMAS J.^s HUSSEY, b. Feb. 4, 1875, near Beagle; m. July 29, 1903, at Cestos, Okla., Emma Smith. They are living at Cestos and have five children.
- iv. MARY^s HUSSEY, b. Nov. 3, 1876; d. Nov. 16, 1876.
- v. RICHARD S.^s HUSSEY, b. Jan. 22, 1879, near Lane; m. May 27, 1903, at Garnett, Iva Averill. They live at Pendenis, Kan., and have three children.
- vi. NORMAN C.^s HUSSEY, b. Feb. 17, 1881, at Lane; m. May 31, 1905, near Osawatomie, Mattie Burns. They are living near Lane and have four children.
- vii. JENNIE^s HUSSEY, b. Apr. 24, 1883, at Lane; m. June 28, 1905, at Garnett, Kan., Chas. Rupe. They live at Birchtree, Mo., and have three children.
- viii. AVIS BELL^s HUSSEY, b. Jan. 31, 1885, at Lane; m. there, Apr. 8, 1908, Edward Borkes. They live at Lane.
- ix. STELLA^s HUSSEY, b. Oct. 11, 1886, at Lane; m. May 17, 1909, at Garnett, Alonzo Crowl; they live near Lane and have one child.
- x. BETHEL P.^s HUSSEY, b. Feb. 24, 1888, at Lane.
- xi. WALTER^s HUSSEY, b. May 1, 1891, at Lane; d. May 2, 1894.
- xii. BIRDIE^s HUSSEY, b. Mar. 27, 1893, at Lane, is living at Bell Hospital, Rosedale, Kan., studying to be a nurse.

1602. Bethel P.⁷ Averill (*Norman⁶, Philo⁵, Moses⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 26, 1856, in Boon County, Ia., m. Aug. 15, 1877, at Paola, Kan., **Mary E. Wells** (dau. of Alexander H. Wells of Iowa and Diana A. Roberts, his wife), b. March 16, 1858, in Franklin County, Kan. Mr. Averill is a farmer and sheep grower, and they live at Thurman, Idaho.

Children (all b. at Lane, Kan.):

- 2847. i. ALBERT B.^s, b. Jan. 3, 1879; living at Boise, Idaho.
- 2848. ii. OLLIE M.^s, b. Nov. 21, 1880; m. Jan. 25, 1900, at Paola, Kan., Justin Tuel; living at Thurman; has had six children, two are dec.
- 2849. iii. EFFIE M.^s, b. Nov. 2, 1882; m. Oct. 27, 1898, at Paola, Kan., Charlie Bone. They are living at Beagle, Kan., and have five children.
- 2850. iv. FRED M.^s, b. June 12, 1885; living at Thurman.
- 2851. v. JAMES W.^s, b. Sept. 11, 1890; living at Thurman.
- 2852. vi. ANNIE M.^s, b. Nov. 27, 1892; living at Thurman.
- 2853. vii. CHARLIE W.^s, b. Feb. 16, 1895; living at Thurman.

1607. Ira Warren⁷ Averill (*Allen⁶, Philo⁵, Moses⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 26, 1857, at Tennessee, McDonough Co., Ill., is a coal miner and lives at Mystic, Ia.; m. ———

Child:

2854. i. **ARTHUR ALLEN⁸**, b. July 11, 1878, at Colchester, Ill.; m. D. P. Zingenfetter.

1610. Stephen A.⁷ Averill (*Daniel⁶, Joseph⁵, Samuel⁴, Job³, Thomas², William¹*), b. Nov. 28, 1804, at E. Machias, Me., was a lumberman, and lived at E. Machias, and on June 15, 1875, was at Northfield, Me. He m. at E. Machias, **Relief Spencer** (dau. of Daniel Spencer of "Merrie Machie", N. B., and Ruth ———, his wife). He d. Dec. 28, 1888, at Machias, aged 84 yrs.

Reg. of Deeds, Wash. Co.; Vol. xvi, p. 520. John C. Jones of Boston, Mass., for \$36.00 paid by Stephen Averil and Stephen Berry both of East Machias Co. Washington Me. sells them two lots of Meadow land in E. Machias, lot No. 5, and lot No. 10, as laid down upon the plan of the Proprietors of Machias. July 31, 1826.

Vol. xviii, p. 250. John C. Jones of Boston, Mass for \$491.00 pd by Stephen Averil of East Machias sells him land in East Machias bounded by Arthur D. Albee's land, near Hadley's Lake, and by land conveyed by Daniel Averil to sd Albee and by land conveyed by Daniel Averil to Elisha D. Chaloner. This land mortgaged to Stephen Jones 1817, conveyed to John C. Jones and released by Daniel Averill to said John C. Jones.

Sept. 3, 1827.

Children (15):

2855. i. **HENRY AUGUSTUS⁸**, b. Nov. 9, 1831, at Northfield, Me.; m. Mehitabel Burpey.

2856. ii. **WARREN⁸**, b. — —, 1832, at Northfield; lived at Palause, Wash. He m. and had two children.

2857. iii. **JULIA ANN⁸**, b. Jan. 20, 1834; m. (1) Burton Rutherford; m. (2) Otis S. Foss.

2858. iv. **LAVINIA⁸**, b. — —, 183—; m. George Ira Moore. She d. and he m. (2) Laura Holmes, and lives at Marshfield, Me.

2859. v. **CYRUS⁸**, b. — —, 18—; d. unm.

2860. vi. **LAURA⁸**, b. — —, 18—; m. Erastus Guptill.

2861. vii. **MARY⁸**, b. — —, 18—; m. Peter S. Weaver.

2862. viii. **WILLARD⁸**, b. — —, 18—; unm., lived at Machias, Me.; he was a U. S. pensioner and his father was appd. his guardian at Machias Court of June 15, 1875. The 1st account as guardian rendered July, 1885, gave his pension as \$2,088.00.

2863. ix. DANIEL^h, b. — —, 18—; d. unm. in Oregon, 1901 (?).
 2864. x. LEWIS^h, b. — —, 18—; m. Adeline Davis.
 2865. xi. RUTH^h, b. — —, 18—; unm.; d. of diphtheria.
 2866. xii. FRANK^h, b. — —, 18—; m. Delia Follansbee.
 2867. xiii. SUSIE^h, b. — —, 18—; d. of diphtheria.
 2868. xiv. ROSCOE^h, b. — —, 18—; d. of diphtheria.
 2869. xv. CLARA^h, b. — —, 18—; d. of diphtheria.

1611. Lois⁷ Averill (*Daniel⁶, Joseph⁵, Samuel⁴, Job³, Thomas², William¹*), b. Apr. 27, 1807, at Machias, Me. (*T. R.*, where she is called "Louis"); lived at E. Machias and Wesley, Me., and at Minneapolis, Minn. She m. at Wesley, **Leonard Day**, and d. at Minneapolis.

Children:

- i. LORENZO^h DAY.
- ii. EMMA^h DAY.
- iii. LOIS ANNA^h DAY.
- iv. ABBIE^h DAY.
- v. JOHN WESLEY^h DAY.
- vi. AUGUSTIN^h DAY.
- vii. HARRISON^h DAY.

1612. Aaron⁷ Averill (*Daniel⁶, Joseph⁵, Samuel⁴, Job³, Thomas², William¹*), b. June 21 (or Jan. 11), 1809, at Machias (*T. R.* where the name is illegible), Me., was a lumberman and lived at Crawford and Calais, Me. He m. 1833, at Machias, **Ruth Hanscom** (dau. of Nathan Hanscom and Susan Weston, his wife), b. 1815, at Machias; d. 1866, at Crawford. She was a descendant of one of the first settlers in the State of Maine, and wrote a history of the family, which is in the possession of Warren S. Averill, her son. Mr. Aaron Averill d. Aug. 12, 1897, at Calais.

Children (all b. at Crawford):

2870. i. HORATIO A.^h, b. Dec. 28, 1835; m. Maria S. Hanscome.
2871. ii. WARREN S.^h, b. 1838; m. Isabelle Blake.
2872. iii. ROSWELL H.^h, b. 1840; d. 1857, at Crawford.
2873. iv. FRANK SCHOPPE^h, b. 1844; m. Maria A. Wormwood.
2874. v. ABBIE A.^h, b. 1845; lived at Wesley, Me. She m. 1870, at Wesley, George W. Blake and d. June 5, 1874, at Wesley.
2875. vi. CHARLES H.^h, b. 1848; lives at Calais, Me.
2876. vii. EMMA R.^h, b. 1850; m. (2nd w.) George W. Blake.

2877. viii. **JOSIAH W.**⁵, b. 1852; m. Minnie H. McGlaughlin.

2878. ix. **MARY A.**⁵, b. 1856; m. Samuel M. Wormwood at Calais, Me., where they live.

1613. Sarah⁷ Averill (*Daniel⁶, Joseph⁵, Samuel⁴, Job³, Thomas², William¹*), b. June 25, 1811, at Machias (T. R.), Me., lived at E. Machias, Wesley, and Whitneyville, Me. She m. at Wesley, **William Day**.

Children:

- i. **RUFUS⁵ DAY**.
- ii. **DANIEL⁵ DAY**.
- iii. **LORIN⁵ DAY**.
- iv. **AMANDA⁵ DAY**.
- v. **MAXWELL (OR "MAXILL")⁵ DAY**.
- vi. **BERNICE⁵ DAY**.

1615. Adeline⁷ Averill (*Daniel⁶, Joseph⁵, Samuel⁴, Job³, Thomas², William¹*), b. Nov. 23, 1816, at E. Machias, Me., lived at E. Machias and Wesley, Me., and at Watab, Minn. She m. at Wesley, **Reuben Gray**.

Children:

- i. **CYNTHIA⁸ GRAY**.
- ii. **HENRY⁸ GRAY**.
- iii. **ANDREW⁸ GRAY**.
- iv. **JUSTICE⁸ GRAY**.

1617. Lavinia⁷ Averill (*Daniel⁶, Joseph⁵, Samuel⁴, Job³, Thomas², William¹*), b. Nov. 9, 1823, at E. Machias, Me., lived at E. Machias and Wesley, Me. She m. 1847, at Wesley, **John Fox** (son of John Fox of Waltham), b. 1815, at Waltham (prob. Me.); d. Dec. 4, 1883, at Wesley. She d. Oct. 4, 1878, at Wesley.

Children (both b. at Wesley):

- i. **ABBIE MARY⁸ FOX**, b. Mar. 22, 1848; m. Cyrus C. Rollins.
- ii. **NETTIE⁸ FOX**, b. June 25, 1863; m. Daniel G. Rollins.

1618. Abigail⁷ Averill, named **Hannah Abigail** (*Daniel⁶, Joseph⁵, Samuel⁴, Job³, Thomas², William¹*), b. Nov. 8, 1829, at Cape Neddick, Me., has lived at Wesley and at Cape Neddick, Me. She m. Oct. 5, 1850, at Whitneyville, Me., **Buckman Blake** (son of George Blake of Wesley, Me., and of Conway, N. H., and Jane Foster, his wife), b. Mar. 27, 1829, at Cooper, Me.

Children (all b. at Wesley) :

- i. FRANK^s BLAKE, b. May 6, 1851; d. Sept. 19, 1872, at Wesley.
- ii. EDWIN OSCAR^s BLAKE, b. Aug. 10, 1852; m. Ella Mowder.
- iii. CHARLES BUCKMAN^s BLAKE, b. Feb. 27, 1854; m. Nellie Smith.
- iv. MARY OLIVEⁿ BLAKE, b. Feb. 12, 1857; d. Jan. 28, 1866, at Wesley.
- v. DANIELⁿ BLAKE, b. Feb. 27, 1866; d. Mar. 23, 1866, at Wesley.
- vi. HENRY LEWISⁿ BLAKE, b. June 7, 1868; m. Lina Bryant.
- vii. VINA FOX^s BLAKE, b. June 18, 1874; lives at Neihart, Mont. She m. July 17, 1898, at Wesley, Thomas Westgard.

1620. Jeremiah⁷ Averill (*Joseph⁶, Joseph⁵, Samuel⁴, Job³, Thomas², William¹*), b. — —, 18—; lived at Machiasport and Cooper, Me.; m. ————.

Children :

2879. i. MARY E.ⁿ, was m. July 7, 1863, at E. Machias, Me. (*T. R.*), by J. A. Lowell, to J. H. Johnson.
2880. ii. A SONⁿ, killed in the Civil War.

1632. Eliza⁷ Averill (*Samuel⁶, Joseph⁵, Samuel⁴, Job³, Thomas², William¹*), b. July 4, 1819, at Machias, Me.; m. (1) **George Meserve**; m. (2) **Alexander Dilman**. She d. abt. 188-, at Jacksonville, Me., and was buried at Marshfield, Me.

Children (by first husband) :

- i. FRANKLIN^s MESERVE, d. in Cal.

(by second husband) :

- ii. WALLACE^s DILMAN.
- iii. LE ROYⁿ DILMAN, who d. at Marshfield, Me.

1633. Lucy Jane⁷ Averill (*Samuel⁶, Joseph⁵, Samuel⁴, Job³, Thomas², William¹*), b. May 12, 1822, at Machias, Me.; m. **Francis T. Albee**. She d. at Newark, N. J.

Children :

- i. ORESTUS^s ALBEE.
- ii. ARMENIUSⁿ ALBEE, of Newark, N. J.
- iii. A SONⁿ ALBEE.

1634. Alvin, named "**John Alvan**" **Averill** (*Samuel⁶, Joseph⁵, Samuel⁴, Job³, Thomas², William¹*), b. Oct. 7, 1825, at Marshfield, Me., lives at Northfield, Me. He is a farmer and was in the Civil War, Co. C, Maine Vol., Capt. Hutchinson, coast guards; he was four yrs. in service, and a pensioner at Machias, Me. He m. May 28, 1848, **Caroline A. Bowman** (dau. of ——— Bowman and Liliast ———, his wife), b. Apr. 29, 1831; d. 1894, at Machias.

Children:

2881. i. **THURSTON FAIRFIELD⁵**, b. May 3, 1849, at Northfield; d. there, Mar. 4, 1864, of diphtheria.
2882. ii. **LILIAS R.⁵**, b. Apr. 8, 1851, at Northfield; d. there, Feb. 28, 1864, of diphtheria.
2883. iii. **HENRY E.⁵**, b. Nov. 4, 1854, at Northfield; was a sailor, and was drowned at sea.
2884. iv. **MARY E.⁵**, b. July 29, 1855; d. Mar. 1, 1864, at Northfield, of diphtheria.
2885. v. **NELLIE E.⁵**, b. May 8, 1857; d. Mar. 9, 1864, of diphtheria.
2886. vi. **GEORGE A.⁵**, b. Nov. 23, 1863; is the Prop. of the Eden Café at Bar Harbor, Me.

1637. Phebe Meserve⁷ Averill (*John⁶, Joseph⁵, Samuel⁴, Job³, Thomas², William¹*), b. Jan. 9, 1819, at E. Machias, Me., lived at Wesley, Me., Wendell, New Salem and Athol, Mass. She m. Aug. 5, 1838, at Wesley, **Weare Dow Batchelder** (son of David Batchelder and Mehitabel Lang, his wife), b. May 5, 1807, at Barnsted, N. H. He d. Sept. 6, 1886, at Athol, Mass. She d. Aug. 16, 1900, at New Salem, Mass.

Children (all b. at Wesley):

- i. **IRENE BUNKER⁸ BATCHELDER**, b. July 18, 1839; lived at New Salem, Mass. She m. June 30, 1859, at Athol, Mass., Erasmus D. Andrews; they had six children. She d. Nov. 14, 1883, at New Salem.
- ii. **ELBRIDGE AUSTIN⁸ BATCHELDER**, b. Oct. 31, 1840; lives at Madison, N. Y. He m. at Sangerfield, N. Y., Margarette Welch; they have two children.
- iii. **DEBORAH MEHITABLE⁸ BATCHELDER**, b. Oct. 5, 1845; m. Apr. 20, 1865, at Templeton, Mass., Warren Ellis; they have one child.

1638. **Mary Weeks⁷ Averill** (*John⁶, Joseph⁵, Samuel⁴, Job³, Thomas², William¹*), b. July 5, 1820, at E. Machias, Me., lived at E. Machias. She m. Mar. 7, 1841, at E. Machias, **Charles Cox** (son of Charles Cox and Mary or Polly ———, his wife), b. Mar. 30, 1819, at Stewiacke, N. S.; d. Sept., 1896, at E. Machias. She d. there, Feb. 15, 1855.

Children (all b. at E. Machias):

- i. MARY E.^s COX, b. June 30, 1842; is a teacher and lives at E. Machias.
- ii. FRANCES E.^s COX, b. Nov. 22, 1844; d. Nov. 12, 1893, at E. Machias.
- iii. CHARLES L.^s COX, b. Sept. 3, 1847; lives at E. Machias. He m. 187—, at E. Machias, Harriet L. Moffatt; they have two children.

1640. **Sarah Graves⁷ Averill** (*John⁶, Joseph⁵, Samuel⁴, Job³, Thomas², William¹*), b. Oct. 6, 1823, at E. Machias, Me., lived at Baring, Me. She m. 1847, at Wesley, Me., **Samuel F. Hayward** of Baring. She d. at Baring, Apr. 21, 1892 (*E. Machias certified records* give her death Feb. 8, 1855.—Ed.).

Children:

- i. GEORGE NAPOLEON^s HAYWARD.
- ii. SAMUEL WEARE^s HAYWARD.
- iii. GEORGIANA FALES^s HAYWARD.
- iv. JOSIAH E.^s HAYWARD.
- v. CHARLES SUMNER^s HAYWARD.
- vi. HENRIETTA^s HAYWARD.

And three others.

1643. **George Warren⁷ Averill** (*John⁶, Joseph⁵, Samuel⁴, Job³, Thomas², William¹*), b. Jan. 10, 1831, at Wesley, Me., was a blacksmith and machinist. He was educated at the E. Machias Academy; was class leader in the M. E. Church many years. He removed to Minneapolis, Minn., abt. 1880. He m. 1855, at Wesley, **Hannah Elizabeth Stanchfield** (dau. of Ezra Stanchfield or "Stinchfield" and Hannah Burbank, his wife), b. Apr. 16, 1837, at Wesley; d. Sept. 3, 1900, at Seattle, Wash. He d. Oct., 1893, at Minneapolis.

Children:

2887. i. ARABELLA SEAVEY`, b. July 21, 1857, at Wesley; m. Hiram Alexis Libby. Had two daus. She is dec.
2888. ii. GEORGE CLARK`, b. Nov. 23, 1859, at Wesley; m. Bertha G. Travis, who d. Sept., 1901. He m. (2) Birdie Hollidge. He d. Sept. 5, 1908, of heart failure, in Minneapolis. He had 1 son by his 1st wife, and adopted a dau. He had 1 son by his 2nd wife.
2889. iii. DEBORAH HANNAH`, b. 1861, at Wesley; d. there, 1863.
2890. iv. JULIA BACON`, b. 1863, at Wesley, is a stenographer; has lived at Wesley and Milltown, Me., and Minneapolis and St. Paul, Minn. She was bap. (immersed) Mar. 12, 1911, and is now a mem. of the 4th Bap. Ch. of Minneapolis.
2891. v. ABBIE JOHNSON`, b. 1865, at Milltown; m. Edwin A. Kimball, and resides in St. Paul. Has 2 sons.
2892. vi. CHARLES MERRITT`, b. 1868, at Milltown; d. June 8, 1888, at Minneapolis.
2893. vii. ZILPAH IRENE`, b. 1870, at Milltown; d. there, 1872.
2894. viii. JASON MARINER`, b. Nov. 19, 1875, at Milltown; m. Maude McKinney. Has 1 dau.
2895. ix. MARY ELIZA`, b. 1878, at Milltown; m. Rexford Kenyon.
2896. x. JOHNNIE`, b. 1882, at Minneapolis; d. 1884.

THE EIGHTH GENERATION.

1701. Lorenzo C.^s Averill (*Charles⁷, William⁶, Stephen⁵, William⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 21, 1818, at Buffalo, N. Y.; was a farmer and lived in Cambria. He m. **Caramiel Crosby**, dau. of Samuel Crosby. They had one child.

Child:

3005. i. **L. CHARLES⁹**, b. Sept. 23, 1857; m. Mary E. Weaver, Nov. 20, 1878, at Cambria, N. Y.

1707. Joseph Warren^s Averell (*Lewis⁷, Frederick⁶, Stephen⁵, William⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 1, 1825, at Pomfret, Conn., lived in Pomfret and Boston, Mass. He m. Apr. 22, 1852, in Brimfield, Mass., **Abigail Upham** (dau. of Joshua Upham of Brimfield, Mass., and Anna Hayward, his wife), b. Oct. 3, 1826; d. Aug. 30, 1899. He d. July 31, 1890, at Somerville, Mass.

Children:

3006. i. **ARTHUR BAXTER⁹**, b. Oct. 4, 1854, at Brimfield; m. Apr. 15, 1886, at Cambridge, Mass., Carrie Matilda Snow May (dau. of Isaac May and Caroline Snow, his wife), b. Dec. 28, 1854. He is clerk in the Recorder's Office, Harvard Coll., and lives at Cambridge.

3007. ii. **WALDO BURLINGAME⁹**, b. Mar. 5, 1872, at Cambridge; clerk in railroad office, N. Y. C. R. R.; has lived in Cambridge and Boston, Mass., Oldtown, Me., and lives now in Bellows Falls, Vt.; married.

1708. Rufus Burton^s Averill (*Lewis⁷, Frederick⁶, Stephen⁵, William⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 29, 1826, at Pomfret, Conn.; has lived at Pawtucket and Central Falls, R. I., and engaged in insurance, real estate and tea business. He m. Dec. 29, 1852, **Eliza Rogers Jenks** of Pawtucket (dau. of George Foster Jenks and Sally Benedict, his wife), b. Apr. 14, 1830, at Central Falls. He d. Nov. 9, 1907.

Children (all b. at Central Falls):

3008. i. **EDWIN RUFUS⁹**, b. June 17, 1855.

3009. ii. **ELLEN JENKS⁹**, b. June 30, 1863; d. July 23, 1864.

3010. iii. **GEORGE ALBERT⁹**, b. Sept. 13, 1868; d. Nov. 29, 1869.

1709. Abigail Elizabeth⁸ Averill (*Lewis⁷, Frederick⁶, Stephen⁵, William⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 14, 1829, at Pomfret, Conn.; m. (1) Sept. 13, 1854, at Pomfret, **Clement D. Sharpe** (son of Clement Sharpe and Sarah Sharpe, his wife), of Abington, Conn., b. Aug. 30, 1818. They lived at Pomfret, where he d. Apr. 8, 1858. She m. (2) Jan. 13, 1870, **John Selkirk Dawson**, a railroad contractor. He d. July 16, 1894; she d. May 25, 1889, at Putnam, Conn.

Children (by first husband):

- i. ELLEN SOPHIA⁹ SHARPE, b. Apr. 10, 1856; m. George Eaton Shaw.
- ii. CLEMENT DWIGHT⁹ SHARPE, b. Oct. 12, 1857; m. Cora F. Sharpe.

Ellen Sophie⁹ Sharpe (*Abigail⁸ Averill, Lewis⁷, Frederick⁶, Stephen⁵, William⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 10, 1856, in Abington Parish, town of Pomfret, Conn.; lives at Putnam, Conn. She m. May 4, 1875, at Putnam, **George Eaton Shaw** (son of George Shaw of Thompson, Conn., and Abby Carpenter, his wife), b. Jan. 20, 1853, at Thompson, Conn.

Child:

- i. RUTH ELIZABETH¹⁰ SHAW, b. Mar. 10, 1876, at Putnam, Conn.; m. Oct. 18, 1899, Silas Mandeville Wheelock of Putnam; lives in Putnam.

Children:

- i. SYLVIA¹¹ WHEELOCK, b. Nov. 26, 1900.
- ii. ELIZABETH¹¹ WHEELOCK, b. Oct. 27, 1902.
- iii. SARAH TAFT¹¹ WHEELOCK, b. Aug. 31, 1905; d. Jan. 11, 1909.

Clement Dwight⁹ Sharpe (*Abigail⁸ Averill, Lewis⁷, Frederick⁶, Stephen⁵, William⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 12, 1857, at Abington Parish in Pomfret, Conn.; lives in Putnam, Conn., and is Superintendent of Putnam Water Company. He m. June 23, 1880, **Cora F. Sharpe** (dau. of William H. Sharpe of Putnam, Conn., and Amy Cutler, his wife).

Children (all b. at Putnam):

- i. WILLIAM DWIGHT¹⁰ SHARPE, b. Dec. 9, 1881.
- ii. ARTHUR GRAYDON¹⁰ SHARPE, b. Feb. 9, 1886.
- iii. CLARENCE ALLAN¹⁰ SHARPE, b. Sept. 1, 1888; d. Feb. 29, 1891.
- iv. KARL RUPERT¹⁰ SHARPE, b. Nov. 20, 1893; d. Nov. 25, 1893.
- v. KENNETH CUTLER¹⁰ SHARPE, b. Apr. 3, 1896.

1711. Ann Waldo^s Averell (*Lewis^r, Frederick^s, Stephen^s, William¹, William², William², William¹*), b. May 1, 1833, at Pomfret, Conn.; m. **Andrew H. Evans** as his second wife. She d. in 1892 at Putnam, Conn. Mr. Evans lived for a time with their daughter, Mrs. Charles Garretson, at Franklin Park, N. Y., and d. Jan. 15, 1906. The burial was at Brooklyn, Conn.

Child:

- i. **MARTHA GERTRUDE^o EVANS**, b. — —, 185— (?); m. Charles B. Garretson of Franklin Park, N. Y., where they live.

Mrs. Garretson and her father showed great interest in the Averell-Averill-Avery Gen., and the former kindly allowed a photograph to be taken from the portrait of Frederick Averell; while the latter loaned freely such Averell data as she had collected.—Ed.

1712. Hannah Caroline^s Averill (*Lewis^r, Frederick^s, Stephen^s, William¹, William², William², William¹*), b. Oct. 5, 1835, at Pomfret, Conn.; lived at Pomfret; m. there, Feb. 24, 1858, **William Coe Collar** of Roxbury, Mass., Principal of Roxbury Latin School. She d. Jan. 1, 1892, at Roxbury.

Children:

- i. **ALICE AVERILL^o COLLAR**, b. Dec. 14, 1858, at Pomfret, Conn.; m. June 28, 1888, at Roxbury, Marshall W. Davis; they live at Roxbury.
- ii. **FREDERICK WILLIAM^o COLLAR**, b. Jan. 8, 1861; d. May 13, 1861, at Roxbury.
- iii. **WILLIAM HENRY^o COLLAR**, b. Sept. 23, 1863; d. Sept. 20, 1867, at Roxbury.
- iv. **MILDRED AVERILL^o COLLAR**, b. Apr. 14, 1872, at Roxbury. She is a librarian in the Pratt Inst., Brooklyn, N. Y. She has m.
- v. **MARY SIBLEY^o COLLAR**, b. Oct. 29, 1873, at Roxbury; m. Pinckney Holbrook, and has children.
- vi. **HERBERT COE^o COLLAR**, b. June 30, 1875, at Roxbury; m. and has children.

1713. Charles Henry^s Averill (*Lewis^r, Frederick^s, Stephen^s, William¹, William², William², William¹*), b. Mar. 25, 1838, at Pomfret, Conn.; lives at Hartland, Ill.; m. **Maria Louisa Elliott** of Abington, Conn. He d. Jan. 11, 1911.

Children:

3011. i. **IDA^o**.
3012. ii. **EDWARD^o**, b. — —, — —; m. May Emily — — —; lives at Wisner, Neb., has a son Fred, and other children.

3013. iii. ANNIE⁹.
 3014. iv. CHARLES⁹.
 3015. v. WILLIAM⁹; m. and has children.
 3016. vi. FRED⁹; m. and has children.
 3017. vii. GRACE⁹.
 3018. viii. MAUD⁹.
 3019. ix. HOWARD⁹.
 3020. x. MABEL⁹.

1714. Mary Lucretia⁸ Averill (*Lewis⁷, Frederick⁶, Stephen⁵, William⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 17, 1842, at Pomfret, Conn.; m. Dec. 7, 1865, **Thomas O. Elliott** of Abington, Conn., who is the brother of her sister-in-law, Maria (Elliott) Averill. She d. Dec. 15 or 16, 1903.

Children:

- i. HANNAH⁹ ELLIOTT; m. Edward Peale, and lives in Abington, Conn.
- ii. MARY⁹ ELLIOTT, dec.
- iii. ROBERT⁹ ELLIOTT; m. and has children.
- iv. JOSEPH HAWLEY⁹ ELLIOTT.

1715. Lewis Frederick⁸ Averell (*Lewis⁷, Frederick⁶, Stephen⁵, William⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 15, 1845, at Pomfret, Conn.; m. (1) Jan. 1, 1868, at Pomfret, **Mary Ellen Tucker**, dau. of Lucius and Sally (Phillips) Tucker. They were divorced and he m. (2) June 6, 1893, at Killingly, Conn., **Delia Goodell Allen**, dau. of Samuel Allen and Eliza Ingalls, his wife, of Pomfret (see *Allen and Ingalls Gens.*).

[In this family is found a legend of Royal Ancestry; but it is not verified by our researches and was received undoubtedly from some of the Groton Averys.—Ed.]

Children (all b. at Pomfret) (by first wife):

3021. i. SARAH⁹, b. Mar. 10, 1869; is a teacher in the public schools at Worcester, Mass. She was educated at Lyme, Conn., and Holyoke College, Mass., where she was president of her class.
3022. ii. WARREN WALDO⁹, b. June 10, 1874; m. Bertha Blanche Smithies of Springfield, Mass. He has a son, Kenneth Waldo¹⁰, b. June 9, 1901.
3023. iii. LEWIS FREDERICK⁹, b. Jan. 1, 1876; d. Feb. 27, 1876.
3024. iv. WALTER TUCKER⁹, b. Aug. 31, 1878.
3025. v. HAROLD PHILLIPS⁹, b. Aug. 28, 1889; d. Oct. 23, 1895.

(by second wife):

3026. vi. ANNIE ALLEN⁹, b. Apr. 10, 1895.
3027. vii. LEWIS ALLEN⁹, b. Mar. 11, 1899.

1716. (Rev.) James Olney^s Averill (*Lewis^r, Frederick⁶, Stephen^r, William⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 6, 1848, at Pomfret, Conn.; lived at Rockaway, N. J., and m. Nov. 24, 1880, **Julia Amanda Phillipps**. He was a clergyman. He d. Dec. 16, 1886, at Rockaway. His family lives at Flushing, L. I.

Children:

3028. i. THEODORE BURLINGAME⁹.

3029. ii. MARY HALSTEAD⁹.

1717. Olive Backus^s Averill (*Frederick^r, Frederick⁶, Stephen^r, William⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 31, 1837, at Pomfret, Conn.; lived at Pomfret and Putnam, Conn.; m. Oct. 28, 1863, at Pomfret, **Charles Jerome Allton** of Putnam (son of Daniel Allton of Thompson, Conn., and Nancy White, his wife), b. Feb. 5, 1835, at Thompson. She d. Feb. 23, 1901. He d. Sept. 30, 1901.

Children (all b. at Putnam):

i. ELIZABETH CHANDLER⁹ ALLTON, b. Feb. 18, 1866; m. Dr. Francis M. Bennett of Springfield, Mass. She d. Mar. 3, 1906.

ii. HELEN WHITE⁹ ALLTON, b. Dec. 18, 1869; m. Oct. 31, 1894, at Putnam, Earl C. Bohanon. They lived at Putnam, and had two children. She d. Oct. 30, 1903.

iii. FREDERICK WARREN⁹ ALLTON, b. Nov. 1, 1872; d. Sept. 28, 1875, at Putnam.

1718. Albert Frederick^s Averill (*Frederick^r, Frederick⁶, Stephen^r, William⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. July 18, 1838, at Pomfret, Conn.; m. Jan. 8, 1867, at White Pigeon, Mich., **Anna Regina DePuy** (dau. of George Gearhart De Puy and Mary Ann Laird, his wife), b. July 31, 1841, at White Pigeon; d. May 15, 1880, at Pomfret. Mr. Averill is a farmer and still lives at Pomfret.

Children (both b. at Pomfret):

3030. i. CLARA LAIRD^{9,*} b. Oct. 31, 1867; grad. of Miss Kimball's School, Worcester, Mass.; lives at Pomfret.

3031. ii. ABILENE CHANDLER⁹, b. Sept. 13, 1869; also a grad. of Miss Kimball's School.

MEMORANDUM.

The compiler of this Gen. wishes to express her deep appreciation of the valuable assistance rendered her by Miss Clara L. Averill, in her collection of data relating to the descendants of Stephen Averell, her great-grandfather.

1722. Mary Ann⁸ Averill (*Evander⁷, Josiah⁶, Stephen⁵, William⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 22, 1818, at Springfield, N. Y.; lived at Clinton, Mich.; m. June 18, 1839, at Elbridge, N. Y., by Rev. Mr. Pomeroy, to **William Aaron Hall** (son of Aaron Hall of Greenville, N. Y.), b. 1809, at Greenville; d. 1868 at Clinton, Mich. She d. July 11, 1860, at Clinton.

Children:

- i. MARY FRANCES⁹ HALL, b. 1840, at Clinton, lived there; m. 1871 Ambrose Hall.
- ii. EMMA BELL⁹ HALL, b. 1843, at Clinton; m. 1869, F. M. Clark; d. 1877, at Burlington, Kan.
- iii. CHARLOTTE AUGUSTA⁹ HALL, b. 1846; m. 1894, in Kansas City, K. Waldron; lives at Jackson, Mich.
- iv. WILLIAM E.⁹ HALL, b. 1849, at Clinton; m. 1877, at Burlington, Kan., Candace Mussen.
- v. GILBERT A.⁹ HALL, b. 1852, at Clinton.
- vi. GEORGE G.⁹ HALL, b. 1854, at Clinton; m. 1876, at Burlington, B. Belle Willett. They lived in 1901 at Burlington, and have three children. He was Pres. of the Burlington Nat. Bank.

1731. Mary⁸ Averell^{*} (*James⁷, James⁶, James⁵, William⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. July 28, 1815, at Cooperstown, N. Y.; m. Apr., 1835, at Ogdensburg, N. Y., **Thomas Loomis Knapp**, b. Apr. 14, 1806, at New Berlin, N. Y.; d. Sept. 6, 1850, at Pittsburg, Pa. She d. Sept. 21, 1899, at Ogdensburg.

Children (all b. at Brownville, N. Y.):

- i. MARY AVERELL⁹ KNAPP, b. — — —; unm.
- ii. JOSEPH MOSS⁹ KNAPP, b. — — —; m. Sophia Day; living in New York City.
- iii. JAMES GEORGE⁹ KNAPP, b. — — —; m. at Ogdensburg, Annie de Villar Seymour.
- iv. LYDIA⁹ KNAPP, b. — — —; d. in infancy.
- v. THOMAS⁹ KNAPP, b. — — —; m. Emma Mass.
- vi. EMELINE ELIZA⁹ KNAPP, b. — — —; m. at Ogdensburg, Louis Hasbrook, and has four children.

MEMORANDUM.

* "Mrs. Knapp was an unusually well read woman as well as a woman of large heart and unbounded charities. She d. at the age of 82 with faculties unimpaired. She and her mother were very handsome women in youth."

1732. James George^s Averell (*James⁷, James⁶, James⁵, William⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 4, 1818, at Ogdensburg, N. Y., was a leading and influential citizen of his native town in which his family held a high social position. Mr. Averell had travelled extensively and his house was a center for a large and interesting circle of friends and acquaintances to whom he was ever most hospitable. He m. (1) Sept. 23, 1846, at Peekskill, N. Y., **Charlotte Hildebrad Seymour** (dau. of Isaac Seymour of Peekskill, N. Y., and Sarah H. Scott, his wife), b. Feb. 25, 1829, at Ogdensburg; d. there Mar. 20, 1862. He m. (2) Sept. 5, 1864, **Harriet Gilbert** of Ogdensburg (dau. of Sylvester Gilbert and Nancy A. Seymour, his wife), b. Sept. 23, 1824. Mr. Averell d. Aug. 11, 1895, at Ogdensburg.

Children (all b. at Ogdensburg) (by his first wife) :

3032. i. JAMES^o, b. June 30, 1847.

3033. ii. ISAAC SEYMOUR^o, b. June 21, 1850; m. Emily Sibley.

3034. iii. HARRIET SEYMOUR^o, b. Aug. 18, 1852; m. George C. Clark.

3035. iv. WILLIAM JOHN^o, b. Aug. 23, 1860; d. Mar. 20, 1862, at Ogdensburg.

(by his second wife) :

3036. v. SYLVESTER GILBERT^o, b. Apr. 27, 1869.

1733. William John^s Averell (*James⁷, James⁶, James⁵, William⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 23, 1821, at Ogdensburg, N. Y.; m. (1) ————, 1848, at New York City, **Mary Laurence Williamson** (dau. of Capt. Jonathan Dayton Williamson of the U. S. Navy and Sarah Shute, his wife), b. Feb. 22, 1829, at Elizabeth, N. J. She d. June 1, 1876, at Ogdensburg. He m. (2) Sept. 29, 1880, **Mary Perkins** (dau. of William Hanford Perkins of Rochester, N. Y., and Sarah Olivia Dewey, his wife. See *Dewey Gen.*), b. Jan. 27, 1849. Mr. Averell was a banker and a farmer, a man of large means and cultivation, and had travelled extensively both in America and Europe. He d. Feb. 28, 1897, at Ogdensburg.

Children (by first wife) :

3037. i. WILLIAM HOLT, 2ND^o, b. Aug. 1, 1849; m. Mary Blossom Buell.

3038. ii. MARY WILLIAMSON⁹, b. July 23, 1851; m. E. Henry Harri-
man.
3039. iii. FANNY⁹, b. — —, — —; d. in infancy.
(by second wife) :
3040. iv. CHESTER DEWEY⁹, b. Nov. 30, 1882.

1734. Jane Russell⁸ Averell (*William⁷, James⁶, James⁵, Will-
iam⁴, William³, William², William¹*), was b. Sept. 29, 1833, at
Cooperstown, N. Y. She was the only and beloved child of her
parents and deeply interested in the family history, as was her
father before her. She was m. Oct. 8, 1857, to **William Lawson
Carter**. He was b. Mar. 24, 1828, at New Rochelle, N. Y. He
was a lawyer of prominence, and son of the Rev. Lawson Car-
ter,* Rector for many years of Trinity Church, New Rochelle,
and of Grace Church, Cleveland, O.; and a lineal descendant of
Rev. Thomas Carter of Woburn, Mass., 1635.

Mr. Carter died March 30, 1869, at Cleveland, O.; and she
d. at the old homestead—which she had inherited, and in which
she had lived some years—Jan. 31, 1888.

Children of William Lawson and Jane Russell (Averell)
Carter (all b. at Cleveland) :

- i. WILLIAM AVERELL⁹ CARTER, b. Aug. 2, 1858; d. in 1865.
- ii. JANE RUSSELL⁹ CARTER, b. Dec. 23, 1860; m. in 1878, at
Cooperstown, N. Y., to Rev. Philip A. H. Brown. They
are living at New York City, and have 8 children.
- iii. MARY GALE⁹ CARTER, b. Aug. 8, 1862; was m. in 1886, at
Cooperstown, to George I. Clarke. They live at Coopers-
town, and have 4 children.
- iv. ANNA GRACE⁹ CARTER, b. Aug. 13, 1864; unm.; is living
at Cooperstown.
- v. MARCIA HOLT⁹ CARTER, b. Dec. 7, 1866; d. unm. in May,
1880.
- vi. LAWSON AVERELL⁹ CARTER, b. June 11, 1869; is an attorney
of prominence in New York City. He inherited and
retains as a summer home the noted Averell homestead
at Cooperstown, N. Y., which has been continuously in
the ownership of James Averell, Jr. and his lineal de-
scendants, since it was purchased and built in 1793 by
the said James Averell, Jr.,—a period of 119 years to
this date (1912). The title to this property was con-
veyed by deed from William Cooper, the founder of
Cooperstown, to James Averell, Jr., under date of Jan.
18, 1793.

The compiler is greatly indebted to Mr. Carter for copies of the valuable records of the Cooperstown branch of Averells which are in his possession.

Mr. Lawson Averell Carter was m. (1), in 1895, at Hartford, Conn., to Helen Lispenard Webb, who d. in 1896. He was m. (2), in 1902, at New York City, to Maura McMurray. He has had three children:—one child (dec.) by the first marriage; and two by the second marriage.

MEMORANDA.

* Rev. Lawson Carter m. Mary Ann Steenback Gale, who was the granddaughter of Anthony Steenback, builder of the City Hall of New York City. Rev. Thomas Carter, the ancestor mentioned above, came to America in 1635 on the ship *Planter*, and was for many years pastor of the church in Woburn. He was a graduate of St. John College, Cambridge University, England. The line of descent to this generation is as follows:

1. Rev. Thomas Carter, b. 1610; m. Mary Walton.
2. Timothy Carter, b. June 12, 1653; m. Anna Fisk, 1680.
3. Benjamin Carter, b. Nov. 18, 1704; m. Sarah Stone.
4. Timothy Carter, b. Dec. 1, 1738; m. Sarah Walker.
5. Timothy Carter, b. Nov. 27, 1768; m. Francis Freeland.
6. Rev. Lawson Carter, b. Nov. 29, 1793; mentioned above.

1745. Jane Webb⁸ Averell (*Horatio*^(b)⁷, *James*⁶, *James*⁵, *William*⁴, *William*³, *William*², *William*¹), b. Apr. 28, 1824, at Cooperstown, N. Y., has lived at Cooperstown, Little Falls, Troy, N. Y., and in various U. S. Arsenals, as army life has made necessary. She m. Oct. 2, 1848, at Calvary Church, New York, **Col. Theodore T. S. Laidley**, Ordnance Corps U. S. Army (son of John Laidley of Guyandotte, W. Va., and Mary Hite, his wife), b. Apr. 14, 1822, at Guyandotte. Theodore T. S. Laidley grad. at West Point, July 1, 1842, number six in his class, and was appointed to the Ordnance Corps, in which he served in all the different grades to Senior Colonel of the Corps, when, after forty years' service, he retired, Dec. 9, 1882. He d. Apr. 4, 1886, at Palatka, Fla. Mrs. Laidley retains the old home at Cooperstown, in which she spends part of every year.

Child:

- i. **JANE AVERELL⁹ LAIDLEY**, b. June 28, 1849, in New York City; m. there Oct. 2, 1871, Rev. Henry Harrison Oberly. They live at Elizabeth, N. Y., and have no children.

1747. William Holland^s Averell (*John Hedge^r, Benjamin⁶, James⁵, William⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. Aug. 28, 1822, at Wilmington, Vt. He was a shoemaker and lived at Conway, Mass. He was in the Civil War, 37th Mass. Reg., Co. H. He m. Nov. 12, 1846, at Stamford, Vt., **Philena Percis Kimball^{*}** (dau. of William Kimball and Philena Harris, his wife), b. Apr. 21, 1821, at Londonderry, Vt.; d. Oct. 17, 1887, at Gill, Mass. He d. Jan. 10, 1865, at Petersburg, Va., while in service.

Children:

3051. i. BENJAMIN HOLLAND⁹, b. Jan. 17, 1849; m. Caroline Kent Gilbert.
 3052. ii. CHARLES HENRY⁹, b. July 31, 1853, at Conway, Mass.

MEMORANDA.

* Philena Percis Kimball m. (2) Lauriston F. Washburn of Williamsburg, Mass., Oct. 31, 1867; and m. (3) Albert E. Dean of Gill, Mass., Sept. 30, 1883.

1748. Rhoda H.^s Averell (*John Hedge^r, Benjamin⁶, James⁵, William⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 22, 1823, at Wilmington, Vt.; m. Sept., 1845, at Pownal, Vt., **George Jones**, who d. several years ago. She d. Jan. 13, 1866, in California.

Children:

- i. GEORGE HOLLAND⁹ JONES, b. at Little Falls, N. Y.
 ii. CHARLES ALONZO⁹ JONES, b. at Albany, N. Y.

1749. George Washington^s Averell (*John Hedge^r, Benjamin⁶, James⁵, William⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 31, 1825; m. Sept. 5, 1847, **Anna G. Morehead**; lives at Wilmington, Vt. Mr. Averell takes great interest in his family history and remembers many facts and legends heard from his parents and relatives.

Child:

3053. i. GEORGE W.⁹, b. — —, 18—; m. F. E. Gurney of No Adams, Mass.; they live at Conway, Mass.

1750. Philetus^s Averell (*John Hedge^r, Benjamin⁶, James⁵, William⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. Aug. 4, 1826, at Wilmington, Vt. He was a carpenter and builder and lived at Wilmington, Vt., Hatfield, Mass., and Winstead, Conn. He m.

(1) Sept. 5, 1847, at Conway, Mass., **Harriet Densmore** (dau. of Thomas Densmore of Conway, and Sally Wait, his wife), b. Feb. 9, 1827, at Hatfield, Mass.; d. Mar. 11, 1864, of consumption, at Hadley, Mass. He m. (2) **Emma Augusty Joy** (dau. of Gridley Joy and Sarah Mason, his wife), b. Dec. 24, 1838, at Hardwick, Vt.; d. Feb. 27, 1902, at Hartford, Conn. He d. Oct. 31, 1898, at Winsted.

Children:

- 3054. i. **HATTIE M.**⁹, b. June 21, 1861, at Hatfield; d. Oct. 23, 1863, at Hadley.
- 3055. ii. **MARY JANE**⁹, b. — — —, at Conway; m. Frank Bly of N. Adams, and lived at Northampton, Mass.
- 3056. iii. **HENRY HERBERT**⁹, b. June 30, 1866; m. Minnie Lascar.
- 3057. iv. **EDWARD EVERETT**⁹, b. Sept. 26, 1869, at Amherst, Mass.; d. unm. at Hatfield, Mass.
- 3058. v. **CARRIE EMMA**⁹, b. Feb. 10, 1871, at Hatfield; m. Sept. 4, 1895, at Wilmington, Vt., Elbie Pike; lives at Wilmington, has one child.
- 3059. vi. **MINNIE BELL**⁹, b. Apr. 15, 1873, at N. Adams, Mass.
- 3060. vii. **FRED ARTHUR**⁹, b. Oct. 24, 1874, at N. Adams, Mass.
- 3061. viii. **MAUD LIZZIE**⁹, b. Sept. 28, 1876; m. Fred M. Waite.
- 3062. ix. **EVA MAY**⁹, b. Mar. 22, 1878, at Wilmington; lives at Hartford, Conn.
- 3063. x. **GERTRUDE BLANCHE**⁹, b. July 9, 1885, at Wilmington; lives at Hartford.

1752. Lovina Hedge^s Averell (*John Hedge^t, Benjamin⁶, James⁵, William⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 17, 1829; m. (1) Mar. 15, 1846, **David Curtis**; m. (2) Nov. 22, 1860, at Hadley, Mass., **John Baggs** of Hatfield, a farmer, b. at Ludlow, Mass. She d. Mar. 15, 1863, at Hatfield.

Children (by first husband):

- i. **EMMA**⁹ **CURTIS**, b. — — —, 18—; m. Albert Marsh of Hatfield; d. at Hatfield, Mass.
- ii. **EDGAR**⁹ **CURTIS**, b. — — —, 18—; enlisted as gunner in the British Army, Battalion Royal Artillery (?), over fifteen years ago (abt. 1885) under an assumed name, that of Joseph Coburn, 2nd. He was at Newcastle-on-Tyne.

1754. Augusta Frances^s Averell (*John Hedge^t, Benjamin⁶, James⁵, William⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 1, 1834, at Wilmington, Vt. She lived at Fabius, N. Y., and, after 1869, at Little Falls, N. Y. She m. Mar. 10, 1855, at Halifax, Vt.,

Frank Bramer (son of David Bramer and Electa Rice Snow, his wife, a desc. of Nicholas Snow and Constance Hopkins of Plymouth, Mass.), b. May 23, 1834, at Cazenovia, N. Y. He was an inventor, and d. Dec. 17, 1883, in New York City. She d. Mar. 31, 1899, at Little Falls.

Child:

- i. NELLIE⁹ BRAMER, b. July 12, 1863, at Fabius, N. Y.; m. Jan. 12, 1887, at Little Falls, N. Y., Rollin Hurlbut Smith; lives at Little Falls.

1756. John Alonzo⁸ Averell (*John Hedge⁷, Benjamin⁶, James⁵, William⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. Aug. 23, 1836, at Wilmington, Vt. He is a farmer and lives at Ware, Mass. He m. Nov. 22, 1860, at Hadley, Mass., **Mary Adelia Ingram** (dau. of Robert Ingram and Mary ———, his wife), b. Apr. 14, 1843, at N. Amherst, Mass.

Children:

3064. i. FRANK ALONZO⁹, b. Jan. 21, 1863; m. Emily Jane Craig.
3065. ii. EDWARD ROBERT⁹, b. July 13, 1865, at Fabius, N. Y.; d. there Dec. 16, 1867.
3066. iii. CHARLES EDWARD⁹, b. May 2, 1869, at Little Falls, N. Y.; living at Ware, Mass.

1759. Phebe Jane⁸ Averell (*Stephen⁷, Benjamin⁶, James⁵, William⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 8, 1838, at Wilmington, Vt.; lived at Wilmington and Brattleboro, Vt.; m. Aug. 8, 1861, at Jacksonville, Vt., **Chandler Wellman** (son of Samuel Wellman of Grafton, Vt., and Martha Bowles, his wife), b. Jan. 16, 1827, at Grafton; d. Oct. 30, 1896, at Wilmington.

Children:

- i. FREDERICK⁹ WELLMAN, b. June 17, 1863, at Wilmington; d. there, Aug. 20, 1864.
- ii. GEORGE FRANKLIN⁹ WELLMAN, b. June 4, 1865, at Wilmington; d. there Sept. 13, 1893.
- iii. HARRY ONEY⁹ WELLMAN, b. Dec. 29, 1867, at Wilmington; m. (1) Nov. 8, 1893, Della Jean Wheeler, who d. Feb. 22, 1894, at Wilmington. He m. (2) Dec. 20, 1899, at Hoosick Falls, N. Y., Rose Mabel Corbett; lives at Wilmington.
- iv. FLORENCE ESTELLE⁹ WELLMAN, b. Apr. 10, 1873, at Brattleboro, Vt.; m. Mar. 23, 1892, at Hoosick Falls, N. Y., Jetson Stelson Brown; lives at Wilmington, has three children.

1762. Stephen Franklin^s Averell (*Stephen^r, Benjamin^a, James^s, William^t, William³, William², William¹*), b. July 22, 1843, at Wilmington, Vt., is an employee at the Great Western Distillery, Peoria, Ill., where he lives. He m. Dec. 25, 1873, at Peoria, **Elizabeth Wilson** (dau. of William Wilson of Peoria and Frances Jane Thorp,* his wife), b. June 20, 1856, in Woodford Co., Ill. This is a family of good characteristics, the men Republicans in politics, all industrious citizens, but not church attendants. (This family so highly honors its physicians that the name of each who was at the birth of the children is given in the data furnished the Ed.)

Children (all b. at Peoria) :

- 3067. i. CLARENCE WILLIAM^o, b. Dec. 25, 1874; lives at Peoria, Ill.
- 3068. ii. FLORA ETTA^o, b. Mar. 26, 1877; lives at Peoria, Ill.
- 3069. iii. CHARLES^o, b. Aug. 25, 1880; lives at Peoria, Ill.
- 3070. iv. MAMIE^o, b. Feb. 25, 1883; lives at Peoria, Ill.
- 3071. v. GOLDIE^o, b. Mar. 19, 1885; lives at Peoria, Ill.
- 3072. vi. MAUD^o, b. Jan. 3, 1891; lives at Peoria, Ill.

1764. Lucius Wilcox^s Averell (*Stephen^r, Benjamin^a, James^s, William^t, William³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 27, 1846, at Wilmington, Vt. He is a farmer and has lived at Bennington and Brattleboro, and now lives at Wilmington, Vt. He m. Oct. 3, 1870, at S. Halifax, Vt., **Helen Stratton**, b. Jan. 18, 1852, at Bennington; d. Dec. 3, 1875, at Brattleboro.

Children :

- 3073. i. LOUIS STRATTON^o, b. June 6, 1872, at Wilmington; d. there, Nov. 8, 1894.
- 3074. ii. LOTTIE HELEN^o, b. Aug. 22, 1875, at Brattleboro; m. Sept. 5, 1894, at Bennington.
- 3075. iii. WILLIAM COULTER^o; lives at Shaftesbury, Vt., and has 2 children.

1765. Mary Cliffordier^s Averell (*Stephen^r, Benjamin^a, James^s, William^t, William³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 30, 1850, at Wilmington, Vt.; lived at Brattleboro and Wilmington, Vt.; m. June 1, 1871, at Westmoreland, N. H., **John Franklin Lyon** (son of Franklin Lyon of Boston, Mass., and Ellen Coffey, his wife), b. Apr. 2, 1850, at Boston; she d. Apr. 6, 1875, at Wilmington.

Children:

- i. FRANK BAKER⁹ LYON, b. Dec. 16, 1871, at Wilmington; m. at Hoosick Falls, N. Y., Gertrude Pike; lives at Brattleboro; has one child.
- ii. ARTHUR JOHN⁹ LYON, b. June 20, 1874, at Wilmington; still lives there.

1767. Emerette Louisa⁸ Averell (*Stephen⁷, Benjamin⁶, James⁵, William⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 4, 1854, at Wilmington, Vt.; lived at Wilmington and Jacksonville, Vt.; m. Dec. 4, 1879, at Wilmington, **Charles Russell Gifford** (son of Rev. Jeremiah Gifford of Wilmington, Vt., and Jane Stafford of Monroe, Mass., his wife), b. July 3, 1850, at Cummington, Mass.; d. Aug. 22, 1898, at Jacksonville, Vt. Mrs. Gifford is living at Wilmington.

Children (all b. at Wilmington):

- i. MARY LEONE⁹ GIFFORD, b. June 6, 1880; m. Dec. 25, 1897, at Wilmington, Dickerman Rider; lives at Wilmington.
- ii. EVALINA BELLE⁹ GIFFORD, b. May 18, 1883; d. Nov. 23, 1888, at Jacksonville.
- iii. NELLIE ETTA⁹ GIFFORD, b. May 7, 1885; lives at Wilmington.

1768. Rev. Alexander McCormick⁸ Averill (*Joseph⁷, Shadrach⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, William³, William², William¹*), m. —, 1842, at Plympton, Mass., **Rebecca F. Morton**, dau. of Nathaniel Morton and Sally Sherman, his wife. He was a clergyman, educated at Andover and Newton, Mass., and grad. at Newton Theological and Literary Institute in 1853. He received the honorary degree of A. M. from Colby University, Me., 1857, and was in active service in the Baptist ministry in Massachusetts, Colorado, Kansas and Texas. He lived at Boston, Cambridge, Middleton and Holyoke, Mass., and at West Somerville, Mass., from 1900 to date of his death, Feb. 13, 1904. Their family legend was that the Averills of Kennebunkport, Me., came from the North of Ireland.

Children:

3076. i. ALEXANDER MORTON⁹, b. 1843; m. Louisa Trowbridge.
3077. ii. WALTER IRVING⁹, b. 1847; m. Cornelia Knight.
3078. iii. HORACE MELVILLE⁹, b. 1848, at Portsmouth, N. H.; d. 1848.
3079. iv. CARRIE⁹, b. 1851; m. Christopher C. Slaughter.
3080. v. SARAH JONES⁹, b. 1855, at Cambridge, Mass.; d. when four years of age.

1781. Capt. George Washington⁸ Averill (*Thomas⁷, William⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 20, 1822, at Cape Kennebunkport, Me.; called generally Capt. Avery, but calls himself Averill; m. **Nancy Gilbert Look**. He was for many years a sailor, mate and captain of various vessels. At the age of 76 his memory was excellent, and he was much interested in the family history and familiar with the Kennebunkport-Arundel Averill records. He was very proud that his son Dr. Henry Dexter Averill was in the Spanish-American War.

Children:

3100. i. **HENRY DEXTER⁹**, b. May 1, 1856, was a practising physician of ability and served during the Spanish-American War.
3101. ii. **CHARLES F.⁹**, b. Feb. 26, 1861.

1791. James Judson⁸ Averill (*James⁷, James⁶, James⁵, Jabez⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 20, 1843, at or near Kennebunkport, Me.; m. **Kate Lydia Woodward**.

Child:

3102. i. **CLARA⁹**, b. Mar. 20, 1870; d. May 12, 1899.

1794. George C.⁸ Averill (*James⁷, James⁶, James⁵, Jabez⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 28, 1857, at Thomaston, Conn.; passed his early life in Greenfield, Mass. He was also in Northampton for a time; but he has been President of the Vermont National Bank at Brattleboro, Vt., for some years, and for more than 17 years one of the most influential citizens of that town. He has been active in the Congregational Church and in benevolent organizations, and has large interests in many business enterprises of the town. He was m. Oct. 12, 1888, at Boston, Mass., to **Nellie E. Chubbuck** (dau. of Leopold F. Chubbuck of Boston, and Caroline Mushaway, his wife), b. Oct. 21, 1860, at Nevada City, Cal.

Children:

3107. i. **MARGARET C.⁹**, b. — —, 1889 (?), at Northampton, Mass., was educated at Holyoke College. She m. George E. Adams. They live at Springfield, Mass., and have 3 children.
3108. ii. **RICHARD C.⁹**, b. — —, 189—, at Brattleboro; m. Florence G. Putnam. They live at Brattleboro and have 1 child.

1800. John Wheeler⁵ Averill (*William Browning⁷, Daniel⁶, Gideon⁵, Jabez⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 29, 1851, at Portageville, N. Y. He is U. S. Inspector of River and Harbor Improvements, especially on Potomac Flats, and has lived in New York, Herndon, Va., Michigan, North Carolina, and Washington, D. C. He m. (1) Jan. 6, 1879, at Washington, D. C., **Emily Downing** (dau. of Alonzo Downing of Washington, formerly of Maine), b. Sept. 20, 1851, in Maine; d. Dec. 7, 1886, at Washington. He m. (2) Apr. 16, 1890, **Arabella Howard Barrows** (dau. of Joseph Henry Barrows of Maine and Martha Ann Blanchard, his wife), b. May 8, 1866, at Lockhaven, Pa.

Children (by first wife) :

- 3109. i. CHARLES⁹, b. May 5, 1880, at Washington; d. Feb. 1, 1883, at Herndon, Va.
- 3110. ii. WILLIAM⁹, b. May 7, 1883, at Herndon; d. June 23, 1894, at Washington.
- 3111. iii. BELLE⁹, b. Sept. 1, 1886, at Herndon; d. July 4, 1887, at Herndon.

1803. Fred Crosby⁸ Averill (*William Browning⁷, Daniel⁶, Gideon⁵, Jabez⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 2, 1860, at Portage, N. Y., is a farmer; has lived at Portage, N. Y., and Herndon, Va. He m. Feb. 11, 1890, at Washington, D. C., **Effie May Hutchinson** (dau. of Manly Ashford Hutchinson of Floris, Va., and Nancy Ward Cockerill, his wife), b. Nov. 29, 1871, at Woodville, Va.

Children :

- 3112. i. JULIA BROWNING⁹, b. July 11, 1893, at Herndon; d. there Jan. 11, 1898.
- 3113. ii. ALTON WHEELER⁹, b. Mar. 1, 1902, at Herndon.

1806. Oren Daniel⁸ Averill (*Latham Hull⁷, Daniel⁶, Gideon⁵, Jabez⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. June 21, 1858, at Plainfield, Mich., a railroad clerk, lives at Grand Rapids, Mich. He m. Apr. 2, 1884, at Plainfield, **Hattie Everett** (dau. of Moses Everett of Grand Rapids and Eunice Birdsill, his wife), b. June 17, 1859, at Grand Rapids.

Child :

- 3114. i. MAUD WINIFRED⁹, b. June 11, 1891.

1809. **Annie Frances^s Avery** (*Henry^r, William^a, William^s, Jabezⁱ, William^s, William², William¹*), b. June 15, 1857, at Chelsea, Mass., lived at Belfast, Me., Boston and Chelsea, Mass., and Brooklyn, N. Y. She m. Feb. 15, 1877, at Dorchester, Mass., **Joseph Putnam Bradlee Carlton** (son of Daniel F. Carlton and Emma Fenno, his wife), b. July 20, 1851, at Boston, Mass.; d. Mar. 3, 1893, at Dorchester. He was a shipchandler.

Children (all b. at Dorchester) :

- i. WILLIAM LEEDS^o CARLTON, b. Dec. 20, 1877.
- ii. HENRY AVERY^o CARLTON, b. May 19, 1880; in Harvard, 1899.
- iii. LAWRENCE FENNO^o CARLTON, b. Oct. 30, 1881; in Harvard, 1899.
- iv. MARGARET^o CARLTON, b. July 31, 1888.

1823. **Hannah Jane^s Averell** (*Albert Augustus^r, Moses^a, Nathaniel^r, Nathanielⁱ, Nathaniel^s, William², William¹*), b. June 7, 1841, at Salem, Mass.; m. Feb. 10, 1857, at S. Reading (now Wakefield), **James W. Hurd**. She d. Apr. 29, 1877, at N. Weare, N. H.

Children (all d. in childhood) :

- i. ANNIE LEAURIE^o HURD, d. Jan. 17, 1865.
- ii. CHARLES ALBERT^o HURD, d. Feb. 3, 1865.
- iii. LIZZIE ABBY^o HURD, d. Feb. 4, 1865.
- iv. JAMES ALBERT^o HURD, d. Apr. 29, 1877.

1824. **Archann Maria^s Averell** (*Albert Augustus^r, Moses^a, Nathaniel^r, Nathanielⁱ, Nathaniel^s, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 21, 1845, at Rowley, Mass.; m. Mar. 10, 1861, **Otis M. Clement**, at Middleton, Mass. She was divorced from him and m. (2) Jan. 14, 1871, **Edward D. Hawkins**, at Wakefield, Mass. He d. Mar. 8, 1897, at Stoneham, where they resided.

Child (by first husband) :

- i. ELMER AVERELL^o CLEMENT, m. Oct. 10, 1895, at Northwood, N. H., Evie Moses; they live at Northwood.

1834. **Cyrus Austin^s Averell** called Austin (*Cyrus^r, Solomon^a, Daniel^r, Jacobⁱ, Nathaniel^r, William², William¹*), b. Aug. 10, 1834, at Topsfield, Mass.; lived there on an estate which had descended to him in direct line from Nathaniel³ (William²,

William¹). He m. Apr. 6, 1864, **Margaret Yetter Sweeney** (dau. of Charles Sweeney of Boston and Anna Hobbs Lake his wife, who was b. at Newburyport, Mass.), b. July 22, 1837, at Boston, Mass. Mr. Averill d. at Topsfield, Mar. 26, 1900, aged 65 years, 7 mos., 16 days.

Children (all b. at Topsfield):

- 3115. i. ALBION FRANCIS⁹, b. May 4, 1865; lives at Topsfield.
 - 3116. ii. CHARLES JUSTIN⁹, b. June 12, 1871; lives at Topsfield.
 - 3117. iii. FREDERICK AUSTIN⁹, b. Apr. 10, 1879; lives at Topsfield.
 - 3118. iv. MARIAN ELIZABETH⁹, b. Dec. 17, 1880; lives at Topsfield.
- All are living at the old home at Topsfield (1900).

1839. David Alonzo⁸ Averill (*David⁷, Obed⁶, Asa⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 26, 1833, at Westminster, Vt., is a farmer. He lived at Sibley, Osceola Co., Ia., and is now living at Los Angeles, Cal. He m. July 3, 1872, at Cedar Falls, Ia., **Catherine Amelia Klock** (dau. of Peter G. Klock and Lucinda Altenberg, his wife), b. Jan. 14, 1852, at Pekin, Genesee Co., N. Y. Mr. Averill is a member of the Congregational Church, and a Republican; his two elder daughters are members of the Episcopal Church, and are said to be good singers.

Children:

- 3119. i. HATTY MAY⁹, b. Sept. 28, 1874, at Sibley; m. Mar. 2, 1898, Elmor Robert Jeffery, at Los Angeles, Cal.
- 3120. ii. MARY ETHEL⁹, b. Apr. 9, 1877, at Sibley; lives at Los Angeles.
- 3121. iii. IDA FREDERICA⁹, b. May 18, 1894, at Le Mars, Ia.; lives at Los Angeles.

1841. Henrietta⁸ Averill (*David⁷, Obed⁶, Asa⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Aug. 9, 1835, at Westminster, Vt.; m. 1850, at San Francisco, Cal., **Sidney Newell**. They live at Stockton, Cal.

Children:

- i. SIDNEY⁹ NEWELL JR., m. ————; has two children, lives at Stockton.
- ii. ALLEN⁹ NEWELL; m. ————; has two children, lives at Stockton.

1848. **Angelia Alice^s Averill** (*Oramel^r, Amos^a, Thomas^s, John^t, Johnⁿ, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 31, 1854, at Woodstock, Vt.; m. there, Aug. 23, 1879, **Edgar Henry Thomas** of Enosburg Falls, Vt., and now of Malden, Mass.

Child:

- i. JOHN AVERILL^o THOMAS, b. May 22, 1884.

1835. **John S.^s Averill** (*Volney^r, Oliver^a, Thomas^s, John^t, Johnⁿ, William², William¹*), b. June 17, 1838, at Northfield, Vt., was a baggage master, and lived at Northfield. He m. Nov. 22, 1871, **R. Calista Graves** (dau. of John Graves of Northfield and Rosaline C. Brown, his wife), b. Oct. 22, 1847, at Barton, Vt.

Children (all b. at Northfield):

3132. i. MINNIE HARRIET^o, b. Jan. 22, 1872; m. Rolla G. Steele.
3133. ii. JENNIE MARY^o, b. Sept. 22, 1873; m. Fred H. Kathan.
3134. iii. GEORGE F.^o, b. Feb. 26, 1875.
3135. iv. LIZZIE MAUDE^o, b. Dec. 10, 1877; m. Wed., June 14, 1899, at Northfield, Fred E. Kerr; they live at Montpelier, Vt.
3136. v. GERTIE BELLE^o, b. May 11, 1881.

1855. **Charles^s Averill** (*Volney^r, Oliver^a, Thomas^s, John^t, Johnⁿ, William², William¹*), b. July 14, 1843, at Northfield, Vt.; m. 1872, at Bellows Falls, Vt., **Hattie Bowtell**.

Child:

3137. i. VOLNEY^o.

1863. **Jefferson^s Averill** (*Thomas^r, Jesse^a, Thomas^s, John^t, Johnⁿ, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 20, 1847, at Northfield, Vt., was a teacher there and at Hammonton, N. J., Lawrence, Texas, and Paw Paw, Mich. He served the last eighteen months of the Civil War. He m. Sept. 10, 1874, at Paw Paw, **Jennie (Gilman) Phillips** (dau. of Joseph Gilman of Paw Paw, and Annis Dole Gilman, his wife), b. Nov. 13, 1844. He d. May 30, 1885, at Paw Paw, where his family still occupies a desirable position.

Children:

3145. i. FANNY GILMAN^o, b. May 25, 1875, at Lawrence, Tex.; m. June 5, 1901, at Benton Harbor, Mich., Edwin C. Edmunds.

3146. ii. **MARY EVELYN** ("MOLLIE")⁹, b. Sept. 22, 1877, at Paw Paw; m. there, July 22, 1903, Dana Harrison Hinckley. She lived at Benton Harbor before her marriage and lives now at Brutus, Mich.
3147. iii. **REX GILMAN**⁹, b. Dec. 2, 1880, at Paw Paw.

1867. Lucy Arabella^s Averill (*Thomas⁷, Jesse⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Aug. 29, 1858, at Northfield, Vt.; m. Aug. 23, 1882, at Northfield, **George Elwyn Gilman** (son of Joseph Gilman of Paw Paw, and Annis Dole, his wife), b. July 31, 1855, at Paw Paw. They live at Brattleboro, Vt.

Children (all b. at Paw Paw) :

- i. **BERYL**⁹ GILMAN, b. Mar. 22, 1884.
ii. **DANA HOWES**⁹ GILMAN, b. Oct. 19, 1885.
iii. **MINA ANNIE GILMAN**⁹, b. July 26, 1891.

1868. Jesse Howes^s Averill (*David⁷, Jesse⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 7, 1853, at Northfield, Vt., is a physician and lives at Brockton, Mass. He was educated at the common and high schools of Northfield, Dartmouth Coll. Med. Sch., 1875, N. Y. University, Med. Dept., 1878. He is a member of the Mass., Med. Soc., and trustee and consulting surgeon to Brockton Hospital. He m. (1) Apr. 22, 1880, at Danville, Vt., **Orpha R. Davis** (dau. of George B. Davis of Danville and Flora Thompson, his wife). He was divorced from her, 1890; and m. (2) July 29, 1891, at Brockton, **Charlotte R. Keith** (dau. of Albert Keith and Charlotte Pearce, his wife), b. Jan. 14, 1865.

Children (by first wife) :

3148. i. **LESLIE**⁹, b. Nov. 11, 1881, at Brockton, Mass.; d. Mar. 31, 1884.

(by second wife) :

3149. ii. **JESSIE**⁹, b. June 8, 1894, at Brockton, Mass.
3150. iii. **EDITH**⁹, b. Mar. 17, 1898.
3151. iv. **CHARLOTTE**⁹, b. July 23, 1900, at Brockton, Mass.

1870. Flora Howes^s Averill (*David⁷, Jesse⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 14, 1858, at Northfield, Vt.; lives at Brockton, Mass. She m. Oct. 9, 1889, at Brockton, **Charles Henry Huff** (son of Charles Perkins Huff of Biddeford, Me., and Henrietta Staples, his wife), b. Mar. 18, 1862, at Bidde-

ford. Mrs. Huff was a graduate of the Emerson School of Oratory at Boston, Mass.

Child:

- i. CHARLES LLOYD^o HUFF, b. May 17, 1890, at Northfield; lives at Brockton.

1871. Hon. Wilson Albert^s Averill (*Albert John^r, John^o, Thomas^s, John^t, John^s, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 5, 1844, at Northfield, Vt., is a farmer and influential citizen. He has lived at Warren and E. Warren, Vt. He was educated at the M. E. Seminary, Newbury, Vt., and has been Selectman, Justice of the Peace, Supt. of Schools, School Director, and was Representative in State Legislature, 1901. He m. Dec. 25, 1871, at Roxbury, Vt., **Ida May Wiley** (dau. of Clark Wiley of Roxbury and Betsey Jane Merrill, his wife), b. Oct. 14, 1857, at Roxbury. They live at Warren.

Children:

3152. i. ANNA JANE^o, b. May 30, 1874, at Warren; m. Aug. 25, 1898, at Warren, Edmund W. Slayton, and lives there.
3153. ii. HENRY WILSON^o, b. Apr. 4, 1876, at Warren; unm.; lives at Waltham, Mass.
3154. iii. BERTHA WILEY^o, b. Feb. 11, 1886, at Roxbury; lives at Warren.
3155. iv. LAURA MAY^o, b. July 20, 1889, at Warren, and is living there.

1872. Charles Heman^s Averill (*Albert John^r, John^o, Thomas^s, John^t, John^s, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 10, 1846, at Northfield, Vt., has lived at Northfield and Roxbury, Vt. He m. May, 1872, at Roxbury, **Emma D. Snow**.

Child:

3156. i. PHILIP A. J.^o, b. — — —; dec.

1873. Marion Eliza^s Averill (*Albert John^r, John^o, Thomas^s, John^t, John^s, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 1, 1850, at Northfield, Vt.; m. Apr., 1872, at Roxbury, Vt., **Ira H. Fiske**. They live at Pasadena, Cal.

Children:

- i. HAROLD A.^o FISKE.
- ii. MAUDE E.^o FISKE.

1884. Rev. Martin Van Buren^s Averill (*Laureston^r, Samuel⁶, Samuel⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 30, 1837, at Irvington, N. Y., was a priest of the Episcopal Church and lived at Irvington, N. Y., Indianapolis and Elkhart, Ind., Green Bay and Manitowoc, Wis., Naperville, Ill., and Ripon, Wis. He m. May 2, 1867, at Indianapolis, Ind., **Rosetta Badge Wilson** (dau. of Joseph Barlow Wilson of Cincinnati and Rosetta Cezanne Kelsey, his wife), b. Feb. 4, 1842, at Cincinnati, O. He d. Apr. 28, 1888, at Naperville.

Children:

- 3170. i. EDWARD WILSON⁹, b. Mar. 13, 1870, at Elkhart, Ind. He lives at Peru, Ind. He is Rector of Trinity Ch. (Episcopal), Peru.
- 3171. ii. ROSA ELIZABETH⁹, b. Oct. 17, 1871, at Ripon, Wis.; m. Edward Janes Bell.
- 3172. iii. WILLIAM ARMITAGE⁹, b. Aug. 31, 1880, at Manitowa, Wis., was a Junior, Classical Course, at the Univ. of Chicago, Class 1902 (at date of correspondence). He was named for Bishop Armitage.

1890. Angelina^s Averill (*Edwin^r, Samuel⁶, Samuel⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 17, 1843, at St. Joseph, Mich., lived at Erie and in Cott Co., and at Collin Center, N. Y. She m. Mar. 26, 1866, **Antoine Setter** (son of Antoine Setter of Eden, N. Y., a native of Germany, and Susan Winter, his wife), b. Mar. 26, 1847.

Children:

- i. JOSEPH A.⁹ SETTER, b. Dec. 23, 1867, at Gowanda (Lodi), N. Y.; m. May 7, 1890, at Buffalo, N. Y., Bethiah T. Lang. They live at Collin Center and have five children.
- ii. ALONZO⁹ SETTER, b. Jan. 30, 1869, at Warren, Penn.; m. 1894, Myrtle Potter, at Collin Center. They live there and have one child.
- iii. BERTHA⁹ SETTER, b. May 10, 1883, at Buffalo, N. Y., lives at Collin Center.

1893. Esther^s Averill (*Edwin^r, Samuel⁶, Samuel⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*). b. Dec. 9, 1856, at Mansfield, N. Y., lived at Gowanda (Lodi), N. Y., Port Allegheny and Claysville, Pa. She m. 1877, at Forestville, N. Y., **William H. Shaffer** (son of Adam Shaffer of (near) Philadelphia, Pa., and Dora ———, his wife), b. July 20, 1856, near Philadelphia, Pa.

Children:

- i. GURDIE J.^o SHAFFER, b. Sept. 30, 1878; m. Cleora Day.
- ii. LULU LAETITIA^o SHAFFER, b. Jan. 13, 1881, at S. Dayton, N. Y., was grad. at Claysville High School, 1900, and lives at Claysville.

Both of the above named children are musicians and members of the Baptist Church.

1894. Jerusha^s Averill (*Edwin^r, Samuel^s, Samuel^s, John^t, John^s, William², William¹*), b. Apr., 1852 (or 1858?) ; m. **George Coleman**.

Children:

- i. BESSIE^o COLEMAN, b. Sept. 3, 1884.
- ii. BLANCHE^o COLEMAN, b. Aug. 1, 1886.

1900. Sophronia^s Averill (*Lorin^r, Samuel^s, Samuel^s, John^t, John^s, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 3, 1850, at Gowanda, N. Y., lived there and at Collins, N. Y. She m. Mar. 31, 1871, **John Stevens** (son of Henry Stevens of E. Bethany, N. Y.), b. Apr. 5, 1851, in England. He came from England when about six months old, and his mother, whose name is unknown, d. when he was two years of age. Mrs. Stevens d. Apr. 2, 1896, at Gowanda.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM BURNELL^o STEVENS, b. Jan. 14, 1875, at Collins; lives at Gowanda.
- ii. EDITH MAY^o STEVENS, b. July 15, 1877, at Gowanda; m. Spencer Camp, and has two children.
- iii. NEIL BURTON^o STEVENS, b. July 30, 1881, at Collins Center, N. Y.; lives at Gowanda.
- iv. HARVEY LE ROY^o STEVENS, b. May 13, 1889, at Perrysburg, N. Y., lives at Gowanda.

1901. Harvey Marion^s Averill (*Lorin^r, Samuel^s, Samuel^s, John^t, John^s, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 24, 1852, at Gowanda, N. Y., has been a harness-maker, merchant and travelling salesman; and has lived at Eagle Village, Franklinsville and Rochester, N. Y. He served three years in the regular army; was discharged on account of his having contracted inflammatory rheumatism, as the result of taking cold while his regiment was escorting Pres. Grant to the White House (1876). He m. Feb. 19, 1878, at Eagle Village, **Emma Navamore** (dau. of Stephen

N. Navamore of Eagle Village and Delila Morey, his wife), b. June 8, 1855, at Wetherfield, N. Y.

Child:

3173. i. RAY STEPHEN⁹, b. Jan. 19, 1879, at Eagle Village, lives at Rochester.

1906. Clara⁸ Averill (*Lorin⁷, Samuel⁶, Samuel⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. May 17, 1865, at Gowanda, N. Y., was educated at Gowanda Academy, and is a member of the Baptist Church; has lived at Dayton, Jamestown and Gowanda, N. Y. She m. Oct. 7, 1885, at Gowanda, **Louis Williams** (son of Gus S. Williams of Springfield, Mass., and Emma Machol, his wife), b. Dec. 13, 1861, at E. Hampton, Mass.

Children:

- i. RAYMOND BURTON⁹ WILLIAMS, b. May 22, 1887, at Dayton, N. Y.
ii. HAROLD LEWIS⁹ WILLIAMS, b. Mar. 17, 1889, at Jamestown, N. Y.

1908. Sarah⁸ Averill (*Lafayette⁷, Samuel⁶, Samuel⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 13, 1849, at Persia, N. Y.; m. 1867, at Silver Creek, N. Y., **Gridley Christy**, b. at Hanover, N. Y.; d. 1890. She d. Feb. 12, 1896, at Erie, Pa.

Children:

- i. ARTHUR⁹ CRISTY, b. at Hanover, N. Y.
ii. GLENNIE⁹ CRISTY, b. Mar. 25, 1882, at Irving, N. Y.; m. Feb., 1900, at Buffalo, N. Y., William Castin.

1909. John Jabez⁸ Averill (*Lafayette⁷, Samuel⁶, Samuel⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 25, 1852, at Lockport, N. Y. He is a farmer and lives at Gowanda, N. Y.; m. Feb. 13, 1879, at Irving, N. Y., **Jennie Derby** (dau. of Morgan Derby of Gowanda and Hannah Snyder, his wife), b. May 22, 1855, at Persia, N. Y.

Children:

3174. i. EVAH MAUD⁹, b. Jan. 4, 1881, at Gowanda, N. Y.
3175. ii. HARRY VERNON⁹, b. Feb. 4, 1883, at Gowanda, N. Y.

1910. Ida "Euphemia"⁸ Averill (*Lafayette⁷, Samuel⁶, Samuel⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. July 3, 1854, in Niagara Co., N. Y., lived at Irving and Gowanda, N. Y., and at Erie, Pa. She m. (1) Jan. 1, 1872, at Gowanda, **Dorr Tinney**

(son of Frank Tinney of Irving, N. Y., and Esther Fuller, his wife), b. Dec. 19, 1848, at Irving Chant, N. Y.; d. Aug. 11, 1889, at Gowanda. She m. (2) abt. 1890, **Walter Harbarger** of Buffalo, N. Y.

Children (by first husband) :

- i. ALBERT^o TINNEY, b. Apr. 12, 1873, at Irving, Chautauqua Co., N. Y.; d. there, Apr., 1874.
- ii. FREDERICK^o TINNEY, b. Apr., 1875, at Irving; d. there, Apr., 1876.
- iii. ELLA ELIZA^o TINNEY, b. July 14, 1877, at Persia, N. Y.; m. Sept. 17, 1896, at Gowanda, Thomas Durkin, and lives at Erie, Penn. They have two children.
- iv. HATTIE LOUISE^o TINNEY, b. Dec. 16, 1880, at Persia; m. July 4, 1896, at Dunkirk, N. Y., Jack Bowes, and lives at Erie; has one child.
- v. IDA BELLE^o TINNEY, b. Jan. 5, 1883, at Persia. She has taken the name of her step-father and lives at Erie, Penn.
- vi. EDITH MAY^o TINNEY, b. Mar. 8, 1885, at Persia; lives at Erie, and she also has taken the name of her step-father.
- vii. HOWARD^o TINNEY, b. June 28, 1888, at Persia; d. Feb., 1889, at Gowanda.

1911. Denton^s Averill (*Lafayette^r, Samuel^o, Samuel^o, John^s, John^s, William^s, William^s*), b. Sept. 10, 1856, at Lockport, N. Y., is a farmer and lives at Dayton, N. Y.; m. Mar. 21, 1886, at Gowanda, N. Y., **Rachel McMillen** (dau. of Wm. McMillen of Dayton and Cornelia Shephard, his wife), b. Dec. 8, 1868, at Dayton.

Children (all b. at Dayton) :

3176. i. NONA BLANCHE^o, b. Dec. 28, 1886.
3177. ii. LEOLA^o, b. May 10, 1889.
3178. iii. BEULAH MAY^o, b. Feb. 22, 1891.
3179. iv. DENTON CECIL^o, b. Feb. 27, 1895.
3180. v. EDNA RACHEL^o, b. Mar. 20, 1899.

1912. William^s Averill (*Lafayette^r, Samuel^o, Samuel^o, John^s, John^s, William^s, William^s*), b. Aug. 14, 1859, at Lockport, N. Y.; m. **Eliza Griener**. He d. of consumption, Dec. 2, 1887.

Children :

3181. i. JESSIE^o, b. 1882; has lived at Dayton, N. Y., and is now at Tonawanda, N. Y.
3182. ii. HOYT^o, b. 188-; has lived at Dayton and Tonawanda.

1913. Alfred^s Averill (*Lafayette^r, Samuel^o, Samuel^o, Johnⁱ, John^o, William^o, William^o*), b. Nov. 23, 1865, at Persia, N. Y., is a farmer and has lived at Gowanda and Dayton, N. Y. He m. 1886, at Gowanda, **Anna Bernhart** (dau. of Albert Bernhart, or Barnhart, of Gowanda, and Lydia Pierce, his wife), b. 1865, in Minnesota.

Children (all b. at Persia):

- 3183. i. RUBY^o, b. 1889.
- 3184. ii. ROY^o, b. 1892.
- 3185. iii. IRENE^o, b. 1896.
- 3186. iv. INA^o, b. 1898.

1917. Mary J.^s Averill (*Mark^r, John^o, John^o, Johnⁱ, John^o, William^o, William^o*), b. Feb. 1, 1835, at Highgate Springs, Vt.; m. Mar. 27, 1856, at Prophetstown, Ill., **Earl S. Ellithorp**, b. Nov. 21, 1833, at Edinburg, Saratoga Co., N. Y.

Mrs. Mary (Averill) Ellithorp is much interested in the family history and with Mr. Arthur T. Averill, her brother, has added much to the data of this branch. She writes, "We have the legend of two Averill brothers who came from England and landed at Salem, Mass., and that all the Averills sprang from them. Their names were never heard." Mrs. Ellithorp lives at Battle Creek, Mich., and has been an active and valued member of the State Federation of Women's Clubs.

Child:

- i. LUANNA^o ELLITHORP, b. Oct. 27, 1862, at Prophetstown; d. there, unm., Aug. 10, 1895.

1918. Wales^s Averill (*Mark^r, John^o, John^o, Johnⁱ, John^o, William^o, William^o*), b. 1837, at Highgate Springs, Vt., was a farmer and lived at Lake Tahoe, Cal., and at Virginia City, Nev. He m. Apr. 8, 1862, at Sacramento, Cal., **Christina Teresa McLaulin** (dau. of James Stuart McLaulin and Margaret Morton, his wife), b. May 15, 1840, at Mount Stuart, Prince Edward Island. He d. at Carson City, Nev., Dec. 1, 1896.

Children (all but the first b. at Virginia City):

- 3187. i. ARTHUR JOSEPH^o, b. Aug. 12, 1863, at Lake Tahoe; d. Jan. 17, 1866, at Virginia City.
- 3188. ii. MARK RICHARD^o, b. Nov. 8, 1866; m. Ella Portia Geiger.

3189. iii. JAMES PAUL⁹, b. Aug. 25, 1869; m. Alice Baldwin Brady.
 3190. iv. ADAH MARY⁹, b. Dec. 29, 1871; m. Jules Francis Hancock.
 3191. v. HARRIET TERESA⁹, b. Oct. 11, 1873; m. B. G. Haas.
 3192. vi. LOUIS VOLNEY⁹, b. Aug. 11, 1875; m. July 1, 1902, at San Rafael, Cal., Helen von Raetz (dau. of Ernst von Raetz of Berlin, Germany, and Marie Toennies, his wife). They live at Seattle, Wash.

1920. Harriet A.⁸ Averill (*Mark⁷, John⁶, John⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 3, 1841, at Highgate Springs, Vt.; m. May 22, 1867, at Prophetstown, Ill., **Charles A. Sanford** (son of Charles D. Sanford of Vermont, and Susan Hawes, his wife), b. Oct. 6, 18—, at Pittsford, Vt.

Child:

- i. LEWIS AVERILL⁹ SANFORD, b. June 17, 1878, in Calhoun Co., Ia., was at Armour Inst., Chicago, 1899, and prob. graduated there later, from the Electrical Engineering Dept., in which he was taking a course.

1921. Arthur Tappan⁸ Averill (*Mark⁷, John⁶, John⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 14, 1843, at Highgate Springs, Vt., lived at Vineland, N. J., Paw Paw, Mich., Prophetstown, Ill., and at Cedar Rapids, Ia., where he was a man of influence, honored by many offices, which prove the regard in which he was held. He was President of many corporations, among them the Cedar Rapids National Bank; Averill Grocery Co. (wholesale); Cedar Rapids Gas Light Co., etc., etc. He m. Oct. 22, 1868, at Cedar Rapids, **Allie R. Doolittle** (dau. of Miles Doolittle and Almira Morse), b. Nov. 26, 1845, in New York State. Mr. Averill d. Feb. 14, 1910, and Mrs. Averill d. the day following.

Children:

3193. i. GLENN M.⁹, b. July, 1869; m. Edith Sherman.
 3194. ii. ARTHUR V.⁹, b. Nov., 1871, at Cedar Rapids; d. there, Dec., 1871.
 3195. iii. JENNIE M.⁹, b. Dec., 1876, at Cedar Rapids.

1922. Volney⁸ Averill (*Mark⁷, John⁶, John⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Aug. 12, 1847, at Highgate Springs, Vt., is an orchardist, and highly respected as a man of integrity and ability. He lives at Wrights, Cal. He m. June 2, 1873, at Santa

ARTHUR TAPPAN AVERILL (No. 1921).



Clara, Cal., **Alice Schulthers** (dau. of John Martin Schulthers of Wrights and Susan Ermida Byerley, his wife), b. Dec. 23, 1856, at Wrights. Mr. Averill was in the Civil War, Co. B, 34th Ill. Inf., and was honorably discharged after serving 10 months. He and his son are Republicans.

Children (all b. at Wrights, except the last) :

- 3196. i. ANNA AGNES^o, b. Nov. 15, 1874.
- 3197. ii. FREDERICK LEWIS^o, b. Aug. 26, 1877.
- 3198. iii. MARY REGINA^o, b. Sept. 5, 1879.
- 3199. iv. FLORENCE ESTELLE^o, b. Dec. 4, 1881.
- 3200. v. ELIZABETH^o, b. July 22, 1885.
- 3201. vi. ALICE^o, b. Apr. 27, 1888.
- 3202. vii. ARTHUR EARL^o, b. May 13, 1893, at Santa Cruz, Cal.

1925. Gulia^s Averill (*Sidney^r, John⁶, John⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 18, 1842, at Westbury, L. I., has been a teacher and has lived at Rahway, N. J., Attleboro, Pa., and West Vienna, N. Y. She m. Oct. 10, 1862, at West Vienna, **Henry D. Eaton** (son of Alexander H. Eaton and Mary Dickinson, his wife), b. July 22, 1835, at West Vienna, where he d. May 12, 1892. Mrs. Eaton is still living there or near there, on a farm near Oneida Lake.

Children (all b. at West Vienna) :

- i. ALEXANDER HAMILTON^o EATON, b. Mar. 13, 1864.
- ii. ELMIRA AVERILL^o EATON, b. July 23, 1870.
- iii. HARRY WILLIAM^o EATON, b. June 1, 1882.

1927. James Parnell^s Averill (*Sidney^r, John⁶, John⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. June 16, 1848, at Rahway, N. J.; m. Oct. 22, 1878, at Chambersburg, Pa., **Jennie Northrap** (dau. of Charles B. Northrap of Westfield, Mass., and Lydia Louise Smith, his wife), b. Feb. 15, 1857, at Newark, N. J. Mr. Averill is a teacher and does newspaper work; he is a Unitarian and a Socialist.

Children :

- 3203. i. ANNA LOUISE^o, b. Oct. 15, 1879, at Traer, Ia.; m. G. F. Anderson.
- 3204. ii. OLIVE ALICE^o, b. Mar. 30, 1882, at Fiskilwa, Ill., living at Cherryville, Ore.
- 3205. iii. LILLIAN BERTHA^o, b. May 16, 1891, at Wyanet, Ill., living at Cherryville.
- 3206. iv. ARCHIBALD ROGER^o, b. Apr. 23, 1894, at Wyanet.

1929. **Elmira^{*} Averill** (*Sidney⁷, John⁸, John⁵, John⁴, John⁸, William², William¹*), b. 1857, at Attleboro, Pa., lived at Wyanet, Ill., and Wilson, Kan. She m. 1878, at Wyanet, **Frank Petty** (son of John G. Petty of Harvey, Ill.), b. 1853, at Wyanet. He was warden and vestryman of the Episcopal Church, and left a good name, respected by all who knew him. Mrs. Petty had a fine mind and strong nature; she was educated by her father, and wrote often for the newspapers. She d. 1890, at Wilson, leaving a promising family of young children.

Children:

- i. EUGENE⁹ PETTY, b. 1882, at Tiskilwa, Ill.
- ii. EARL PETTY⁹, b. 1884, at Wyanet, Ill. -
- iii. ANNA⁹ PETTY, b. 1886, at Wilson, Kan.
- iv. WILLIAM⁹ PETTY, b. 1888, at Wilson, Kan.

1930a. **Ella Mathilda^{*} Averill** (*Justin⁷, Jacob⁶, Thomas⁵, Thomas⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. July 31, 1854, at Joliet, Ill.; was m. July 8, 1874, to **Henry Hildreth Ellison**, and lives at Battle Creek, Mich. She is a woman with gentle manners, a generous nature, and most pleasing appearance. She has been active in club life, and in the Mich. State Fed. of Women's Clubs, where her spirit helped solve many problems in a satisfactory way. Mrs. Ellison is now living at 115 North Avenue, Battle Creek.

Children:

- i. JUSTIN GEORGE⁸ ELLISON, b. May 31, 1876, at Battle Creek, Mich.; m. Apr. 11, 1899, Ada Guyon; d. at Brooklyn, N. Y., Dec. 29, 1909.
- ii. CORNELIA JANE⁹ ELLISON, b. June 29, 1878, at Battle Creek; m. Feb. 3, 1904, by Rev. Wm. Potter, at Battle Creek, to George W. Ferguson, of Lenox, Mass. (son of David Ferguson, of Andes, and Elizabeth Pierce, his wife), b. April 10, 1865, at Andes, N. Y. They live at Lenox.
- iii. ELLA RUTH⁹ ELLISON, b. Dec. 10, 1881; m. April 17, 1912, at Lenox, Mass., to Ernst Louis Ruby. They live at 16 S. 13th St., Richmond, Ind.

Child:

- i. Ellison Averill Ruby¹⁰, b. July 15, 1912.

1936. **Emma L.^{*} Averill** (*John⁷, John⁶, Thomas⁵, Thomas⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 15, 1858, at Stockbridge, Vt.; m. Nov. 17, 1874, at Woodstock, Vt., **Elmer W. Merrill**

(son of Jonathan Merrill of Reading, Vt., and Susan Bisbee, his wife). They live at Bridgewater Corner, Vt.

Children:

- i. KATE ELMER⁹ MERRILL, b. July 7, 1876, at S. Woodstock, Vt.; m. Feb. 12, 1893, at Bridgewater, Almon D. Miner. They live at Reading, Vt.
- ii. LUNA ELNORA⁹ MERRILL, b. June 17, 1883, at Gaysville, Vt.; m. June 17, 1903, at Woodstock, Frank R. Stevens. They live at Bridgewater.
- iii. JULIAN ELMER⁹ MERRILL, b. Nov. 2, 1889, at Hartland, Vt., lives at Reading, Vt.

1940. Anna Frances⁸ Averill (*Granville⁷, Eben⁶, Ebenezer⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 15, 1843, at Milford, N. H.; lived at Milford, Wilton and Amherst, N. H. She m. (1) July 19, 1864, at Milford, **Elbridge D. Clark** (son of Samuel Clark and Abigail Howe, his wife), b. Mar. 24, 1839, at Acworth, N. H.; d. Aug. 14, 1874, at Wilton. She m. (2) May 29, 1878, at Peterboro, N. H., **Ephraim Adams Parkhurst**. She d. Sept. 26, 1901, at Amherst.

Child (by first husband):

- i. LOUIS E.⁹ CLARK, b. Feb. 14, 1866, at Milford; m. and has two children; lives at Amherst, N. H.

1945. Ann M.⁸ Averill (*Eben⁷, Asa⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 28, 1837, at Hermon, Me.; lives at Prentiss, Me.; m. Aug. 6, 1854, at Prentiss, **Cyrus A. Rowe**. She d. 1894, at Presque Isle, Me.

Children:

- i. HERBERT⁹ ROWE.
- ii. SAMUEL⁹ ROWE.
- iii. NETTIE⁹ ROWE.
- iv. MATTIE⁹ ROWE.

1946. Isabell⁸ Averill (*Eben⁷, Asa⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 12, 1843, at Prentiss, Me.; lives at Drew Plantation, Me. She m. Mar. 28, 1865, at Springfield, Me., **Alonzo R. Page**.

Child:

- i. PITT M.⁹ PAGE.

1947. **Alberta M.^s Averill** (*Eben^r, Asa⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 12, 1852, at Prentiss, Me.; m. Oct. 12, 1871, at Springfield, Me., **George B. Gates**.

Children:

- i. GEORGE M.⁹ GATES.
- ii. THAD⁹ GATES.

1948. **Perte Edna^s Averill** (*Eben^r, Asa⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 6, 1856, at Prentiss, Me.; lives at Danforth, Me. She m. Oct., 1875, at Prentiss, **Edwin L. Schellinger**.

Children:

- i. PITT L.⁹ SCHELLINGER.
- ii. ISABELL⁹ SCHELLINGER.

1949. **Pitt E.^s Averill** (*Eben^r, Asa⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 6, 1856, at Prentiss, Me.; m. Mar. 2, 1880, at Springfield, Me., **Lucy Edna Muzzy** (dau. of Edward Muzzy of Carroll, Me., and May Lathrop, his wife), b. June 4, 1862, at Carroll; lives at Prentiss.

Children (all b. at Prentiss):

3227. i. FAY EBEN⁹, b. Oct. 10, 1881; m. Sept., 1905, at Lee, Me., Viola Rich.
3228. ii. PEARL EDNA⁹, b. Dec. 2, 1883.
3229. iii. BENJAMIN ("BENNIE")⁹ OSGOOD, b. Nov. 29, 1885.
3230. iv. ASA MILLARD⁹, b. Oct. 10, 1887.
3231. v. EDMUND M.⁹, b. Sept. 15, 1889.
3232. vi. ELEANOR VERE⁹, b. Nov. 15, 1891.
3233. vii. GEORGIA MAY⁹, b. Dec. 23, 1893.
3234. viii. ALONZO PAGE⁹, b. Oct. 1, 1895.
3235. ix. HAZEL BELL⁹, b. Sept. 28, 1897.
3236. x. THEODORE ROOSEVELT⁹, b. Apr. 13, 1899.
3237. xi. BLAINE⁹, b. June 11, 1901.
3238. xii. DOROTHY MABEL⁹, b. Jan. 28, 1903.
3239. xiii. HELEN GOULD⁹, b. Jan. 18, 1905.

1950. **Asa M.^s Averill** (*Eben^r, Asa⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 23, 1859, at Prentiss, Me.; lived at Kingman, Me. He m. 1881, **Nettie Beatham**. He d. Jan. 8, 1892, at Kingman.

Child:

3240. i. GOLDIE⁹, b. — —, 18—.

1951. Ada Mabel^s Averill (*Eben⁷, Asa⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 23, 1859, at Prentiss, Me.; m. Apr. 10, 1878, at Carroll, Me., **George A. Larabee**, and lives at Kingman, Me.

Children:

- i. THEO H.⁹ LARRABEE.
- ii. JOHN ASA⁹ LARRABEE.
- iii. CHARLES⁹ LARRABEE.
- iv. CLIFFORD⁹ LARRABEE.

1952. Benjamin Dunn^s Averill (*Ira⁷, Asa⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 18, 1844, at No. 7 Plantation, now Prentiss, Me., is a farmer and lives at Prentiss. He m. Feb. 4, 1866, at Prentiss, **Louisa Merrill Rowe** (dau. of Samuel Rowe and Deborah A. Merrill, his wife), b. Aug. 2, 1847, at Springfield, Me. He has aided the compiler of this history very much by securing data of his branch of the family.

Children:

3241. i. EDITH AMANDA⁹, b. Dec. 13, 1866; m. Joseph Ardron.
3242. ii. IRA RALPH⁹, b. Mar. 7, 1871; m. Rebecca May King.

1953. Anna M.^s Averill (*Ira⁷, Asa⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 1, 1846, at Prentiss, Me.; m. Dec. 10, 1867, at Springfield, Me., **Clark G. Potter**. They live at Drew Plantation, Me.

Children:

- i. IRA GUY⁹ POTTER, b. May 12, 1869; d. Sept. 12, 1869.
- ii. ERNESTINE⁹ POTTER, b. Sept. 2, 1870.
- iii. SUSIE ELLA⁹ POTTER, b. Sept. 24, 1872; d. Apr., 1879.
- iv. BENJAMIN AVERILL⁹ POTTER, b. Sept. 16, 1875.
- v. BRET HART⁹ POTTER, b. Sept. 3, 1878.
- vi. PHILIP BURTON⁹ POTTER, b. Sept. 7, 1880.
- vii. MARY EDITH⁹ POTTER, b. Jan. 6, 1883.
- viii. ARDRON CLARK⁹ POTTER, b. Mar. 5, 1887.

1958. Alphonso Barton^s Averill (*David⁷, Ethan⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 24, 1850, at Portland, Me.; m. June 25, 1875, at Portland, **Eleanor Reid Dennis** (dau. of John Dennis of Portland and Susan A. Washburne, his wife), b. July 4, 1855, at Gardiner, Me.; d. Aug. 21, 1885, at Colfax, Washington Ter. He is a printer and lives at Portland, Ore.

Children:

- 3243. i. MARTHA MORTON DENNIS⁹, b. Mar. 23, 1876, at Portland, Me., living at Portland, Ore.
- 3244. ii. MAURICE EMERY⁹, b. Aug. 5, 1877, at Portland; d. there, Mar. 19, 1878.
- 3245. iii. WILLIAM DENNIS⁹, b. Nov. 17, 1879, at Colfax; d. there, May 13, 1881.
- 3246. iv. HOWARD WASHBURN⁹, b. Sept. 27, 1881, at Colfax; d. Mar. 20, 1893, at Portland, Ore.

1961. David Morton⁸ Averill (*David⁷, Ethan⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 3, 1867, at Portland, Me., is a curio dealer; has lived at Chelsea, Somerville, Cambridge, Mass., Portland, Me., Oakland, Cal., and is living at the present time at Portland, Ore. He m. Sept. 16, 1888, at Portland, Ore., **Mary Ida Swain** (dau. of George Russell Folger Swain of Dillon, Mont., and Amanda Maria Barnes, his wife), b. May 9, 1871, at McMinnville, Ore. Mr. Averill has been of very great assistance in obtaining data of his branch of the family.

Children (all b. at Portland):

- 3247. i. ZENAS EMERY⁹, b. Feb. 10, 1889.
- 3248. ii. ZARAH MAY⁹, b. Apr. 1, 1890.
- 3249. iii. KARL BRECKENRIDGE⁹, b. Aug. 14, 1894.
- 3250. iv. VIDA MORTON⁹, b. June 2, 1899.
- 3251. v. DAVID JORDAN⁹, b. July 14, 1900.
- 3252. vi. BEATRICE JEANNETTE⁹, b. Feb. 14, 1902.

1966. Effie F.⁸ Averill (*David⁷, David⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 23, 1876, at Lincoln, Me.; m. July 24, 1894, at Bangor, Me., **Harry Weymouth**. They live at Howland, Me.

Child:

- i. GEORGE AVERILL⁹ WEYMOUTH.

1969. Bessie⁸ Averill (*Nathan⁷, David⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. July 14, 1873, at Winn, Me.; m. Apr. 30, 1892, at Lee, Me., **Geo. F. Stevens** (son of Frank C. Stevens and Ella O. Rowe, his wife), b. Dec. 10, 1870, at Lee. They live at Orono, Me.

Children :

- i. CHARLES A.⁹ STEVENS, b. Sept. 6, 1893, at Winn.
- ii. VAUGHN P.⁹ STEVENS, b. Sept. 14, 1896, at Winn, living at Orono.
- iii. HELEN G.⁹ STEVENS, b. Mar. 13, 1899, at Orono, is living there.
- iv. MARY O.⁹ STEVENS, b. Aug. 8, 1902, at Orono, is living there.
- v. LLOYD R.⁹ STEVENS, b. July 2, 1906, at Orono; d. there, Aug. 20, 1907.

1972a. James^s Averill (*Moses⁷, Moses 2nd⁶, Moses⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. May 2, 1821, at ———, Mass.; m. Dec. 15, 1846, at Temple, Me., **Sarah Perry** (dau. of Joseph Perry of West Boylston, Mass., and Selah Sawyer, his wife), b. Aug. 24, 1821, at Wilton, Me. She d. at Wilton, Sept. 7, 1902. Although James Averill lived for a time at Farmington, North Jay and Temple, Me., his place of residence after 1853 was at Wilton. He was a general business man and also a farmer. He d. at Wilton, Dec. 26, 1895.

The children of James and Sarah (Perry) Averill were:

3253. i. FORESTO E.⁹, b. July 9, 1850, at Temple; m. Rose Clayton.
3254. ii. ROSELLYN⁹, b. Jan. 14, 1852, at Temple; m. at Phillips, Me., Jan. 6, 1878, Alonzo Pease. They live at Avon, Me.
3255. iii. EVELENA⁹, b. Aug. 18, 1854, at Wilton; m. John R. Perham.
3256. iv. ALBERT PERRY⁹, b. Feb. 22, 1857, at Wilton; m. Cora Wilkins.

1972g. David C.^s Averill (*Moses⁷, Moses 2nd⁶, Moses⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 18, 1837, at Temple, Me.; m. Aug. 1, 1858, at Wilton, Me., **Rhoda Ann Farmer** (dau. of Jacob Farmer of Temple and Martha Todd, his wife), b. Mar. 29, 1837, at Temple. Mr. Averill is a farmer and is living at Wilton.

Children (all b. at Wilton) :

3272. i. MARTHA ELLA⁹, b. Sept. 5, 1859; d. at five years of age.
3273. ii. NORA⁹, b. Feb. 10, 1862; d. y.
3274. iii. IDA E.⁹, b. Aug. 7, 1863; m. Herbert L. Knapp.
3275. iv. PLUMMER M.⁹, b. July 27, 1865; m. Aug., 1904, at Wilton, Olive Dodge. They live at Wilton and have three children.
3276. v. MINNIE B.⁹, b. Jan. 26, 1868; m. Sherman I. Bean. They live at Jay, Me., and have six children.

3277. vi. EDGAR ADALBERT⁹, b. Dec. 26, 1869; m. at Belton, Mo., Ida Eaton. They live at Kansas City, Kan., and have three children.
3278. vii. MYRTIE VIRA⁹, b. May 7, 1874, is living at Somerville, Mass.
3279. viii. MATTIE LELA⁹, b. Nov. 21, 1878; m. Dec. 18, 1901, at Wilton, Arthur Rowe. They live at Jay.

1973. Samuel[^] Averill (*Nathaniel⁷, Samuel⁶, Benjamin⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. abt. 1837 (?), at Frankfort, Me., is a blacksmith, and lives at East Boston, Mass. He m. (1) at Lowell, Mass., **Eliza Lord** (dau. of ——— Lord and Sophronia Walton, his wife); he m. (2) at East Boston, ——— (name unknown to correspondent).

Children:

3290. i. LOUIS^(*)⁹.
3291. ii. HENRY⁹, twin brother to Helen.
3292. iii. HELEN⁹, twin sister to Henry; m. Frank Butter, lives at East Boston, has one child.
3293. iv. LOUIS^(b)⁹.
3294. v. NATHANIEL⁹.

1975. Capt. Henry^s Averill (*Nathaniel⁷, Samuel⁶, Benjamin⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. at Frankfort, Me., was a sea captain; m. at Frankfort, **Sarah Treat** (dau. of Jonathan Treat and Lucy Ham, his wife). She d. abt. 1865, at sea, and he, also, d. at sea, abt. 1869. Their place of residence was Frankfort.

Child:

3295. i. MARY N.⁹, b. abt. 1865, at sea; m. Charles Ordway; they have one child.

1980. Charles F.^s Averill (*Nathaniel⁷, Samuel⁶, Benjamin⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 6, 1839, at Frankfort, Me., keeps a livery stable there. He m. 1892, at Frankfort, **Hattie Dorr** (dau. of Jonathan (or Zachariah?) Dorr of Boston, Mass., and Almie or Almira Treat, his wife). Both are living at Frankfort.

Children:

3296. i. ELIZABETH⁹, b. — — —, 1893, at Frankfort.
3297. ii. HELEN⁹, b. — — —, 1895, at Frankfort.

1982. William^s Averill (*Nathaniel^t, Samuel^s, Benjamin^s, Job^t, Job^s, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 20, 1846, at Frankfort, Me., is a stone cutter and lives at Frankfort. He m. Oct., 1878, at Winterport, Me., **Tryphena Page** (dau. of Benjamin Page of Frankfort and Elizabeth Bassack, his wife), b. July 19, 1859, at Frankfort.

Children (all b. at Frankfort) :

- 3298. i. NINA MAY^o, b. Mar. 22, 1879.
- 3299. ii. GERTIE^o, b. Mar. 31, 1880.
- 3300. iii. BLANCHE^o, b. Nov. 26, 1886.
- 3301. iv. GRACE^o, b. Oct. 29, 1887.
- 3302. v. FRANCES^o, b. July 21, 1889.
- 3303. vi. ABBY^o, b. Jan. 3, 1895.
- 3304. vii. VICTOR^o, b. Oct. 29, 1897.

1985. George Baxter^s Averill (*Elihu^t, John^s, Benjamin^s, Job^t, Job^s, William², William¹*), b. June 4, 1838, at Eddington, Me.; m. at Lynn, Mass., **Lydia A. Brown** of Dover, Me., and lives at Whitewater, Wis.

Children :

- 3305. i. MAUD MAY^o, b. Sept., 1871, at Chicago, Ill.; m. Herman Leibenberg.
- 3306. ii. FLORENCE *Mildred*^o, b. Aug. 12, 1873, at Chicago, Ill.
- 3307. iii. ALICE *Margaret*^o, b. Dec. 26, 1876, at Chicago, Ill.
- 3308. iv. GEORGE BAXTER^o, JR., b. June 2, 1881, at Chicago, Ill.
- 3309. v. GRACE CUSHING^o, b. May 29, 1883, at Chicago, Ill.

1989. Willard Cushing^s Averill (*Elihu^t, John^s, Benjamin^s, Job^t, Job^s, William², William¹*), b. May 12, 1847, at Dover, Me.; m. May, 1880, at Beaumont, Texas, **Eliza McFadden** of Beaumont. They live at Beaumont, where he is an esteemed citizen, and he and his family are well known socially.

Their children (all b. at Beaumont) are :

- 3310. i. BARR CUSHING^o, b. June 18, 1881; m. Bessie Deniston.
- 3311. ii. BERTHA BOYNTON^o, b. June 20, 1883; was grad. at Wells College, N. Y., June, 1904; m. Ralph Parsons Kinney.
- 3312. iii. WILLIAM MCFADDEN^o, b. Feb., 1886.
- 3313. iv. WILLARD CUSHING^o, b. Nov., 1888.

1993. **Anna Boynton^{*} Averill** (*George⁷, John⁶, Benjamin⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. at Alton, Me., Feb. 25, 1843, is the oldest of ten children, and the poet of our stock. She is not only a noble woman, but by those who know her well (and how successfully she has met many demands on her large heart, fine spirit and delicate body!) she is considered as brave as any famed warrior; and she is loved by them as only a fine woman can be. Her home is at Sunnyslope, a farm on the outskirts of Foxcroft, Me., commanding views that must delight a poet's nature. There she works and writes, and when possible allows herself to dream of the realization of great visions.

We are indebted to her for the dedication poem to our common ancestor, the first in America: William Averell. In *Poems of Places*, edited by Henry W. Longfellow, we find that he,—our loved and honored American poet,—gave place to Miss Anna Boynton Averill's beautiful poem called *Birch Stream, Me.* This is in the New England selections. It is also in Whittier's *Songs of Three Centuries*, and in the later edition of *Bryant's Library of Poetry and Song*. Among many other poems of note we would mention as evidence of the range of her talent, *In Dreams, Oblivion, The Sphinx's Riddle, A Quatrain, Through the Heart of Maine, The Cry of the Human, Asleep*, and the *Swallow Song*. A few years ago *Birch Stream and Other Poems*, a complete collection of her best poems, was published.

1997. **Ellen Savage^{*} Averill** (*George⁷, John⁶, Benjamin⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. July 17, 1852, at Alton, Me.; m. Oct., 1874, at Boston, Mass., **Lewis B. Chase**; they live at Woodburn, Ore.

Children:

- i. LEWIS FLINT^o CHASE, b. July 13, 1876; m. ——— ———; d. Sept. 26, 1905, had one son, Kenyth.
- ii. ADDIE FLORENCE^o CHASE, b. Mar. 6, 1879; m. Mr. Cooley, has two children, Bernice and Alice.
- iii. MAY^o CHASE, b. May 2, 1881; m. Mr. Hamilton, has two children, Marie and Perle.
- iv. ELLEN^o CHASE, b. Jan. 26, 1883; m. Mr. Commack; has two children, Clyde and Dorothy.
- v. FRED^o CHASE, b. Dec. 8, 1888; d. Dec. 11, 1888.
- vi. GEORGE AVERILL^o CHASE, b. Aug. 22, 1891.

ANNA BOYNTON AVERILL (No. 1993).

1845
 1846
 1847
 1848
 1849
 1850
 1851
 1852
 1853
 1854
 1855
 1856
 1857
 1858
 1859
 1860
 1861
 1862
 1863
 1864
 1865
 1866
 1867
 1868
 1869
 1870
 1871
 1872
 1873
 1874
 1875
 1876
 1877
 1878
 1879
 1880
 1881
 1882
 1883
 1884
 1885
 1886
 1887
 1888
 1889
 1890
 1891
 1892
 1893
 1894
 1895
 1896
 1897
 1898
 1899
 1900

1901
 1902
 1903
 1904
 1905
 1906
 1907
 1908
 1909
 1910
 1911
 1912
 1913
 1914
 1915
 1916
 1917
 1918
 1919
 1920
 1921
 1922
 1923
 1924
 1925
 1926
 1927
 1928
 1929
 1930
 1931
 1932
 1933
 1934
 1935
 1936
 1937
 1938
 1939
 1940
 1941
 1942
 1943
 1944
 1945
 1946
 1947
 1948
 1949
 1950
 1951
 1952
 1953
 1954
 1955
 1956
 1957
 1958
 1959
 1960
 1961
 1962
 1963
 1964
 1965
 1966
 1967
 1968
 1969
 1970
 1971
 1972
 1973
 1974
 1975
 1976
 1977
 1978
 1979
 1980
 1981
 1982
 1983
 1984
 1985
 1986
 1987
 1988
 1989
 1990
 1991
 1992
 1993
 1994
 1995
 1996
 1997
 1998
 1999
 2000

2001
 2002
 2003
 2004
 2005
 2006
 2007
 2008
 2009
 2010
 2011
 2012
 2013
 2014
 2015
 2016
 2017
 2018
 2019
 2020
 2021
 2022
 2023
 2024
 2025
 2026
 2027
 2028
 2029
 2030
 2031
 2032
 2033
 2034
 2035
 2036
 2037
 2038
 2039
 2040
 2041
 2042
 2043
 2044
 2045
 2046
 2047
 2048
 2049
 2050
 2051
 2052
 2053
 2054
 2055
 2056
 2057
 2058
 2059
 2060
 2061
 2062
 2063
 2064
 2065
 2066
 2067
 2068
 2069
 2070
 2071
 2072
 2073
 2074
 2075
 2076
 2077
 2078
 2079
 2080
 2081
 2082
 2083
 2084
 2085
 2086
 2087
 2088
 2089
 2090
 2091
 2092
 2093
 2094
 2095
 2096
 2097
 2098
 2099
 2100



1998. Luther Martin^s Averill (*George^r, John^a, Benjamin³, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 22, 1855, at Alton, Me., is a farmer, and has lived at Alton, Dover, and (1898) Foxcroft, Me. He m. Oct. 31, 1888, at Dover, **Amy Wilson** (dau. of Charles Wilson of Atkinson, Me., and Elizabeth Grosse, his wife), b. Sept. 7, 1867, at Atkinson, Me.

Children (all b. at Foxcroft) :

- 3314. i. FRED WILSON^o, b. Nov. 30, 1891; d. Oct. 31, 1892.
- 3315. ii. ELIZABETH BOYNTON^o, b. Dec. 7, 1893.
- 3316. iii. EUGENE WILSON^o, b. Feb. 15, 1897.
- 3317. iv. LUTHER ROBERT^o, b. Oct. 22, 1901; d. Mar. 25, 1906.

1999. Janet Turner^s Averill (*George^r, John^a, Benjamin⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 20, 1858, at Alton, Me.; m. Sept. 9, 1890, at Dover, Me., **Hiram Farmer**; they live at Charleston, Me.

Child:

- i. MAURICE^o FARMER, b. Oct. 5, 1892.

2002. Florence Malvina^s Averill (*George^r, John^a, Benjamin⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. May 25, 1866, at Dover, Me.; m. Oct. 4, 1893, at Dover, **Alonzo Woodbury Gerrish**; they live at Grenville, Me.

Children:

- i. EDNA LOUISE^o GERRISH, b. Oct. 28, 1898; d. May 8, 1899.
- ii. KENNETH AVERILL^o GERRISH, b. Feb. 21, 1901.

2031. Lydia Lincoln^s Averill (*Thomas^r, Thomas^a, Benjamin⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 26, 1845, at Middleburg, Tenn., has lived at Middleburg and Boliver, Tenn., and Quincy, Mass. She m. (1) Nov. 5, 1865, at Quincy, **William Hayward Follett** (son of George Follett of Quincy and Betsey Hobart, his wife), b. Feb. 14, 1836, at Quincy; d. there, Apr. 24, 1871. She m. (2) Feb. 3, 1887, at Quincy, **George Woodbury Morton** (son of William Saxton Morton of Roxbury and Quincy, Mass., and Mary Jane Woodbury Grimes of Francestown, N. H., his wife), b. May 2, 1842. They live at Quincy.

Mrs. Morton is said to resemble her father, Lieut. Averill, in many ways, and to be a woman of great ability and many interests.

Child (by first husband) :

- i. FRANK CHILD⁹ FOLLETT, b. Sept. 10, 1866, at Quincy, Mass.;
d. there, Sept. 14, 1884.

2033. Caroline^s Averill (*Joseph⁷, William⁶, Samuel⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. June 4, 1825, at Alna, Me.; m. Oct., 1842, **Joseph Leighton, Jr.** She d. Feb. 9, 1844, at Alna, and her sister, Sarah Anne Trask Averill, became the 2nd wife of Mr. Leighton.

Child:

- i. ENOS⁹ LEIGHTON, d. in infancy; buried at Sheepscot, Me.

2034. Wilmot^s Averill (*Joseph⁷, William 2nd⁶, Samuel⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 2, 1826, at Sheepscot, Me. (Alna), was a ship-builder, and lived at Alna, New Castle, Boothbay, Bath, Me., and at East Boston and Malden, Mass. He m. (1) May 7, 1848, at Boothbay, **Lizzie Jane Kelley** (dau. of John Kelley of Boothbay, and Mary Sherman, his wife), b. at Boothbay; d. at East Boston, and was buried at Boothbay. He m. (2) **Nellie Kelley** of Boothbay, an own cousin of his first wife. She had no children and died some years ago. Mr. Averill d. Mar. 14, 1910, at Boothbay. Interment at Boothbay.

Children (by first wife) :

3318. i. ELIZABETH CUNNINGHAM⁹, b. at New Castle (Sheepscot), Me.; m. Porter Evans Chase, at East Boston, Mass.;
d. there and was interred at Boothbay, Me. She had three children, Jennie, Hiram, and another dau.
3319. ii. WILMOT JR.^(a)⁹, b. at Bath, Me.; d. y.
3320. iii. WILMOT JR.^(b)⁹, b. at Boothbay; d. y.
3321. iv. EDWARD SCOTT⁹, b. Mar. 14, 1864; m. Annie L. Ryder.

2035. Sarah Ann^s Trask Averill (*Joseph⁷, William 2nd⁶, Samuel⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 25, 1828, at Alna, Me.; m. (1) May 24, 1845, at Alna, her brother-in-law, **Joseph Leighton, Jr.**, (son of Joseph Leighton of Alna. and Sara Chase, his wife), b. Oct. 11, 1820, at Alna. He d. there, May 15, 1889.

Mrs. Leighton m. (2) Apr. 26, 1900, **Edward G. Roffe** of Malden, Mass., where she resided, but spent her summers in the old home so dear to her at Sheepscot. She d. there, Sept. 9, 1907, and is buried at Sheepscot. Edward G. Roffe d. at Malden, Dec. 11, 1909, and was buried at Forest Hills, Boston, Mass.

Children (all b. at Alna, Me.) :

- i. ELLA AUGUSTA⁹ LEIGHTON, b. Aug. 18, 1845, was Principal of the Hillside School at Medford, Mass. She has resided at Malden, Mass., for some years. Her valuable assistance in obtaining data for her branch of the family, is gratefully acknowledged by the Editor.
- ii. ANGELIA⁹ LEIGHTON, b. Jan. 16, 1848, is a dressmaker at East Boston.
- iii. EDWARD CHASE⁹ LEIGHTON, b. Dec. 12, 1854; m. May 3, 1882, at Decatur, Ill., Julia Billington. He is a wood-turner by trade, and also a farmer, at Sheepscoot, Me. He has seven children.
- iv. ALBERT WRIGHT⁹ LEIGHTON, b. July 10, 1863; d. Feb. 15, 1864, at Alna.
- v. NORA ARLETTA⁹ LEIGHTON, b. Dec. 10, 1864; m. Oct. 12, 1885, at Alna, Roscoe M. Chase. They live at Sheepscoot, E. S., and have six children.

2036. Jotham Donnell⁸ Averill (*Joseph⁷, William⁶ 2nd, Samuel⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 25, 1830, at Alna, Me., was a farmer and lumberman and lived at Alna and Jefferson, Me. He was an energetic man and an indefatigable worker; a member of the Methodist Church and a Republican. He m. (1) Aug. 30, 1853, at New Castle, Me., **Catharine Campbell**, b. 1828, at Prince Edward Island; d. Apr. 30, 1882, at Sheepscoot, Me. He m. (2) **Mrs. Minerva Peaslee** (a widow), b. at N. Whitefield. He d. July 3, 1905.

Children (by first wife) :

3322. i. LAVINIA C.⁹, b. July 1, 1854; m. at Alna, Me., Samuel F. Hatch. She d. Apr. 23, 1882, at Sheepscoot (*New Castle Cem. Records*), aet. 27 yrs. 9 mos.
3323. ii. JOTHAM EDWARD⁹, JR., b. Oct. 8, 1861; m. Annie Mad-docks, at Snohomish, Wash.; was a lumberman there; d. Feb. 7, 1902.
3324. iii. ELIZABETH C.⁹, b. — —, 185—; m. at Alna, Charles Peaslee of Jefferson, Me., has two children.
3325. iv. WILLIAM⁹, b. — —, 186—; m. at Jefferson, Maggie Moody of Jefferson.

2037. William⁸ Averill 2nd (*Joseph⁷, William⁶ 2nd, Samuel⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 30, 1832, at Alna, Me., was a ship-carpenter, and worked at his trade at New Castle for some years. About 1863 he moved with his family to

San Francisco, Cal. He was a remarkably fine singer and a very handsome man. He m. (Int. pub. July 22, 1855) **Mary Ann Nolan**. He d. — —, 187-, at San Francisco.

Child:

3326. i. WILLIAM^o, JR., b. 185-; d. when he was abt. 21 yrs. of age prob. at San Francisco.

2038. Emmeline Trivett^s Averill (*Joseph^r, William^o 2nd, Samuel^s, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 30, 1835, at Alna, Me.; m. May, 1852, at New Castle, Me., **Eben Dodge** of Edgecombe, Me. She d. Jan. 14, 1890, at New Castle.

Children:

- i. ALFARATA^o DODGE.
- ii. WILLARD^o DODGE.
- iii. HENRY P.^o DODGE.
- iv. IDA^o DODGE.
- v. CLAUDE^o DODGE.
- vi. EDA ELLA^o DODGE.

2039. Charles Baker^s Averill (*Joseph^r, William^o 2nd, Samuel^s, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 29, 1839, at Alna, Me., was Captain of a river craft, and lived at Wiscasset, Dresden and Alna, Me. He was a soldier in the Civil War, and stationed at Baton Rouge, La. He was a mild-tempered, easy-going man, and an excellent singer; in religion, a Methodist; and in politics, a Republican. He m. (1) June, 1858, at Alna, **Lydia Dickinson** (dau. of Joseph Dickinson of Wiscasset, Me., and Jane Walker of Woolwich), b. Dec. 5, 1835, at Wiscasset; d. there, Sept. 10, 1890. He m. (2) Sept. 9, 1891, **Mrs. Harriet (Savage) Blackman** of Wiscasset, and d. May 26, 1910.

Children (all b. at Alna):

- 3327. i. ISAPHENA^o, b. July 15, 1859; m. Americus McKenney.
- 3328. ii. GEORGIA^o, b. May 8, 1861; m. Charles Gates.
- 3329. iii. EMMA ROSE^o, b. Apr. 10, 1863; d. Mar., 1891, at Wiscasset.
- 3330. iv. SCOTT^o, b. Nov. 24, 1864; m. Jan. 11, 1891, at Wiscasset, Nellie Jackson (dau. of Thomas Jackson of Wiscasset).
- 3331. v. JOSIE ETTA^o, b. Oct. 6, 1865; m. James Pottle.
- 3332. vi. WALTER HALL^o, b. July 5, 1871; m. Lilla Blackman.
- 3333. vii. CLARA BELLE^o, b. Oct. 19, 1873; m. July 4, 1896, at Gardiner, Me., Melvin Blackman of Wiscasset.
- 3334. viii. LYDIA JANE^o, b. July 8, 1876; m. Frederic Hutchins Lewis.

2040. Joseph^s Averill, Jr. (*Joseph^r, William^s 2nd, Samuel^s, Job^t, Job^s, William^s, William^t*), b. Sept. 27, 1841, at Alna, Me., was a very handsome, bright and promising young man. He was in the Civil War with his brother Charles B., and was stationed at Baton Rouge as Corporal of Co. H, 21st Me. Regt. He m. Apr., 1859, **Sarah E. Hall** (dau. of Almond G. Hall of Newcastle, Me., and Christie A. Young of Nashwaak, N. B., his wife), b. Apr. 15, 1840. He d. May 2, 1863, of fever, at Baton Rouge, while in the army.

Child:

3335. i. MARCELLA^s, b. July 5, 1861; m. John M. Stilphen of Dresden, Me.

2041. Edward^s Averill (*Joseph^r, William^s 2nd, Samuel^s, Job^t, Job^s, William^s, William^t*), b. Dec. 31, 1844, at Sheepscot, in Alna, Me., was a carpenter and painter, and lived at Jefferson, Me., where he was Post-Master. He was a Republican. He served in the Army during the Civil War, and re-enlisted for the rest of the war. He m. Oct. 31, 1870, at N. Whitefield, Me., **Ruth Peaslee** (dau. of Riley Peaslee of N. Whitefield and Sophia Dunton, his wife), b. Feb. 24, 1845, at N. Whitefield.

Children (all b. at Jefferson) :

3336. i. ANNIE LAWRIE^s, b. May 13, 1871; d. June 16, 1873.
 3337. ii. CHARLES EDWARD^s, b. Sept. 26, 1872.
 3338. iii. BLANCHE EDNA^s, b. June 3, 1874.
 3339. iv. HENRY WEEKS^s, b. Feb. 26, 1876.
 3340. v. WILBERT RILEY^s, b. Jan. 1, 1878.
 3341. vi. IYA CLEMENTINE^s, b. Dec. 5, 1881.
 3342. vii. MAUD SARAH^s, b. Oct. 31, 1884.

2047. Albert H.^s Averell (*Hiram^r, William^s 2nd, Samuel^s, Job^t, Job^s, William^s, William^t*), b. Mar. 27, 1851, at Readfield, Me., is a farmer and lives at Farmingdale, Me. He holds the copy of the bond given by Job (No. 54) Averell to Charles Cushing when he was appointed Deputy Sheriff of Pownalboro. His bond is recorded at Wiscasset. He m. Oct. 29, 1888, at Farmingdale, Me., **Alice M. Brawn** (dau. of John S. Brawn of Green, Me., and Lowell, Mass., and Annie F. Church, his wife), of Windsor, Me., b. Mar. 17, 1872, at Winthrop, Me. Mr. Averell is a very capable, honest and earnest man, ever ready to help a fellow man in need.

Children (all b. at Farmingdale) :

- 3363. i. ERNEST W.⁹, b. Dec. 5, 1890.
- 3364. ii. EFFIE L.⁹, b. Dec. 24, 1892.
- 3365. iii. CHARLES IRVING⁹, b. Nov. 26, 1894.

2049. Ida Eleonora⁸ Averell (*Hiram⁷, William⁶ 2nd, Samuel⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. June 30, 1858, at Farmingdale, Me.; m. Oct., 1887, at Gardiner, Me., **Eugene Bachelder**.

Children:

- i. EUGENE EARLE⁹ BACHELDER.
- ii. RUTH MAY⁹ BACHELDER.
- iii. CALVIN LESLIE⁹ BACHELDER.

2052. Lizzie Frances⁸ Averell (*Samuel⁷, William⁶ 2nd, Samuel⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Nov., 1862, at New Castle, Me.; m. (1?) Mr. ———— **Chase**; m. (2?) **Charles W. Allen**. She d. Dec., 1885, at Medford, Ore.

Children:

- i. WILLIE⁹ CHASE, b. 1880.
- ii. CLARA⁹ CHASE, b. 1882.
- iii. MINNIE⁹ CHASE, b. 1883.

2054. Samuel⁸ Averell (*Austin⁷, Samuel⁶, Samuel⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 26, 1856, at New Castle, Me.; m. Jan. 25, 1886, at Alna, Me., **Alma Chester Nelson** (dau. of George T. Nelson of Alna and Eliza West, his wife), b. Jan. 20, 1864. Mrs. Averell d. Jan. 13, 1903, Mr. Averell is still living at Sheepscoot (Alna), Me.

Children:

- 3366. i. GERTRUDE ELIZA⁹, b. Dec. 7, 1888; m. Henry Weeks (No. 3339) Averill.
- 3367. ii. THELMA⁹, b. — —, 189—.

2056. Iva F.⁸ Averell (*Austin⁷, Samuel⁶, Samuel⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 12, 1882; m. June 14, 1899, at Alna, Me., **Howard H. Trussell** (son of John Trussell of So. Newcastle, Me., and Anna Elizabeth Walker, his wife). Mr. Trussell is a merchant and lives at Wiscasset.

2057. Lawrence⁸ Averell (*Austin⁷, Samuel⁶, Samuel⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. May 1, 1891, at Alna. He is a student at Clark College.

2058. Caroline^s Averell (*Joseph^r, James^o, William^o, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. July 15, 1829, at Prospect (Searsport), Me.; m. Mar. 25, 1855, at Alna, Me., **Samuel T. Lowell** (son of Samuel Lowell of Alna and Elizabeth McFadden, his wife), b. June 14, 1828, at Alna.

Children (all b. at Alna) :

- i. MARY JANE^o LOWELL, b. Aug. 19, 1858.
- ii. ASA^o LOWELL, b. Nov. 13, 1859.
- iii. FLORA^o LOWELL, b. Mar. 25, 1861.
- iv. NELLIE^o LOWELL, b. Feb. 28, 1863.
- v. JULIA A.^o LOWELL, b. Feb. 21, 1866; d. Apr. 17, 1870.
- vi. SAMUEL TRUXTON^o LOWELL, b. Feb. 7, 1868. (Said to bear a strong resemblance to Mr. Lawrence Lowell, Pres. of Harvard, who is of the same stock.)
- vii. CARRIE BELLE^o LOWELL, b. Mar. 18, 1871.

All the above named children are married except Asa and Samuel Truxton.

2060. Frank Wilbur^s Averell (*Joseph^r, James^o, William^o, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 10, 1833, at Prospect (Searsport), Me., lived at Alna. He m. **Sarah Elizabeth Simpson**, and died some years ago.

Child:

3368. i. ALICE MARIA^o, b. at Alna; m. Mr. Wilbur Houdlette.

2063. Elbridge^s Averell (*Joseph^r, James^o, William^o, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 27, 1840, at Prospect (Searsport), Me., lived at Richmond, Me. He m. (1) **Kate Simmons**; m. (2) **Lucy Marshall**. He d. July 17, 1890, at Richmond.

Child:

3369. i. RALPH^o.

2076. William Robert^s Averell (*Robert^r, Moses^o, William^o, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 16, 1848, at Orono, Me.; m. (1) **Luella Davis**; m. (2) **Lizzie Lewis**. He was in the Civil War, a private in Co. D, 14th Me. Regt. He d. Feb. 1, 1886, at Orono.

Child (by first wife) :

3370. i. CATHERINE^o.

2077. Charles Allen^s Averell (*Robert^r, Moses^o, William^o, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. 185-, at Orono, Me.; m. **Helen Silsby** of Hamden, Me., and lives at Houlton, Me.

Child:

3371. i. HAROLD^o, b. — —, 187—.

2078. **Nathan Allen^s Averill** (*Robert^r, Moses^s, William⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 27, 1852, at Oldtown, Me., is a merchant and has lived at Oldtown and Winn, Me. He m. (1) Dec. 12, 1884, at Bangor, Me., **Charlotte Burnham Chesley** (dau. of William H. Chesley of Winn and Emma J. Morrill, his wife), b. Dec. 17, 1862, at Lincoln, Me.; d. Mar. 27, 1890, at Winn. He m. (2) Oct. 17, 1894, at Bangor, **Sona Grace Wallace** (dau. of James H. Wallace of Carroll, Me., and Susan Moores, his wife), b. Apr. 19, 1865, at Carroll, Me.

Child (by second wife):

3372. i. ROBERT WALLACE^o, b. June 8, 1897, at Winn, Me.

2084. **Martha G.^s Averill** (*Luther^r, Moses^s, William⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 17, 1863, at Oldtown, Me., has lived at Lincoln Centre and Houlton, Me., and Brookline, Mass. She m. Dec. 25, 1886, at Lincoln Centre, **Hon. Llewellyn Powers** (son of Arbla Powers of Pittsfield, Me., and Naomi Matthews, his wife), b. 1838, at Pittsfield. Mrs. Powers is a cultivated and attractive woman, of fine presence, resembling several other handsome women of the Averell-Averill-Avery stock in her regular features, fair coloring and splendid physique. She is much admired in her native state. Mr. Powers has been for many years a man of marked ability. He was elected Governor of Maine in 1897-8, and 1898-9.

Children:

- i. WALTER AVERILL^o POWERS, b. Apr. 16, 1888, at Brookline, Mass.
- ii. MARTHA PAULINE^o POWERS, b. Apr. 19, 1890, at Brookline, Mass.
- iii. DORIS VIRGINIA^o POWERS, b. May 15, 1892, at Houlton, Me.
- iv. RALPH AVERILL^o POWERS, b. Sept. 24, 1893, at Houlton, Me.
- v. MARGARET LLEWELLYN^o POWERS, b. Dec. 27, 1896, at Houlton, Me.

2088. **Miles William^s Averell** (*Miles^r, Ebenezer^s, William⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 30, 1838, at Alna, Me., was a farmer and lived at Alna. He m. there, abt. 1860 (?), **Lauretta Pottle** (dau. of Hiram Pottle of Alna, and Eliza Peaslee, his wife). Mr. Averell was a soldier in the Civil War, and

was stationed for a time at New Orleans, where he d. in the hospital, July 21, 1864.

Children:

- 3373. i. HERBERT^o, b. 1862; is married and lives in Mass.
- 3374. ii. SARAH^o, b. 1864; is married.

2090. Albion^s Averill (*Ebenezer^r, Ebenezer^a, William^s, Job^t, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 30, 1832, at Alna, Me.; m. Sept. 12, 1858, **Lorintha A. Ross** of Nobleboro, Me. (dau. of John Ross of Ipswich, Mass., and Mary Colwell of Bowdoninham, Mass.). They live at Sheepscot, Me.

Children:

- 3375. i. LUCY M.^o, b. Jan. 4, 1860; m. Nov. 24, 1880, George L. Marr of Alna, Me. They live at Wollaston, Mass., and have 5 children.
- 3376. ii. ERVIN H.^o, b. Sept. 3, 1862; m. Dec. 23, 1889, Lucy Moody of Jefferson, Me. They live at Alna and have 1 child.
- 3377. iii. MELVIN E.^o, b. Oct. 3, 1865; m. Mar. 18, 1890, Edith Benner. They live at Freeport, Me., and have 1 child.
- 3378. iv. ALBION W.^o, b. Dec. 10, 1870; lives at home, unm.
- 3379. v. ADDIE M.^o, b. May 3, 1873; m. June 26, 1894, Ernest Weeks of Jefferson, Me.; lives at Jefferson.

2092. Marietta^s Averill (*Ebenezer^r, Ebenezer^a, William^s, Job^t, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 4, 1837, at Alna, Me., lived at Alna, and after 1866 at Saugus, Me. She m. Oct. 2, 1853, **William Mills Tobin** (son of Richard Tobin of Nobleboro and Christiana Mills, his wife), b. July 8, 1829.

Children:

- i. MARY P.^o TOBIN, b. Sept. 16, 1854, at Alna; d. July 12, 1856.
- ii. FLORENCE DUNTON^o TOBIN, b. Aug. 19, 1857, at Alna; m. Laura A. Bray.
- iii. WILLIAM H.^o TOBIN, b. Jan. 30, 1860; m. Jennie M. Ryan.
- iv. EDGAR S.^o TOBIN, b. Feb. 11, 1865; m. Jane Peabody.

2125. Ezekiel^s Averill (*Christopher^r, Ezekiel^a, John^s, Job^t, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 14, 1831, at Richmond, Me.; m. Apr. 19, 1863, at Charlestown, Mass., **Mary J. Niles** (dau. of Joseph W. Niles and Mary P. Rand, his wife), b. July 18, 1830, at Charlestown, Mass. He d. Nov. 14, 1894, at Winthrop, Mass.

Child:

3400. i. GEORGE W.^o, b. Jan. 12, 1864, at Charlestown; lives at Melrose, Mass. He m. Mar. 1, 1891, at Chelsea, Mass., Mary E. Kelley of Chicago, Ill., b. May 31, 1872, at Cambridge, Mass.

2126. Mary Elizabeth^s Averill (*Christopher^r, Ezekiel^o, John^o, Job⁴, Job³, William^o, William¹*), b. Dec. 16, 1832, at Richmond, Me., has lived at Wiscasset, Winnegancee and Bath, Me. She m. Mar. 6, 1860, at Wiscasset, **Alden Morse** (son of Richard Morse and Jane Parker, his wife), b. July 2, 1811, at Winnegancee; d. there, Mar. 7, 1875.

Children (all b. at Winnegancee):

- i. HORACE GRAY^o MORSE, b. Jan. 7, 1861; d. Oct. 26, 1898; unm.
- ii. JOHN A.^o MORSE, b. July 17, 1862; m. Dec. 15, 1892, at Charlestown, Mass., Leonia Brockway.
- iii. CLARINA W.^o MORSE, b. June 30, 1870; unm.

2129. Emma Clara^s Averill (*John^r, John^o, John^o, Job⁴, Job³, William^o, William¹*), b. Oct. 16, 1852, at Winthrop, Me., has lived at Tioga, Pa., Lake City and St. Paul, Minn., and Washington, D. C. She m. Nov. 13, 1873, at Christ Church, St. Paul, the **Hon. Wm. H. H. Stowell**, member of Congress from Virginia. He was b. July 26, 1840, at Windsor, Vt., and was the son of Sylvester Stowell of Windsor, Vt., later of Boston, Mass., and of Fanny Chandler Bowen, his wife. He comes from fine old New England and Welsh and English stock, being a member of or eligible to most of our patriotic societies. He was graduated at the Boston English High School in 1856; was with the firm of C. O. Whitman and Sons, ship owners and East India importers and sugar refiners. He settled in Virginia in 1865; was U. S. Commissioner (Va.), 1865-69; Collector, Int. Rev. 4th Dist., Va., 1869-71; Mem. 42nd, 43rd and 44th Congresses, 1871-77. His chief work in Congress was on the Post Office Committee for six years, serving with Samuel Randall (afterward Speaker of the House of Representatives), Joseph Cannon, the present Speaker of the House (1908), Thomas C. Platt of New York and other eminent men.

He built pulp and paper mills in conjunction with Gen. J. T. Averill, at Appleton, Wis., where he lived for a time; and blast furnaces at Duluth, 1889, where he also lived a short time. The present place of residence of the Hon. and Mrs. Stowell is St. Paul.

Children:

- i. JOHN AVERILL⁹ STOWELL, b. Aug. 30, 1875, at St. Paul; d. July 7, 1880, at Appleton.
- ii. WILLIAM AVERILL⁹ STOWELL, b. Mar. 29, 1882, at Appleton; m. Jan. 14, 1904, at San Bernardino, Cal., Mabel Gardner (dau. of Wm. H. Gardner and Alice ———, his wife, of Buffalo, N. Y.). He was grad. at Princeton University, 1904, and is now a student at Johns Hopkins University at Baltimore, Maryland.

2131. Anna May⁸ Averill (*John⁷, John⁶, John⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 21, 1859, at Lake City, Minn.; was m. Dec. 17, 1890, at St. Paul, Minn., to **Edwin Amos Jaggard**, one of the most noted jurists of the Middle West. "He was a member of the Supreme Bench of Minnesota. . . . Before he was a judge, he lectured on medical jurisprudence, and he wrote many papers. . . . He left behind him *Jaggard on Torts, Jaggard on Taxation, Jaggard on Malicious Persecution, Jaggard on False Imprisonment, Jaggard on Historical Anomalies in the Law of Libel and Slander.*" He was generally admired, and at his death in Bermuda, Feb., 1911, the tributes to his memory were numerous. One of special interest was in the *Baltimore Evening Sun*, Feb. 18, by Henry Edward Warren. He said that Judge Jaggard might have had the Governorship of the state had he not preferred the Bench, and also that the American Bar Association sent him abroad to report on comparative law.

He was especially happy in his domestic life and in a host of friends always glad to be with him in his fishing trips or at his fireside. His wife survives him.

2133. Albert James⁸ Averill (*Anson⁷, James⁶, John⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. July 15, 1861, at San Francisco, Cal., is an orchardist, and lives at Monrovia, Cal. He m. July 4, 1896, at San Diego, Cal., **Lillie Virginia Robbins** (dau. of Har-

vey Robbins and Martha Katherine Dobson, his wife), b. July 8, 1862, at Norfolk, Va.

Children (both b. at Monrovia, Cal.) :

3401. i. MANLEY L.⁹, b. Aug. 17, 1898; d. Aug. 28, 1899, at Los Angeles, Cal.

3402. ii. ALBERT SHERWOOD⁹, b. Jan. 8, 1900.

2144. Dora^s Averill (*Edwin^r, Guy⁶, John⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. — —, 18—, at Atkinson, Me.; lived at Kenduskeag, Me., and is living now in Massachusetts. She m. **Abner Clemens** of Kenduskeag.

Children :

i. KOSSUTH⁹ CLEMENS; d. unm.

ii. NATHAN⁹ CLEMENS; d. unm.

2147. Daniel Chase^s Averill (*Guy^r, Guy⁶, John⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. May 24, 1853; lives at Atkinson, Me.; m. (1) **Lucretia P. Walker** (dau. of Charles Walker and Abigail Harrison, his wife), d. Feb. 26, 1886, at Atkinson. He m. (2) Oct. 5, 1896, **Mrs. Lavina (Meder) Chase** or **Mace**, dau. of Joseph Meder.

Children (by first wife) :

3403. i. CAROLINE LOUISE⁹, b. May 2, 1878, at Atkinson, Me., grad. at high school, Kenduskeag, and normal school, Castine, 1898.

3404. ii. ABIGAIL⁹, b. June 18, 1882, at Kenduskeag.

3405. iii. HENRIETTA⁹, b. Oct. 16, 1885, lives with Augustus Walker's family at Winterburn, Pa.

2149. Edwin Sumner^s Averell (*Guy^r, Guy⁶, John⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 29, 1862, prob. at Atkinson, Me.; m. **Lena Evans**.

Child :

3406. i. HENRY LEWIS⁹.

2153. Jennie Gross^s Averell (*Guy^r, Guy⁶, John⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 6, 1875, at Atkinson, Me.; lives at Foxcroft, Me. She m. **Anson Tewkesbury** of Atkinson.

Child :

i. ANSON GUY⁹ TEWKESBURY.

2188. Walton Felch^s Avery (*Abiel^r, Joseph^a, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 30, 1866, at Sacramento, Cal., was for some time a pattern maker at Mare Island Navy Yard. He lived at Sacramento (3 yrs.), Vallejo (14 yrs.), Oakland (5 yrs.), and is living at the present time at San Francisco, Cal. He m. July 30, 1898, at Vallejo, **Helen Barbe** (dau. of Wilhelm Hermann Frederick Barbe of Amsterdam, Holland, and Johanna Christina Van Breemen, his wife), b. July 23, 1876, at Amsterdam, Holland.

Children (all b. at Vallejo) :

3417. i. ROBERT WALTONⁿ, b. May 14, 1899.

3418. ii. NORMAN FREDERICKⁿ, b. July 7, 1900.

3419. iii. RUSSELL GRANTⁿ, b. Nov. 20, 1902.

2201. Elmira Jeanette^s Avery (*Joseph^r, Joseph^a, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 18, 1869, at Jefferson, Me., and lived on part of the original farm of her great-grandfather Enoch Averell, and in an interesting old house built by her grandfather Joseph Averell a century ago. Unfortunately this house was burned in 1911. A duplicate of it was built by his brother Enoch at the same time and that also was burned, very many years ago; as both contained unusually interesting and artistic details for farm houses their loss is greatly regretted. With her father's interest in education she, as an only child, was carefully raised and educated, and very naturally was the light of that old home. She was educated at Coburn Classical Institute at Waterville, Me., class of 1887. She was m. May 13, 1893, to **Rev. Geo. H. Hamlen**, a Free Will Baptist missionary, who was the son of Charles Crocker Hamlen and Judith Ann Smiley, his wife. He was b. Feb. 22, 1866, at Sydney, Me. Mr. Hamlen was educated at Coburn Institute, class of 1886, Bates' College, class of 1890, Cobb Divinity School, class of 1893.

After their marriage they were stationed at Balasore, India, about 130 miles from Calcutta. He is Principal of the Balasore Christian High School. Her duties as wife of a foreign missionary are those of a mother with dozens of children, and she seems to perform them with joy. She was in America in 1912.

The children of the Rev. George and Mrs. Elmira (Avery) Hamlen (all b. at India) were:

- i. JOSEPH AVERY⁸ HAMLEN, b. May 19, 1894, at Balasore, India.
- ii. CHARLES ELMER⁹ HAMLEN, b. Aug. 23, 1898, at Balasore, India.
- iii. FRANK HENRY¹⁰ HAMLEN, b. Sept. 8, 1901, at Balasore, India.

2202. Ira⁸ Avery (*John⁷, Joseph⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 18, 1837, at Richmond, Me.; is a fruit grower, and has lived at Monte Rio and Newcastle, Cal. He m. Sept. 14, 1874, near Auburn, Cal., **Seney Vandevere Bolles** (dau. of Ralph Bolles of Eldorado, Cal., and Jerusha West, his wife), b. July 17, 1849, in Ohio. They are living at Newcastle, Placer Co., Cal.

Children:

3420. i. BURT⁹, b. Apr. 14, 1876, at Emigrant Gap, Cal., has lived there and is now in Alaska (1906).
3421. ii. EDITH⁹, b. July 17, 1884, at Emigrant Gap, was grad. from the Auburn High School, 1906.
3422. iii. JOHN C.⁹, b. Oct. 23, 1889, at Blue Cannon, Cal., is living at home.

2204. Franklin⁸ Avery (*John⁷, Joseph⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 1, 1840, at Richmond, Me.; m. Feb. 21, 1870, at Sacramento, Cal., **Abby Maria Gardner** (dau. of Joseph Gardner and Sarah Jane Haskell, his wife), b. Feb. 19, 1846, at Foxcroft, Me. He lived at Richmond, Me., Sacramento and San Diego, Cal., Tacoma, Wash., and last at Oakland, Cal., where he d. Dec. 15, 1903. He was a railroad foreman.

Children:

3423. i. ALEXANDER GORDON⁹, b. Dec. 9, 1870, at Sacramento; m. July 11, 1898, at Tacoma, Wash., Katharine Lee Hardy (dau. of Rufus Coleman Hardy and Sarah Burns, his wife), b. at Virginia, Nev. Mr. Avery studied law in Tacoma, and is now Assistant Division Counsel of the Northern Pacific R. R., and living at Tacoma.
3424. ii. EDNA IRENE⁹, b. July 6, 1876, at Sacramento, is a cultivated and interesting woman and lives at Tacoma.

2212. Enoch^s Avery, Jr. (*Enoch⁷, Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. July 3, 1828, at Frankfort, Me. He lived at Westerly, R. I., for some years. He m. (1) Nov. 19, 1848, **Hannah J. Severance**, b. Jan. 1, 1828, bap. at Grace Church, Westerly, Nov. 2, 1873; d. Oct. 8, 1875, at Winterport, Me. He m. (2) Nov. 24, 1877, **Mrs. Annie Dunbar** (née Ritchie). He d. Nov. 13, 1884.

Children:

- 3425. i. MELVINA J.^o, b. Sept. 2, 1850; d. Apr. 5, 1856.
- 3426. ii. ENOCH FRANKLIN^o, b. Oct. 14, 1854; bap. at Grace Church, Westerly, Aug., 1881; lived at Winterport and Westerly. He m. Mar. 21, 1876, at Grace Church, Westerly, Mary E. Brown. He d. Nov. 19, 1877. His widow m. (2) Mar. 2, 1893, George T. Bacon of Jacksonville, Fla. She had a letter from Grace Church, Westerly, Aug., 1881, to the church in Jacksonville.
- 3427. iii. AMELIA E.^o, b. May 17, 1857; d. Sept. 27, 1862.
- 3428. iv. LEONORA ESTELLA^o, b. Jan. 10, 1861; m. Marcus L. Curtis.
- 3429. v. CARRIE LIZZIE^o, b. Mar. 18, 1863; m. Charles E. Shaw.

2214. Sarah J.^s Avery (*Enoch⁷, Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 9, 1832, at Frankfort (Winterport), Me., lived at Prospect Ferry and Ellsworth, Me. She m. Dec. 28, 1848, **Parker Witham** (son of Benjamin Witham of Prospect, Me., and Tryphena Harriman, his wife), b. 1829, at Prospect. He d. 1887, at Togus, Me. She d. Jan. 1, 1886, at Ellsworth, Me.

Children (all b. at Prospect):

- i. CHARLES M.^o WITHAM, b. 1850; m. Lizzie J. Hurd.
- ii. SARAH E.^o WITHAM, b. 1852; d. 1873, at Belfast, Me.
- iii. FREDERICK P.^o WITHAM, b. 1854; m. Ardella Moore.
- iv. ORLANDO A.^o WITHAM, b. 1856.

2215. Mellen^s Avery (*Enoch⁷, Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 24, 1834, at Frankfort, Me., was a stone cutter and lived at Winterport, Me. He m. Dec. 26, 1852, **Belinda Bowden** (dau. of Elisha Bowden of Winterport and Silvina Colson, his wife), b. Nov. 6, 1832, at Winterport. He d. June 2, 1872, at Winterport; and his widow m. (2) Mr. ——— Littlefield and was living in 1898 (?) at West Hampden, Me.

Children (all but one b. at Winterport) :

- 3430. i. ELLA^o, b. June 11, 1858.
- 3431. ii. FRED^o, b. Jan. 4, 1860; is married.
- 3432. iii. ASHLEY^o, b. Jan. 1, 1861; d. July 30, 1869.
- 3433. iv. EDWARD^o, b. Mar. 16, 1863, at Blue Hill, Me.; d. Aug. —, 1865.
- 3434. v. IDA^o, b. Apr. 11, 1865; is married.

2216. Edward^s Avery 2nd (*Enochⁱ, Enoch^o, Enoch^s, Israelⁱ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 14, 1835, at Frankfort, Me., was a stone cutter and lived at Frankfort, Winterport, Prospect, Vinalhaven and Bangor, Me. He m. Sept. 19, 1857, at Stockton, Me., **Marian Martell Crocker** (dau. of Enoch Crocker of Prospect and Matilda D., his wife), b. Oct. 5, 1842, at Prospect. He d. May 1, 1882, at Vinalhaven. Mr. Avery was a volunteer in the Civil War, his loyalty to the Flag follows down through two generations.

Children :

- 3435. i. GEORGE WALTER^o, b. May 3, 1858, at Frankfort; m. Mary E. Coombs.
- 3436. ii. CHARLES WALLACE^o, b. Aug. 28, 1860, at Winterport; d. Feb. 29, 1864, at Prospect.
- 3437. iii. ELLEN MARIA^o, b. July 6, 1862, at Prospect; d. there Aug. 12, 1864.
- 3438. iv. ALBERT LEWIS^o, b. May 27, 1869, at Prospect; m. Abbie L. Lowell.
- 3439. v. CORA FRANCES^o, b. July 16, 1872, at Prospect, was educated at the common schools of Vinalhaven and Bangor and the Bangor High School, and received the Holton Gold Medal. She was afterwards a book-keeper, and d. Sept. 6, 1894, at Bangor.

2218. Mary E.^s Avery (*Enochⁱ, Enoch^o, Enoch^s, Israelⁱ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. July 1, 1840, at Frankfort, Me., lived at Winterport, Me. She m. May 17, 1857, **Hiram Holmes** of Frankfort (now Winterport), b. Oct. 18, 1809. He d. Aug. 4, 1884; she d. Mar. 13, 1885.

Children :

- i. HARRY A.^o HOLMES, b. Mar. —, 1858; d. Mar. —, 1861.
- ii. FLORA E.^o HOLMES, b. Sept. 9, 1859; m. George L. Gilman.
- iii. LUELLA F.^o HOLMES, b. Apr. 24, 1863; m. Wellington M. Howes.

- iv. LIZZIE J.⁹ HOLMES, b. —, 186—; d. some years ago.
- v. HERBERT G.⁹ HOLMES, b. Mar. 14, 1868, at Winterport; m. Annie Sullivan.
- vi. HARRIET L.⁹ HOLMES, b. May 17, 1871, at Winterport; m. George M. Knox.

2220. Melinda Alice⁸ Avery (*Enoch⁷, Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 3, 1844, at Frankfort, Me.; m. May 4, 1867, at Lewiston, Me., **Andrew Conlon**, b. Sept. 8, 1843. They live at Fall River, Mass.

Children:

- i. H. ELMER⁹ CONLON, b. Mar. 17, 1868.
- ii. ERNEST P.⁹ CONLON, b. Jan. 21, 1872; m. Aug. 17, 1896, Mary A. Albert.
- iii. FRANKLIN A.⁹ CONLON, b. Feb. 21, 1879; d. Jan. 20, 1883.

2223. Phoebe Eva⁸ Avery (*Enoch⁷, Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 1, 1852, at Frankfort, Me.; m. Feb. 2, 1875, **Leon Carleton** of Winterport, Me. She d. Sept., 1880.

Children:

- i. PERCY O.⁹ CARLETON, b. Aug. 12, 1875.
- ii. WILLIE E.⁹ CARLETON, b. Oct. 14, 1877.

2225. Adoniram Judson⁸ Avery (*Lewman⁷, Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 16, 1838, at Jefferson, Me., was a stone cutter and lived at Jefferson. He m. Nov. 6, 1859, at Portsmouth, N. H., **Hannah M. Linscott** (dau. of Samuel Linscott of York, Me., and Nancy Nowell, his wife), b. Oct. 8, 1836, at York, Me.

Children:

- 3440. i. WESLEY⁹, b. Sept. 7, 1860, at York.
- 3441. ii. FRANK⁹, b. Aug. 25, 1863, at Jefferson; d. there, Jan. 9, 1874.
- 3442. iii. LILLA⁹, b. Jan. 5, 1868, at Jefferson.

2227. George E.⁸ Avery (*Lewman⁷, Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 20, 1848, at Jefferson, is a blacksmith and lives at Weeks Mills and China, Me. He m. **Laura Sprague** (dau. of Charles Sprague of Jefferson, Me., and Eunice Hislar, his wife), b. May 21, 1855, at Jefferson; she d. there, May 28, 1881.

Children (all b. at Jefferson) :

- 3443. i. GEORGIA^o, b. Sept. 11, 1872; d. Oct. 17, 1888.
- 3444. ii. NELLIE L.^o, b. Mar. 16, 1874.
- 3445. iii. ADDIE A.^o, b. Mar. 20, 1875.
- 3446. iv. LAURA B.^o, b. June 17, 1876.
- 3447. v. GRACE A.^o, b. Dec. 11, 1877.
- 3448. vi. CLARENCE^o, b. May 28, 1879.
- 3449. vii. HARRY^o, b. May 16, 1881.

2228. Newell Eddy^s Avery (*Lewman^r, Enoch^o, Enoch^o, Israel^t Averell, Job^o, William^o, William^o*), b. Nov. 28, 1850, at Jefferson, Me., is a prosperous farmer and business man, and has lived at Cooper's Mills and Whitefield, Me. He m. May 23, 1876, at Whitefield, **Mary Louise (Howe) Avery**—widow of Joseph Dunton Avery (No. 1187)—and dau. of Hiram E. Howe of Whitefield, Me., and Louisa B. Kincaid, his wife. She was b. Nov. 14, 1845, at Whitefield.

Children (both b. at Whitefield) :

- 3450. i. MARY E.^o, b. Sept. 16, 1878.
- 3451. ii. EDNA F.^o, b. July 14, 1882.

2230. Mercy Ann^s Avery (*Prentiss^r, Enoch^o, Enoch^o, Israel^t Averell, Job^o, William^o, William^o*), b. July 3, 1841, at Carmel, Me.; m. **Isaiah A. Crockett**. She d. Oct. 31, 1862, at Bucksport, Me.

Child:

- i. ALBERT^o CROCKETT, d. y.

2234. Eunice Mayo^s Avery (*Prentiss^r, Enoch^o, Enoch^o, Israel^t Averell, Job^o, William^o, William^o*), b. Feb. 14, 1849, at Boyd's Corner, Winterport, Me., and lives at Winterport. She m. there, Oct. 13, 1867, **Charles E. Campbell** (son of Theodore McIntire Campbell of Frankfort, Me., and Barbara Grey of Sedgewick, Me., his wife), b. May 2, 1845, at Frankfort.

Children:

- i. MINNIE MAY^r CAMPBELL, b. Apr. 2, 1872, at Prospect, Me.
- ii. AVERY^r CAMPBELL, b. Aug. 14, 1877, at Winterport, Me.
- iii. ELIZA ETHEL^o CAMPBELL, b. Oct. 24, 1879, at Winterport, Me.

2236. Sewell Edwin⁷ Avery (*Prentiss⁷, Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Arcrell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 19, 1853, at Frankfort (now Winterport), Me., has lived at Frankfort and Vinalhaven, Me., and Bloomington, Ill. He is Supt. of the Reed Stone Quarries at Bedford and Bloomington. He is a Republican and a Free Mason. He m. (1) Nov. 18, 1874, **Susie H. Turner** (dau. of Benjamin Turner of Somerville, Me., and Maria Jones, his wife), b. Mar. 31, 1855, at Somerville, Me.; d. there Mar. 31, 1876. He m. (2) Dec. 10, 1878, at Bedford, Ind., **Miranda C. Reath** (dau. of Jacob Reath of Bedford and Theodora Hoffman, his wife), b. Apr. 22, 1858, at Bedford. She is a graduate of the public schools and of Chautauqua, and a member of the Episcopal Church.

Children (by first wife):

3452. i. **SUSIE H.**, b. Mar. 26, 1876, at Somerville, Me.

(by second wife) (all b. at Bedford, Ind.):

3453. ii. **NATALIA**, b. Feb. 22, 1880; d. Aug. 22, 1880.

3454. iii. **FLORENCE MAY**, b. Dec. 6, 1888.

3455. iv. **JAMES MELVIN**, b. Jan. 31, 1892.

2237. Charles Delbert⁷ Avery (*Prentiss⁷, Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Arcrell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 29, 1856, at Frankfort, Me., is a lumber dealer and has lived at Frankfort, Me., and at Detroit, Jackson and Ann Arbor, Mich. He m. (1) Apr. 29, 1878, at Detroit, **Annie Frances Mainville** (dau. of Jean B. Mainville of Amherstberg, Canada (a Frenchman by birth), and Frances Helen Allen (an English woman), his wife), b. Oct. 12, 1856, at Amherstberg. She d. Apr. 8, 1890, at Detroit. He m. (2) May 19, 1891, at St. Johns, Mich., **Cornelia Frances Knapp** (dau. of Elijah Russell Knapp of Churchville, N. Y., and Fannie Parnell Hutchinson, his wife), b. Jan. 18, 1859, at Churchville, N. Y.

Child (by first wife):

3456. i. **MARIE GRACE**, b. Feb. 1, 1880, at Detroit, was grad. at the Ann Arbor Conservatory of Music, and is now a teacher of music.

2239. Rev. Newell Augustus⁷ Avery (*Edward⁷, Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Arcrell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. June 30, 1847, at Prospect, Me., was educated at Bucksport and at Bates College, Lewiston, Me., and was grad. from Bates Theological

School, now Cobb Divinity School, in 1880. He received a license to preach in 1874, and July 4, 1875, was ordained as minister in the Baptist Church at Islesboro, Me. He held one pastorate before taking his theological course, and one during the course. After graduation he settled first at Epsom, N. H., then in succession at Water Village and Ossipee; and in 1888 was called to Manchester, and in 1895 to Alton, N. H., at which time he was also chosen Chaplain of the New Hampshire Legislature. Illness forced him to discontinue his ministerial work for a time, but he has been since 1906 the Pastor of the Ashland Free Baptist Church, at Ashland, N. H. He was m. May 19, 1881, at Wells, Me., to **Sarah Chase Goodwin** (dau. of George Goodwin of Wells Branch, Me., and Hadessa Chase, his wife), b. June 27, 1847, at Wells. She was grad. from the Maine State Seminary, now Bates College, at Lewiston, Me., class of 1867; and as she had always been identified with the church work in which her parents were actively engaged, and especially her mother, she became a very valuable assistant to her husband in his life work, and in the special work of the Baptist Church.

Child:

3457. i. **GEORGE GOODWIN**³, b. July 14, 1882, at Wells, Me., was drowned July 4, 1898, at Robert's Cove, Lake Winnepesaukee, near Alton, N. H.

2240. George Alden⁸ **Avery** (*Edward*⁷, *Enoch*⁶, *Enoch*⁵, *Israel*⁴ *Averell*, *Job*³, *William*², *William*¹), b. May 2, 1849, at Prospect, Me., is a farmer, quarry owner and stone cutter, and lives at Prospect Ferry, Prospect, in the homestead of his father. He is one of the most respected men of the town; a man of scrupulous honesty and sincerity, very loyal to all his friends and faithful to all trusts. He m. Apr. 12, 1873, at Monroe, Me., **Anna Gertrude Pierce** (dau. of Augustus Pierce, who was b. at Salem, Mass., and lived at Prospect, Me., and of Mary Jane Hall of Long Island, Me., his wife). Mrs. Avery is a beautiful Christian woman, a noble wife and mother, and much loved by her friends.

Children (both b. at Prospect):

3458. i. **LULU PIERCE**⁹, b. July 24, 1879, was educated at Bucksport, Me., and at Abbott Academy, Andover, Mass., from

where she was graduated, class of 1902. She taught in the public schools of Winthrop, Me., from the autumn of 1902 until her marriage, Aug. 1, 1907, at her father's residence, to Edwin C. Clifford, Supt. of Public Schools for ten years at Winthrop, Me., where they now reside. Mr. Clifford has three children by a previous marriage.

3459. ii. EDWARD^a, b. July 30, 1886; m. Bertha Mae Pettee.

2241. Edward Franklin^s Avery (*Edward^r, Enoch^a, Enoch^s, Israel^t Arcrell, Job^s, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 11, 1851, at Prospect, Me., was trained to work in granite—his father's business. He was an unusually capable and efficient man in this line, doing thoroughly first class work. His splendid strength and accuracy in detail were noted among those who knew him. Ill health forced him to retire from such hard work during the last years of his life. He m. (1) Dec. 14, 1872, **Mary P. Kallah** (dau. of William F. Kallah of S. Thomaston, Me., and Ann Maria Hayden, his wife), b. May 30, 1854, at S. Thomaston, where they lived some years. She d. Sept. 12, 1884, at Vinalhaven, Me. He m. (2) Apr. 8, 1893, at Barre, Vt., **Annie Ruth Brown**, dau. of Philip Brown of Cornwallis, N. S., and Mary A. Hicks, his wife. They lived at Hallowell, Me. Mr. Avery d. May 14, 1910, in the home of his sister, Mrs. Goodwin, at Hallowell, Me.

Children (both b. at S. Thomaston) :

3460. i. JOHN FREDERICK^o, b. Oct. 1, 1873; m. Mary Elizabeth Simmons.

3461. ii. JANE ELIZA^o, b. Sept. 22, 1877; m. Harold Edward Jackman.

2242. Byron Cousins^s Avery (*Edward^r, Enoch^a, Enoch^s, Israel^t Arcrell, Job^s, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 13, 1853, at Prospect, Me., m. there, Mar. 24, 1878, **Almeda Harriman**, dau. of Albert Harriman of Stockton and later of Prospect, Me., and Rebecca Ginn, his wife. Mrs. Avery comes from good old New England stock, and is one of the leaders in all good works done in Prospect; she is a faithful Christian, a good wife and mother and very highly esteemed. Mr. Avery kept a country store at Prospect Ferry, with his father-in-law, Mr. Harriman, and continued the business for a short time after Mr. Harri-

man's death. He was trained like all his father's sons, in granite cutting, a work in which he is now engaged. They reside at the old Harriman homestead at "The Ferry" on the west bank of the Penobscot, facing Bucksport, and close beside Fort Knox. When troops were last stationed at the Fort, during the Spanish American War, Mr. and Mrs. Avery with other townspeople were especially kind to those who were not well, and to the forlorn young men, who were homesick and ill under the first strain of hard physical labor in this unaccustomed service.

Children (all b. at Prospect Ferry) :

- 3462. i. HERMAN^o, b. Oct. 3, 1879, was m. by Rev. Robert Sutcliffe, at Prospect Ferry, Sept. 18, 19—, to Rose Mudgett (dau. of ———— Mudgett and ———— ————, his wife). He is in the employment of the Union Iron Works of Bangor, Me., and lives at Brewer.
- 3463. ii. ALBERT EDWARD^o, b. Jan. 9, 1882.
- 3464. iii. EVELYN ROBERTS^o.

2243. **Christiana Cousins^s Avery** (*Edward^r, Enoch^o, Enoch^o, Israel^t Averell, Job^o, William^o, William^o*), b. Jan. 11, 1857, at Prospect, Me., lives at Hallowell, Me. She m. Apr. 19, 1878, at Bucksport, Me., **Frederick Roscoe Goodwin**, son of George Goodwin of Wells Branch, Me., and Hadassa Chase, his wife. Mrs. Goodwin's brother, Rev. Newell A. Avery, m. Mr. Goodwin's sister, so these two families are especially united. Mrs. Goodwin inherited the musical instincts of her family, and combined with her duties as wife and mother has been identified with church choirs, both as singer and organist, and has also taught music. Mr. Goodwin is a specialized granite worker at Hallowell. He is very fond of music, a fine vocalist, and has been a leading singer in Augusta and Hallowell churches for many years. As their children are also musical and all are interested in the annual music festivals now held in Maine, their home—a remarkably cheerful and happy one—is a center for music lovers.

Children (both b. at Vinal Haven, Me.) :

- i. HERBERT ROSCOE^o GOODWIN, b. Jan. 5, 1879; was grad. at the Hallowell High School. He is one of the partners of a leading boot and shoe firm at Augusta, Me. He is also a leader in ch. choirs.

- ii. CLARA AVERY⁹ GOODWIN, b. Sept. 20, 1882, was grad. at the Hallowell High School, class 1900, and sings with her father in the choir of the M. E. Ch. at Hallowell. She was m. Aug. 20, 1907, to Mr. Clarence Henry Turner, of Hallowell. Their dau. Margaret Christine Turner was b. July 4, 1909, and was bap. June 19, 1910.

2244. Edward Orlando^s Avery (*Newell^s, Enoch⁸, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 23, 1844, at Bradley, Me., was educated at the public schools of Port Huron, Mich., and entered Kalamazoo College, Mich., at the opening of the Civil War. The fever of patriotism spread so fast in this small college that it carried away very many of the students; and he, being also infected, enlisted there before he was eighteen. With his father's consent he remained in the army, serving in the Third Michigan Infantry in Co. H, as a non-commissioned officer, under Col. John Atkinson, from 1863 to the close of the War, and was associated in the service with many of his own town and college mates.

After the War he entered the lumber yards of Avery, Murphy and Co., at Chicago, Ill., where he remained a few years learning this business; he was then transferred to the lumber yards of Bodley, Avery and Co., at Toledo, Ohio, in which his father was interested, and in which he became a partner.

He was m. at Port Huron, Sept. 14, 1869, by Rev. James H. Hoyt, to **Flora Thompson Huntington** (dau. of Franklin Willis Huntington of Port Huron, formerly of Canton, N. Y., and Susan Maria Kingsbury, his wife), b. Jan. 27, 1846, at Canton (see *Huntington Gens.*). They resided for a time at Toledo, but soon removed to Alpena, Mich., where he became a partner in the firm of Richardson, Avery & Co., lumber manufacturers, in which his father, and Mr. Simon J. Murphy, his father's business associate, were partners. By mutual consent this partnership was dissolved in 1876, and Mr. Avery engaged in the lumber business at Alpena by himself, personally superintending all of his business. In 1881 he rebuilt a large saw mill located on the shore of Thunder Bay, and continued to operate this mill, one of the finest in the State, until his death, which occurred at the residence of his mother, Oct. 8, 1899, at De-

troit, Mich. Mr. Avery owned some farms and fine stock and was very fond of farming, and especially noted for his Jersey herd of cattle, which was sacrificed to the tuberculosis craze.

He was a member of the Advisory Council on Farm Culture of the World's Fair Congress, which convened in Chicago in 1893.

His hospitality was noted, and his family enjoyed with him the pleasures and cares of entertaining throngs of friends at their summer home at Long Lake (now the Alpena Country Club), and at his other farms, where their guests had the best of hunting and fishing in their seasons.

Mr. Avery was a Republican, and active in the politics of his town and state, and at one time a nominee for Mayor. He was deeply interested in the development of his city and county, toward which he rendered active and practical aid. He was a member of the Grand Army of the Republic, a man of high standing, and charitable to an unusual degree in ways not made public.

His death occurred after a severe illness, and was pronounced "a public calamity." He was called "a man without an enemy; a citizen without blemish; the personal friend of everybody in town, and universally esteemed and respected by all who knew him."

Mrs. Avery is a woman of very gentle nature, deep affections, and is the most loyal of friends. She survives her husband and resides at Detroit, Mich., keeping a summer home, called Stony Ledge, on the Long Lake Farm.

The child of Orlando and Flora (Huntington) Avery was:

3465. i. RUTH HUNTINGTON^a, b. Nov. 6, 1872, at Alpena, Mich., the only child of her parents. She was grad. from the Alpena High School, and was a student at Miss Hershey's School at Boston, Mass. In 1894 she travelled abroad, and after her return became much interested in free kindergarten work in her own town. Later she took at Chicago the prescribed course of study for this line of work, and receiving her diploma, then engaged in the practical work of teaching little children in the Alpena Free Kindergarten Association. She was m. June 14, 1899, at her father's residence at Alpena, to Hon. Henry Killmaster Gustin (son of Richard P. Gus-

tin of Bay City, Mich., formerly of London, Ont., and Rachel S. Killmaster, his wife), who was b. at Bay City, May 12, 1868. He was a student at the University of Michigan (Literary Dept.), 1886, 1888, and in the Law Dept. 1891, '92. He is a lawyer, and has been a member of the State Legislature from the Alpena District. On Oct. 25, 1899, four months after her marriage and two weeks after her father's death, Mrs. Gustin died very suddenly at her home in Alpena—a home, which, as a bride, she had barely entered. She was a beautiful young woman, of rare character, and especially beloved by all classes of people in her home town. At the time of her death she was President of the Alpena Free Kindergarten Association, with which she had closely identified herself for some years; and as a tribute to her memory, and a testimonial of love and esteem, the Association was renamed "The Ruth Avery Free Kindergarten Association."

2245. Darius Newell^s Avery (*Newellⁱ, Enoch^a, Enoch^s, Israel^t Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 10, 1846, at Bradley, Me., lived about twelve years at Port Huron, Mich., where he attended the public schools of that town.

He was at Kalamazoo College, Mich., during a part of the Civil War (1863-4), when the enlistment of his eldest brother (who was also a student there), and of many other students, so diminished the general zeal for study, and his in particular, that he did not continue his college course, but, though a mere youth, became at once an employee in his father's business. He was at this time especially fond of all sorts of out of door sports, and expert in all—hunting, fishing and skating, and was an especially fine marksman. Soon after attaining his majority, he and Charles H. Murphy, a son of his father's chief partner, were established in a business of their own in Michigan, under the name of Avery, Murphy and Sons; a few years later he became the partner of Col. George Fuller of Bangor, Me., later of Michigan, in a large lumbering business in the western part of that State, the firm name being Fuller and Avery. Their mills were at Muskegon where both lived for several years. Mr. Avery was therefore another of the fifth generation in direct line engaged in this business.

He m. June 24, 1873, at Bangor, Me., **Elizabeth Holbrook Dole** dau. of Charles E. Dole, Esq., of Bangor, and later of Portland, Me., and of Abigail Mariner, his wife. They resided first at Detroit and later at Muskegon, but in 1877, after the death of Mr. Avery's father, Mr. Newell Avery, they settled permanently at Detroit, where Mr. Avery as one of the executors of his father's estate devoted himself most unselfishly to its management, assisted by his younger brothers.

In the course of years his timber and lumber interests were extended into a few of the Southern States; and he also engaged in other lines of business. At the time of his death, which occurred at Detroit, May 2, 1899, he was one of the managers of the Newell Avery Estate, Vice Pres. of the Detroit, Belle Isle and Windsor Ferry Co., and Pres. of the Forest Lawn Cem. Co., of which he was an original incorporator.

He was an officer or director in several other organizations, a member of the Detroit Commandery of Knights Templar, and a director of the Old Club (Lake), St. Clair Flats, one of the oldest and most popular fishing and shooting clubs near Detroit, and in which he took great pleasure. His advice was often sought in the business affairs and in the adjustment of the business perplexities of his friends, as he was an eminently just and conciliatory man. He was a very loyal and generous friend, and "a good type of sturdy American manhood."

Mrs. Avery survives her husband, but has no permanent residence. She has a striking resemblance to her father, both physically and mentally, and inherited from him a great love of nature and of poetry, and also a ready wit. She is naturally very gifted, like many other members of her family, and is very domestic in her tastes.

2248. **Nancy Margaret^s Avery** (*Newell^r, Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel¹ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. May 16, 1852, at Bradley, Me., passed most of her life at Detroit, Mich. She was educated there at the Detroit Seminary, and studied music in Boston. She m. Oct. 15, 1879, at St. Peter and Paul's Church, Detroit, **Henry Whipple Skinner**, son of Edwin Adolphus Skinner of Detroit and Catherine Sophia Whipple, his

wife, who was the dau. of Maj. John and Archange (Peletier) Whipple. Mr. Skinner* was b. at Detroit, June 8, 1852, and was educated there and at Harvard University, where he was a student (Law School, 1888-91). He was a member of the Harvard Hasty Pudding Club and Colonial Club of Cambridge. He is a member of the University Club of Detroit, and of most of our so called "patriotic" societies. Mr. and Mrs. Skinner were very musical, very domestic, very simple and congenial in their tastes and devoted to their families and immediate friends. She was a gentle and affectionate woman with the nature of a little child. She d. at Detroit, Aug. 24, 1884.

The children of Henry Whipple and Nancy (Avery) Skinner were:

- i. (INFANT DAU.)⁹ SKINNER, b. and d. Oct. 5, 1880, at Detroit.
- ii. JOSEPH M.⁹ SKINNER, b. and d. Aug. 23, 1884, at Detroit.

MEMORANDA.

* Mr. Skinner m. (2) Miss Henrietta Channing Dana, dau. of Richard Henry Dana and Sarah Watson, his wife, of Cambridge, Mass. They have one son, Richard *Dana* Skinner, b. Apr. 21, 1893. He entered Harvard in 1911.

2249. George Edwin⁸ Avery (*Newell⁷, Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 18, 1854, at Port Huron, Mich., lived nearly all his life at Detroit, Mich. He was educated at the Detroit public schools, and at Olivet College, Mich. He was m. at Detroit, May 8, 1878, by Rev. Zachary Eddy, D. D., to **Fannie Elida Tarbell**, dau. of George Saunders Tarbell of Detroit, formerly of Bromfield, Mass., and Albany, N. Y., and of Frances Barker, his wife. She is a very domestic woman, with gentle manners, and very youthful in appearance. He was President of the Detroit, Belle Isle and Windsor Ferry Co., of the Forest Lawn Association and a director of other organizations. For many years he served as a City Commissioner on the Board of the Detroit House of Correction, being President several times. This was his only public office. This reformatory is one of the most noted institutions of the kind in America, and during the time of his service was a great financial success. Mr. Avery was a Republican in politics; a member of the Detroit Club, and of the Old Club at St. Clair Flats.

He was essentially a man's man, with a genial spirit, a very keen and original sense of humor, and had a large circle of devoted friends. He d. Tuesday evening, Nov. 15, 1910, at his residence, 50 Selden Ave., surrounded by his family and his brothers and sisters. His aged and devoted mother survived him to her great sorrow.

Children:

- 3466. i. BESSIE TARBELL⁹, b. Mar. 21, 1879, at Detroit; m. Sherman Miller McFedries.
- 3467. ii. NEWELL⁹, b. Dec. 6, 1881; drowned June 12, 1897.
- 3468. iii. GEORGE EDWIN JR.⁹, b. Oct. 25, 1884; m. Elizabeth Bird.

2250. John Herbert^s Avery (*Newell⁵, Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel¹ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. July 29, 1855, at Bradley, Me., where the family had returned for a visit, was educated at the Detroit public schools and at the University of Michigan, from which he graduated in the Pharmacy Dept. in 1877. He continued his studies in chemistry at the Mass. Institute of Technology until forced from ill health to retire. He then followed in the foot-steps of his ancestors, obtaining his training in the lumber business in the firm of Eddy, Avery and Eddy at Bay City, Mich. While in business there he was m. by Rev. Moses Freeland (?), Jan. 8, 1880, at Detroit, to **Ella Smith**, dau. of William L. Smith, Esq., a prominent business man of Detroit and Flint, and of Anna Olcott, his wife. The marriage took place at the residence of Mr. Smith. Mrs. Avery was educated at Flint and at Wellesley College, Mass. She is a woman of keen intellect and great energy, and is considered very handsome and attractive. She is very devoted to her family and friends, and is a Colonial Dame and Daughter of the American Revolution. At present she is deeply interested in agriculture, having a fine farm at Oxford, Oakland Co., Mich.

Mr. Avery has been one of the managers of his father's estate, director and officer of the Belle Isle and Windsor Ferry Co., of the Forest Lawn Ass'n, and many other business firms, and an officer of many organizations. He is a Republican in politics, a Son of the American Revolution, a member of Sons of Colonial Wars, and of the Yondatega, Detroit and Grosse Point Country Clubs.

Children:

3469. i. FLORENCE OLCOTT^o, b. Feb. 20, 1881, at Bay City, Mich.; was educated at the Home and Day School, Detroit, Dana Hall, and at Smith College, Mass. She has studied music at home and abroad and has travelled extensively.
3470. ii. KENNETH NEWELL^o, b. Nov. 20, 1882; m. Nancy (Gilcrest) Quereau.
3471. iii. HELEN^o, b. Aug. 5, 1884, at Detroit; d. there, May 1, 1889.
3472. iv. CAROLYN^o, b. Oct. 10, 1893, at Detroit; d. there, Dec. 12, 1896.
3473. v. CLARA ELIZABETH^o, b. Aug. 10, 1895, at Detroit, has been educated in private schools in Detroit and at Westover, Conn.

2251. Horace Waters^s Avery (*Newellⁱ, Enoch^o, Enoch^s, Israel^t Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 12, 1857, at Port Huron, Mich., was named after his father's cousin, Horace Waters of New York City. He removed to Detroit, Mich., with his parents in 1866, and was educated at the public schools of that city, and at the Penn. Military Academy at Chester, Pa., where he passed two years, 1877-79. He was in Europe and Egypt in 1879-80, and was m. Apr. 21, 1880, at Madison, Wis., to **Lu Ella West** (dau. of Augustus Henry West of Madison, formerly of Detroit, and Henrietta Hume, his wife), b. May 20, 1862.

Mr. Avery was for some time an officer in the Detroit, Belle Isle and Windsor Ferry Co., and later engaged in business in Chicago, when he became seriously ill and was obliged to give up all business. In the endeavor to recover health for himself and family he decided on an out of door life, and to this end (which was attained) he purchased a gasoline launch, named it after his wife, "Lu Ella," and from 1902 to 1910, spent a great deal of time cruising on the inland water ways of the United States. On these trips their winters were passed in the South, and their summers in the North; on one occasion a trip was made from the Gulf to St. Paul and back. The "Lu Ella" once voyaged from Detroit across Lakes Erie and Ontario, down the St. Lawrence River, through Lake Champlain to the Hudson River and New York; crossing New York harbor they passed through

the Raritan River, Bay, and Canal, to the Delaware, and down to Philadelphia. The "Lu Ella" was then shipped to Pittsburg and the trip continued down the Ohio and Mississippi to the Gulf. This launch has made more than 100,000 miles in cruising. Much time was devoted to the Louisiana bayous and canals made famous by Longfellow's poem, *Evangeline*.

Mr. and Mrs. Avery are still wanderers, but not on the "Lu Ella"; and he has quite a reputation as a *raconteur* of Canadian French and of Negro stories.

The children of Horace Waters and Lu Ella (West) Avery are:

- 3474. i. LLEWELLYN WEST^o, b. Dec. 18, 1881, at Detroit; m. Annette C. Voris.
- 3475. ii. HORACE WATERS, JR.^o, b. Sept. 9, 1887, at Detroit; has attended the public and private schools of Grosse Isle and Detroit, and also a Business College. He has received Government and State licenses for Mississippi River navigation, and has familiarized himself with the construction of the Packard automobiles, and is at present with an automobile company in Detroit.

2252. **Nellie^s Avery** (*Newell^r, Enoch^s, Enoch^s, Israel^t Averell, Job^s, William^s, William¹*), b. Apr. 29, 1860, at Port Huron, Mich., lived until her marriage at Detroit, Mich. She was at Miss Bryan's School at Batavia, N. Y., and at Smith College, Mass., 1878-80. She has travelled extensively in Europe and in America. She was m. July 2, 1884, at the family residence in Detroit, by Rev. Zachary Eddy, D. D., to **Walter Wheaton Augur**, son of Brevet Major General Christopher C. Augur, U. S. A., and Jane Elizabeth Arnold, his wife, who was the dau. of Gen. Jacob Arnold. Mr. Augur was b. Feb. 5, 1858, at Fort Hoskins, Ore., a military out-post established by his father when Captain in the 4th Inf. (see *The Augur Family*, 1904). He was grad. from the University of Mich. (Literary Dept.), 1878, with the degree of B. A., and from the Law Dept., 1881, with the degree of LL. B. The same year he entered the office of Lawrence, Campbell and Lawrence, eminent attorneys of Chicago, Ill., and was admitted to practise law in Illinois the same year. He was later one of the members of the firm of Jameson, Marston and Augur, which, after the death of Judge

Jameson, became Marston, Augur and Tuttle. At the time of his death he was not associated with any firm, although he retained his offices in the Tacoma Building, Chicago, with his former partners. His death occurred Apr. 22, 1905, after two years of very trying illness. The tributes to his character, ability and worth by his intimate friends and associates are a rich heritage to his family.

Mr. Augur was a member of the University and other clubs, and an officer in all of them at some time during his membership. He was a man of fine presence, mind and tastes, in many qualities resembling his father, Gen. Augur.

Mrs. Augur resembles many Avery-Averell women of the Maine and New York branches of this large family, being above the average in stature, well proportioned, unusually erect, and with a dignified carriage. She is fair in coloring, sanguine in temperament, has a bright mind and ready wit, and is as devoted to her friends as they are to her. She is a member of the Chicago "Friday Club," and other literary, artistic and charitable organizations. With similar tastes, great fondness for music and literature, Mr. and Mrs. Augur had an unusually attractive home life, and drew around them a small but united and congenial group of friends. Mrs. Augur, after having travelled extensively, has again settled in Chicago and is living at 46 Cedar Street.

Children (all but one b. at Chicago):

- i. MARGARET AVERY^a AUGUR, b. Apr. 18, 1885, at Evanston Ill., was grad. with honors from Rosemary Hall, Greenwich, Conn., 1903, and entered Bryn Mawr the same year. She was pres. of her class two years, 1903-5. Through ill health she was unable to finish her course at Bryn Mawr, but studied for a time in Paris, and was graduated from Barnard College, Columbia University, with the degree of A. B. in 1912.
- ii. WHEATON^b AUGUR, b. July 18, 1888; was grad. from The Hill School, Pottstown, Pa., 1905, and entered Yale the same year, class 1909 (Literary), grad. with his class. He studied law at Harvard, grad. 1912; was a member of the Review from the first year. He received the honorable mention of Cum Laude at graduation. He entered the office of Lincoln, Isham and Beale of Chicago, the same year.

- iii. ELLEN ADAIR^o AUGUR, b. Dec. 8, 1891; was educated at private schools in Chicago and at Rosemary Hall, Conn. She has studied music in New York.
- iv. NEWELL AVERY^o AUGUR, b. Dec. 2, 1897; entered the Hotchkiss School in 1911.

2257. Benjamin Weeks^s Avery (*Judson⁷, Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Aug. 9, 1844, at Jefferson, Me., was one of a family who for three generations have occupied the old Avery homestead in that town. He was a good farmer, a good citizen and most highly esteemed. He was noble both in character and appearance; had an unusually fine head, regular features, dark blue eyes and dark hair. He was uniformly kind in disposition and very gentle and quiet in manners. He was m. May 11, 1869, at Jefferson, by Rev. Wm. Tilley, to **Rosa Frances Glidden** (dau. of Alexander Glidden of Jefferson and Hannah Weeks, his wife), b. Feb. 3, 1845, at Jefferson. He d. Feb. 16, 1900, at the old homestead, and Mrs. Avery d. Dec. 6, 1909.

Children (both b. at Jefferson):

- 3476. i. ALBERT JUDSON^o, b. Apr. 22, 1870; m. Harriet H. Coombs.
- 3477. ii. AFFIE ELLAⁿ, b. June 4, 1873; m. June, 1903, Charles Erskine.

2258. Annie Laurie^s Avery (*Judson⁷, Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. May 13, 1846, at Jefferson, Me.; was m. there, May 13, 1869, by Rev. Wm. Tilley, to **Edwin Dexter Andrews** (son of John Andrews of Jefferson and Lois Trask, his wife), b. 1844, at Jefferson. She d. there, July 23, 1894, leaving a large and interesting family to whom she had been a loving and conscientious mother. Her daughters were well educated and now are married; two sons were at Bates College.

Children (all b. at Jefferson):

- i. DELIA I.^{o*} (see mema., p. 867) ANDREWS, b. June 23, 1870; m. Hartwell Plummer of Jefferson, Me.
- ii. ANNIE BELLE^o ANDREWS, b. Oct. 2, 1871; m. William Plummer of Jefferson, Me.

- iii. LULU* EVELYN⁹ ANDREWS, b. July 3, 1873; m. Frederick Allen of Whitefield, Me.
- iv. JOHN F.⁹ ANDREWS, b. Jan. 6, 1875; m. Nora Hart of Union, Me.
- v. ADELBERT E.⁹ ANDREWS, b. July 1, 1876.
- vi. JUDSON⁹ ANDREWS, b. Sept. 4, 1878.
- vii. LINWOOD⁹ ANDREWS, b. Apr. 7, 1881.
- viii. GRACE⁹ ANDREWS, b. July 22, 1882; m. Mr. ——— Jacobs.
- ix. WALDO^{9*} ANDREWS, b. Apr. 10, 1885.
- x. EARL⁹ ANDREWS, b. June 5, 1886; d. Oct. 21, 1886.
- xi. CARL⁹ ANDREWS, b. Apr. 13, 1889.

MEMORANDA.

* Three of this family were named in remembrance of a visit paid by Mrs. Andrews to her uncle and aunt, Mr. and Mrs. Sewell Avery, whose children bear the names of Idella, Lulu and Waldo.

2259. Edwin Augustus* Avery (*Judson*⁷, *Enoch*⁶, *Enoch*⁵, *Israel*⁴ *Averell*, *Job*³, *William*², *William*¹), b. Mar. 31, 1848, at Jefferson, Me., was a farmer there, held several town offices, and was a successful and influential citizen. He lived on a part of the property first owned by his great-grandfather, *Enoch Avery*, or *Averell*, who was the first one of this branch to be called "Avery." He m. at Jefferson, Feb. 19, 1874, **Ella Dunton** (dau. of John Dunton of Gardiner, Me., and Ruth Weeks* of Jefferson, his wife), b. Nov. 14, 1852, at Jefferson. After May, 1897, they moved to Lewiston, Me., where Mr. Avery entered business. He d. there, very suddenly, Mar. 9, 1898; the burial was in the family lot in the old Shepherd Burying Ground at Jefferson. Mrs. Avery and her family removed to Jefferson soon after.

Children (all b. at Jefferson) :

- 3478. i. AMY FLORENCE⁹, b. Aug. 29, 1876; m. June 9, 1895, at Jefferson, Charles W. Besse, and still lives there.
- 3479. ii. INA RUTH⁹, b. Nov. 15, 1881.
- 3480. iii. EUGENE⁹, b. Sept. 28, 1883.
- 3481. iv. HELEN E.⁹, b. Oct. 25, 1893.

MEMORANDUM.

* Ruth Weeks was the dau. of Benjamin Weeks of Jefferson and own cousin of Mrs. Rosa (Glidden) Avery, wife of Benjamin Weeks Avery.

2260. **Waldo Allard^s Avery** (*Sewell^r, Enoch^s, Enoch^s, Israel^r Arcerell, Job^s, William^s, William^r*), b. May 14, 1850, at Bradley, Me., is a lumberman, and a large timber owner in connection with his extensive lumbering interests. He is also one of the five generations in lineal descent engaged in lumbering with his own mills and timber lands. He has lived at Port Huron and East Saginaw, now called Saginaw, Mich., but has resided for many years at Detroit, Mich., which is still the center of his business interests; but his permanent and country residence is at Grosse Point Farm, near Detroit. He m. (1) Feb. 18, 1872, at Detroit, **Ellen C. Lee** (dau. of Charles Lee of E. Saginaw, Mich., and Ellen Sterritt, his wife), b. Feb. 23, 1849, at Leesville, Mich. She was the mother of his children, and d. Apr. 25, 1882, at E. Saginaw. He m. (2) Aug. 7, 1885, at Ashtabula, Ohio, **Christine Morrison** of Kincardine, Ont., Canada (dau. of Norman Morrison of Scotland, and later of Kincardine, and Mary Matheson, his wife), b. July 15, 1867, in the island of Lewis, one of the Hebrides, Scotland.

Mr. Avery is a very prosperous and highly esteemed business man in the middle West, and he has learned, like many men of his generation, how to take and enjoy leisure in spite of large business interests. He has been President of the American Exchange National Bank of Detroit, is Vice President and Director of the Second National Bank of Saginaw (which stands first in Michigan, according to the Michigan Blue Book of Banks), is a partner in the Richardson & Avery Lumber and Timber Lands Co., Hawgood & Avery (Marine) Transit Co. of Cleveland, Ohio, and in the United States Gypsum Co. of Chicago, Ill. He owns half of the large Majestic, an office building on one of the principal sites in Detroit, and has many other interests. He is a member of several clubs and very fond of out-door sports, and is also an extensive traveller. As the only son of his father he became the chief executor of his father's estate; and his fidelity to this and other trusts has won him additional regard.

Children (all b. at Saginaw) :

- 3482. i. SEWELL LEE^r, b. Nov. 4, 1873; m. Hortense L. Wisner.
- 3483. ii. ARLA STERRITT^r, b. May 11, 1875; educated at Pellam Manor, N. Y.; was a very attractive young lady; d. Dec. 17, 1897, at Detroit.

WALDO ALLARD AVERY.



3484. iii. WALDO ALLARD, JR.³, b. Oct. 19, 1878; m. Ruth Adele Baumgardner.

2261. Ara L.⁸ Avery (*Sewell⁷, Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 16, 1853, at Bradley, Me., has lived at Port Huron and Saginaw, Mich., and Chicago, Ill., and in Montana. She m. Oct. 30, 1873, at E. Saginaw (now Saginaw), **Herbert C. Sanborn** (son of Cummings Sanborn of New Hampshire and Charlotte Fish, his wife), b. Dec. 13, 1850, at Port Huron, Mich. Mrs. Sanborn is a very handsome and attractive woman, with unusually attractive social qualities, and a great favorite in any circle she enters. Like all her sisters she is very musical. At the present time Mrs. Sanborn, her son Herbert, and her dau. "Morley," reside at Stevensville, Montana. Children:

- i. HERBERT WOODS⁹ SANBORN, b. Aug. 15, 1874; was m. to Margaret Oborn Roberts (dau. of Mrs. Robert N. Roberts), Aug. 26, 1908, at Waupaca, Wis. They live in Montana. They had one dau., b. 1910, d. 1912.
- ii. CUMMINGS AVERY⁹ SANBORN, b. Apr. 17, 1877, at Port Huron, has lived at Saginaw, Mich., Seattle, Wash., and in Mobile, Ala., where he was associated in business with his brother. He was m. Apr. 20, 1910, at New Orleans, La., to Mary Moore (dau. of Mrs. Andrew M. Moore). They lived till June, 1912, in Mexico. A dau. Cynthia was b. Aug. 12, 1912.
- iii. NEWELL AVERY⁹ SANBORN, twin brother of the above, b. Apr. 17, 1877, at Port Huron; d. there, June, 1877.
- iv. FLORENCE⁹ SANBORN, b. Jan. 19, 1880, at Port Huron; has lived at Saginaw; was educated at Miss Mason's School, "The Castle," Tarrytown, N. Y., and in Boston; is now studying music in Italy.
- v. LULU *Morley*⁹ SANBORN, b. Mar. 18, 1882, at Port Huron, was educated at Rye Academy, Rye, N. Y., and was grad. at Smith College, 1907; m. Aug. 11, 1913, at Bitter Root, Montana, to Mr. Raymond Aaron Linton, Pres. of his class at West Point Military Academy.

2264. Alma⁸ Avery (*Sewell⁷, Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 19, 1859, at Port Huron, Mich., has lived most of her life at Saginaw, Mich. She m. Sept. 21, 1881, at E. Saginaw (now Saginaw), **Frank D. Ewen** (son of James Ewen of New York City, and Isabella

Milton of St. Catherine's, Ont., Canada, his wife), b. Sept. 13, 1854, at Fond du Lac, Wis. Mr. and Mrs. Ewen have a large circle of friends and are identified with the general social and philanthropic interests of their town. He is a fine business man with interests in many organizations, and is Superintendent of the Michigan Sugar Co., and Manager of the Morley, Ewen & Co., coal business, with interests in the coal mines of his town.

Child:

- i. HELEN ———⁹ EWEN, b. Aug. 24, 1893, at Saginaw, Mich.; was educated at the public schools at Saginaw, entered Vassar College in 1911, Class of 1915, with her cousin, Elizabeth Ewen. She is naturally very musical, although her voice has not yet been trained.

2291. Luetta^s Avery (*James⁷, Nathan⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. June, 1854; m. **Aubrey G. Lothrop** of Lewiston, Me.

Children:

- i. THEODORE A.⁹ LOTHROP, b. 1880.
- ii. CLYDE⁹ LOTHROP, b. 1887.

2292. Georgia^s Avery (*James⁷, Nathan⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Sept., 1857; m. in 1884, **Charles F. Andrews**. They live at Brockton, Mass.

Children:

- i. CHADBURN A.⁹ ANDREWS, b. 1885.
- ii. LYMAN L.⁹ ANDREWS, b. 1887.

2294. Imogene T.^s Avery (*Nathan⁷, Nathan⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 29, 1852, at Schenectady, N. Y.; m. Nov. 2, 1875, at Wyoming, N. Y., **Thomas Fisher**. They lived at Pavilion, N. Y.; Mrs. Fisher d. there, May 17, 1890.

Children:

- i. HOMER⁹ FISHER.
- ii. CHARLES⁹ FISHER.
- iii. GRACE⁹ FISHER.
- iv. CHARLOTTE⁹ FISHER.

2296. Harriet E.^s Avery (*Nathan⁷, Nathan⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 2, 1858, at Wyoming, N. Y.; m. Feb. 15, 1882, at Warsaw, N. Y., **Walter B. Ayres**. They lived at Bradner, Ohio. Mrs. Ayres d. Apr. 25, 1893, at Toledo, Ohio.

Children:

- i. ———^o, d. in infancy.
- ii. ———^o, d. in infancy.

2297. Horace W.^s Avery (*Nathan⁷, Nathan⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. May 29, 1863, at Warsaw, N. Y.; m. there (1) Mar. 17, 1885, **Emma Langdon**; m. (2) **Nettie Hamilton**. They live at Warsaw.

Children:

- 3500. i. PEARL^o.
- 3501. ii. EMERSON^o.
- 3502. iii. HELEN^o.

2298. Alice L.^s Avery (*Nathan⁷, Nathan⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. July 17, 1866, at Orangeville, N. Y.; m. Sept. 25, 1888, at Wyoming, N. Y., **Ray C. Capwell**. They are living at Linden, N. Y.

Children:

- i. AVERY^o CAPWELL.
- ii. RENA^o CAPWELL.
- iii. FRANK^o CAPWELL.

2299. Anna M.^s Avery (*Nathan⁷, Nathan⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. July 17, 1866, at Orangeville, N. Y.; m. Sept. 18, 1889, at Wyoming, N. Y., **Chester Hamilton**. They are living at Russellville, Ky.

Children:

- i. WALTER^o HAMILTON.
- ii. GEORGE^o HAMILTON.
- iii. MARLOW^o HAMILTON.

2305. Almon^s Avery (*Israel⁷, Israel⁶, Israel⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), was b. Mar. 27, 1850, at St. Albans, Me., and still lives there. He m. Oct. 31, 1874, at Lawrence, Mass., **Adelaide Anderson**, dau. of George Anderson of Boothbay, Me., and Emeline Lewis, his wife.

Children:

- 3503. i. LULU⁹, b. July 13, 1876, at Lawrence.
- 3504. ii. ARTHUR⁹, b. July 31, 1879, at St. Albans.
- 3505. iii. BERNARD⁹, b. May 27, 1887, at St. Albans.

2307. Eliza^s Avery (*Israel^r, Israel⁶, Israel⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 24, 1862, at St. Albans, Me., lives at Ipswich, Mass. She m. Feb. 18, 1891, at Ipswich, **John F. Wippich**, son of John M. Wippich.

Children:

- i. HELENE⁹ WIPPICH, b. Jan. 6, 1892.
- ii. JOHN⁹ WIPPICH, b. June 15, 1893; d. y.

2308. Junius^s Avery (*Israel^r, Israel⁶, Israel⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. July 4, 1866, at St. Albans, Me.; m. there (1), Aug. 25, 1889, **Augusta** (called "Gustie") **Nelson** dau. of George Nelson and Jane Mathews, his wife. She d. soon after her marriage. He m. (2) at St. Albans, Oct. 6, 1893, **Blanche Ross**, dau. of Henry Ross. They live at St. Albans.

Children of Junius and Blanche (Ross) Avery:

- 3506. i. GLENICE⁹, b. June 4, 1898, at St. Albans.
- 3507. ii. CHALMER⁹, b. Sept. 3, 1902, at St. Albans.

2311. Bert Mark^s Avery (*Mark^r, Israel⁶, Israel⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 2, 1866, at Harmony, Me., attended the Maine Central Institute at Pittsfield, Me., from the fall of 1880 to the summer of 1882; finished preparing for college at Nichol's Latin School, Lewiston, Me., 1883-84. He entered Bates College, Lewiston, in 1884, was grad. 1888. During his college course he taught school during the winters and worked in hotels during the summers. Soon after graduating he was elected, 1899-1900, Principal of Monmouth Academy, and during the second year there was also Superintendent of the Town schools. In 1891 he took a post-graduate course at Bridgewater Normal School, Bridgewater, Mass. From there he went to Reed's Ferry, N. H., as Principal of McGaw Institute, and later to Athens, Me., as Principal of Somerset Academy. After resigning there, he entered a wholesale store in Portland, and later bought a store at Garland, Me., in which he and his parents were associated in company for over ten years. He m. Feb. 28, 1889, at Waldo, Me., **Lucinda A. Clements** (dau. of Almond

Clements of Waldo, Me., and Rachel Foster, his wife), b. July 11, 1872, at Waldo. They live at Garland.

Children :

3508. i. ALMA W.⁹, b. June 16, 1890, at Monmouth, Me.

3509. ii. INEZ M.⁹, b. Dec. 11, 1892, at Somerville, Mass.

2319. James William⁸ Averill (*Benjamin⁷, Benjamin⁶, Benjamin⁵, Samuel⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 22, 1834, at Ipswich, Mass., lives at Salem, Mass. He is a business man; was a member of the Salem Common Council two years, Alderman three years, and Overseer of the Poor. He m. Dec. 13, 1865, **Martha J. Leavitt** (dau. of Amos Leavitt of Hampton, N. H., and Abigail ———, his wife). Mr. Averill is one of the most respected men of his town; has been deeply interested in the history of his family, and most generous to all who have turned to him for information on that subject. The Editor is indebted to him for great assistance, and (with few exceptions) for the data here given referring to the descendants of Samuel⁴ Averill.

Child :

3510. i. ARTHUR LANE⁹, b. Jan. 26, 1867, at Salem; was grad. at the Saltonstall Grammar School, and at the Boston University Law School. He is a prominent attorney at Salem.

2332. Lydia Manning⁸ Averill (*William⁷, Benjamin⁶, Benjamin⁵, Samuel⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 7, 1842, at Ipswich, Mass.; lived at Ipswich. She m. there, Nov. 29, 1866 (*T. R.*, Book 4), **Charles W. Bamford** (son of Charles Bamford of Ipswich and Mary Patch, his wife), b. June 2, 1842, at Ipswich. He has been Town Clerk of Ipswich for many years—the Editor thinks at least for twenty. Mrs. Bamford d. there, Jan. 26, 1870.

It is through this family and their ancestor, Benjamin⁶, that we received the tradition of Devonshire, England, as the place of origin of William¹ Averell.

Children (all b. at Ipswich) :

i. CHESTER WAYLAND⁹ BAMFORD, b. Aug. 17, 1867; m. Apr. 9, 1888, at Ipswich, Lucy Symonds Stone. He is a stove manufacturer.

- ii. CHARLES WILLIAM⁸ BAMFORD, b. Jan. 26, 1870; d. Jan. 27, 1870, at Ipswich.
- iii. HARRY MANNING⁹ BAMFORD, twin brother of ii., b. Jan. 27, 1870; d. Mar. 13, 1870, at Ipswich.

2338. Caroline Augusta⁸ Avery (*John⁷, John⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴ Arcrill, Job³, William², William¹*), was b. Oct. 27, 1855, at Whitefield, Me. She had a very happy home life, was educated at schools in Massachusetts, and in a convent in Maine, and is a cultivated and interesting woman of unusually fine nature. She was m. Jan. 21, 1896, at North Whitefield, Me., to her cousin, **Judge Oscar Avery Marden**, son of *Stephen P. Marden* and *Julia Arcry* (No. 1180), his wife (see p. 684). Mr. Marden was educated at Westbrook Seminary, Westbrook, Me., and at Boston University Law School, where he received the degree of LL. B. in 1876. He has had a law office in Boston, Mass., since 1876, and also one in Stoughton, Mass., but he and Mrs. Marden have resided since August, 1877, at Stoughton, passing the winters only since 1902 in Boston. He was appointed a trial Justice in 1877 and heard cases in that capacity until 1890, when the District Court of Southern Norfolk was created by the Legislature, its district embracing the four towns of Stoughton, Canton, Sharon, and Avon. Mr. Marden was appointed Judge of this Court, which office he still holds. He has been a "Visitor" to Boston University Law School, and President of its alumni, President of the Norfolk Bar Association, of which he is a charter member, and he has also served on school committees for 17 years. In the Odd Fellows and the Masons he has held high offices. He was Grand Patriarch of the Encampment in Massachusetts in 1893, and has gone as Grand Representative from that State to the conventions at Atlanta and Indianapolis. In the Masons he is Past Master of Rising Star Lodge and a Past District Deputy Grand Master. He also belongs to the Chapter and Council. Judge and Mrs. Marden are members of the Universalist Church, and influential in that Society. They have travelled extensively at home and abroad, and have a wide circle of friends. (For the only son of Judge Marden,—Edgar Avery Marden,—see p. 687.)

JUDGE OSCAR AVERY MARDEN.

JUDGE OSCAR ALLEN MARSH



2344. Mae Belle^s Avery (*George^r, Robert⁶, Samuel⁵, Samuel⁴ Averill, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 11, 1873, at Lisbon, Me.; lives at Exeter, N. H. She m. Oct. 20, 1892, at Lisbon, Me., **Cyrus Robinson**.

Children:

- i. LEWIS AVERY⁹ ROBINSON.
- ii. CHRISTINE ELEANOR⁹ ROBINSON.

2346. Harrison Samuel^s Averill (*Harrison^r, Paul⁶, Paul⁵, Ichabod⁴, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. 1833, at Otterville, Ont. He is a real estate dealer and lives at Saginaw, Mich. He was four years in the Civil War, and was in Sherman's march to the sea. He m. Mar. 14, 1876, at Bowmanville, Can., **Augusta Hawley**, b. 1846, at Mapance, (?) Can. She is an Episcopalian.

Children:

3531. i. MAUD⁹, b. 1876; m. Emory William Pickering, has lived at Lancaster and Columbus, Ohio. (Many Pickerings are in that part of Ohio.)
3532. ii. HARRY⁹, b. 1881; he is a newspaper reporter and lives at Saginaw, Mich.
3533. iii. FRANK ALEXANDER⁹, b. 1883; is in a dry goods house and lives at Saginaw, Mich.

2363. Harrison^s Averill (*Hugh^r, Paul⁶, Paul⁵, Ichabod⁴, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. about 1857 (?). He is a farmer and lives at Coopersville, Mich. He m. Oct. 17, 1882, **Hezza Stiles** (dau. of Justus Stiles and ——— Streeter, his wife), b. Sept. 16, 1861.

Children:

3544. i. VERINE H.⁹, b. May 23, 1883.
3545. ii. HARRY J.⁹, b. July 30, 1886.
3546. iii. EARL M.⁹, b. July 13, 1888.
3547. iv. RALPH S.⁹, b. July 20, 1901.

2375. Eugene F.^s Averill (*William^r, Paul⁶, Paul⁵, Ichabod⁴, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. 1854, at Wright, Ottawa Co., Mich., lives at Tampa, Fla. He m. 1875, at Kalamazoo, Mich., **Sarah J.** ———, b. 1855, in Auglaize Co., O.

Children:

3548. i. WILLIAM W.⁹, b. Oct. 15, 1878, at Dunlap, Ia., lives at Tampa, Fla.
3549. ii. MINNIE⁹, b. Apr. 21, 1885, at Grand Rapids, Mich., lives at Tampa, Fla.

2382. William M.^s Averill (*Daniel^r, Samuel^s, Paul^s, (?) Ichabod^t, Thomas^s, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 20, 1843, at Coopersville (?), Mich.; m. Aug. 2, 1865, **Electa Gay**.

Child:

3550. i. FRANK M.^s.

2392. Cora Belle^s Averill (*Lanador^r, David^s, Thomas^s, Ichabod^t, Thomas^s, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 16, 1858, at Medina, O., lives at Sherman, Mich. She m. Jan. 9, 1879, at Dorr, Mich., **Chester Cyrus Daugherty** (son of Charles H. Daugherty of Grand Rapids, Mich., and Nancy Armina Inman, his wife), b. Apr. 12, 1856, at Spencer Township, Medina Co., O.

Children:

- i. ELEANOR^s DAUGHERTY, b. Mar. 18, 1881, at Dorr; d. Sept. 19, 1881, at Sherman.
- ii. JOHN J.^s DAUGHERTY, b. Aug. 29, 1886, at Dorr.

2404. Lucius Lanador^s Averill (*Edward^r, David^s, Thomas^s, Ichabod^t, Thomas^s, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 8, 1850, at York, Medina Co., O. He is a farmer and lives at Dorr, Allegan Co., Mich. He m. Nov. 25, 1874, at Byron, Kent Co., Mich., **Alida V. Lilly** (dau. of David V. Lilly, who was killed at the battle of Antietam, and of Harriet B. Terrell, his wife), b. July 29, 1856, at Byron.

Children (all adopted):

3552. i. RALPH BRANCH^s BURDOIN, b. Jan. 25, 1875, at Wadsworth, Medina Co., O., adopted May 4, 1880. He was the son of Marsh and Laura Burdoin. His mother d. when he was 5 years old and gave him to Alida V. Averill. His father would not sign any papers of adoption.
3553. ii. LEAVITT^s DE CAMP, b. Feb. 29, 1880, at Corinth, Mich., adopted Mar. 26, 1880. He was the son of William and Marion De Camp; his mother d. when he was b.; his father d. 3 years later.
3554. iii. LAURA OLIVE^s WILLIAMS, b. Feb. 7, 1885, in Wisconsin, adopted Jan. 9, 1900. She was the dau. of Frank and Ida De Long; at 5 years of age she was given by adoption to Emma and Edward Williams. When 12 years of age she was left to care for herself until adopted by Mr. and Mrs. Averill. Her own and first parents by adoption are all alive.

3555. iv. CHARLIE^o BERA, b. June 17, 1888, adopted Aug. 26, 1900. He was the son of Olin and Carrie Bera. His mother (Carrie) was a dau. of Charles Robert Averill (see No. 1236).

2412. William Sherman^s Averill (*Charles^r, David^o, Thomas^o, Ichabod⁴, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 13, 1866, at Dorr, Allegan Co., Mich.; is a farmer and lives at Dorr. He m. Jan. 1, 1889, at Wayland, Allegan Co., Mich., **Grace** ———, b. at Akron, Summit Co., O.

Children:

3556. i. JOSEPH MARTIN^o, b. Apr. 21, 1890, at Leighton, Mich.
 3557. ii. GEORGE BARRETT^o, b. Aug. 17, 1892, at Dorr.
 3558. iii. "GLADICE" (Gladys?) MAY^o, b. Oct. 18, 1894, at Dorr.
 3559. iv. CARL WILLIAM^o, b. Apr. 14, 1897, at Dorr.
 3560. v. CHARLES LEON^o, b. Oct. 1, 1900, at Dorr.

2413. Carrie Adelle^s Averill (*Charles^r, David^o, Thomas^o, Ichabod⁴, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. 186- (?) ; m. **Olin Bera**. Both dec.

Child:

- i. CHARLES^o BERA, b. June 17, 1888; adopted Aug. 26, 1900, by Lucius Lanador Averill.

2416. Clara Lavan^s Averill (*Hiram^r, David^o, Thomas^o, Ichabod⁴, Thomas³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 13, 1866, at Dorr, Mich., lives at Grand Rapids, Mich. She m. 1885, at Plainwell, Mich., **Charles Newman** (son of Ferdinand Newman, b. in Germany, but lived at Dorr, and Mary Ann Bartz, his wife), b. Mar. 10, 1863, at Dorr, Mich.

Children:

- i. CHARLES F.^o NEWMAN, b. Oct. 27, 1886, at Dorr.
 ii. EARL^o NEWMAN, b. May 26, 1889, at Grand Rapids.
 iii. VERNA MARIE^o NEWMAN, b. Apr. 6, 1893, at Grand Rapids.
 iv. LLOYD HIRAM^o NEWMAN, b. Nov. 10, 1897, at Grand Rapids.

2512. Nehemiah^s Averill (*Daniel^r, Daniel^o, John^o, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. 18—; m. **Chastina Gunnison**; lived at Barre, Vt. Both had died before Apr., 1900.

Children:

3561. i. OSCELLO WILLIAM⁹, b. Jan. 24, 1864, at Barre; m. Aug. 11, 1891, Inez Blanche⁵ Choate (Edwin⁷, William⁶, Robert⁵, Joseph⁴, Ebenezer³, Thomas², John¹), b. May 2, 1870, at North Montpelier. Vt. She was the dau. of Edwin Ruthven⁷ and Mary R. (Griffin) Choate (see *Choates in America* by Jameson). No children were mentioned. They lived at Barre.
3562. ii. NELLIE⁹, b. 18—; prob. at Barre, and lived there.

2513. Sabrina⁸ Averill (*Daniel⁷, Daniel⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. 18—; m. **Chauncey Goodrich**.

Children:

- i. TRIPHENA⁹ GOODRICH.
 ii. DANIEL⁹ GOODRICH.
 iii. SABRINA⁹ GOODRICH.

2514. Sarah⁸ Averill (*Daniel⁷, Daniel⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. 18—; m. **Mr. ——— Smith**; removed to Boston, Mass.

Child:

- i. FANNY⁹ SMITH.

2515. Leonard⁸ Averill (*Daniel⁷, Daniel⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. 18—; m. ——— **Lamphere**; lived and d. at Barre, Vt.

Children:

3563. i. HENRY LEONARD⁹.
 3564. ii. DANIEL DAVID⁹.

2516. Fanny⁸ Averill (*Daniel⁷, Daniel⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. 18—; m. **Lewis Waterman** of Barre, Vt.

Child:

- i. FRANCES⁹ WATERMAN; m. Mr. Shephard; d. before 1900.

2517. Mahala⁸ Averill (*Daniel⁷, Daniel⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 30, 1809, in New Hampshire, prob. at Mont Vernon; m. Nov. 3, 1833, at Barre, Vt., **Thomas Wilson**; She d. Mar., 1886, at Barre.

Children (all b. at Barre):

- i. MERCY NEWTON⁹ WILSON, b. Sept. 13, 1834; m. Feb. 14, 1861, Orville Wood, of Barre, and lived at Las Vegas, New Mex. They had five children, three sons and two daughters.

- ii. MARANCY G.^o WILSON, b. Nov. 6, 1835; m. Lewis Keith.
- iii. JOHN^o WILSON, b. July 6, 1838; d. Apr. 18, 1841.
- iv. MAHALA^o WILSON, b. Sept. 28, 1842; m. Clinton Keith.
- v. BETSEY^o WILSON, b. Oct. 18, 1845; d. Apr. 13, 1846.

2518. Weston David^s Averill (*David^r, Daniel^o, John^o, Paul^t, Paul^s, William^s, William^t*), b. Dec. 17, 1810, prob. in New Hampshire, possibly at Barre, Vt., was a farmer. He lived for a time at Orange, Vt. (1836 or '37 to 1842), returning to Barre, where he lived thereafter. He m. May 2, 1836, **Mercy Wilson** (dau. of John Wilson of Barre and Mary Newton, his wife), b. Dec. 15, 1813, at Newport, N. H. Mr. Averill d. at Barre, Oct. 9, 1849, "leaving his widow with a large family of small children, the eldest twelve years of age, the youngest only four months." She was patient, self-sacrificing and brave, and brought her children up well, living to the age of eighty years in spite of an arduous life. She d. at Barre, Aug. 25, 1894.

Mr. Averill purchased Jan. 19, 1842, at Barre, Lot No. 1, second division, of the original right of Joseph Williams, for \$2,500.00, which sum he paid to James Britain, the owner. (*Barre Deeds*; vol. x, p. 502. See also vol. xii, p. 438.)

Oct. 12, 1849, Samuel Willson of Barre was appd. admr. on the estate of Weston D. Averill late of Barre, dist. of Washington, Vt. (*P. R.*, Bk. O, p. 332).

Children:

- 3565. i. LORETTA LAVINA^t, b. June 7, 1837; m. George Bradford.
- 3566. ii. DAVID MERRILL^t, b. Mar. 14, 1839, at Orange, Vt., was a teacher in Mich. in 1860; enlisted in the 23d. Mich. Vols., as Orderly Sergt., and served with Sherman's army through the campaign of Georgia, being promoted for meritorious service from time to time until he became Captain. He was killed near Franklin, Tenn., Nov. 30, 1864, and had a thirty days' furlough in his pocket at the time of his death.
- 3567. iii. JOHN WILSON^o, b. July 7, 1841; m. Adela Mary Trow.
- 3568. iv. JAMES WESTON^o, b. July 7, 1841; m. Emma S. Trow.
- 3569. v. SAMUEL WILSON^o, b. July 23, 1844, at Barre; d. there, Sept. 5, 1846.
- 3570. vi. SOPHRONIA SABRINA^o, b. Jan. 25, 1847, at Barre; d. there, Dec. 14, 1848.
- 3571. vii. THOMAS WILSON^o, b. June 14, 1849; m. Margaret J. Perry.

2520. Hiram Harrison^s Averill (*Davidⁱ, Daniel⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 27, 1814, at Barre, Vt., was a farmer and lived most of his life at Barre. He m. there, 1839, **Roxana Atilda Pease** (dau. of Benjamin Pease of Orange, Vt., and Lydia Luther, his wife), b. Dec., 1816, at Orange, Vt.; she d. there, Dec. 15, 1896. He d. at Barre, Aug. 21, 1883.

Nov. 8, 1838, Luman and Simeon Strong of Barre sold to Hiram H. Averill of Barre, for \$1,000.00, about 90 acres of land, Lot No. 27, First Range, Third Division, original right of Obediah Noble. He became possessed of considerable land near his home which was within the corporate limits of the village of Barre, and which was in the possession of his heirs in 1894 (see the *Souvenir of Barre*).

Children (both b. at Barre):

- 3572. i. LUTHER MERRILL⁹, b. Mar. 10, 1846; m. Lizzie A. Beckley.
- 3573. ii. LOUIS KOSSUTH⁹, b. July 9, 1852; m. Sarah A. Wheaton.

2521. Lavina^s Averill (*Davidⁱ, Daniel⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. June 1, 1815, at Barre, Vt.; m. **William Paine**. They lived at Barre, where she d. Mar. 20, 1890.

Children:*

- i. HARRIET⁹ PAINE, b. — —, —; m. J. G. Felton; lives at Eldorado, Ia.
- ii. "DR." KENDALL⁹ PAINE, b. — —, —; m. ———; lives at Mantiwater, Wis.; has three children.
- iii. EMMA⁹ PAINE, b. — —, 18—; d. unm.
- iv. ELBRIDGE⁹ PAINE, b. — —, 18—.
- v. CHARLES⁹ PAINE, b. — —, 18—.

MEMORANDUM.

* There may have been other children whose names were not given to the compiler.

2523. Anthony Wilson^s Averill (*Davidⁱ, Daniel⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 11, 1819, at Barre, Vt., was a farmer, hotel-keeper and starch manufacturer, and lived at Barre and Elmore, Vt. He m. 1852, at Hyde Park or Morristown, Vt., **Lodema Maria Clark** (dau. of Roswell Williams Clark of Morristown, Vt., and Patty Maria Parker, his wife), b. Feb., 1827, at Morristown. She d. Nov. 4, 1876, at Elmore; he d. there, Mar. 12, 1868.

Children (both b. at Elmore):

3574. i. ALICE WATERMAN⁹, b. May 14, 1855; m. Wm. E. Colby.
 3575. ii. CADY ORLO⁹, b. Apr. 19, 1861, lives at Barre.

2524. Sophronia^s Averill (*David⁷, Daniel⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 6, 1821, at Barre, Vt.; m. June 1, 1851, at Fond du Lac, Wis., **Strathern A. Matoon**, who d. Apr. 21, 1900.

Child:

- i. VIOLA F.⁹ MATOON, b. May 27, 1852; m. Jan. 1, 1870, Thomas A. Perrin. They have two or more children.

2525. Ambrose Bradford^s Averill (*David⁷, Daniel⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Aug. 31, 1823, at Barre, Vt., is a farmer and dealer in real estate, and lives at Barre. He m. (1) Sept. 10, 1850, at Barre, **Elizabeth Seviah Meaker** (dau. of Orrin Meaker of Charlotte, Vt., and Lucretia Ball, his wife), b. May 10, 1833, at Peru, N. Y. She d. May 23, 1893, at Barre. He m. (2) Nov., 1898, at Salem, Mass., **Alice Emma Imperial**. He bought the "Old Britton Farm" near East Barre of the estate of his brother Weston (*Barre Deeds*, vol. xii, pp. 436, 438). They lived there seven years, and then he bought the Judge Kettle Farm, moving there in 1857. Seven years later they bought the Abram Barker homestead and farm; and have now one of the best kept farms in the State. He has given each of his sons a college education and a good start in life. (See *Souvenir of Barre*.)

Children (all b. at Barre):

3576. i. ELLA LUCRETIA⁵, b. June 19, 1852; d. Oct. 18, 1857, at Barre.
 3577. ii. ARTHUR CHENEY⁹, b. Jan. 19, 1854; m. Estella Tilden.
 3578. iii. CHARLES WESTON⁹, b. Feb. 6, 1859; m. Rose J. Carpenter.
 3579. iv. LINLEY AMBROSE⁹, b. May 13, 1861; m. Frances Bigelow.
 3580. v. ELNORA ELIZABETH⁹, b. Aug. 21, 1866; d. Nov. 28, 1876, at Barre, Vt.
 3581. vi. SARAH PAGE⁹, b. Mar. 11, 1873; m. George L. Morris.

2529. George Woodbury^s Averill (*John⁷, John⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 10, 1829, at Mont Vernon, N. H., where he has always lived. He has been many times Selectman of his town, and is a highly honored citizen

and skilful farmer. He m. Nov. 10, 1857, at Amherst, N. H., **Nancy Esther Lamson** (dau. of William Lamson of Mont Vernon, and Seviah Jones, his wife), b. Oct. 7, 1827, at Mont Vernon.

Children (all b. at Mont Vernon):

- 3582. i. ELLA AUGUSTA^s, b. Nov. 21, 1858; m. Henry F. Robinson.
- 3583. ii. CAROLINE FRANCES^s, b. Aug. 24, 1861; m. Charles H. Trow.
- 3584. iii. GEORGE FRANKLIN^s, b. Apr. 18, 1866; is an enterprising grocer at Milford, N. H. He m. Oct. 26, 1893, at Mont Vernon, Fannie L. Carlton (dau. of John A. Carlton of Mont Vernon and Amanda Wilson of Manchester, N. H., his wife), b. Oct., 1866, at Mont Vernon.

2534. Sarah Frances^s Averill (*Traskⁱ, John⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 24, 1836, at Mont Vernon, N. H., lived at Boston, Mass. She m. Oct. 19, 1858, at Manchester, N. H., **Capt. Brown S. Flanders**. She d. Sept. 15, 1881.

Child:

- i. LILLIE M.⁹ FLANDERS.

2537. Dr. Woodbury Trask^s Averill (*Traskⁱ, John⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 6, 1841, at Mont Vernon, N. H., was an osteopath and a great sportsman. He lived at Hancock, N. H., 1873-77; and afterwards at Manchester, N. H., and Boston, Mass. He m. Apr., 1865, at Amherst, N. H., **Rebecca Jones** (dau. of George Jones of New Boston), who d. Mar. 23, 1885, at West Medford, Mass. He d. Feb. 23, 1895, at Boston.

Children* (all b. at Mont Vernon?):

- 3585. i. ALONZO W.⁹
- 3586. ii. ISABELLE ("BELLE")^s, b. — — —; m. July 3 1894, John Sheppard of Peabody, Mass. (*T. R. Ipswich, Mass.*).
- 3587. iii. WILLIE^s, b. 1875; d. 1884.

MEMORANDUM.

* It is probable that there were other children whose names have not been learned.

2538. Josephine Eliza^s Averill (*Traskⁱ, John⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 23, 1843, at Mont Vernon, N. H., lives at Greenfield, N. H. She m. (1) Oct. 13, 1869, at Mont Vernon, **Stephen G. Clement**, b. 1833. He d. Oct. 21,

1888, at Mont Vernon. She m. (2) Sept. 23, 1892, **Frank Brooks** and d. May 20, 1901.

Child (by first husband) :

- i. GERTRUDE E.⁹ CLEMENT, b. Nov. 30, 1872.

2539. Mary Henrietta⁸ Averill (*Trask⁷, John⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. May 27, 1846, at Mont Vernon, N. H.; m. May 7, 1868, at Mont Vernon, **Samuel Leadbeater**, and lived at East Boston, Mass., where she d. Aug. 27, 1882.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM⁹ LEADBEATER.
- ii. —————⁹ LEADBEATER.

2541. Charles Eugene⁸ Averill (*Trask⁷, John⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 6, 1855, at Mont Vernon, N. H., lived at Nashua, N. H. He m. Sept. 1, 1875, at Antrim, N. H., **Ruth Annette ("Nettie") Fairfield** (dau. of Alvino (?) Fairfield of Antrim, and Lydia A., his wife), b. Nov. 12, 1853. He d. Sept. 20, 1883, at Nashua.

Child:

3588. i. ERNEST⁹.

2546. Eliza M.⁸ Averill (*Jesse⁷, Jesse⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), was b. 1824 (*T. R.*), family records give 1827, at Mont Vernon, N. H., and lived there most of her life. She m. 1846, at Manchester, N. H., **Newell D. Foster** (son of Isaac Foster of Hudson), b. 1824, at Hudson, N. H. (?), and d. 1892, at Wilton, N. H. She d. 1850, at Mont Vernon.

Children:

- i. CHARLOTTE A.⁹ FOSTER, b. 1847, at Mont Vernon; m. J. S. Locke.
- ii. GEORGE N.⁹ FOSTER, b. 1849, at Waltham (Mass.); m. Mary Parker.
- iii. CHARLES W.⁹ FOSTER, b. 1851, at Mont Vernon; m. at Manchester, N. H., C. W. Dewey (?), and had four children.

2547. Charlotte W.⁸ Averill (*Jesse⁷, Jesse⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 6, 1827, at Mont Vernon, N. H.; m. before May 7, 1850, **George H. Chandler** (now living at Lowell, Mass.). She d. Jan. 3, 1854, at Manchester, N. H., and was buried at Mont Vernon.

Children:

- i. IDA⁹ CHANDLER, who lives at Barre, Vt.
- ii. CHARLOTTE⁹ CHANDLER.

2548. Joseph Woodbury⁸ Averill (*Jesse⁷, Jesse⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 1, 1829, at Mont Vernon, N. H., is a carpenter and has lived at Mont Vernon, but is now living at Warren, N. H. He was a good singer, and, in his youth, a member of the church choir. He remembers hearing that his grandmother was a sweeter singer than her sister Mary who was so noted. He m. Dec. 3, 1857, at Milford, N. H., **Sabrina Baldwin** [dau. of Timothy Baldwin of Mont Vernon and Sylvia Averill (No. 1308)], b. Mar. 15, 1836, at Mont Vernon; she d. there, June 16, 1896.

Child:

3589. i. CHESTER BALDWIN⁹, b. Jan. 17, 1867; m. Edith M. Leonard.

2551. Angelia M.⁸ Averill (*Jesse⁷, Jesse⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. — —, 1835, at Mont Vernon, N. H.; m. after 1850, **Jonathan F. Williams** of Sutton, N. H., a machinist. She d. Apr. 15, 1898, at Manchester, N. H.

Child:

- i. GEORGE AVERILL⁹ WILLIAMS, who lives at Lowell, Mass.

2552. George Franklin⁸ Averill (*Franklin⁷, Jesse⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Mar., 1829, at Manchester, N. H., lived at Sheldonville (part of Wrentham), Mass. He m. prob. 1850, at Lowell, Mass., **Asenath Cummings**. He was Superintendent of the Boston Branch of the American Express Co. He had a residence at Sheldonville, but remained in the City during the week. He d. Dec. 23, 1907.

Child:

3590. i. WILLIAM CUMMINGS⁹, who lives at Sheldonville, Wrentham, Mass. He m. Hannah Wilson.

2553. Sarah Ann⁸ Averill (*Franklin⁷, Jesse⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Dec., 1831, at Manchester, N. H., lived at Salem and Boston, Mass. She was a beautiful woman, stately and commanding in presence, vivacious in conversation, with keen perception and a well stored mind. She had a rich

alto voice—said to have been like that of her grandmother—Sarah (Leavitt) Averill, and of her aunt Martha (Averill) Skinner, and which was probably an inherited talent. She was m. Dec., 1847, at the house of her aunt, Mrs. Martha (Averill) Skinner, in Danvers, Mass., to **John D. Skinner**, nephew of Marshall Skinner, her aunt Martha's husband. She was like a daughter to this uncle and aunt, having been brought up by them after her father's death. Mr. John D. Skinner was many years the Station Master of the North Union Station of Boston. He d. at Boston, Feb., 1871, and she d. there four years later, Apr., 1875.

Children:

- i. JOHN *Franklin*⁹ SKINNER; d. in childhood.
- ii. NELLIE DAY⁹ SKINNER; d. in childhood.

2554. Martha Jane⁸ Averill (*Franklin*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *John*⁵, *Paul*⁴, *Paul*³, *William*², *William*¹), b. Aug. 26, 1833, at Manchester, N. H., has lived at Manchester, S. Lyndeboro and Mason Village, N. H., Philadelphia, Peru, Newark, N. J., and Woburn, Mass. She m. Dec. 7, 1851, at Mason Village (now Greenville), N. H., **William Russell Putnam** (son of Israel Putnam of Lyndeboro, N. H., and Ruth Sargent, his wife), b. Oct. 17, 1821, at S. Lyndeboro; d. Dec. 2, 1901, at Woburn. She is still living, and resides with her granddaughter, Miss Christine Putnam Kelley at Woburn, and is deeply interested in the family history.

Children:

- i. EMMA AMANDA⁹ PUTNAM, b. Sept. 3, 1852; m. Dr. Seth Wight Kelley.
- ii. WILLIAM STANLEY⁹ PUTNAM, b. Sept. 2, 1858, at Woburn; d. there Oct. 21, 1859.

2560. Chili⁸ Averill (*William*⁷, *Jesse*⁶, *John*⁵, *Paul*⁴, *Paul*³, *William*², *William*¹), b. Feb. 22, 1845, at Elkhorn, Wis., enlisted in the 8th Wis. Battery, Civil War, at the age of 16; served three years and was injured at the battle of Stone River. He has always been a Republican; has lived at Wausau, Wis., and at Tulane, San Jose and Morgan Hill, Santa Clara Co., California. He m. Nov. 30, 1867, at Wausau, **Margaret Adaliza Casterline** (dau. of George W. Casterline of Wausau and Sarah B. Dean, his wife), b. June 14, 1850, at Newfield, N. Y.

Children:

- 3591. i. GEORGE WILLIAM^o, b. Sept. 26, 1869, at Wausau, is a successful lawyer and lives at San Francisco, Cal.
- 3592. ii. SARAH LUELLA^o, b. May 26, 1871, at Wausau; d. there Feb. 12, 1881.
- 3593. iii. RACHEL KING^o, b. Jan. 2, 1874; m. E. W. Hayden.
- 3594. iv. MARGARET MAY^o, b. July 29, 1875, at Merrill, Wis., lives at Morgan Hill, Cal.
- 3595. v. MARY ELIZA^o, b. May 22, 1877; m. Charles R. Kellogg.
- 3596. vi. CHILI^o, b. Mar. 10, 1879, at Wausau, lives at San Francisco, Cal.

2561. William^s Averill (*William^r, Jesse^e, John^s, Paul^t, Paul^z, William^z, William¹*), b. Feb. 27, 1848, at Geneva, Wis., is a lumberman, and has lived at Geneva and Merrill, Wis. He m. Feb., 1882, in Marathon Co., Wis., **Augusta Ollman** (dau. of Charles Ollman of Marathon Co., Wis., and Minnie Luedtke, his wife), b. Mar. 29, 1862, at Pomerania, Germany.

Children (all b. at Merrill):

- 3597. i. MARTHA M. W.^o, b. Nov. 17, 1882, living at Merrill.
- 3598. ii. SELENA A. E.^o, b. Sept. 19, 1884; m. Oct. 9, 1907, at Merrill, John J. Dilling, living at Thornton, Ark.
- 3599. iii. ARTHUR R. C.^o, b. July 8, 1886; d. Nov. 9, 1901, at Merrill.
- 3600. iv. WALTER J. C.^o, b. Dec. 25, 1888, living at Merrill.
- 3601. v. WILLIAM CHARLES^o, b. Jan. 25, 1890, living at Merrill.
- 3602. vi. CHILI L. E.^o, b. June 12, 1892, living at Merrill.
- 3603. vii. CHESTER H. F.^o, b. Sept. 10, 1894, living at Merrill.
- 3604. viii. HARRY^o, b. Apr. 17, 1896; d. July 10, 1907, at Merrill.
- 3605. ix. IRENE ELLEN^o, b. Oct. 15, 1898, living at Merrill.
- 3606. x. MARGARET DOROTHY^o, b. Sept. 7, 1901, living at Merrill.

2562. Ella^s Averill (*William^r, Jesse^e, John^s, Paul^t, Paul^z, William^z, William¹*), b. Feb. 22, 1853, at Merrill, Wis., lives at Bloomville, Wis. She m. (1) 1871, at Merrill, **William West**. She m. (2) Aug. 9, 1902, **Stephen Schooley**, son of S. D. Schooley and Elizabeth Everett, his wife.

Children (by first husband):

- i. WILLIAM^o WEST.
- ii. AGNES^o WEST.
- iii. THOMAS^o WEST.
- iv. NELLIE^o WEST.
- v. ESTELLE^o WEST.
- vi. ADELINE^o WEST.
- vii. GERTRUDE^o WEST.

2567. John Morton^s Averill (*Mark^r, Levi^o, John^s, Paul^t, Paul^z, William^z, William¹*), b. Aug. 6, 1843, at Tewksbury, Mass., is an expressman, and lives at Boston, Mass. He m. May 14, 1867, at Boston, **Mary Frances Mahoney** (dau. of John Mahoney of Boston and Catherine Hayes, his wife), b. May 4, 1846, at Boston, and d. there July 17, 1891.

Children (all b. at Boston) :

- 3607. i. NELLIE FRANCES^o, b. July 28, 1868; m. Fenton Joseph Cook.
- 3608. ii. WILLIAM JOHN^o, b. June 18, 1870; d. Sept. 15, 1870.
- 3609. iii. GRACE LILLIAN^o, b. Sept. 30, 1873; m. Daniel M. Keating.
- 3610. iv. MARY ALICE^o, b. Feb. 21, 1875; d. Nov. 11, 1880.
- 3611. v. JOHN FRANCIS^o, b. July 7, 1885; d. Dec. 9, 1889.
- 3612. vi. EDWARD MARK^o, b. Oct. 18, 1890; d. Mar. 20, 1891.

2568. Mary Jane^s Averill (*Mark^r, Levi^o, John^s, Paul^t, Paul^z, William^z, William¹*), b. May 21, 1846, at Tewksbury, Mass.; m. (1) Mar. 3, 1868, at Boston, Mass., **Elias Towle Foss** (son of Ivory Foss of Saco, Me., and Almira Towle, his wife), b. at Freedom, N. H.; d. Mar. 14, 1882. She m. (2) Nov. 9, 1884, at North Reading, Mass., **Charles Harmon Richardson** (son of Lewis Richardson of Quincy, Mass., and Charlotte Sprague, his wife), b. June 18, 1847, at Melrose, Mass. He is Flag-agent for the Boston and Maine R. R., and they reside at North Reading.

Children (all b. at Freedom) (by first husband) :

- i. HATTIE PLACENTIA^o FOSS, b. Jan. 28, 1869; d. Jan. 16, 1878.
- ii. LEWIS DAVID^o FOSS, b. Mar. 20, 1873; d. Jan. 16, 1878.
- iii. ARTHUR CLARENCE^o FOSS, b. Mar. 20, 1873; d. Dec. 31, 1877.
- iv. GERTRUDE MAE^o FOSS, b. Mar. 29, 1881, is living at North Reading.

2569. Anna Mathilda^s Averill (*Mark^r, Levi^o, John^s, Paul^t, Paul^z, William^z, William¹*), b. Apr. 17, 1849, at Tewksbury, Mass.; was m. June 1, 1881, by Rev. S. F. French of Tewksbury, to **Herbert Vincent Putney** (son of Asa Gates Putney of Jaffrey, N. H., and Sophronia Ann Edmands, his wife), b. Apr. 10, 1849, at Boston, Mass.

Child:

- i. AMY ESTELLE^o PUTNEY, b. May 13, 1887, at North Reading, Mass.

2571. Edward Sullivan^s Averill (*John^r, Levi^o, John^s, Paul^t, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 8, 1848, at Woodstock, Conn., is General Superintendent 5th Division United States Express Co., and lives at Chicago, Ill. He m. (1) Apr. 23, 1873, at Baltimore, Md., **Ella Wrightson** (dau. of Hugh S. Wrightson of Baltimore and Julia Ann Dodson, his wife), b. Nov. 2, 1851, at St. Michaels, Md.; she d. Aug. 28, 1879, at Baltimore. He m. (2) Feb. 16, 1893, at Jersey City, N. J., **Ella F. Meeker** (dau. of Charles W. Meeker of Jersey City and Esther J. Voorhis, his wife), b. May 15, 1861, at Jersey City; she d. Apr. 15, 1898, at Denver, Col.

Children (all b. at Baltimore) (by first wife):

- 3613. i. AMELIA^o, b. Feb. 9, 1874; m. Calvin W. Titus.
- 3614. ii. VELMA^o, b. Aug. 5, 1875; was m. at the So. Cong. Ch. of Chicago, Nov. 15, 1900, to Arthur Marshall Chamberlin (son of Arthur S. Chamberlin), b. Mar. 11, 1872, at St. Louis, Mo.
- 3615. iii. ELLA WRIGHTSON², b. Mar. 13, 1877; d. Nov. 23, 1877.
- 3616. iv. HARRY^o, b. Aug. 21, 1879; d. Aug. 22, 1879, at Baltimore.

(by second wife; both b. at Chicago, Ill.):

- 3617. v. ESTHER^o, b. May 20, 1895.
- 3618. vi. MARGARET CAVERNO^o, b. Apr. 2, 1897.

2578. Charles Lansil^s Avery (*John^r, Foster^o, Mark⁵ Averill, Paul^t, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. June 26, 1861, at Lowell, Mass., was a farmer, and lived at Londonderry, N. H. He m. Nov., 1890, at Nashua, N. H., **Lora Annis** (dau. of George Annis of Londonderry), b. 1863 at Londonderry, where he d. Feb. 7, 1897.

Children (both b. at Londonderry):

- 3619. i. VILLA^o, b. Jan., 1893.
- 3620. ii. LEON J.^o, b. Jan., 1894.

2582. Frank Eugene^s Avery (*Jeremiah^r, Foster^o, Mark⁵ Averill, Paul^t, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 23, 1867, at Londonderry, N. H., is a farmer and teamster, and lives at Hudson, N. H. He m. Aug. 26, 1889, at Hudson, **Florence Putnam** (dau. of Moses H. Putnam of Hudson and Lizzie H. Cross, his wife), b. Oct. 31, 1869, at Hudson, N. H.

Child:

- 3621. i. LENA MAY^o, b. Aug. 16, 1891, at Londonderry.

2584. Emma Eldora^s Avery (*Ephraim⁷, Foster⁶, Mark⁵ Averill, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 25, 1853, at Wau-paca, Wis., lives at Eau Claire, Wis. She m. July 9, 1879, at Eau Claire, **Jay R. Pierce** (son of William H. Pierce of Rhode Island and Elizabeth McCormick, his wife, who was from Vermont), b. 1845, in Saratoga Co., N. Y.

Children (both b. at Eau Claire) :

- i. EDITH M.⁹ PIERCE, b. July 12, 1880; d. July 12, 1893, at Eau Claire.
- ii. MARSHALL AVERILL⁹ PIERCE, b. Sept. 12, 1893.

2586. Villeroy R.^s Avery (*Ephraim⁷, Foster⁶, Mark⁵ Averill, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 14, 1860, in Dunn Co., Wis., is a commercial traveller, and has lived at Eau Claire, Wis., Lebanon, Linn Creek and Versailles, Mo. He m. Oct. 15, 1885, at Lebanon, **Effie Thompson Churchill** (dau. of Cadwal-ler B. Churchill of Lebanon, Mo., and Elizabeth Ellis, his wife), b. Sept. 11, 1865, at Lebanon. They are living at Versailles.

Children (all b. at Linn Creek) :

3622. i. EDNA CHURCHILL⁹, b. Dec. 10, 1886.
3623. ii. CLARA IRENE⁹, b. Oct. 8, 1888.
3624. iii. AGNES LOUISE⁹, b. May 8, 1890; d. Jan. 11, 1893, at Linn Creek.
3625. iv. PAUL REVERE⁹, b. Aug. 12, 1892.
3626. v. DORCAS EMMA⁹, b. Jan. 25, 1894.

2588. Charles Eugene^s Averill (*Ephraim⁷, Foster⁶, Mark⁵ Averill, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 1, 1867, at Eau Claire, Wis., is a merchant and has lived at Eau Claire, Wis., and at Lebanon, Linn Creek and Versailles, Mo. He m. Oct. 3, 1889, at Bellaire, O., **Clara Elvie Grubb**, dau. of Edmond Grubb and Mary Ann Hess, his wife. They live at Versailles.

Children (all b. at Linn Creek) :

3627. i. JOHN FRENCH⁹, b. Feb. 5, 1891.
3628. ii. MARY OLIVE⁹, b. June 23, 1893.
3629. iii. CHARLES EPHRAIM⁹, b. Aug. 28, 1895.
3630. iv. MARK MASON⁹, b. Nov. 2, 1897.
3631. v. THELMA EDITH⁹, b. Feb. 16, 1900.

2589. Benjamin Franklin^s Averill (*Benjamin^r, Benjamin^s, Joseph^r, Paul^r, Paul^s, William^r, William^r*), b. Apr. 15, 1856, at Middleton, Mass.; m. June 9, 1892, at Richmond, Va., **Mary Louisa Booker** (dau. of George Booker of Howardsville, Va., and Sarah Dabney Perkins, his wife), b. July 13, 1869, at Howardsville. They reside at Howardsville.

Children (all b. at Howardsville):

- 3632. i. (INFANT SON)^s, b. Sept. 15, 1894; d. Sept. 15, 1894.
- 3633. ii. (INFANT DAU.)^s, b. Sept. 15, 1896; d. Sept. 16, 1896.
- 3634. iii. (INFANT SON)^s, b. June, 1900; dec.
- 3635. iv. SARAH LOIS^s, b. Sept. 16, 1902.
- 3636. v. JOHN BOOKER^s, b. Aug. 17, 1904; d. July 10, 1905.
- 3637. vi. ESTHER^s, b. July 2, 1906.

2600. Albert Evander^s Averill (*Andrew^r, Benjamin^s, Joseph^s, Paul^r, Paul^s, William^r, William^r*), b. Jan. 15, 1842, at Middleton, Mass.; m. (1) **Sarah Augusta Craig** (dau. of Isaac Craig and Sarah Peasley, his wife), b. May (?), 1846; d. Feb. 25, 1886; he m. (2) **Mary Jane Saddington** (dau. of Thomas Saddington and Catherine Reardon, his wife), b. Dec. 31, 1872, in London, England. Mr. Averill had no children.

2602. Andrew Preston^s Averill (*Andrew^r, Benjamin^s, Joseph^r, Paul^r, Paul^s, William^r, William^r*), b. July 18, 1856, at Middleton, Mass., was graduated from Westbrook Seminary, Portland, Me., and from Harvard University, Class of 1882, with degree of A. B. He m. Dec. 25, 1882, at New York City, **Cora Ada McKay** (dau. of Rodney R. McKay of Bridgeport, Conn., and Adaline Small, his wife), b. Apr. 25, 1860, at Bowdoinham, Me. Mr. Averill is a teacher and has been Superintendent of Public Schools of Martha's Vineyard District, Mass., for many years, an office which he still holds; he was previously at Essex, Sherborn and Townsend, Mass., and at Atkinson and Reeds Ferry, N. H. He is a Republican, and a Methodist, and resides at Edgartown, Mass.

Children:

- 3638. i. CHARLES PEABODY^s, b. Mar. 17, 1884, at Essex; m. Virginia La Crosse.
- 3639. ii. ALFRED AUGUSTUS^s, b. Dec. 12, 1885, at Weymouth, Mass.

3640. iii. EDWARD EVERETT^a, b. Nov. 16, 1887, at Middleton; m. Dec. 24, 1906, at Dover, Me., Grace May Coy, dau. of Mr. Lewis W. Coy. He is a salesman for a tea and coffee company.
3641. iv. ANDREW PRESTON PEABODY^a, b. May 8, 1893, at Townsend.
3642. v. ELIZABETH ADELINE^a, b. Mar. 12, 1895, at Townsend.
3643. vi. HAROLD RUSSELL^a, b. June 12, 1900, at Merrimac, N. H.

2607. Annie Maria^s Averill (*Joseph⁷, Benjamin⁶, Joseph⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 11, 1858, at Middleton, Mass.; m. (1) in 1873, **William Fiske** of Danvers; m. (2) Sept. 6, 1894, **Caleb Converse Gardner** (son of Edward Richard Gardner and Abby E. Pearson, his wife), b. Apr. 10, 1855. Mr. Gardner has been employed by the Boston and Maine Railroad as a train baggage master and conductor for some years. They live at Salem, Mass.

Children (both b. at Danvers) (by first husband) :

- i. CHARLOTTE M.^a FISKE, b. Mar. 24, 1874; was educated at the New England Conservatory of Music and is a music teacher and organist.
- ii. ARTHUR ELMER^a FISKE, b. Sept. 23, 1878; he is in the insurance business at Boston, but resides at Salem.

2613. Mary Lizzie^s Averill (*Joseph⁷, Joseph⁶, Joseph⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 31, 1862, at No. Andover, Mass., has lived at Boxford and No. Andover. She m. Apr. 9, 1895, at No. Andover, **Charles Walter Paul** (son of Henry J. Paul of Salem, Mass., and Rebecca Conacher, his wife), b. May 31, 1871, at Gloucester, Mass. They live in the old Averill homestead at No. Andover, which came to Mrs. Paul by inheritance.

Child:

- i. ELIZABETH AVERILL^a PAUL, b. Feb. 5, 1896, at No. Andover.

2620. Rufus Kilbourne^s Averill (*Robert⁷, Truman⁶, Robert⁵, Joseph⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 22, 1859, at Cooper, Mich., is a wholesale butcher and stock buyer; has lived in Montana, and in Cooper and Kalamazoo, Mich. He now lives in Kalamazoo. He m. Oct. 7, 1891, at Kalamazoo, **Annie M. Bowman** (dau. of Amos Bradshaw Bowman of Kalamazoo and Mary Elinore McKee, his wife), b. Mar. 19, 1872, at Alphoretta, Ky.

Children (both b. at Kalamazoo) :

- 3644. i. CHARLES WARREN², b. Dec. 14, 1893.
- 3645. ii. WALTER LEON², b. Nov. 12, 1898.

2622. Frank Leon⁸ Averill (*Robert⁷, Truman⁶, Robert⁵, Joseph⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Aug. 25, 1868, at Kalamazoo, Mich., is a travelling salesman, and lives at Kansas City, Kan. He m. Oct. 1, 1889, at Kansas City, **Laura Birt** (dau. of William Birt of Cincinnati, O., and Sarah Jane ———, his wife), b. July 23, 1867, at Cincinnati.

Children (all b. at Kansas City) :

- 3646. i. LEONA⁹, b. July 18, 1890.
- 3647. ii. ALTHEA⁹, b. May 16, 1892.
- 3648. iii. ROSE⁹, b. Jan. 17, 1894.

2637. Alvin Hovey⁸ Averill (*Daniel⁷, Dudley⁶ (?)*, *Dudley⁵, Joseph⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 3, 1842, at Chasm Falls, Malone, Franklin Co., N. Y., son of Daniel and Mary (Trask) Averill, was a farmer and passed his life at Chasm Falls. He was m. there, July 15, 1865, to **Matilda E. Cunningham**, dau. of Newell M. Cunningham of Chasm Falls, and his wife Orissa (Winslow) Averill.

He and his wife were members of the Methodist Episcopal Church, and he was a class leader in the church for many years. He d. at Chasm Falls, Mar. 10, 1910. Mrs. Averill survives him.

Children (all b. at Chasm Falls) :

- 3660. i. NEWELL DANIEL⁹, b. June 1, 1866; m. Jennie A. Wilson.
- 3661. ii. GERTRUDE D.⁹, b. Mar. 18, 1868; d. Mar. 25, 1871.
- 3662. iii. GRACE C.⁹, b. Oct. 3, 1870; m. Hubert S. Earle; has 4 daughters.
- 3663. iv. MAHALA E.⁹, b. Apr. 30, 1873; m. at Sunnyside, Wash., Oct. 12, 1910, Charles Campbell. They are living at Sunnyside; they have no children.
- 3664. v. EMMA O.⁹, b. Mar. 29, 1875; m. Sidney D. Perry, has 1 dau.
- 3665. vi. ALVIN ADELBERT⁹, b. June 23, 1877; unm.; lives at Sunnyside, Wash.
- 3666. vii. GEORGE HERMAN⁹, b. Feb. 26, 1881; m. Agnes E. Lawrence.
- 3667. viii. WALLACE LEROY⁹, b. Jan. 5, 1883; d. Oct. 27, 1885.
- 3668. ix. ALICE E.⁹, b. Apr. 21, 1886; m. June 6, 1911, Alfred Douglass; living at Dannemora, N. Y.

2640. Mahala Abigail^s Averill (*Daniel^r, Dudley^e (?), Dudley^s, Joseph^t, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 28, 1851, at Chasm Falls, N. Y., dau. of Daniel and Mary (Trask) Averill; was m. (1) Aug. 4, 1869, at Malone, N. Y., to **William J. Martin**. He was b. at Belfast, Ireland, Sept. 3, 1844, and d. at Chasm Falls, N. Y., June 26, 1881, leaving three sons. His father, David Martin, was b. in the Isle of Man; moved to Belfast, Ire., and then migrated to the United States, settling at Westville, N. Y.; his wife, Jane McCready, was of Scotch descent.

Mrs. William J. Martin was m. (2) Dec. 13, 1882, at Chasm Falls, to **Watson Herbert Harwood, M. D.**, son of Hiram and Marianne (Bigelow) Harwood. He was b. June 18, 1854, at Bangor, N. Y.; was graduated 1881 from the Medical College of the University of Vermont, and began the practice of his profession the same year at Chasm Falls in the town of Malone, N. Y., where he has continued his work for thirty years. (See *Harwood Families*, compiled by the above Dr. Watson H. Harwood.)

Both Dr. and Mrs. Harwood are members of the Methodist Episcopal Church, and also of several social, fraternal and patriotic organizations; he has been politically active in the Prohibition Party for more than twenty years.

Mrs. Harwood has had six children, four by her first husband, Mr. Martin, and two by her second husband, Dr. Harwood.

Children (all b. at Chasm Falls) (by first husband):

- i. A SON⁹, who d. in infancy.
- ii. DANIEL HARWOOD⁹ MARTIN, b. May 15, 1871; was grad. from Drew Theological Seminary at Madison, N. J., in 1898, and has since served churches in the following places: Forest Hill, Lutherville, Md., Brightwood, Washington, D. C., Berkley Springs, W. Va., Bel Air, Laurel and Frostburg, Md. St. John's College, Annapolis, Md., conferred on him the degree of Doctor of Divinity, June 16, 1909. Rev. Dr. Martin was m. at Lutherville, Md., Dec. 9, 1902, to Mabel I. Crowther. They are living at Frostburg, Md., and have three children:
 - i. Harwood¹⁰ Martin.
 - ii. Nina¹⁰ Martin.
 - iii. John¹⁰ Martin.
- iii. GEORGE AVERILL⁹ MARTIN, b. Oct. 26, 1877; was grad. from Albany Business College, about 1898. He was m. at Rochester, N. Y., Nov. 29, 1906, to Minnie Van Lew.

They lived at Rochester, N. Y. He d. Oct. 18, 1911, at Penn Yan, N. Y.

- iv. **WILLIAM JOHN^o MARTIN**, b. Mar. 17, 1880; attended high school and Syracuse University, and is in business in New York City. He is unmarried.

(by second husband) :

- v. **FRANK STOWELL^o HARWOOD**, b. Feb. 17, 1890; d. Dec. 17, 1890.

- vi. **WESLEY BIGELOW^o HARWOOD**, b. July 17, 1895, is living with his parents at Chasm Falls.

2645. Rebecca Gordon^s Averill (*William^r, Marvin^o, Jesse^o, Joseph^t, Paul^o, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 18, 1862, at Frankfort, Ky. She is a teacher in a Free Kindergarten for little children of the poor in Frankfort. This kindergarten, having become a kind of social center, is considered a beneficial factor for the whole state of Kentucky. .

2646. Thomas Page^s Averill (*William^r, Marvin^o, Jesse^o, Joseph^t, Paul^o, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 15, 1865, at Frankfort, Ky., is a pharmacist, and lives at Frankfort. He m. Oct. 20, 1897, at Pisgah Ch., Woodford Co., Ky., **Mary Jacob Nash** (dau. of George Pugh Nash of New York City and Mary Tyler, his wife), b. May 6, 1869, at Clarksville, Tenn.

Children (all b. at Frankfort) :

3669. i. **REBECCA GORDON^o**, b. Jan. 8, 1899.
 3670. ii. **THOMAS PAGE JR.^o**, b. Jan. 4, 1901.
 3671. iii. **MARY NASH^o**, b. June 26, 1906.

2647. Marvin Dennison^s Averill, 2nd (*William^r, Marvin^o, Jesse^o, Joseph^t, Paul^o, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 30, 1870, at Frankfort, Ky., is a pharmacist and lives at Frankfort. He m. Oct. 14, 1896, at Harrodsburg, Ky., **Stella Rose Van Arsdell** (dau. of David Van Arsdell of Harrodsburg and Rebecca Jane Williams, his wife), b. July 25, 1871, at Harrodsburg.

Children :

3672. i. **WILLIAM DAVID^o**, b. Jan. 5, 1898, at Harrodsburg.
 3673. ii. **CAROLYN ROSE^o**, b. Mar. 20, 1904.
 3674. iii. **MARGARET ALLE^o**, b. May 11, 1905.

2651. William Henry^s Averill, 2nd (*Marvin^r, Marvin^o, Jesse^o, Joseph^t, Paul^o, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 2, 1873, at the Denison Homestead (?), Franklin Co., Ky.; m. Jan. 10, 1897, **Camilla Baskett**, dau. of Christopher Baskett and Alice Beard, his wife. They live at Louisville, Ky.

Children:

3675. i. EMMA CHRISTINE⁹, b. Dec. 25, 1897.

3676. ii. MARY VIRGINIA⁹, b. July 1, 1902, at Louisville.

2653. Maria Louise^s Averill (*Marrin⁷, Marvin⁶, Jesse⁵, Joseph⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 5, 1877. She m. **Eugene Woods** of Mercer Co., Ky. (son of Harvey A. Woods and Emily Carpenter, his wife). They still live in that county.

Child:

i. AVERILL⁹ WOODS.

2656. Henry Eliphalet^s Averill (*Henry⁷, Eliphalet⁶, Perry⁵, Samuel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 15, 1839, at Hartford, Conn., was a lawyer, and lived at Hartford, Conn., Perrysburg and Columbus, Ohio, and St. Louis, Mo. He m. (1) Dec. 5, 1865, at Chillicothe, O., **Julia Maria Dodge** (dau. of Frederick Dodge of Lyme, N. H., and Eliza Blake, his wife), b. Dec. 3, 1842, at Lyme. She d. Apr. 12, 1876, at St. Louis. He m. (2) Jan. 8, 1878, at Toledo, O., **Caroline Arabel Dodge**, sister of his first wife. He d. Dec. 3, 1892, at Perrysburg. He was a member of the Connecticut Society Sons of the American Revolution, through descent from his great-great-grandfather, Jesse Root, Lieutenant Colonel, Connecticut Volunteers, and member of the Continental Congress.

Children (by first wife):

3677. i. HENRY DODGE⁹, b. Oct. 5, 1867, at Columbus, O., lives at Vancouver, British Columbia.

3678. ii. ALFRED PERRY⁹, b. July 17, 1870, at Columbus, was freight cashier of the Toledo, St. Louis & Western R. R., and is now Paymaster of the El Paso Southwestern Ry. System. He has lived at Columbus and Perrysburg, O., Springfield, Ill., and St. Louis, Mo., and is living at present at El Paso, Texas. He m. Oct. 11, 1899, at Bryan, O., **Blanche Edna Moore** (dau. of Wm. H. Moore of Bryan and Nellie Florence Jones, his wife), b. Oct. 6, 1873, at Bryan.

3679. iii. FREDERICK CLARK⁹, b. Dec. 25, 1875, at St. Louis, has lived at Perrysburg, and is now at Toledo, O., where he is an attorney and counselor at law.

(by second wife):

3680. iv. ARABEL DODGE⁹, b. Oct. 16, 1878, at Perrysburg, O.; d. there, Sept. 27, 1892.

2657. Col. James Perry^s Averill (*Henry^r, Eliphalet^e, Perry^s, Samuel^t, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 29, 1841, at Hartford, Conn., lived at Perrysburg, O., until Oct., 1886, when he removed to Atlanta, Ga., where he lived until his death, Oct. 12, 1904. He m. Feb. 28, 1871, at Perrysburg, **Ellen M. Baird**. At the first call of the President for troops, Apr., 1861, Mr. Averill enlisted at Perrysburg, O., and was appointed Sergeant in Co. C, of the 21st Ohio Infantry. This regiment formed a portion of Gen. J. D. Cox's Brigade, which drove the Confederate forces, under Gen. Wise, out of the Great Kanawha Valley, thus rendering valuable service in saving the State of West Virginia to the Union. Subsequently he served as First Sergeant of Co. F, in the 144th Ohio Infantry, which remained on duty in the vicinity of Washington. His record in the Grand Army of the Republic is as follows:—Past Commander, Post No. 51, Perrysburg, Ohio; Commander, Post No. 1, Atlanta, Ga. (1893); Assistant Inspector General, under Commander-in-Chief, Weisert (1893); Assistant Adjutant General, Department of Georgia (including, South Carolina), for 1894-1898; Commander, Department of Georgia (1897); Member National Council of Administration (1898); Chairman of the Advisory Board of the Board of Managers of the Andersonville Prison Property, appointed by the National Woman's Relief Corps (1896-8). At the time of his death he was the National junior Vice Commander of the Grand Army of the Republic.

Child:

3681. i. LOUISE ROOT^e, b. May 1, 1872, at Perrysburg, Ohio; m. Clarence Mann Paine, M. D.

2659. Charles Edward^s Averill (*Henry^r, Eliphalet^e, Perry^s, Samuel^t, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 8, 1856, at Perrysburg, O., lived at Hartford, Conn.; m. Oct. 15, 1883, at Saysville, N. Y., **Emma A. Smith** (dau. of William Cobb Smith of Saysville and Sarah Katharine Skinner, his wife), b. Nov. 6, 1859, at Saysville. Mr. Averill is a book-keeper and lives at Saysville.

Children:

3682. i. WILLIAM HENRY^o, b. Apr. 23, 1884, at Saysville, living at St. Louis, Mo.
 3683. ii. ASENATH KATHERINE^e, b. Sept. 2, 1889, at East Hartford, Conn.; living at Saysville.

3684. iii. CHARLES EDWARD⁸, b. Apr. 23, 1898, at Girdletree, Md.; d. there, Mar. 22, 1901.

2660. Eliphalet⁸ Averill (*Phineas⁷, Perry⁶, Perry⁵, Samuel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. July 17, 1833, at South Britain, Conn., was a merchant in that town for some years. He removed to Michigan before 1872, and settled at Jackson. He had, with others, a flour mill at Ada, Mich. He m. Dec. 23, 1858, **Elizabeth Boughton Stebbins**, dau. of Rev. William Stebbins, a Methodist minister of Connecticut. He d. May 4, 1897, at Jackson, Mich.

Children:

3685. i. PERRY⁹, b. June 11, 1862, at New Haven, Conn., has attained eminence in the artistic world as a painter and singer. His fine baritone voice brought him into such demand that he sacrificed his painting to his music. His early education was in the Jackson schools. He has spent much time in New York and Europe, and has appeared in English, French and Italian grand opera, and in English concerts, and has been a church soloist and director of music in some of the best known churches in New York City. He is now (1906) director and soloist in St. Bartholomew Ch., New York City.
3686. ii. LONA ELIZABETH⁹, b. Mar. 3, 1872.
3687. iii. WALTER CURTISS⁹, b. June 6, 1873, at Ada, Mich.; m. Maud Renick.

2661. Capt. Perry⁸ Averill (*Phineas⁷, Perry⁶, Perry⁵, Samuel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. May 24, 1840, at South Britain, Conn., was a flour manufacturer and wholesale grocer at Ada and Jackson in the State of Michigan. He was with the 13th Conn. Volunteers during the Civil War and won distinction during the siege of Port Hudson. When Gen. Banks called for 1,000 volunteers to head an assaulting column at that Port, Capt. Averill was one of the men who volunteered and served with honor. Just before the close of the War, as he was too disabled to be with his regiment, he was ordered to Jackson, Mich., on special duty, and this led to his final settlement in the State. He m. (1) Dec. 3 (or 5?), 1865, at Jackson, **Ada Mosher** (dau. of Benjamin Mosher of Jackson), b. — — —, and d. in 1873. He m. (2) Sept. 5, 1876, **Ellen Curtiss** (dau. of Daniel Curtiss of Woodbury, Conn., and Julia Strong, his wife).

Child (by first wife) :

3688. i. NATHAN KING², b. Oct. 24, 1872, at Jackson; m. Mary Bradley.

2662. Eunice Eliza^s Averill (*Phineas⁷, Perry⁶, Perry⁵, Samuel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 20, 1840, at South Britain, Conn., lives at Woodbury, Conn. She m. Nov. 28, 1865, at South Britain, **Walter S. Curtiss** (son of Daniel Curtiss of Woodbury and Julia Strong, his wife), who was b. at Woodbury.

Children (both b. at Woodbury) :

- i. DANIEL AVERILL⁸ CURTISS, b. July 20, 1867; m. Dorothy Whitney.
ii. JULIA ELIZA⁹ CURTISS, b. Sept. 21, 1874; m. Dr. ——— Variell.

2663. Samuel Phineas^s Averill (*Phineas⁷, Perry⁶, Perry⁵, Samuel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. June 12, 1843, at South Britain, Conn., where he is a highly respected farmer. He m. Mar. 2, 1870, at South Britain, **Julia Tyler Mitchell** (dau. of Amos Mitchell of South Britain and Esther Maria Tyler, his wife), b. May 11, 1852.

Children (both b. at South Britain) :

3689. i. ADA MARIA⁸, b. Dec. 20, 1870; m. Harry Campbell Quintard.
3690. ii. FRANK WILLIAM⁸, b. Jan. 17, 1875; d. Dec. 29, 1898.

2669. Hon. Heman Otis^s Averill (*Samuel⁷, Samuel⁶, Perry⁵, Samuel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Aug. 20, 1856, at New Preston, in the Town of Washington, Conn., is an influential citizen and farmer in his native town, and lives on the farm purchased by his ancestor Samuel Averill in 1746, and which he has appropriately named "The Averill Homestead." As Isaac spent the last years of his life with his son Samuel, it follows that Heman Averill's children are the seventh generation of Averills that have lived on the old farm. This farm has become a model in Litchfield County, and his son, Mr. Ralph J. Averill, is now manager of it for his father. Mr. Averill was educated at Waramaug Academy, New Preston, Conn., and at Oberlin College, Ohio, although not graduated from the latter. He has held many offices of his own town. He has been Judge of Probate since 1898 for the District of Washington, and his name since the first election has been on the ticket of both par-

ties. He represented the Town of Washington in the lower branch of the General Assembly in 1891, and the 20th Senatorial District in the Senate of 1895; was Paymaster General on Gov. Geo. E. Lounsbury's staff, and is now serving his fourteenth year as Commissioner on Domestic Animals for the State. He was Director for Litchfield County in the Connecticut Dairyman's Association from Jan., 1900, to Jan., 1908, when he resigned and was succeeded by his son, Ralph. He is President of The Washington Supply Co., Inc., at Washington Depot, dealers in hardware, lumber, coal, grain, feed, etc., and a Director in The Washington Mutual Fire Insurance Co. In politics he is a Republican. Gen. Averill is also a Past Master of Washington Grange No. 11, P. of H. of Excelsior Pomona Grange No. 7, and of Rising Sun Lodge No. 27, F. and A. M.

He m. Oct. 20, 1881, at Marble Dale, Conn., **Bertha W. Buckingham** (dau. of Ralph Buckingham and Elvira Wheaton, his wife), b. Nov. 24, 1859, at New Milford, Conn. In their old stone mansion, built in 1831, is a large and promising family of children; and here lived the beloved grandmother, Betsey (Johnson) Averill, who d. at the old home Jan. 16, 1891, aged 104 years less four months, surrounded by the love and attention of her descendants to the fourth generation, and respected and honored by a wide circle of friends and acquaintances.

Mr. Averill cherishes the original deed, dated April 25, 1746, which he holds in his possession, and which is perfectly legible to this day, that conveyed the land he now occupies to his grandfather's grandfather, Samuel Averill. The following are abstracts from an extended notice of the farm which appeared in a Connecticut paper several years ago:

"It would be difficult to find in the whole state of Connecticut a homestead and farm more beautiful, more historic and yet more modern than that of (Gen.) Heman O. Averill. . . . This handsome old place stands in the middle of a high plateau 1000 feet above the level of the sea. It is situated about three miles from Washington, and is a little over twelve miles from the town of Litchfield, which is the county seat.

"The land on which the Averill Homestead is built was originally a part of the great Waramaug Reserve which was owned and ruled over by the famous old Indian chief, Waramaug. . . . At the time Samuel Averill (No. 88) purchased the land Litchfield was unknown, but the two chief counties were Hartford, the northern portion of the state, and New Haven, the Southern.

"Soon after purchasing the farm, Samuel Averill erected near the center of his land a large house which he occupied with his father, Isaac Averill. Until the year 1831 this house stood; but during that year the present homestead was built. . . . The stones were taken from the farm; the timbers of the house, wainscotings, floorings and finishings were made by hand, and many of the timbers were hewn from solid oak. . . . This Homestead has passed from father to son since it was founded; the occupants in order were Samuel (No. 88), Col. Perry Averill (No. 250), Samuel (No. 604), Samuel Johnson (No. 1424), the present occupant, Heman Otis Averill (No. 2669). This farm is located at the top of what is locally known as Baldwin Hill. The house stands in the center of a large plateau and the farm forms a large circle about the dwelling. . . . The view of valleys, hills and the mountain range is very beautiful, and the clear, sweet air which lends vigor to body and mind has had much to do with the growing up of the sturdy and upright race of men who from generation to generation have occupied the old homestead.

"The house is quaint and rambling in construction. In it are many odd corners, windings of hall and stairway, steps down and steps up, such as are found in all old houses. The rooms are large and airy, with high ceilings and carved woodwork. Each room has its quaint and valuable pieces of furniture, many of them 200 years old; a remarkably handsome high-boy of solid mahogany is among them; also many low-boys, old chairs, secretaries, spinning wheels, and carpet looms, all handmade, without the use of nails. A fine old mahogany Hepplewhite sideboard, an artistic corner cupboard, and a handsome collection of old china and pewter are among the treasures of the house.

"The farm is one of the most fertile and productive in the region; the meadows clean, level and well kept—the yield unusual and there is woodland sufficient to supply fuel for years to come. The stables are planned to give fresh air and sunshine to horses and cattle; their floors are of cement, and large buckets with running water are where the cattle may drink when they wish. A herd of 50 cows occupy one barn, among them some finely bred Ayreshires. All the barns and yards are supplied with clear, cold, running water. It is certainly a modern and quite up-to-date farm."

Mr. Averill holds his father's excellent collection of Averill data in MS., and he generously allowed the compiler of this history the use of all the records, parts of which have been embodied in this work. They related almost wholly to the family of Isaac, with early copies of Ipswich and Topsfield, Mass., records; but they are of great value and assistance in the compilation of this history. They contain:—

- (1) Horace Averill's *Records of Ancestors and Relations* 1820;
- (2) Samuel Johnson Averill's *Averill Record*, "prepared April 1853" gathered from 1815 to '53;

- (3) Samuel Johnson Averill's revision of the *Averill Record* of 1853, with additions to 1887;
- (4) The MS. of E. O. Jameson, 1885;
- (5) A Record by Samuel J., prepared after 1885.

Mrs. Averill is a very domestic woman, with gracious manners, and interesting personality, tall, slender, and dark. She is a mother of the New England type which all Americans honor. The family of Hon. and Mrs. Heman Otis Averill is as follows:

Children (all b. at the Averill Homestead):

3691. i. LAURA BUCKINGHAM^a, b. Apr. 1, 1883; m. Lester Clark Harvey.
3692. ii. RALPH JOHNSON^a, b. Nev. 8, 1884.
3693. iii. CLARA WHEATON^b, b. Apr. 18, 1887.
3694. iv. DOROTHY^a, b. Jan. 14, 1889.
3695. v. HEMAN OTIS, JR.^a, b. Aug. 5, 1891; d. Aug. 13, 1891.
3696. vi. HEMAN PERRY^a, b. May 3, 1898.
3697. vii. GRACE JULIA^a, b. Feb. 12, 1900.

2673. Joseph Otis^s Averill Jr. (*Joseph^r, Augustin^e, Perry^s, Samuel^t, Isaac^a, William^a, William¹*), b. June 4, 1857, at New York, is a merchant, and has lived at Brooklyn, N. Y., and Yokohama, Japan. He m. Dec. 13, 1886, at Yokohama, **Julia Cammann Blake** (dau. of Alexander Veits Blake of Brooklyn, N. Y., and Maria Elizabeth Whitehouse, his wife), b. Sept. 1, 1863, at Brooklyn, N. Y. They have resided at New York City since 1890 (?).

Children:

3698. i. DOROTHY^a, b. June 2, 1888, at Yokohama.
3699. ii. OTIS^a III, b. Jan. 15, 1891, at Yokohama.
3700. iii. NORMAN WHITEHOUSE^a, b. Jan. 20, 1892, at Yonkers, N. Y.

2685. Robert Garra^s Averill (*Garra^r, Nathaniel^e, Samuel^s, Samuel^t, Isaac^a, William^a, William¹*), b. May 9, 1829, at Salisbury, Conn.; m. Sept. 22, 1857, at Lee, Mass., **Nancy Emily Phelps**, b. Dec. 25, 1834, at Wytheville, Va. He d. June 7, 1890, at Lee, Mass. [see *The Whitney Family of Connecticut*, No. 11412].

Child:

3701. i. MARY ELIZABETH^a, b. Aug. 26, 1866, at Lenoxdale, Mass., lives at La Course, Wis.

2686. Chester^s Averill (*Chester^r, Nathaniel^e, Samuel^s, Samuel^t, Isaac^a, William^a, William¹*), b. May 31, 1836, at Schenectady, N. Y., was graduated at Union College, 1857, and lived

at Stockbridge, Mass. He m. Oct. 3, 1872, at Stockbridge, **Mary Stuart Field**, dau. of Jonathan Edwards Field and Ann Stuart, his wife. He d. Dec., 1883.

Children:

3702. i. CHESTER^o, b. Aug. 11, 1873.

3703. ii. JULIA POMEROY^e, b. July 2, 1875; m. Mar. 31, 1900, at San Francisco, Cal., Reginald Rowan Belknap, a lieut. in the U. S. Navy, and son of Admiral Belknap, of Boston, Mass.

3704. iii. ALICE BYINGTON^o, b. Feb. 21, 1878.

3705. iv. ARTHUR^o, b. Feb. 19, 1883; d. Mar. 20, 1887.

2689. John Chester^s Averill (*Roger^r, Nathaniel^e, Samuel^r, Samuel^l, Isaac^e, William^e, William^l*), b. Dec. 21, 1849, at Salisbury, Conn., was graduated from Cornell, class of 1873; became a lawyer, and has been Clerk of the Courts of New London County, Conn., for some years. That he is held in high regard is manifested by the fact that he has been appointed to many offices of honor, and has been and is a director or trustee in many institutions and corporations. Although he avoids publicity, he is well known, and his character and ability add much value to the good name he inherits. He is a member of the Connecticut Society, Sons of the American Revolution and Colonial Wars. He m. June 9, 1880, at Danbury, Conn., **Hattie Taylor Clark** (dau. of William H. Clark, a merchant of Danbury, and Julia Andrews Taylor, his wife), who was b. at Danbury. They reside at Norwich, Conn., where they have lived many years.

Children (both b. at Norwich):

3706. i. ROGER^o, b. Nov. 1, 1886; d. July 26, 1889, at Norwich.

3707. ii. JOHN CHESTER, JR.^o, b. May 4, 1890; d. May 29, 1891, at Norwich.

2693. Damon Rivers^s Averill (*Asa^r, Noble^e, Nathan^r, Daniel^l, Isaac^e, William^e, William^l*), b. May, 1828, at Woodville, N. Y., was a manufacturer of paints and oils, the head of the Averill Chemical Paint Co. He lived at Newburgh, Ohio, which is now Cleveland, and at Pulaski, N. Y. He was a very bright boy, and before he was eighteen years old, built, with no assistance, an engine and steamboat, and ran it from Port Ontario to Oswego and Rochester; it carried about 150 passengers and some freight, and was called the "Clinton." He sold it to a firm in Oswego. He was a friend of P. T. Barnum, and also of

President Garfield, on whose election he spent a very large sum of money. He was a man with humane instincts, a generous friend, and unselfish among his associates. He is said to have been worth over three millions at the age of thirty-five. His places of business were Cleveland, O., and San Francisco, Cal. He m. about 1852, at Pulaski, **Adelia Thomas** (dau. of Luther E. Thomas and Amanda F., his wife), b. May, 1835, at Pulaski, N. Y. He d. Feb. 17, 1881, at Delft, Holland.

Children:

- 3708. i. FRANCIS EUGENE^o, b. June 10, 1853; m. Kate N. Low.
- 3709. ii. STELLA RIVERS^o, b. Mar. 17, 1865; m. Wm. R. Molther.
- 3710. iii. RUPERT ELTON^o, b. Nov. 11, 1869, at New Centreville, N. Y., lives at Deadwood, S. Dak.

2697. Norman Simonds^s Averill (*Mills^r, Noble^o, Nathan^o, Daniel^t, Isaac^o, William², William¹*), b. May 14, 1833, at Bethany, Genesee Co., N. Y., lived at Luna, Ind., and Fairfield, Ia., and, since Nov., 1878, at Los Angeles, Cal. He is Secretary of the Board of Education at Los Angeles. He m. Mar. 23, 1858, at Fairfield, **Anna Sophia Wells**. They have had four children, three of whom have died.

Children:

- 3711. i. GEORGE EDWARD^o, m. Mamie Williams.
- 3712. ii. (A CHILD)^o; dec.
- 3713. iii. (A CHILD)^o; dec.
- 3714. iv. (A CHILD)^o; dec.

2701. James Kent Platt^s Averill (*Henry^r, Nathan^o, Nathan^o, Daniel^t, Isaac^o, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 10, 1825, at Plattsburg, N. Y., is an attorney and counsellor-at-law, and has lived at Plattsburg, Champlain, Rouse's Point and E. Beekmantown, N. Y. He m. Mar. 2, 1846, at Grafton, Vt., **Julia Jennette Evans** (dau. of Simeon Evans and Susan Kidder, his wife), b. July 9, 1825, at Rockingham, Vt. He d. Dec. 23, 1897, at Champlain.

Children:

- 3715. i. SUSAN ELIZABETH^o, b. June 26, 1847, at Plattsburg; m. Sylvester A. Kellogg.
- 3716. ii. JENNETTE EVANS^o, b. Sept. 22, 1849, at Plattsburg; m. Royal Corbin.

3717. iii. JAMES^o, b. Apr. 26, 1852, at Champlain, was an able and successful business man.
3718. iv. MARY BARRY^o, b. Mar. 21, 1854, at Champlain; m. Henry Hoyle.

2702. Henry Ketchum^s Averill, Jr. (*Henryⁱ, Nathan^o, Nathan^s, Danielⁱ, Isaac^o, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 26, 1830, at Plattsburg, N. Y., is a civil engineer and surveyor, and has lived at Plattsburg, N. Y., Decorah, Ia., and his present residence is Washington, D. C. He is a man who has worked for the love of his chosen profession; is a member of the Society of Colonial Wars; member, and in 1898, President of the Society of the War of 1812, in the State of New York; is also eligible to the "Society of the 29" by several ancestors, and to Revolutionary Societies. He m. Jan. 19, 1854, at Plattsburg, **Almira Elizabeth Miller** (dau. of Hunting Miller and Maria Parsons, his wife), b. Nov. 17, 1833, at Plattsburg.

Mr. Averill's name appears also with those of his ancestors in Plattsburg records. His deep interest in his family and ancestry has led him to the enthusiastic and methodical collection of data along various lines, which data has been most generously placed at the disposal of the compiler of this genealogy. He has not only given the general data for his branch of the Averills, but has helped in every way possible in the completion of this work.

Children:

3719. i. CHARLES KETCHUM^o, b. May 14, 1860, at Decorah; d. there, Nov. 17, 1860.
3720. ii. FRANK LLOYD^o, b. Nov. 15, 1861, at Decorah; m. (1) Edith M. Parsons; m. (2) Juliet A. Henry.
3721. iii. MARIA ELIZABETH^o, b. May 17, 1865, at Plattsburg; m. Charles S. Dayton.
3722. iv. GRACE PLATT^o, b. Feb. 4, 1870, at Plattsburg; d. there, Apr. 23, 1886.

2703. Mary Elizabeth^s Averill (*Henryⁱ, Nathan^o, Nathan^s, Danielⁱ, Isaac^o, William², William¹*), b. July 19, 1831, at Plattsburg, N. Y., has lived at Lookout Mt., Ga., and New Oregon, Ia. (1856). She m. Mar. 31, 1854, at Chattanooga, Tenn., **Perrie E. Burch** (son of Daniel E. Burch,* an officer in the

* Daniel E. Burch was b. 1802, in New Jersey, and d. at Louisville, Ky., in 1833.

HENRY KETCHUM AVERILL, JR. (No. 2702).



U. S. Army, and Martha Odens, his wife), b. Apr. 28, 1832. He d. Aug. 19, 1863, in the U. S. Army Hospital at New Orleans, Camp Carrolton. He was a Southerner by birth, but served in the Union Army, "and d. on the spot where he was born."

Children:

- i. MARTHA LAYMIA⁹ BURCH, b. Sept. 10, 1855, at Lookout Mt.; m. John Wolff.
- ii. MARY ELMORE⁹ BURCH, b. Feb. 25, 1857, at New Oregon, Ia.; m. Oct. 19, 1886, J. M. McConnell, now dec.
- iii. JENNETTE⁹ BURCH, b. Apr. 24, 1859, at New Oregon.

2708. George⁸ Averill (*Calvin⁷, Nathan⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. 18—? His name appears on Clinton County Registry of deeds; he m. **Maria Colton**.

Children:

3723. i. EMMA¹, b. 18—; m. Edward Yates.
3724. ii. HATTIE⁹, b. 18—.
3725. iii. CARRIE⁹, b. 18—; m. R. Yates, has one son.
3726. iv. WILLIAM⁹, b. 18—.
3727. v. MINNIE⁹, b. 18—.

2713. Henry D.⁸ Averill (*Charles⁷, Nathan⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. 18—; m. ————; lived and d. at Bridgeport, Conn.

Child:

3728. i. JAMES HENRY⁹, b. 1873 (?), lived at New York City. He d. Apr. 28, 1902, at Brooklyn, N. Y., aged 29 years. There may have been other children.

2718. John Henry⁸ Averell (*Calcb⁷, Nathan⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. 1843, at Plattsburg, N. Y., was in the Southern Army during the Civil War. He was a railroad man, and has lived at Charleston and Beaufort, S. C., at Waco, Tex., and at Winchester, Va. He m. May 22, 1867, at Charleston, **Susan Harriet Marshall** (dau. of Edward West Marshall of Charleston and Elizabeth Glass, his wife), b. July 27, 1841, at Columbia, S. C. Mr. Averill was appointed Receiver to the Port Royal and Augusta R. R.; was twice elected Intendant of Summerville, S. C. His present place of residence is Charleston, S. C.; he was Director General of the Charleston Exposition, 1902. They have a charming summer home and a very interesting aviary of local birds at Summerville.

Children:

3734. i. EDWARD MARSHALL⁹, b. Apr. 1, 1868, at Waco; m. Annie L. Card.
3735. ii. SARAH SPRAGUE⁹, b. July 12, 1870, at Charleston; m. David H. Graham.
3736. iii. HARRY⁹, b. 18—; d. in infancy.
3737. iv. FRANK⁹, b. 18—; d. in infancy.
3738. v. JULIA ARTHUR⁹, b. Dec. 26, 1873, at Winchester; lives at Charleston, S. C.
3739. vi. FREDERICK SPRAGUE⁹, b. June 3, 1877, at Winchester; "played a leading part not only in the annals of this his native city, but also in the history of his country. In Charleston he will always be remembered as a competent, courteous business man. From the first inception of the present (1902) Exposition he was an indefatigable and enthusiastic worker as sec. to his father, Director Gen., J. H. Averell. . . . There is little doubt but that his conscientious devotion to this work undermined his constitution and was partly responsible for the illness (appendicitis) which terminated fatally" (May 13, 1902, at St. Francis Xavier Infirmary). "Mr. Averell was 25 yrs. old and was private sec. to Gen. MacArthur for a year in the Philippines, and during this time acquainted himself with the language, customs and needs of the natives in a way that won him the highest commendation of the military officers. When the Boxer troubles developed in China, and the U. S. troops were ordered to the Celestial Empire, Mr. Averell was still with the military officers in command, acting as sec. in the memorable approach to Tien Tsin. Finding the climate was not beneficial, he returned to his own city, Charleston." (*News Courier*.) He enlisted during the Spanish-American War, as private in the 1st. Regt., Tenn. Vols., Co. A., and went to Manila. He was some time at Iloilo, and then at Cuba, before returning home. Flags were placed at half mast before the Exposition and over the Administration Building at the time of his death, as a fitting tribute to one who had given not only to that work, but also to his city, state and country his best services.
3740. vii. JOHN HENRY⁹, b. June 28, 1880, at Summerville, lives at Asheville, S. C.
3741. viii. THEODORE SYDNEY⁹, b. Dec. 10, 1881, at Charleston, lives at Saluda, S. C.
3742. ix. BESSIE⁹, b. 18—; d. in infancy.

3743. x. CALEB N.³, b. 18—; d. in infancy.

3744. xi. KENNERLY MARSHALL³, b. Apr. 2, 1890, at Summerville.

2719. Louise Woodruff^s Averill (*Caleb⁷, Nathan⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. 1844, at Plattsburg, N. Y., lived at Charleston and Aiken, S. C., and Slatington, Pa. She m. Oct., 1867, at Charleston, **Rev. George J. Porter**, who was b. in Ireland. He was a Presbyterian clergyman, educated at Davidson, N. C., Lafayette, Pa., and Columbia Theological Seminary, S. C. He was a chaplain in the Confederate Army, and his ministry was in Aiken, S. C., Slatington, Pa., and Newark, Del. He d. July, 1891, at Newark. She d. July 20, 1870, at Charleston.

Children:

- i. FREDERICK AVERILL⁹ PORTER, b. Aug. 6, 1868, at Slatington, lived at Charleston, S. C., and Newark, Del., where he d. in 1876.
- ii. MARY LOUISE⁹ PORTER, b. May 21, 1870, at Aiken, has lived at Charleston and Summerville, S. C., and has rendered valuable assistance to the compiler of this genealogy by gathering data for her branch of the family.

2721. Rosa^s Averill (*Reuben⁷, Nathan⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 20, 1850, at Plattsburg, N. Y., lives there. She m. Oct. 21, 1875, at Plattsburg, **Charles Halsey Moore** (son of Charles Curren Moore of Mineral Pt., Wis., and Mary Minerva Miller, his wife), b. July 23, 1844, at Plattsburg.

Children (all b. at Plattsburg):

- i. FRANK⁹ MOORE, b. Aug. 20, 1876.
- ii. FRANCES⁹ MOORE, b. Aug. 19, 1879.
- iii. HENRIETTA⁹ MOORE, b. July 29, 1882.
- iv. HENRY⁹ MOORE, b. July 29, 1882.
- v. MARY⁹ MOORE, b. Sept. 30, 1889.

2730. Susan Elizabeth^s Averill (*George⁷, Stephen⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 28, 1846, at Eden, Wis., lives at Spring Valley, Minn. She m. Jan. 23, 1867, at Eden, **Dwight L. Beagle** (son of John Beagle of Clinton Co., N. Y., and Susan Nash, his wife), b. Dec. 28, 1839, in Clinton Co., N. Y.; d. May 25, 1898, at Spring Valley.

Children:

- i. GEORGE AVERILL⁹ BEAGLE, b. Jan. 23, 1870, at Eden, Wis.; m. Aug. 18, 1898, at Spring Valley, Laura Langham.
- ii. JOHN L.⁹ BEAGLE, b. July 24, 1873, at Eden; m. Nov. 1, 1898, at Grand Meadow, Minn., Fantine Van Loan.
- iii. ROLAND DWIGHT⁹ BEAGLE, b. Feb. 19, 1876, at Eden.
- iv. ALVIRA ETHEL⁹ BEAGLE, b. June 9, 1879, at Spring Valley.

2736. Caspar Stephen^s Averill (*George⁷, Stephen⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. May 14, 1860, at Eden, Wis., is a merchant, and has lived at Eden and Fond du Lac, Wis. He m. Mar. 20, 1886, at Fond du Lac, **Jessie V. Cleveland** (dau. of C. O. Cleveland and Luella Bacon, his wife), b. May 10, 1870, at Fond du Lac, where they reside.

Children:

3745. i. DALE⁹, b. Mar. 26, 1888, at Fond du Lac.
3746. ii. CHARLES⁹, b. Mar. 16, 1891, at Spring Valley; d. there, Sept. 22, 1892.

2738. Charles Sidle^s Averill (*Edgar⁷, Stephen⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Aug. 11, 1855, at Plattsburg, N. Y., is, like his father, a hotel-proprietor, and manages the noted "Yates" at Syracuse, N. Y., where he has lived for many years. He m. June 4, 1890, at Auburn, N. Y., **Jennie E. Raeish** (dau. of Mr. ——— Raeish and Edith Andrews, his wife), b. 1868, at Auburn.

Children:

3747. i. LLOYD B.⁹, b. Dec. 2, 1892, at Auburn.
3748. ii. CHARLES MILLS⁹, b. Mar. 9, 1897, at Syracuse.

2741. Rosanna^s Averill (*Verancous⁷, Stephen⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. June 18, 1848, at Plattsburg, N. Y., lives at Osakis, Minn. She m. Jan. 17, 1872, at Eden, Wis., **Edward Weeks Root** (son of Albert Root and Millie Hannah Dodge, his wife), b. Apr. 23, 1847, at Eden.

Children:

- i. JASPER E.⁹ ROOT, b. June 25, 1873; m. Lillie Gray.
- ii. QUEEN MARGUERITE⁹ ROOT, b. Oct. 16, 1877; m. Lazell Sprague.

2743. Veraneous^s Averill (*Verancous^r, Stephen^a, Nathan^s, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Feb., 1853, at Cleveland, O., is a farmer, has lived at Eden and Fond du Lac, Wis., Osakis, Minn., and is now a resident at Mortlack Hill P. O., at Eyebrow Hill, Saskatchewan, Can. He m. Apr. 4, 1872, at Eden, **Harriet M. Harcum** (dau. of Josiah Harcum of Eden), b. June 22, 1852, at Plattsburg, Pa.

Children:

- 3749. i. HENRY LAFAYETTE^a, b. Jan. 20, 1873, at Fond du Lac; m. Ida M. Burns.
- 3750. ii. MINNIE E.^a, b. Feb. 2, 1874, at Fond du Lac; m. William Wickwire.
- 3751. iii. VERANEOUS G.^a, b. Oct. 17, 1881, at Gorden, Todd Co., Minn.; m. Mattie Clement.
- 3752. iv. JOSEPH^a, b. Dec. 17, 1882; d. at the age of three months, in the Township of Gorden.
- 3753. v. CASE LEONARD^a, b. Feb. 2, 1885, at Gorden, lives at Bancroft, S. Dak.

2744. Alfred Charles^s Averill (*Verancous^r, Stephen^a, Nathan^s, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 26, 1854, at Cleveland, O.; m. (1) Jan. 3, 1877, at Fond du Lac, Wis., **Clara Hopkins**; he m. (2) **Mrs. Zilla Abers**. He has lived at Eden and Fond du Lac, Wis., at Osakis, Minn., and now is living in Alberta (town not known), Canada.

Children (only the following known) (by first wife):

- 3754. i. JASPER^a.
- 3755. ii. ALFRED^a.

(by second wife):

- 3756. iii. ———^a.
- 3757. iv. ———^a.
- 3758. v. ———^a.
- 3759. vi. ———^a.

2748. George Marshall^s Averill (*John^r, David^a, Daniel^s, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 12, 1838, at Branford, Conn., was master of a coasting vessel, and later an oyster dealer. He was a Mason of the "Widows' Sons" lodge, and lived at Branford. He m. Mar. 20, 1863, at Branford, **Harriet E. Babcock** (dau. of Russell W. Babcock and Wealthy A. ———, his wife), b. Jan. 2, 1843, at Lyme, Conn. Mrs. Averill d. May 8, 1883, at Branford, and Mr. Averill d. Feb. 22, 1908.

Children (all b. at Branford) :

3760. i. FREDERICK LAWTON^u, b. July 15, 1865; m. Emma E. Button.
3761. ii. GEORGE WALTER^u, b. June 13, 1870, lives at Branford. He is the only member of the family whose birth does not appear on the Town Records. He served three years in the U. S. Navy; was in the Spanish-American War, and one of the crew of the Lancaster which captured numerous prizes.
3762. iii. LISTER MARSHALL^u, b. Oct. 18, 1871; d. Sept. 22, 1872, at Branford.
3763. iv. JOHN RUSSELL^u, b. Sept. 18, 1876, lives at New Haven, Conn. He m. there, Daisy E. Stannard; they have 1 child. He is a member of the Young Men's Rep. Club, the Elks of New Haven, the Woodland Lodge, Knights of Pythias.
3764. v. LEWIS SOUTHARD^u, b. July 1, 1878, lives at Meriden, Conn. He m. June 30, 1906, at Branford, Grace F. Slater (dau. of Moses Slater, b. in Eng., and Adeline F. Phelps, his wife), b. Sept. 3, 1874, in New York City.
3765. vi. ERNEST LE ROY^u, b. Jan. 22, 1883, at Branford, Conn., lives at New Haven; is in the Hillhouse High School, and an officer in the Boys' Brigade (1900); member of the 2nd Cong. Ch. of Fair Haven.

2750. Roland Gelston^s Averill (*John^r, David^u, Daniel^u, Daniel^u, Isaac^u, William^u, William^u*), b. May 3, 1843, at Branford, Conn., is a postal clerk in a railway mail service and lives at Branford. He served three years in the U. S. Navy as 2nd lieut. of marines, during the Civil War. He m. Nov. 27, 1867, at Branford, **Fanny M. Palmer** (dau. of Joel B. Palmer and Lucina Clanning, his wife), b. Mar. 7, 1847, at Branford. He d. at Branford, Oct. 17, 1894.

Children (all b. at Branford) :

3766. i. MORRIS DE WITTE^u, b. Oct. 17, 1869, lives at Wilkesbarre, Penn. He is an artist and has done some very fine work—scenic glass and artistic sign painting. He has travelled through many of the Western States and has done work there. He m. May 18, 1891, at Wilkesbarre, Margaret Coyle; they have 2 children.
3767. ii. JANE FRANCES PLATT^u, b. Sept. 19, 1871, lives at Branford.
3768. iii. MARY EDNA^u, b. Oct. 27, 1878; d. June 14, 1879, at Branford.

3769. iv. CAROLYN MERCER^o, b. July 23, 1879, lives at New Haven, Conn. She is a book keeper and stenographer, member of Trinity Episcopal Ch. of Branford and of the Daughters of the King.

3770. v. HARRY ROLAND^o, b. May 13, 1882, lives at Branford.

2751. Asahel Thompson^s Averill (*John^r, David^o, Daniel^o, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. May 27, 1849, at Fair Haven, Conn., is an oyster dealer and lives at Branford, Conn. He m. Nov. 29, 1876, at Salem, Conn., **Sarah Jane ("Jennie") Baker** (dau. of J. Hobert Baker and Sarah Esther Ranson, his wife), b. Sept. 7, 1856, at East Haddam, Conn.

Child:

3771. i. LENA VIOLA^o, b. Feb. 21, 1878, at Branford; d. there, Mar. 16, 1878.

2752. John "Frank"^s Averill (*John^r, David^o, Daniel^o, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 19, 1852, at Fair Haven, Conn., is an oyster dealer and lives at Branford, Conn. He belongs to the Woodland Lodge, Knights of Pythias and Blackstone Lodge, I. O. O. F. He m. Oct. 2, 1877, at N. Lyme, Conn., **Bessie M. Shenman** (dau. of Charles Daniel Shenman of N. Lyme and Betsey Maynard, his wife), b. Mar. 7, 1852, at N. Lyme; d. Apr. 7, 1901, at Branford.

Child:

3772. i. CHARLES JARVIS^o, b. Feb. 14, 1879, at Branford. He attended the schools at Branford and completed his education in New Haven private schools, where he was fitted for a business career. He m. June 25, 1912, at New Haven, Bertha Curtis Huntington. They live at Branford.

2753. Mary Elvira^s Averill (*John^r, David^o, Daniel^o, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), who appears in *T. R.* as "Elvira Mary," was b. May 7, 1856, at Branford, Conn., and has lived at New Haven, East Haven and Branford, Conn. She m. Jan. 1, 1876, at New Haven, **Adrian Griswold Ely** (son of Calvin Luther Ely and Sarah Beers, his wife), b. Aug. 19, 1853, at Branford. He is a travelling salesman.

Children:

i. ESTHER ALMIRA^o ELY, b. Feb. 26, 1877, at Branford, was educated at public and private schools. She is a stenographer at New Haven.

- ii. JOHN CALVIN⁹ ELY, b. Apr. 14, 1884, at East Haven, educated at High School of Branford; m. Ethel M. Hager. They live at Branford and have 2 children, Marjorie L., and Eleanor C.
- iii. LILA MAY⁹ ELY, b. Aug. 27, 1886, at Branford, is still living there (1900).

2754. Charles Albert⁸ (called "Adelbert C." on *Branford T. R.*) **Averill** (*Daniel⁷, David⁶, Daniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. May 26, 1843, at Roxbury, Conn.; m. **Estella M. Shepard**. They live at Branford, Conn.

Child:

- 3773. i. ROY V.⁹, b. Sept. 16, 1879, at Branford.

2759. Emily Susan⁸ Averill (*David⁷, David⁶, Daniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 13, 1855; m. Jan. 10, 1874, **Henry Elijah Bradley** of East Haven, b. Feb. 18, 1854. He was a merchant and d. July 23, 1909, at Branford.

Children:

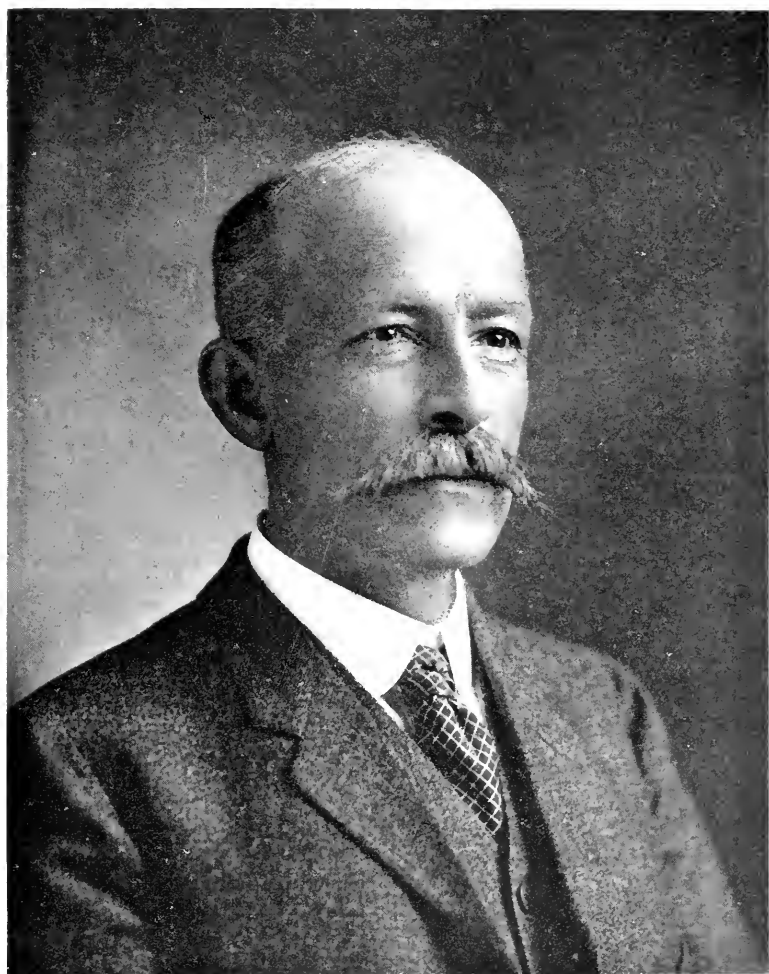
- i. ALBERT RAYMOND⁹ BRADLEY, b. Dec. 17, 1875; d. Mar. 1, 1879.
- ii. CHARLOTTE LA VERNE⁹ BRADLEY, b. Aug. 20, 1880, at New Haven; m. Henry Clarke Moore; they have 3 children, Henry Bradley, b. 1902; May Emily, b. 1903; and Josephine, b. 1904.
- iii. ROBERT CARLTON⁹ BRADLEY, b. June 22, 1882; d. Mar. 11, 1886.
- iv. LEROY CLIFTON⁹ BRADLEY, b. Feb. 12, 1886; d. Nov. 16, 1889.
- v. SARA GERTRUDE⁹ BRADLEY, b. Oct. 10, 1888.
- vi. KENNETH ELIJAH⁹ BRADLEY, b. Nov. 25, 1890; m. June 28, 1911.
- vii. HAROLD HENRY⁹ BRADLEY, b. Sept. 17, 1892.
- viii. LEONARD MARSDEN⁹ BRADLEY, b. July 29, 1895.
- ix. EMILIE MARION⁹ BRADLEY, b. May 8, 1899.

2760. Alonzo Gladwin⁸ Averill (*David⁷, David⁶, Daniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. June 10, 1857, at Branford, Conn.; m. Apr. 27, 1882, at Guildford, Conn., **Mary Ann Marshall** (dau. of Garrett Marshall of Scotland), b. Jan. 25, 1853, in New York City; d. Oct. 14, 1906, at New Haven. They lived at Hartford, Conn.

Children (both b. at Branford):

- 3774. i. ALBERT MARSHALL⁹, b. Apr. 4, 1883; m. Mary O'Neill.
- 3775. ii. ELIZA FOOTE⁹, b. Jan. 2, 1885; m. Ernest L. Sylvada.

HON. HENRY WARD AVERILL.



2766. Henry Ward^s Averill (*Samuel^t, Daniel^b, Daniel^t, Daniel^l, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 21, 1851, at Branford, Conn. He is a fruit grower and successful business man, following in the steps of his father. He m. Mar. 16, 1875, at Providence, R. I., **Harriet Elizabeth Delano Gardner** (dau. of Albert Clark Gardner and Harriet Delano, his wife), b. Nov. 21, 1853, at Providence. They live at Branford. Mr. Averill is a member and was for many years chairman of the Republican Town Committee of Branford, and is "a firm believer in the principles and record of the Republican party."

For fifteen years he was a member and clerk of the Board of Education. In 1900 he was elected by the Republicans of Branford a member of the Legislature of Connecticut for 1901, and appointed clerk of the Committee on Claims and also of that on Expositions. In 1905 he was re-elected to the Legislature and appointed chairman of the Committee on Agriculture, and he was also elected President of the Farmers' Association, which is considered a powerful organization in the State.

Mr. Averill is deeply interested in the family history, and has furnished most of the data relative to Daniel, Jr., and his descendants—that is, of the Branford branch of our family.

2767. Nettie Elizabeth^s Averill (*Samuel^t, Daniel^b, Daniel^t, Daniel^l, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Aug. 22, 1854, at Branford, Conn.; m. Dec. 17, 1873, at Branford, **William Russell Foote** (son of Samuel Foote of Branford and Elizabeth Russell, his wife), b. June 3, 1848, at Branford. They are living at Branford.

Children (all b. at Branford):

- i. WALLACE HARRISON^o FOOTE, b. May 17, 1875; m. Mary Russill. They live at Branford and have 1 child, Elizabeth.
- ii. MABEL LEE^o FOOTE, b. Aug. 20, 1876; dec.
- iii. ADA^o FOOTE, b. Nov. 10, 1877; d. July 10, 1878, at Branford.
- iv. ROLAND TREMAINE^o FOOTE, b. Nov. 30, 1883; d. Feb. 16, 1885, at Branford.

2768d. Lavina^s Averill (*Henry^t, Henry^b, Nathaniel^t, Daniel^l, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 13, 1845, at Adams, Jefferson Co., N. Y.; was m. Sept. 7, 1875, at Cascade, Wis., to **Rev. James Long Merritt** (son of Robert Merritt of Bellaire,

O., and Evaline Milligan, his wife), b. Oct. 7, 1836, at Bellaire. His family was from Herkimer County, N. Y. Mrs. Merritt from a child had made her home with her eldest sister and knew few of the Averill family excepting Rev. William Averill, her uncle, who visited them, and her aunt, Mrs. Woodruff. They lived at various places. Mr. Merritt was educated at Washington and Jefferson College, and then took a course at Princeton Seminary. His sisters were Mrs. Calvin Mather and Mrs. Maggie Copp, missionaries to China, where they and their husbands died.

Rev. Mr. Merritt d. Aug. 23, 1883, at Athens, O., and Mrs. Merritt is living at Newburgh, Ind. They had no children.

2768e. Henry Stapley^s Averill (*Henry^r, Henry⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. March 20, 1847, at Adams, Jefferson Co., N. Y.; was m. 1880 at Cascade, Sheboygan Co., Wis., to **Effie Copley** (dau. of Charles Copley), who was b. Jan., 1859, and d. at Minneapolis, Minn., Oct. 21, 1895. Mr. Averill was a policeman. The family lived at Cascade, Wis., and for a time at Minneapolis, Minn. He d. Mar., 1905, at Sheboygan, Wis.

Children:

- 3776. i. HENRY LISLE⁶, b. Nov. 5, 1882, at Cascade; is an electrician. He was m. Feb. 26, 1908, at Kalama (Kamela, Union Co.), Wash., to Effie Alice Ward (dau. of John Monroe Ward of Albany, Ore., and Cynthia Isom, his wife), b. Mar. 4, 1882, at Lone Rock, Gilliam Co., Ore.
- 3777. ii. BESSIE E.², b. Aug. 15, 1884, at Cascade; was m. Oct. 17, 1906, at Minneapolis, to Louis M. Latham. They live at Minneapolis and have two children.
- 3778. iii. CHARLES MERRITT⁶, b. July 11, 1887, at Minneapolis; was m. May, 1910, at St. Paul, Minn., to Anna Muraski. They live at St. Paul.
- 3779. iv. FREDDIE⁶, b. 188-; d. y.

2770c. William Lawson^s Averill (*William^r, Henry⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 21, 1856, at Sheboygan Falls, Wis.; was a baggageman. He lived at Livingstone, Mont. He was m. (1) at Cambria, Wis., to **Jennie B. Davis** (dau. of Samuel Davis of Parkeville, Wis., and Katherine Van Niddlesworth, his wife), b. in 1864, at Cambria.

She d. at St. Paul, Minn., Feb., 1892. He m. (2) **Ella Hemmingway**, dau. of Ebenezer Hemmingway of Fox Lake, Wis., and Lavinia Farnsworth, his wife.

He was a member of the M. E. Church from the age of 16; was a Republican, and a man of fine personal character. Mr. Averill died at Seattle, Wash., June 2, 1909. Mrs. Averill is living at Vernon Center, Minn.

Children (by first wife):

- 3780. i. WILLIAM HENRY⁹, b. Nov. 28, 1884, at Cambria, Wis.; lives at Livingstone, Mont.
- 3781. ii. CLAUDE SAMUEL⁹, b. July 1, 1887, at Randolph, Wis.; lives at Livingstone.
- 3782. iii. KITTIE D.⁹, b. June 9, 1899, at Cambria, Wis.

(by second wife):

- 3783. iv. ELLA MAE⁹, b. May 17, 1898, at Livingstone; d. there May 19, 1908.

2771. Elizabeth^s Averill (*Ephraim⁷, Henry⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 4, 1847, at Richland, N. Y.; m. June 10, 1868, at Mexico, N. Y., **Albert Sheley**. They are living at Richland, N. Y.

Child:

- i. GEORGE⁹ SHELEY.

2771b. Edgar Eugene^s Averill (*Ephraim⁷, Henry⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 2, 1851, at Richland, N. Y.; lived at Adams, N. Y.; m. June 21, 1876, at Williamstown, N. Y., **Emma C. Magee**. He d. June 10, 1905, at Adams.

Child:

- 3784. i. EARL AMOS⁹, b. Aug. 13, 1878, at Richland; m. Bertha B. Waite.

2771c. William Henry^s Averill (*Ephraim⁷, Henry⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 23, 1853, at Richland, N. Y.; m. Aug. 21, 1883, at Utica, N. Y., **Birdella Magee**. They are living at Richland.

Children:

- 3785. i. OLIVE⁹.
- 3786. ii. EDITH⁹.

2771d. Martha Jane^s Averill (*Ephraim⁷, Henry⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. May 30, 1856, at Richland, N. Y.; m. June 6, 1882, **E. H. Kenyon**. They are living at Richland.

Children:

- i. FRANK A.^o KENYON.
- ii. DAISY^o KENYON.

2771e. James Bradford^s Averill (*Ephraim⁷, Henry⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. June 8, 1862, at Richland, N. Y.; m. there, April 23, 1889, **Lula Ripsom**. They are living at Dubois, Pa.

2794. Millie Elizabeth^s Averill (*William⁷, Samuel⁶, Moses⁵, Moses⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 27, 1866, at Casnovia, Mich., lives at Muskegon, Mich. She m. Jan. 15, 1888, at Casnovia, **William J. Moorman** (son of Francis Moorman and Charity Page, his wife), b. Feb. 19, 1860, at Otisco, Mich.

Children:

- i. ETHEL LUCILE^o MOORMAN, b. Jan. 22, 1889, at Casnovia Township, lives at Muskegon.
- ii. LEON HARTLEY^o MOORMAN, b. Nov. 23, 1890, at Muskegon, lives there.
- iii. JENNIE FERU^o MOORMAN, b. Oct. 13, 1891, at Norton Township, lives at Muskegon.
- iv. LOLA FAE^o MOORMAN, b. Aug. 11, 1897, at Norton Township, lives at Muskegon.
- v. RUSSEL GLENN^o MOORMAN, b. Feb. 24, 1898, at Norton Township; d. there, May 26, 1899.
- vi. UNA DALE^o MOORMAN, b. Mar. 9, 1900, at Norton Township, lives at Muskegon.
- vii. WILLIE AVERILL LOTTO^o MOORMAN, b. Aug. 31, 1901, at Muskegon, lives there.

2796. Emma Kate^s Averill (*William⁷, Samuel⁶, Moses⁵, Moses⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 10, 1878, at Bailey, Mich. She m. Dec. 25, 1899, at Bailey, **Henry Falconer**.

Children:

- i. MARGARET^o FALCONER.
- ii. KENNETH^o FALCONER.

2800. Flora Ada^s Averill (*Mahlon^r, Samuel^b, Moses⁵, Moses⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 23, 1865, at Casnovia, Mich., lived at Kent, Mich. She m. Apr. 24, 1887, at Kent, **William O. Holmes**, and d. there, Oct. 28, 1890. She was a young woman of ready wit and genial disposition, an apt scholar, and a successful teacher. She loved out-door life, both work and play, and, by her teaching, earned money to pay a housekeeper, as she disliked house-work.

Her married life was unusually happy though brief, and it was terminated by her unselfish surrender to the needs of a neighbor who was ill with typhoid fever. She contracted the dreaded disease, and, after several weeks of illness, passed away. She was buried in the Holmes burial place.

Child:

- i. MOLLIE GRACE^b HOLMES, b. June 9, 1888.

2848. Ollie M.^s Averill (*Bethel^r, Norman^b, Philo⁵, Moses⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 21, 1880, at Lane, Kan.; m. Jan. 25, 1900, at Paola, Kan., **Justin Tuel**; living at Thurman, Idaho.

Children:

- i. ERNEST^b TUEL.
- ii. ARCHIE^b TUEL, dec.
- iii. ETHEL^b TUEL.
- iv. ORVILLE^b TUEL.
- v. HAZEL^b TUEL.
- vi. BATHEL^b TUEL, dec.

2849. Effie M.^s Averill (*Bethel^r, Norman^b, Philo⁵, Moses⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 2, 1882, at Lane, Kan.; m. Oct. 27, 1898, at Paola, Kan., **Charlie Bone**; living at Beagle, Kan.

Children:

- i. GLENN^b BONE.
- ii. ALBERT^b BONE.
- iii. ALTA^b BONE.
- iv. MARIE^b BONE.
- v. (A BABY UNNAMED)^b BONE.

2854. Arthur Allen^s Averill (*Ira^r, Allen^b, Philo⁵, Moses⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. July 11, 1878, at Colchester, Ill.; m. Dec. 23, 1900, at Canton, Ill., **D. P. Zingenfetter**.

Children:

3800. i. WARREN^o.
 3801. ii. KENNETH^o.
 3802. iii. NEVA^o.

2855. Henry Augustus^s Averill (*Stephen^r, Daniel^b, Joseph⁵, Samuel⁴, Job³, Thomas², William¹*), b. Nov. 9, 1831, at Northfield, Me., was Justice of the Peace at Cutler, Me., for many years agent of the Pacific Coast Steam Ship Co., and later, for eight years, editor of Lompoc, Cal., Journal. He lived at Northfield and Cutler, Me., and Lompoc, Cal. He m. about 1848, at Northfield, **Mehitabel Burpey**, dau. of ——— Burpey and Elizabeth Stuart,* his wife. Mr. Averill d. Oct. 7, 1899, at Lompoc, aged 68 yrs., 11 mos. and 27 days.

Children:

3803. i. HENRY ARMENIUS^o, b. 1853, at Cutler. He went from Cutler on a coasting vessel, and d. 1870, at the age of 17, in a hospital at Chelsea, Mass.
 3804. ii. ALICE ALMA^o, b. Oct., 1858, at E. Machias, Me.; m. (1) Ellery Munson; m. (2) Nathan Vining, who lives at Spokane, Wash. She d. abt. 1899, at Elberton, Wash. She had 1 son by her first husband.
 3805. iii. NELLIE^o, b. — —, — —; m. Sept. 2, 1882, at Port Sal, Santa Barbara Co., Cal., Prof. Frederic K. Willis Kelsey (son of Darwin Needham Kelsey of Whiting, Vt., and Abbie Augusta Prentice of Grafton, Mass., his wife), b. Mar. 15, 1858, at Kalamazoo, Mich. She d. Dec., 1882, at Santa Maria, Cal. He is living at San Diego and is Pres. of the San Diego Com. Coll. He was educated at Chicago; was a teacher; moved to Cal. in 1876.
 3806. iv. CYRUS EDWARDS^o, b. Aug. 23, 1860; m. Almena H. Elsemore.
 3807. v. JULIA^o, b. — —, 18—; d. y.
 3808. vi. TRYPHOSA^o, b. — —, 18—; d. y.

MEMORANDUM.

* Elizabeth (Stuart) Burpey became the second wife of Samuel Avera (No. 710).

2857. Julia Ann^s Averill (*Stephen^r, Daniel^b, Joseph⁵, Samuel⁴, Job³, Thomas², William¹*), b. Jan. 20, 1834, prob. at Northfield, Me., lived at Machias, Me. She m. (1) **Burton Rutherford** (son of Adam Rutherford of Stenach, N. S., and Hannah ———,

his wife). She was m. (2) Nov. 5, 1875, at Machias, by Henry A. Averill, Justice of the Peace for Cutler, Me., to **Otis Smith Foss** (son of Samuel Foss and Abigail Davis, his wife), b. Mar. 18, 1828, at Machias. He was Acting Lieutenant in Co. H. of the 28th Maine, in the Civil War. He enlisted twice and was nearly three years in service.

Children (by first husband) :

- i. CYRUS EDWARD⁹ RUTHERFORD.
- ii. BURTON FAIRFIELD⁹ RUTHERFORD.
- iii. EVIE W.⁹ RUTHERFORD.
- iv. FRANK S.⁹ RUTHERFORD.
- v. FLORA R.⁹ RUTHERFORD.
- vi. EDWARD⁹ RUTHERFORD.

(by second husband) :

- vii. HERBERT O.⁹ FOSS.

2860. Laura⁸ Averill (*Stephen⁷, Daniel⁶, Joseph⁵, Samuel⁴, Job³, Thomas², William¹*), b. — —, 18—, in Maine, lives at Marshfield, Ore. She m. **Erastus Guptill**. She lived at Northfield and prob. at Machias, Me.

Child :

- i. CLARA⁹ GUPTILL.

2861. Mary⁸ Averill (*Stephen⁷, Daniel⁶, Joseph⁵, Samuel⁴, Job³, Thomas², William¹*), b. — —, 18—; lives at Marshfield, Ore., and formerly at Northfield, Me., and prob. at Machias, Me. She m. **Peter S. Weaver**.

Children :

- i. ALICE⁹ WEAVER.
- ii. GEORGE⁹ WEAVER; he is a lawyer in San Francisco or Oregon.

2864. Lewis⁸ Averill (*Stephen⁷, Daniel⁶, Joseph⁵, Samuel⁴, Job³, Thomas², William¹*), b. Jan. 22, 1845, at Northfield, Me.; m. July 11, 1867, at St. Stephens, N. B., **Adeline Davis** dau. of James J. Davis of Northfield and Licinda Cates, his wife), b. Mar. 14, 1846, at Northfield.

He had a saw mill at Palousy, Wash. He d. Apr. 25, 1910, at Palousy.

Child:

3809. i. RUTH⁹, b. Aug. 5, 1868, at Northfield, Me.; m. Oct. 30, 1892, at Colfax, Wash., David McNabb; is living there and has 3 children.

2866. Frank^s Averill (*Stephen^r, Daniel⁶, Joseph⁵, Samuel⁴, Job³, Thomas², William¹*), b. — —, 18—, in Maine; lives at Sandpoint, Idaho. He m. **Delia Follansbee**. He has lived at Northfield, Me.

Children:

3810. i. WILLIAM⁹.
 3811. ii. ROSCOE⁹.
 3812. iii. CHESTER⁹.
 3813. iv. IDA⁹.
 3814. v. ROY⁹.
 3815. vi. HENRY LEE⁹.

2870. Horatio A.^s Averill (*Aaron^r, Daniel⁶, Joseph⁵, Samuel⁴, Job³, Thomas², William¹*), b. Dec. 28, 1835, at Crawford, Me., was living there Nov., 1901. He is a farmer and lumberman. He m. 1861, at Crawford, **Maria S. Hanscome** (dau. of John Hanscome of Crawford and Lois Bridges, his wife). Mr. Averill is a member of the Warren Lodge, No. 2, of Free and Accepted Masons (see Hist. of those Masons, by Herbert Harris).

Children (by adoption):

3816. i. WILLIAM⁹, dec.
 3817. ii. ROBERT⁹, dec.

2871. Warren S.^s Averill (*Aaron^r, Daniel⁶, Joseph⁵, Samuel⁴, Job³, Thomas², William¹*), b. 1838, at Crawford, Me., lived there and at Minneapolis, Minn. He m. 1861, at Wesley, Me., **Isabelle Blake**. He d. Aug. 11, 1901, at Minneapolis.

Children:

3818. i. FREDERICK AARON⁹, b. June 22, 1872, at Baren, Calais, Me. He is Manager of the Sunnyside Rabbitry, at Minneapolis. He m. Nov. 26, 1899, at Minneapolis, Helen Marguerite ———.
 3819. ii. LILLIAN ("LILLA") B.⁹, b. — —, 18—; m. Herbert Clark.

2873. Frank Schoppe^s Averill (*Aaron^r, Daniel⁶, Joseph⁵, Samuel⁴, Job³, Thomas², William¹*), b. Apr. 23, 1845, at Crawford, Me., was a farmer and lived at Crawford and Milltown (Calais), Me. He was a private in the Sixth Maine Regt. dur-

ing the Civil War. He m. Sept. 21, 1869, at Crawford, **Maria A. Wormwood** (dau. of Daniel Franklin Wormwood and Harriet Lydick, his wife), b. June 21, 1848, at Crawford. All of his children were graduated at the Calais High School. Mr. Averill d. Dec. 7, 1909, at Calais, Me.; Mrs. Averill d. there, Aug. 19, 1910.

Children (all b. at Crawford):

- 3820. i. **ROSWELL FRANK**^o, b. Nov. 12, 1871; grad. from Colby College, class of 1890; m. (1) Georgia W. Lawrence; m. (2) Affie Given. He has 2 children and lives at Bend, Ore.
- 3821. ii. **ALBERT GUY**^o, b. Oct. 11, 1874; m. Louise N. Pierce.
- 3822. iii. **CLARA BLANCHE**^o, b. July 21, 1877; m. James L. Haley.

2876. Emma R.^s Averill (*Aaronⁱ, Daniel^o, Joseph^o, Samuel^o, Job^o, Thomas^o, William^o*), b. 1850, at Crawford, Me., lives at Calais, Me. She m. 1876, at Wesley, Me., **George W. Blake**.

Child:

- i. **MIMIE**^o **BLAKE**.

2877. Josiah W.^s Averill (*Aaronⁱ, Joseph^o, Joseph^o, Samuel^o, Job^o, Thomas^o, William^o*), b. 1852, at Crawford, Me.; m. 1882, at Baring, Me., **Minnie H. McGlaughlin** (dau. of Albion McGlaughlin and Margaret McLean, his wife), b. 1854, at Baring, Me. He d. Feb. 17, 1898, at Milltown, Calais, Me., and his widow, Minnie H. Averill, was appd. admrx. Sept. 1, 1898 (see *P. R.*, Wash. Co., Me., at Machias).

Children (all b. at Baring):

- 3823. i. **ROY SAMUEL**^o, b. Mar. 7, 1883; lives at Milltown.
- 3824. ii. **BARON WESTON**^o, b. May 6, 1884; d. June 15, 1884, at Baring.
- 3825. iii. **RUTH ALMA**^o, b. July 20, 1885; lives at Milltown.
- 3826. iv. **HELEN WILLARD**^o, b. Jan. 3, 1888; lives at Milltown.

2887. Arabella Seavey^s Averill (*George^o, John^o, Joseph^o, Samuel^o, Job^o, Thomas^o, William^o*), b. July 21, 1857, at Wesley, Me., lived at Wesley and Milltown, Me., and Minneapolis, Minn. She m. Aug. 10, 1880, at Minneapolis, **Hiram Alexes Libby**^{*} (son of Calvin Libby of Jonesborough, Me., and Priscilla Peo-

* Hiram Libby m. (2) Apr. 30, 1890, May Chilton Littlefield.

ples Cates, his wife), b. Dec. 17, 1853, at Amesburg, Me. She d. Dec. 8, 1887, at Minneapolis.

Children (all b. at Minneapolis):

- i. (A CHILD)⁹ LIBBY, b. — —, 18—; d. y.
- ii. EFFIE GENEVE⁹ LIBBY, b. Dec. 20, 1882.
- iii. HELEN PRISCILLA⁹ LIBBY, b. July 11, 1884.

2888. George Clark⁸ Averill (*George⁷, John⁶, Joseph⁵, Samuel⁴, Job³, Thomas², William¹*), b. Nov. 23, 1859, at Wesley, Me., is a horseshoer and farrier and lives at Minneapolis, Minn. He m. Apr. 30, 1890, at Minneapolis, **Bertha Georganna Travis** (dau. of James M. Travis of Minneapolis and Eliza Eleanor Rhoads, his wife), b. Feb. 16, 1870, at Madelia, Minn.; d. Sept. 15, 1901, at Minneapolis.

Children:

3827. i. CORINNE⁹ (an adopted child), b. Oct. 20, 1897.
3828. ii. GEORGE CLARK, JR.⁹, b. Mar. 13, 1901.

2891. Abbie Johnson⁸ Averill (*George⁷, John⁶, Joseph⁵, Samuel⁴, Job³, Thomas², William¹*), b. Mar. 3, 1867, at Wesley, Me.; lives at St. Paul, Minn. She m. July 23, 1887, at Minneapolis, **Edwin Abbott Kimball** (son of Pearl Kimball of New Hampshire and Almeda Osgood, his wife), b. Dec. 4, 1861, at Columbus, O.

Children:

- i. ARTHUR EDWIN⁹ KIMBALL, b. Jan. 7, 1889, at Minneapolis, lives at St. Paul.
- ii. CLARENCE MERVILLE⁹ KIMBALL, b. July 23, 1895, at St. Paul, is still living there.

2894. Jason Mariner⁸ Averill (*George⁷, John⁶, Joseph⁵, Samuel⁴, Job³, Thomas², William¹*), b. Nov. 19, 1875, at Milltown, Me.; has lived at Minneapolis and St. Paul, Minn.; he resides at the last named place where he is a draughtsman and Right of Way and Tax Commissioner of the Great Western R. R. Co. He m. Nov. 16, 1898, at Minneapolis, **Maude Gertrude McKinney** (dau. of Moses McKinney and Georgia Staples, his wife), b. Nov. 15, 1879, at Minneapolis.

Child:

3829. i. HELEN MAYNARD⁹, b. July 28, 1900, at St. Paul.

2895. **Mary Eliza^s Averill** (*Georgeⁱ, John^o, Joseph^z, Samuel⁴, Job³, Thomas², William¹*), b. Oct. 7, 1877, at Milltown, Me., has lived at Minneapolis, Minn. She m. June 6, 1900, at Minneapolis, **Rexford Harold Kenyon** (son of Nathaniel Kenyon of North Creek, N. Y., and Betsey Rexford, his wife), b. June 24, 1877, at Johnsburg, N. Y.

Child:

- i. **HOWARD CHARLES^o KENYON**, b. May 15, 1901, at Minneapolis.

THE NINTH GENERATION.

3005. L. Charles¹¹ Averill (*Lorenzo⁸, Charles⁷, William⁶, Stephen⁵, William⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 23, 1857, at Cambria, Niagara Co., N. Y., m. there Nov. 20, 1878, **Mary E. Weaver** (dau. of Darius S. Weaver and Miranda F. Barnes, his wife), b. Mar. 4, 1859, at Cambria. He is a farmer and lives at Cambria. P. O. address, via Lockport.

Children (b. at Cambria) :

3850. i. FRANK C.¹⁰, b. Dec. 9, 1879; is an Attorney-at-Law, living at Buffalo, N. Y., in 1912.

3851. ii. EDWARD W.¹⁰, b. Jan. 21, 1882; m. Laura Ward.

3033. Isaac Seymour¹¹ Averell (*James⁸, James⁷, James⁶, James⁵, William⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. June 21, 1850, at Ogdensburg, N. Y., is a capitalist and President of a bank; has lived at Rochester, N. Y., and San Francisco, Cal. He m. at Rochester, **Emily Sibley** (dau. of Hiram Sibley of Rochester and Elizabeth ———, his wife).

Children:

3852. i. LOUISE¹⁰, b. — —, 18—, at Nice, France; d. at ten years of age at Rochester.

3853. ii. JAMES G.¹⁰, b. — —, 18—, at Rochester; d. at twenty-six years of age, of typhoid fever. He was a brilliant young man with great possibilities, and was studying architecture at the time of his death.

3034. Harriet Seymour⁹ Averell (*James⁸, James⁷, James⁶, James⁵, William⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. Aug. 18, 1852, at Ogdensburg, N. Y., has lived there and at New York City. She m. Nov. 4, 18—, at Ogdensburg, **George C. Clark** (son of Luther C. Clark of New York and Julie Crawford, his wife), b. at St. Louis, Mo.

Children:

i. JULIE SEYMOUR¹⁰ CLARK, b. — —, 18—, in New York City; m. Horace Stebbins; d. in New York City.

ii. GEORGE CRAWFORD¹⁰ CLARK, b. in New York; m. at Albany, N. Y., Gertrude Sird; lives in New York, has 1 child.

iii. EDITH GILBERT¹⁰ CLARK, b. in New York.

iv. MARIAN AVERELL¹⁰ CLARK, b. in New York.

v. JAMES AVERELL¹⁰ CLARK, b. in New York.

3037. William Holt⁹ Averell (*William John⁸, James⁷, James⁶, James⁵, William⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. Aug. 1, 1849, at Morristown, N. J., lived at Ogdensburg and Rochester, N. Y., where he was a man of prominence. He was graduated from Yale. He was m. 187-, to **Mary Blossom Buell**. His death occurred Oct., 1904.

Children:

- 3854. i. **WILLIAM HOLT¹⁰**, b. May 13, 1879, at Ogdensburg.
- 3855. ii. **ELIZABETH BUELL¹⁰**, b. Feb. 26, 1881, at Rochester.
- 3856. iii. **RUTH¹⁰**, b. Aug. 12, 1885, at Rochester, a student at Rosemary Hall, Greenwich, Conn., 1904-6; was m. Aug. 31, 1909, at London, Eng., to Dwight Raymond Meigs (son of Prof. John Meigs of Pottstown, Pa.), grad. from Yale, (1907), and studied at Oxford, 1908-9. They have 1 child, Helen Averell¹¹ Meigs.

3038. Mary Williamson⁹ Averell (*William John⁸, James⁷, James⁶, James⁵, William⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. July 22, 1851, at New York City, passed most of her youth in Ogdensburg and Rochester, N. Y. She was m. at Ogdensburg, Sept. 10, 1879, to **Edward Henry Harriman** (son of Orlando Harriman of New York City, and of Cornelia Neilson, his wife), b. Feb. 25, 1848, at Hampstead, Long Island, N. Y.

The branch of the family to which Mrs. Harriman belongs is one of the most prominent and best known,—the Cooperstown Averell branch. It is almost the only one which has retained what some of us believe is the original spelling of the name: Averell. Mrs. Harriman has the fine presence and mentality which are characteristic of a number of the women of our stock, though her ability is regarded as very unusual.

Mr. Harriman, who died Sept. 9, 1909, at his home, Arden House, Arden, N. Y., was one of the remarkable financiers of our day, and was especially prominent in railway interests. He was considered a man of Napoleonic mental power; one of the great leaders in railway engineering and operation in America. The building up by him of the old Union Pacific Railroad into its present modern system has been mentioned as one of the most remarkable evidences of constructive genius of our day.

His life and its many great responsibilities and successes are too well known to require more than a brief mention in

such a work as this. His gift of Arden Park to the State of New York is a fitting memorial to such a life.

Mrs. Harriman's places of residence are at Arden and New York City.

The children of Edward H. and Mary W. (Averell) Harriman are:

Children (all but one b. at New York City):

- i. MARY¹⁰ HARRIMAN, b. Nov. 17, 1881; was m. May 26, 1910, at Arden, to Charles Cary Rumsey. They have 1 son, Charles Rumsey, Jr., and reside at Westbury, Long Island.
- ii. HENRY NEILSON¹⁰ HARRIMAN, b. May 28, 1883; d. at Chicago, Ill., Feb. 21, 1888.
- iii. CORNELIA¹⁰ HARRIMAN, b. June 20, 1884, at Far Rockaway, Long Island, N. Y.; was m. Mar. 4, 1908, at New York City, to Robert Livingston Gerry, son of Commodore Elbridge T. Gerry. They live in New York City and have 2 children:—Elbridge T. Gerry II, and Robert Livingston Gerry, Jr.
- iv. CAROL AVERELL¹⁰ HARRIMAN, b. Dec. 17, 1889.
- v. WILLIAM *Averell*¹⁰ HARRIMAN, b. Nov. 15, 1891.
- vi. EDWARD ROLAND NOEL¹⁰ HARRIMAN, b. Dec. 24, 1895.

3051. Benjamin Holland⁹ Averell (*William^s, John^r, Benjamin^e, James^s, William⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 17, 1849, at North Adams, Mass. He m. Nov. 28, 1871, at Amherst, Mass., **Caroline Kent Gilbert** (dau. of Stephen Whitman Gilbert and Lucy Ann Kent, his wife), b. Dec. 2, 1846, at West Brookfield, Mass.

Children:

3857. i. FRED GILBERT¹⁰, b. Jan. 12, 1874, at Westfield, Mass., lives at Boston, Mass.
3858. ii. OLIVE MAE¹⁰, b. July 29, 1881, at Amherst.

3056. Henry Herbert⁹ Averell (*Philctus^s, John^r, Benjamin^e, James^s, William⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. June 30, 1866, at Hadley, Mass., is a milk dealer and lives at Winsted, Conn. He m. Sept. 21, 1890, in New York City, **Minnie Lascar** (dau. of Ferdinand Lascar), b. Oct. 6, 1866, at Stapleton, Staten Island, N. Y.

Children:

3859. i. GRACE LEON¹⁰, b. May 17, 1891, at New York City.
3860. ii. FLORENCE IRENE¹⁰, b. Feb. 3, 1893, at New York City.

3861. iii. HERBERT ARTHUR¹⁰, b. Oct. 20, 1896, at New York City.
 3862. iv. EDWARD HENRY¹⁰, b. Mar. 5, 1899, at Winsted.

3061. Maud Lizzie⁹ Averell (*Philetus⁸, John⁷, Benjamin⁶, James⁵, William⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 28, 1876, at Wilmington, Vt., has lived at North Adams, Zylonite, E. Deerfield, Mass., and Glens Falls, N. Y. She m. Nov. 21, 1893, at Wilmington, **Fred Mason Waite** (son of Richmond E. Waite of N. Adams and Hannah Maria Whittam, his wife), b. Nov. 20, 1864, at N. Adams.

Child:

- i. GENEVIEVE ALICE¹⁰ WAITE, b. Oct. 5, 1894, at Wilmington.

3064. Frank Alonzo⁹ Averell (*John⁸, John⁷, Benjamin⁶, James⁵, William⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 21, 1863, at Hadley, Mass.; m. Apr. 30, 1885, at S. Hadley Falls, Mass., **Emily Jane Craig** (dau. of Richard Craig of England and Canada and Maitha Simpson, his wife), b. June 5, 1858, at Iberville, Prov. Quebec, Canada. They live at Ware, Mass.

Children:

3863. i. MARY ADELIA¹⁰, b. Feb. 20, 1886, at S. Hadley, grad. from Ware High School, 1907; m. Sept. 14, 1911, James Lowry, at Springfield, Mass.
 3864. ii. FRANK ALONZO¹⁰, JR., b. Feb. 5, 1891, at Belchertown, Mass., grad. from Ware High School, 1908, living at Springfield.
 3865. iii. MARTHA LOUISE¹⁰, b. Oct. 26, 1895, at Belchertown, living at Springfield.
 3866. iv. MARION EMILY¹⁰, b. June 30, 1899, at Ware, living at Springfield.

3076. Alexander Morton⁹ Averell (*Alexander⁸, Joseph⁷, Shadrach⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. June 17, 1843, at Fall River, Mass., was m. Aug. 27, 1874, at Newton Center, Mass., to **Louisa F. Trowbridge** (dau. of Alpheus Trowbridge of Newton Centre and Caroline W. Skinner, his wife), b. — —, 1844, at Roxbury, Mass. They lived at St. Louis, Mo., where Mr. Averell was for many years in the men's clothing business; he d. Nov. 18, 1903, at St. Louis.

Children:

3867. i. ALEXANDER TROWBRIDGE¹⁰, b. June 22, 1876, at St. Louis; m. Apr. 16, 1901, at St. Louis. Lillian Arnheiter.

3868. ii. WALTER HOLLIS¹⁰, b. Oct. 3, 1879, at St. Louis; m. Marie Josephine Wise.

3101. Charles F.⁹ Averill (*George⁸, Thomas⁷, William⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. 185- (?) ; m. **Myra Brooks**, and lived at Kennebunk, Me.

Child:

3869. i. IVY MAUD¹⁰, b. 1882, at Kennebunk.

3102. Clara⁹ Averill (*James⁸, James⁷, James⁶, James⁵, Jabez⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 20, 1870, at Meriden, Conn.; m. Oct. 12, 1892, at Thomaston, Conn., **William R. Hubbell** (son of William Henry Hubbell and Theresa Bestick, his wife), b. Jan. 15, 1867, at Bridgeport, Conn. Mrs. Hubbell was a teacher before her marriage; she d. May 12, 1899, at Falls Village, Conn. Mr. Hubbell m. (2) Oct. 19, 1905, Carrie Belle Maltbie; they are living at Falls Village.

Child:

- i. AVERILL W.¹⁰ HUBBELL, b. Feb. 25, 1894, at Falls Village.

3132. Minnie Harriet⁹ Averill (*John⁸, Volney⁷, Oliver⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 22, 1872, at Northfield, Vt.; m. Sept. 16, 1891, **Rolla G. Steele**, son of George Steele of Roxbury. They live at Roxbury.

Children:

- i. LILA W.¹⁰ STEELE.
ii. MARGERY¹⁰ STEELE.

3133. Jennie Mary⁹ Averill (*John⁸, Volney⁷, Oliver⁶, Thomas⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 22, 1873, at Northfield, Vt.; m. Sept. 28, 1893, **Fred H. Kathan** (son of Levi Kathan of Northfield). He d. 1898 at Northfield.

Child:

- i. ETHEL A.¹⁰ KATHAN.

3170. Rev. Edward Wilson⁹ Averill (*Martin Van Buren⁸, Laureston⁷, Samuel⁶, Samuel⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 13, 1870, at Elkhart, Ind.; m. June 3, 1902, at Peru, Ind., **Carrie Erhardt Brownell** (dau. of Charles Henry Brownell of Peru and Augusta Pauline Erhardt, his wife), b. June 3, 1883,

at Peru. Mr. Averill was graduated in 1888 from North Western College, Naperville, Ill., with the degree of A. B. in 1891 from the Western Theological Seminary at Chicago. He was ordained Deacon in the Episcopal Church the same year, and Priest in 1894. During this time he had charge of missions at Pontiac and Fairbury, Ill.; in 1896 he was Curate at St. Paul's Church, Austin, Ill.; in 1897 he became Rector of Trinity Church, Peru, and in 1904 he accepted the Rectorship of Trinity Church, Fort Wayne, Ind., where they now reside.

Children:

- 3900. i. CAROLINE BROWNELL¹⁰, b. Dec. 12, 1903, at Peru.
- 3901. ii. EDWARD WILSON, JR.¹⁰, b. Dec. 17, 1904, at Fort Wayne.
- 3902. iii. PAULINE ERHARDT¹⁰, b. Jan. 30, 1907, at Fort Wayne.
- 3903. iv. ELIZABETH ROSE¹⁰, b. Apr. 6, 1909, at Fort Wayne.
- 3904. v. EMMA BROWNELL¹⁰, b. Feb. 16, 1911, at Fort Wayne.

3171. Rosa Elizabeth⁹ Averill (*Martin Van Buren⁸, Laureston⁷, Samuel⁶, Samuel⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 17, 1871, at Ripon, Wis., graduated at Ste. Monica's School, Fond du Lac, Wis. She m. Nov. 26, 1894, at Pontiac, Livingston Co., Ill., **Edward Janes Bell** (son of Edward Johnzey Bell of Baltimore, Md., and Sarah Elizabeth Dutton, his wife), b. Sept. 22, 1863, at Kingsville, Md.

Mr. and Mrs. Edward Janes Bell resided for some time at Kingsville, Baltimore Co., Md., but are now (1912) living at Wibaux, Dawson Co., Montana.

Their children (all b. at Kingsville) are:

- i. MARTIN AVERILL¹⁰ BELL, b. Aug. 1, 1897.
- ii. EDWARD JANES¹⁰ BELL, b. Nov. 30, 1900.
- iii. THOMAS PEARSON¹⁰ BELL, b. Apr. 28, 1904.

3188. Mark Richard⁹ Averill (*Wales⁸, Mark⁷, John⁶, John⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 8, 1866, at Virginia City, Nev.; m. there, July 7, 1891, **Ella Portia Geiger** (dau. of Dr. Davison Geiger of Virginia and Helen Mack, his wife), b. July 31, 1865, at Virginia. Mr. Averill graduated from Virginia City High School, 1883; taught a country school at Glenbrook, Nev., 1884; became principal of a school at Winnemucca, Nev., 1886; and of the First Ward School, Virginia City, 1888; and of Virginia City High School, 1897-1901. He became man-

ager for Lothrop-Davis Co., and agent for Tonopah Mining Co., at Sodaville, Nev., Dec., 1901; was elected member of the Legislature of Nevada, Assembly, Nov., 1902; became manager for H. C. Cutting's business interests at Tonopah, Mar., 1903; began the practice of law in 1903, at Tonopah; was elected District Judge, Nov., 1908, defeating Judge J. P. O'Brien sitting at that time by appointment; was elected District Judge for the second time, Nov., 1910; getting the largest majority ever given in the County to any candidate, except one, for governor on the Democratic ticket, 1906; was elected the second time for four years. During the fourteen years he taught in Virginia City, he took part of a course in mining engineering and studied law. He was admitted to the bar at Carson City, Nev., Oct. 14, 1899. He recently refused the Republican nomination for Justice of the Supreme Court of Nevada.

They live at Tonopah, although Mrs. Averill is at this date (1912) residing temporarily at Berkeley, Cal., educating her children.

Children (all b. at Virginia City):

- 3905. i. CHARLES VOLNEY¹⁰, b. June 10, 1892.
- 3906. ii. BEATRICE¹⁰, b. Dec. 14, 1894.
- 3907. iii. RUTH ELLA¹⁰, b. Sept. 19, 1897.

3189. James Paul⁹ Averill (*Wales⁸, Mark⁷, John⁶, John⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Aug. 25, 1869, at Virginia City, Nev., is the buyer of the Meier and Frank Dept. Store of Portland, Ore. He m. June 18, 1889, at Virginia City, Nev., **Alice Baldwin Brady** (dau. of William Brady and Jennie Lind Green, his wife), b. June 28, 1871, at Virginia City. They live at Portland.

Children:

- 3908. i. MARK WALES¹⁰, b. Dec. 29, 1890, at Virginia City.
- 3909. ii. JAMES PAUL, JR.¹⁰, b. Mar. 29, 1894, at San Francisco, Cal.

3190. Adah Mary⁹ Averill (*Wales⁸, Mark⁷, John⁶, John⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 29, 1871, at Virginia City, Nev.; m. Sept. 17, 1899, at San Francisco, Cal., **Jules Francis Hancock** (son of Frank Hancock of Boston, Mass., and Marie Antoinette Schuraltz, his wife), b. 1870, in France. He

is a printer and engraver. Their residence has been at San Francisco, but for the present they are at Oakland, Cal.

Child:

- i. ADAH CHRISTINE¹⁰ HANCOCK, b. July 28, 1891, at San Francisco.

3191. Harriet Theresa⁹ Averill (*Wales^s, Mark^r, John⁶, John⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 11, 1873, at Virginia City, Nev.; m. Mar. 7, 1897, at Carson City, Nev., **B. J. Haas** (son of Abraham Haas of Rahden, near Minden, Germany, and Caroline Price of Hesse Cassel, Germany, his wife), b. Oct. 19, 1869, at Nevada City, Cal.

Mr. Haas is a merchant in San Francisco. They live at Oakland, Cal.

Child:

- i. WALES ABRAHAM¹⁰ HAAS, b. Apr. 7, 1898, at Virginia City.

3193. Glenn M.⁹ Averill (*Arthur^s, Mark^r, John⁶, John⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. July 15, 1868, at Cedar Rapids, Iowa, was Secretary and Treasurer of the Averill Grocery Co., Secretary of Cedar Rapids Gas Light Co., and lives at Cedar Rapids. He m. Sept. 13, 1892, at Monticello, Ia., **Edith Sherman** (dau. of H. D. Sherman and Sarah Secrist, his wife), b. Dec. 10, 1870, at Monticello.

Children (both b. at Cedar Rapids):

3910. i. ARTHUR T., 2d¹⁰, b. Oct. 11, 1893.
3911. ii. WORTH SHERMAN¹⁰, b. Dec. 20, 1896.

3203. Anna Louise⁹ Averill (*James^s, Sidney^r, John⁶, John⁵, John⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 15, 1879, at Traer, Ia.; m. Aug. 5, 1905, at Princeton, Ill., **G. F. Anderson**; they are living at Princeton.

Children:

- i. ALICE¹⁰ ANDERSON.
- ii. RAYMOND¹⁰ ANDERSON.
- iii. ROLAND¹⁰ ANDERSON.
- iv. LENORD¹⁰ ANDERSON.

3241. Edith Amanda⁹ Averill (*Benjamin^s, Ira⁷, Asa⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 13, 1866, at Prentiss, Me., lives there. She m. June 6, 1884, at Mandan, N. Dak., **Joseph Ardron**, b. Jan. 24, 1851, at Beverly, Ill.; d. Dec. 26, 1899, at Mandan.

Children (all but the youngest b. at Mandan):

- i. MARY E.¹⁰ ARDRON, b. Dec. 10, 1885.
- ii. A. LOUISA¹⁰ ARDRON, b. Oct. 25, 1887; m. Harry Lewis, son of Ray Ardron Lewis.
- iii. H. RUTH¹⁰ ARDRON, b. Sept. 30, 1890.
- iv. BENJAMIN J.¹⁰ ARDRON, b. May 27, 1892.
- v. SAMUEL R.¹⁰ ARDRON, b. Apr. 27, 1894.
- vi. GRACE E.¹⁰ ARDRON, b. May 4, 1896.
- vii. RALPH A.¹⁰ ARDRON, b. Apr. 6, 1898.
- viii. JOSEPHINE H.¹⁰ ARDRON, b. Apr. 8, 1900, at Prentiss, Me.

3242. Ira Ralph⁹ Averill (*Benjamin^s, Ira⁷, Asa⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 7, 1871, at Prentiss, Me., is a farmer and lives at Prentiss. He m. July 16, 1892, **Rebecca M. King** (dau. of Augustus King of Carroll, Me., and Clara Thilodeaux, his wife), b. Aug. 8, 1876, at Carroll.

Children (all b. at Prentiss):

3912. i. LEO K.¹⁰, b. Oct. 27, 1892; m. Orraville Richardson.
3913. ii. EDITH EVELYN¹⁰, b. Feb. 17, 1895.
3914. iii. ELLA ETHEL¹⁰, b. Mar. 4, 1898.
3915. iv. EUNICE MARION¹⁰, b. June 15, 1900.
3916. v. LLOYD DUNN¹⁰, b. May 17, 1902.
3917. vi. LAWRENCE AUGUSTUS¹⁰, b. July 30, 1903.
3918. vii. ERNESTINE LOUISE¹⁰, b. July 25, 1905.
3919. viii. LAWTON EVEREST¹⁰, b. Apr. 7, 1907.
3920. ix. ELAINE CLARA¹⁰, b. Sept. 6, 1908.
3921. x. ELEANOR REBECCA¹⁰, b. Jan. 26, 1910.
3922. xi. EULA ELIZABETH¹⁰, b. Aug. 19, 1911.

3253. Foresto E.⁹ Averill (*James^s, Moses⁷, Moses 2nd⁶, Moses⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. July 9, 1850, at Temple, Me., is a mason by trade and lives at Wilton, Me. He m. there, — —, 1880, **Rose Clayton**.

Children:

3923. i. CLAUD E.¹⁰, b. — —, 188—.
3924. ii. SHERMAN¹⁰, b. — —, 188—.

3255. Evelena⁹ Averill (*James^s, Moses^r, Moses 2nd^a, Moses^s, Ebenezer^t, John^s, William^s, William¹*), b. Aug. 18, 1854, at Wilton, Me.; m. Dec., 1878, **John R. Perham**. They live at Juniata, Nebraska.

Child:

- i. ESTHER C.¹⁰ PERHAM.

3256. Albert Perry⁹ Averill (*James^s, Moses^r, Moses 2nd^a, Moses^s, Ebenezer^t, John^s, William^s, William¹*), b. Feb. 22, 1857, at Wilton, Me., where he is a well known farmer. He was m. at New Sharon, Me., Dec. 16, 1882, to **Cora Wilkins** (dau. of Thomas Wilkins, of Wilton, and Mary Mosher, his wife), b. Dec. 8, 1860, at Wilton.

The children of Albert P. and Cora (Wilkins) Averill are:

3925. i. ELMER JAMES¹⁰, b. Jan. 27, 1884, at Wilton, is Maine Supt. of Agents, Providential Insurance Company of America, living at Auburn, Me.
3926. ii. DANA ALBERT¹⁰, b. Feb. 12, 1888.

3274. Ida E.⁹ Averill (*David^s, Moses^r, Moses 2nd^a, Moses^s, Ebenezer^t, John^s, William^s, William¹*), b. Aug. 7, 1863, at Wilton, Me.; m. there, Sept. 8, 1887, **Herbert L. Knapp**. They have lived at Farmington and Wilton, Me., but they now reside at E. Livermore, Me.

Children:

- i. FRANK NORRIS¹⁰ KNAPP, b. 1891, is taking his third year at Wesleyan University, Middletown, Conn.
- ii. MERTON E.¹⁰ KNAPP, b. 1895, is in his senior year at Kent's Hill, Me.
- iii. BERTRAND L.¹⁰ KNAPP, b. 1907.

3305. Maud May⁹ Averill (*George^s, Elihu^r, John^a, Benjamin^s, Job^t, Job^s, William^s, William¹*), b. Sept., 1871, at Chicago, Ill.; m. July 17, 1906, **Herman Leibenberg** of Alma, Wis.

Their children (b. at Alma) are:

- i. HENRY SCHOPPE¹⁰ LEIBENBERG, b. Jan. 18, 1903.
- ii. MARY AVERILL¹⁰ LEIBENBERG, b. Apr. 5, 1911.

3310. Barr Cushing⁹ Averill (*Williard^s, Elihu^r, John^a, Benjamin^s, Job^t, Job^s, William^s, William¹*), b. June 18, 1881, at Beaumont, Texas; was m. Feb., 1904, to **Bessie Deniston**. They live at Beaumont.

Their children (both b. at Beaumont) are:

- 3927. i. BARBARA¹⁰, b. Oct. 14, 1907.
- 3928. ii. WILLARD CUSHING¹⁰, b. Feb. 24, 1911.

3311. Bertha Boynton⁹ Averill (*Willard⁸, Elihu⁷, John⁶, Benjamin⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. June 20, 1883, at Beaumont, Texas, was graduated from Wells College, N. Y., June, 1904, and was m. Jan. 18, 1908, to **Ralph Parsons Kinney** of Cleveland, O. They live at Cleveland.

Child:

- i. WILLARD AVERILL¹⁰ KINNEY, b. Sept. 18, 1911, at Cleveland.

3321. Edward Scott⁹ Averill (*Wilmot⁸, Joseph⁷, William⁶, Samuel⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 14, 1864, at East Boston, Mass.; m. Jan. 6, 1886, at Malden, Mass., **Annie Lillian Ryder** (dau. of Elisha Howes Ryder and Annie M. Burdakin, his wife), b. Apr. 6, 1864, at East Boston. Mr. Averill is a travelling salesman and lives at Braintree, Mass.

Children (both b. at Malden) :

- 3929. i. WILMOT RYDER¹⁰, b. Mar. 22, 1890, living at Braintree.
- 3930. ii. HELEN RYDER¹⁰, b. Feb. 23, 1894, living at Braintree.

3324. Elizabeth⁹ Averill (*Jotham⁸, Joseph⁷, William⁶, Samuel⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 17, 1856, at Alna, Me.; m. Aug. 12, 1881, at Brunswick, Me., **Charles Henry Weeks** (son of Henry Weeks of Jefferson, Me., and Minerva Peaslee, his wife), b. June 15, 1856, at Jefferson; d. there, July 27, 1892. Mrs. Weeks lives at Augusta, Me.

Children (both b. at Jefferson) :

- i. ALLAN HENRY¹⁰ WEEKS, b. July 16, 1887; grad. from Cony High School, class of 1907; took a four years' course at the University of Maine. He is a mechanical engineer, living at Malden, Mass.
- ii. EMILY ARDELL¹⁰ WEEKS, b. Mar. 16, 1893; grad. from Cony High School, class of 1912. She is employed in an office at Augusta, Me.

3327. Isaphena⁹ Averill (*Charles⁸, Joseph⁷, William⁶, Samuel⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. July 15, 1859, at Alna, Me.; m. Dec. 23, 1882, at Wiscasset, Me., **Americus McKenney** (son of Abraham McKenney of Wiscasset and ——— Bailey,

his wife), b. at Portland, Me. Mrs. McKenney d. May 8, 1895, at Wiscasset and was buried there.

Children:

- i. GEORGE¹⁰ MCKENNEY.
- ii. GRACE¹⁰ MCKENNEY.
- iii. ORA¹⁰ MCKENNEY.

3328. Georgia⁹ Averill (*Charles⁸, Joseph⁷, William⁶, Samuel⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. May 8, 1861, at Alna, Me.; m. Mar. 4, 1882, at Wiscasset, Me., **Charles Gates** (son of Charles Gates of Wiscasset and Catharine Rhines, his wife), b. at Wiscasset; d. there, Mar. 7, 1905; he was Secretary of the Knights of Pythias in the State of Washington. Mrs. Gates d. Mar. 25, 1896, at Wiscasset.

Child:

- i. CHARLES¹⁰ GATES, b. 1883 or '84, living in California.

3331. Josie Etta⁹ Averill (*Charles⁸, Joseph⁷, William⁶, Samuel⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 6, 1865, at Alna, Me.; m. July 2, 1884, at Wiscasset, Me., **James Pottle** of Alna.

Children:

- i. AMY¹⁰ POTTLE.
- ii. WALTER¹⁰ POTTLE.
- iii. EMMA¹⁰ POTTLE.
- iv. JOSEPHINE¹⁰ POTTLE.
- v. HENRY¹⁰ POTTLE.
- vi. SCOTT¹⁰ POTTLE, b. Oct. 26, 1892.
- vii. ——— (A Boy)¹⁰ POTTLE, b. Oct. 26, 1893, at Wiscasset.

3332. Walter Hall⁹ Averill (*Charles⁸, Joseph⁷, William⁶, Samuel⁵, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. July 5, 1871, at Alna, Me.; m. July 5, 1892, at Wiscasset, Me., **Lilla Blackman** (dau. of Charles Blackman of Wiscasset and Harriet Savage, his wife), b. July 23, 1874, at Wiscasset. Mr. Averill is a farmer and he and his family live at Wiscasset.

Children:

3931. i. FLORENCE GERTRUDE¹⁰, b. Mar. 28, 1894, at Wiscasset.
3932. ii. EDWARD C.¹⁰, b. Jan. 19, 1898, at Wiscasset; d. there, Aug. 6, 1912, aged 14 yrs. 7 mos. 18 dys.

3334. Lydia Jane⁹ Averill (*Charles^s, Joseph^r, William⁶, Samuel^r, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. July 8, 1876, at Alna, Me.; m. Oct. 15, 1890, at Edgecomb, Me., **Frederic Hutchins Lewis** (son of Chanler Lewis of Boothbay, Me., and Helen Lewis of Newcastle, Me., his wife), b. July 14, 1869, at Newcastle. They live at Wiscasset, Me.

Children (all b. at Wiscasset):

- i. WILDER PERRY¹⁰ LEWIS, b. Sept. 1, 1892, living at Worcester, Mass.
- ii. ANNIE AUGUSTUS¹⁰ LEWIS, b. Jan. 25, 1898, living at Worcester.
- iii. HENRY CHANLER¹⁰ LEWIS, b. Apr. 18, 1900.
- iv. RUTH SCOTT¹⁰ LEWIS, b. Jan. 19, 1904.
- v. MILDRED NASH¹⁰ LEWIS, b. Aug. 26, 1906.

3339. Henry Weeks⁹ Averill (*Edward^r, Joseph^r, William⁶, Samuel^r, Job⁴, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 26, 1877, at Alna, Me.; m. Dec. 14, 1905, at Newcastle, Me., **Gertrude Eliza Averell** (No. 3366), who is the dau. of Samuel and Alma Chester (Nelson) Averell. She was b. Dec. 7, 1888, at Alna, Me. They live at Sheepscot, Me.

Children (both b. at Alna):

3933. i. CHESTER HENRY¹⁰, b. Jan. 8, 1906.
3934. ii. THELMA MAE¹⁰, b. Dec. 20, 1908.

3428. Leonora Estella⁹ Avery (*Enoch^s, Enoch^r, Enoch⁶, Enoch^r, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 10, 1861, was bap. at Grace Church, Westerly, R. I., Nov. 2, 1873, and received into the Church, June 14, 1877. She m. Oct. 10, 1880, **Marcus L. Curtis** of Winterport, Me., b. Oct. 12, 1855; d. Nov. 31, 1891.

Children:

- i. ADA ESTELLA¹⁰ CURTIS, b. Mar. 15, 1881.
- ii. EFFIE MAY¹⁰ CURTIS, b. July 1, 1884.

3429. Carrie Lizzie⁹ Avery (*Enoch^s, Enoch^r, Enoch⁶, Enoch^r, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 18, 1863, was bap. at Grace Church, Westerly, R. I., Nov. 2, 1873. She m. Nov. 4, 1883, **Charles E. Shaw**, b. Feb. 22, 1861.

Child:

- i. LEROY FRANK¹⁰ SHAW, b. Dec. 3, 1886.

3435. Rev. George Walther⁹ Avery (*Edward⁸, Enoch⁷, Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Arcerell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. May 3, 1858, at Frankfort, Me., was educated at the public schools of Prospect and Vinal Haven, Me., and took a three years' course at the Bangor Theological Seminary. He was ordained 1879, a Baptist clergyman, at Jay Bridge, Me.; he now resides at Brewer, Me. Mr. Avery m. Oct. 26, 1878, at Vinal Haven, **Mary Eliza Coombs** (dau. of Josiah Coombs of Vinal Haven and Sarah Bickford, his wife), b. May 1, 1861, at Vinal Haven. Mr. Avery holds a Captain's commission in the Sons of Veterans, also the Uniform Rank, Knights of Pythias, and he has received thirty-two degrees in Masonry.

The sons of Mr. Avery belong to the State Militia.

Mrs. Avery d. Sept. 9, 1910, at Brewer.

Children:

- 3935. i. **MONFORD PATTEN¹⁰**, b. Apr. 8, 1879, at Vinal Haven; m. Oct. 26, 1903, at Bangor, Eva A. Linscott; he d. Oct. 19, 1910, at Presque Isle, leaving 1 child, Gladys.
- 3936. ii. **WALTER FRANCIS¹⁰**, b. May 27, 1882, at Vinal Haven; m. Oct. 27, 1909, at Brewer, Louie Lenore Smith. They live at Bangor.
- 3937. iii. **EDWARD CROCKER¹⁰**, b. Aug. 19, 1890, at Jay Bridge, Me.; m. Jan. 21, 1912, at Brewer, Marie Louise Sweetser. He served three years in the regular army. They live at Bangor.
- 3938. iv. **ROY MELVIN¹⁰**, b. Sept. 5, 1892, at Topsham, Me.; m. Sept. 27, 1911, at Brewer, Ruth W. Carter. They live at Bangor.
- 3939. v. **ERNEST ALBERT¹⁰**, b. July 20, 1894, at Franklin, Me.; d. Aug. 25, 1895.
- 3940. vi. **FRED RUSSELL¹⁰**, b. Oct. 31, 1895, at Franklin, is living at Bangor.
- 3941. vii. **MARION¹⁰**, b. May 9, 1897, at Franklin, is living at Brewer.
- 3942. viii. **LAURA COOMES¹⁰**, b. June 22, 1900, at Ellsworth, is living at Brewer.

3438. Albert Lewis⁹ Avery (*Edward⁸, Enoch⁷, Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Arcerell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. May 27, 1869, was educated at the public schools of Vinalhaven. He is an engineer and lives at Bucksport, Me. He m. May 17, 1894, at Ellsworth, Me., **Abbie L. Lowell** (dau. of Elisha Dodge Lowell of Bucksport and Catherine Johnson Crane, his wife), b. Apr.

26, 1872, at Orland, Me.; d. Oct. 9, 1911, at Bangor, Me. Mr. Averill and his children are Congregationalists. He is a Republican.

Children (all b. at Bucksport):

- 3943. i. CORA FRANCES^m, b. Aug. 21, 1896.
- 3944. ii. CATHERINE CRANE^m, b. Nov. 14, 1898.
- 3945. iii. FLORENCE EVELYN^m, b. Dec. 13, 1900.
- 3946. iv. LESLIE RANDALL^m, b. July 31, 1904.
- 3947. v. HAROLD LOWELL^m, b. Dec. 11, 1906.
- 3948. vi. RUTH BOYNTON^m, b. Sept. 27, 1909.

3459. Edward⁹ Avery (*George^s, Edward^r, Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. July 30, 1886, at Prospect, Me.; m. Dec. 14, 1910, at Cherryfield, Me., **Bertha Mae Pettee** (dau. of Noah Pettee of Steuben, Me., and Abbie Ann Leighton, his wife), b. Mar. 23, 1884, at Steuben. Mrs. Avery has been a teacher; and Mr. Avery is associated with his father on their old farm and in their granite quarry at Prospect.

Child:

- 3949. i. HILDA MAE^m, b. Sept. 12, 1911, at Steuben.

3460. John Frederick⁹ Avery (*E. Franklin^s, Edward^r, Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 1, 1873, at So. Thomaston, Me.; he was left motherless when very young and was brought up by his uncle and aunt, Mr. and Mrs. George A. Avery, in the old "Mansion" at Prospect, Me. He m. Feb. 6, 1901, at Montpelier, Vt., **May Elizabeth Simmons** (dau. of James Courtnay Simmons, b. at Liverpool, England, and Catherine Fitzgerald of Kildimo, Co. Limerick, Ireland, his wife), b. Sept. 12, 1875, at Montpelier, Vt. Mr. Avery is in business at Montpelier.

Children (both b. at Montpelier):

- 3950. i. ELIZABETH HELENA^m, b. Mar. 24, 1907.
- 3951. ii. EDWARD FRANKLIN^m, b. Feb. 17, 1911.

3461. Jane Eliza⁹ Avery (*E. Franklin^s, Edward^r, Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 22, 1877, at So. Thomaston, Me. She was graduated from Hallowell High School, June 19, 1896, and from Bates College, Me., June, 1900. She was a teacher of Latin at Winthrop, Me., and

Wayland and Quincy, Mass. She m. June 16, 1908, at Hallo-well, Me., **Harold Edward Jackman** (son of William Harry Jackman and Katherine Dow Bradbury, his wife), b. in 1874, at Sherman, Me., he graduated in 1899, at Farmington, N. S. Mr. Jackman is Principal of one of the public schools at Medford, Mass., where they reside.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM AVERY¹⁰⁰ JACKMAN, b. Aug. 24, 1909, at Sherman; d. Aug. 24, 1909.
- ii. EDWARD AVERY¹⁰⁰ JACKMAN, b. Nov. 13, 1910, in Jewett City, Conn.

3466. Bessie Tarbell⁹ Avery (*George⁸, Newell⁷, Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 21, 1879, at Detroit, Mich., lived there until her marriage. She was educated at the Detroit Home and Day School and at The Ely School of New York City. She was m. Oct. 10, 1905, at the residence of her parents, 50 Selden Ave., by Rev. Newell S. Wright of the First Congregational Church, to **Sherman Miller McFedries** (son of Alexander St. Clair McFedries of Detroit, formerly of Maybole, Ayrshire, Scotland, and of Mary Ellen McDuff, his wife), b. Sept. 20, 1877, at Detroit. They resided for a time at Chicago, where Mr. McFedries was a manufacturer, and in 1900 removed to Milwaukee, Wis., where they now reside, and where he is an active young business man.

Children:

- i. NEWELL AVERY¹⁰⁰ MCFEDRIES, b. at 9 A. M., Sunday, Aug. 19, 1906, at Chicago, Ill.
- ii. SHERMAN MILLER¹⁰⁰ MCFEDRIES, JR., b. Sept. 19, 1909, at Chicago.
- iii. ELEANOR FRANCES¹⁰⁰ MCFEDRIES, b. May 12, 1912, at Milwaukee.

MEMORANDUM.

The two older children were bap. at Milwaukee, 1910.

3468. George Edwin⁹ Avery, Jr. (*George⁸, Newell⁷, Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 25, 1884, at Detroit, Mich.; was educated at the public schools of Detroit and the Hill School of Pottstown, Pa. He lived for a short time in Adrian, Mich., and for two years at Berlin, Ont., Canada,

where he was one of the managing staff of the Dominion Sugar Co. He was m. Feb. 13, 1908, at Detroit, by Rev. Lee McColles-ter, D. D., to **Elizabeth Bird** (dau. of Joseph Campbell Bird of Clarkston, Mich., and Frances Cornelia Gibbs, his wife), b. Jan. 6, 1883, at the Town of Independence, Oakland Co., Mich. His present residence is Booth Farm which he has just purchased on Mace Day Lake, Oakland Co., Mich.

Child:

3962. i. FRANCES¹⁰, b. at 1 A. M., Aug. 23, 1910, at Berlin.

3470. Kenneth Newell⁹ Avery (*John⁸, Newell⁷, Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 20, 1882; was educated at Phillips Academy, Exeter, N. H.; was for a time at Leland Stanford University of California. He studied art at Paris and was pupil of Jean Paul Laurens, and was admitted to the Salon of 1906—Société des Artistes Français—he also had pictures admitted in later salons. He was m. to **Mrs. Nancy (Gilcrest) Quereau** (dau. of ——— Gilcrest and ———, his wife).

He continued in his profession at Pasadena, Cal., until ill-health made it necessary for him to try an open-air life. He now has a fine orange ranch at Covena, Cal., where they reside.

Mrs. Avery was educated at Abbott Academy, Andover, Mass.

Child:

3963. i. KENNETH GILCREST¹⁰, b. Mon., Jan. 17, 1910, at Pasadena.

3474. Llewellyn West⁹ Avery (*Horace⁸, Newell⁷, Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 18, 1881, at Detroit, Mich.; was in business at St. Clair and Detroit, and m. Oct. 6, 1903, at Louisville, Ky., **Annette Cameron Voris** (dau. of Salathiel Boone⁸ Voris and Mary Wooldridge, his wife), b. July 17, 1882, at Bedford, Ind., and lived at Louisville. They were divorced and Mrs. Avery, who retained their child, was m. (2) to James Gillespie, a lawyer of Gulfport, Miss., where they reside.

Child:

3964. i. NANCY VORIS¹⁰ AVERY, b. Jan. 7, 1906, at Louisville; she lives at Gulfport.

MR. AND MRS. KENNETH NEWELL AVERY
AND KENNETH GILCREST AVERY.

1870
1871
1872
1873
1874
1875
1876
1877
1878
1879
1880
1881
1882
1883
1884
1885
1886
1887
1888
1889
1890
1891
1892
1893
1894
1895
1896
1897
1898
1899
1900

1901
1902
1903
1904
1905
1906
1907
1908
1909
1910
1911
1912
1913
1914
1915
1916
1917
1918
1919
1920
1921
1922
1923
1924
1925
1926
1927
1928
1929
1930
1931
1932
1933
1934
1935
1936
1937
1938
1939
1940
1941
1942
1943
1944
1945
1946
1947
1948
1949
1950
1951
1952
1953
1954
1955
1956
1957
1958
1959
1960
1961
1962
1963
1964
1965
1966
1967
1968
1969
1970
1971
1972
1973
1974
1975
1976
1977
1978
1979
1980
1981
1982
1983
1984
1985
1986
1987
1988
1989
1990
1991
1992
1993
1994
1995
1996
1997
1998
1999
2000

MR. AND MRS. KENNETH GILBERT
AND KENNETH GILBERT



3476. Albert Judson⁹ Avery (*Benjamin⁸, Judson⁷, Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 22, 1870, at Jefferson, Me., is a farmer and the fifth generation occupying the old homestead at Jefferson. He m. Dec. 15, 1900, at Jefferson, **Harriet H. Coombs** (dau. of Waldo T. Coombs of Coopers Mills, Me., and Nancy E. Watson, his wife. They are both interesting, active and ambitious, and hospitable as his parents were.

Children:

3965. i. BENJAMIN Waldo¹⁰, b. Dec. 5, 1901, at Jefferson. He resembles the Averys very much, and is a large, fine, manly boy, promising to honor the name.
3966. ii. LAURICE ALBERT¹⁰, b. June 21, 1910, is a very beautiful child at 2 years of age.

3482. Sewell Lee⁹ Avery (*Waldo⁸, Sewell⁷, Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 4, 1873, at E. Saginaw, now Saginaw, Mich., was educated at the Orchard Lake Military Academy, Mich., and at the University of Michigan, from which he was graduated in 1894 (Law). He has lived at Detroit and Alabaster, Mich., Buffalo, N. Y., and Cleveland, O., and is now President of the United States Gypsum Co., of Chicago, Ill., and living at Evanston, Ill. He m. Oct. 11, 1899, at Detroit, **Hortense Lenore Wisner** (dau. of Henry Clay Wisner of Detroit and Ada Cleantha McConnell, his wife), b. Dec. 10, 1873, at Pontiac, Mich. Mr. and Mrs. Avery are cultivated people with very simple tastes and devoted to the more immediate duties of the home and of business rather than to social life. They have travelled extensively both at home and abroad.

Children:

3967. i. SEWELL Lee¹⁰, b. Jan. 14, 1901, at Detroit.
3968. ii. ARLA¹⁰, b. May 13, 1902, at Buffalo.
3969. iii. LENORE¹⁰, b. Sept. 21, 1905, at Evanston; d. there, Mar. 13, 1906.
3970. iv. NANCY¹⁰, b. Aug. —, 1912, at Evanston.

3484. Waldo Allard⁹ Avery (*Waldo⁸, Sewell⁷, Enoch⁶, Enoch⁵, Israel⁴ Averell, Job³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 19, 1878, at Saginaw, Mich.; lived at Saginaw and Detroit, Mich.; was educated at the University of Michigan and at the Houghton School

of Mines. After graduation, he settled in the west and is now living at Portland, Ore., where he was m. Jan. 19, 1910, to **Ruth Adele Baumgardner**, dau. of Mr. and Mrs. J. A. Baumgardner of Portland, Ore. He is a lumberman—the fifth or sixth, possibly the seventh, in line owning mills and manufacturing lumber; but he is on the Pacific Coast, while his ancestors were on the Atlantic Coast or the shores of the Great Lakes.

Children:

- 3991. i. ELEANOR¹⁰, b. Sept. 27, 1910, at Portland.
- 3991^a. ii. WALDO ALLARD¹⁰ III, b. Oct., 1912, at Portland.

3565. Loretta Lavinia⁹ Averill (*Weston⁸, David⁷, Daniel⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. June 7, 1837, at Orange, Vt., has lived at Barre, Vt., and is living at Lisbon, N. H. She m. Dec. 21, 1858, at Barre, **George Bradford** (son of Jefferson Bradford of Barre and Thankful Vincent, his wife), b. Dec. 10, 18—, at Barre. Mr. Bradford is a Republican.

Children:

- i. ORLIN WESTON¹⁰ BRADFORD, b. Dec. 7, 1860, at Peacham, Vt.; m. Jennie S. Archibald.
- ii. BERTHA VINCENT¹⁰ BRADFORD, b. July 2, 1865, at Williams-town, Vt.; d. Nov. 14, 1867, at Pasumpsic, Vt.
- iii. NELLIE M.¹⁰ BRADFORD (an adopted daughter), b. June 1, 1866, at Danville, Vt.; m. Oct. 16, 18—, at Lisbon, Gerry Locke. They have 2 children.

3567. John Wilson⁹ Averill (*Weston⁸, David⁷, Daniel⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. July 7, 1841, at Orange, Vt., is a farmer and was a soldier in the Civil War. His home is at Barre, Vt. He m. Mar. 24, 1866, at Williams-town, Vt., **Adela Mary Trow** (dau. of Dexter Trow of Barre and Mary Doten Chandler, his wife), b. Jan. 30, 1843, at Barre. The Editor takes pleasure in acknowledging here the indefatigable efforts of Mrs. Averill to secure data of the Barre branch of the Averills. Her assistance has been of great value. Since Mr. and Mrs. Averill settled at Barre, they have never changed their place of residence. They are excellent representatives of that type of New England farmers of which people of New England birth are always proud. Mr. Averill is a prosperous farmer, his credit is always good where he is known; his word as good as his note, and his honesty unquestioned.

Children (all b. at Barre) :

- 3973. i. EDITH WESTON¹⁰, b. Dec. 7, 1867, was a teacher and book-keeper for Luther M. Averill; is now a child's nurse, and lives at Barre.
- 3974. ii. FLORA ETHEL¹⁰, b. Jan. 23, 1870; m. Leslie W. Lawrence.
- 3975. iii. MERRY CHRISTMAS¹⁰, b. Dec. 25, 1872; m. Geo. A. Townsend.
- 3976. iv. BESSIE EMMA¹⁰, b. Oct. 25, 1874; m. Ira C. Lawrence.
- 3977. v. MILTON ELLSWORTH¹⁰, b. Aug. 21, 1878; d. June 28, 1889, at Barre.
- 3978. vi. JOHN TROW¹⁰, b. June 3, 1882, is a teller in the Granite Savings Bank of Barre.
- 3979. vii. ADELA MAUD¹⁰, b. Oct. 8, 1885.

3568. James Weston⁹ Averill (*Weston⁸, David⁷, Daniel⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. July 7, 1841, at Orange, Vt., is a farmer and lives at Forest, Mich., their P. O. address being Otisville, Mich. He was in the Civil War and lost a leg at Winchester. He m. Mar. 4, 1867, at Barre, Vt., **Emma S. Trow** (dau. of Dexter Trow of Barre and Mary Chandler, his wife), b. Sept. 6, 1846, at Barre. She is a sister of Mrs. John W. Averill, wife of his twin brother.

Children:

- 3980. i. MAY MERCY¹⁰, b. Mar. 28, 1868, at Forest; m. Charles Barden.
- 3981. ii. WESTON HANSON¹⁰, b. Aug. 10, 1869, at Forest; m. Susie Stimson.
- 3982. iii. NELLIE JAMES¹⁰, b. Nov. 23, 1870, at Forest; m. William Barden.
- 3983. iv. BERTHA BRADFORD¹⁰, b. Dec. 4, 1872, at Forest; m. Edgar Stimson.
- 3984. v. MILTON TROW¹⁰, b. Apr. 9, 1876, at Thetford, Mich.; d. there, Sept. 6, 1876.
- 3985. vi. MORTON EDMUNDS¹⁰, b. Apr. 3, 1880, at Forest, and lives at home.
- 3986. vii. GRACE LILLIAN¹⁰, b. Sept. 23, 1885, at Forest, and lives at home.

3571. Thomas Wilson⁹ Averill (*Weston⁸, David⁷, Daniel⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. June 14, 1849, at Barre, Vt., lived at Flint and Saginaw, Mich. He m. 1871, at Otisville, Mich., **Margaret J. Kerry (or Perry?)**. He d. at Saginaw, Jan. 5, 1899. His family resides at Flint.

Children:

3987. i. CLYDE¹⁰, b. — —, 18—.
 3988. ii. MERTIE L.¹⁰, b. — —, 18—.
 3989. iii. DAVID MERRILL¹⁰, b. May 6, 1879; m. Sept. 24, 1902, at Flint, Mich., Mabel Louise Frise (dau. of Jabez Alonzo Frise and Susanna McNeil, his wife), b. June 10, 1880, at Petrolia, Ont.
 He is a purchasing agent for a carriage manufacturing business, and lives at Flint.
 3990. iv. ROY¹⁰, b. — —, 18—.
 3991. v. FRANK¹⁰, b. — —, 18—.
 3992. vi. NETTIE¹⁰.

3572. Luther Merrill⁹ Averill (*Hiram⁸, David⁷, Daniel⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 10, 1846, at Barre, Vt., is a grocer and lives at Barre. He was educated at Barre Academy and Eastman's Business College, Poughkeepsie, N. Y. He m. Dec. 25, 1867, at Barre, **Lizzie Annie Beckley** (dau. of Luther Beckley of Barre and Lovila Goodale, his wife), b. Oct. 6, 1850, at Barre.

"He had the first successful store in Barre devoted exclusively to groceries." This business was enlarged to include other departments until in 1885-6 he erected a three-story brick block in which he has a large and well appointed store. He has besides several warehouses and does a large business in flour, grain and heavy goods (see the *Souvenir of Barre*, 1894).

Child:

3993. i. HARLEY LUTHER¹⁰, b. Nov. 9, 1868, at Barre; m. Mattie Harlan.

3573. Rev. Louis Kossuth⁹ Averill (*Hiram⁸, David⁷, Daniel⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. July 9, 1852, at Barre, Vt., is a farmer and preacher and lives at Barre, on the farm formerly owned by Abel Wood. He m. Nov. 18, 1876, at Barre, **Sarah Alma Wheaton** (dau. of John Wheaton of Barre and Rhoda Reed, his 2nd wife), b. Mar. 23, 1857, at Barre.

Children (all b. at Barre):

4000. i. FLORENCE NIGHTINGALE¹⁰, b. June 19, 1878; m. Nicholas Veale.
 4001. ii. HIRAM HARRISON¹⁰, b. Aug. 29, 1884, grad. from Spaulding High School, 1902, and Dartmouth Coll., 1907. He taught at Rutgers Coll., New Brunswick, N. J., then at Casca-

dilla School, Ithaca, N. Y., and was drowned when crossing Lake Cayuga, May 9, 1909.

4002. iii. GRACE RHODA¹⁰, b. Nov. 23, 1887.
 4003. iv. PORTER WHEATON¹⁰, b. Jan. 20, 1890, grad. from Spaulding High School, 1908, and Dartmouth Coll., 1912. He has accepted a position as teacher at Fair Haven, Vt.
 4004. v. JOHN WHEATON¹⁰, b. Nov. 18, 1891; d. Mar. 22, 1900.

3574. Alice Waterman⁹ Averill (*Anthony⁸, David⁷, Daniel⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. May 14, 1855, at Elmore, Vt.; m. Dec. 25, 1872, at Elmore, **William Edward Colby** (son of Hezekiah Colby and Lydia Porter, his wife), b. June 22, 1851, in New Hampshire. They live at West Berlin, Vt.

Children:

- i. CANDACE PARKER¹⁰ COLBY, b. Dec. 16, 1873, at Elmore; m. Alexander Stephen; she d. Mar. 30, 1910, in Heton Hospital, Montpelier, leaving 2 children—Catherine and Edward.
- ii. AVERILL CLAYTON¹⁰ COLBY, b. Dec. 21, 1879, at Elmore; m. Feb., 1912, at Birmingham, Ala., Corra G. Alexander. They are living at Birmingham. He is Superintendent of the Birmingham Railway, Light and Power Co.
- iii. NORMAN CAMP¹⁰ COLBY, b. May 12, 1885, at Elmore; living at West Berlin; works in a novelty store.
- iv. LODEMA ALICE¹⁰ COLBY, b. Sept. 26, 1889, at Elmore; m. in 1905, Clifford Berry, and has 4 children—Edith, Roy, Howard and Alice. They live at West Berlin.
- v. RAY ANGUS¹⁰ COLBY, b. Jan. 21, 1891, at West Berlin, living at Montpelier, Vt., and works in a meat, vegetable and grocery store.

3577. Arthur Cheney⁹ Averill (*Ambrose⁸, David⁷, Daniel⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 19, 1854, at Barre, Vt., is a bookkeeper and clerk, and has lived at Montpelier and Barre, Vt., and lives now at Brookline, Mass. He was m. Mar. 30, 1881, at Barre, by Rev. W. M. Kimmel to **Estella C. Tilden** (dau. of the late Judge Harvey Tilden of Barre and Maria Cook, his wife), b. Dec. 15, 1850, at Barre.

Children:

4005. i. ALICE NORA¹⁰, b. Oct. 18, 1882, at Montpelier.
4006. ii. HARVEY EASTMAN¹⁰, b. Nov. 23, 1884, at Barre.
4007. iii. HELEN STELLA¹⁰, b. Dec. 9, 1893, at Brookline. All live at Brookline.

3578. Charles Weston⁹ Averill (*Ambrose^s, David^r, Daniel⁶, John⁵, Paul¹, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 6, 1859, at Barre, Vt., is a hardware merchant and lives at Barre. He m. Apr. 19, 1882, at Orange, Vt., **Rose Jane Carpenter** (dau. of Andrew J. Carpenter of Groton, Vt., and Sarah Morrison, his wife), b. Dec. 22, 1857, at Newbury, Vt.

Children (all b. at Barre) :

- 4008. i. IVIS MARIA¹⁰, b. July 12, 1883; m. Noble S. Love.
- 4009. ii. EULA ELIZABETH¹⁰, b. Apr. 9, 1885.
- 4010. iii. ARTHUR LINDLEY¹⁰, b. Oct. 4, 1887; m. June 19, 1912, at Barre, Mabel R. Gladding. They are living at Barre.

3579. Linley Ambrose⁹ Averill (*Ambrose^s, David^r, Daniel⁶, John⁵, Paul¹, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. May 13, 1861, at Barre, Vt., was educated at the Goddard Seminary in Barre, and Eastman's Business College, N. Y. He lives at Barre. He m. July 15, 1885, at Montpelier, Vt., **Frances Bigelow** (dau. of Dr. Amos E. Bigelow of Barre and Nancy Richardson, his wife), b. Jan. 6, 1864, at Barre. Mr. Averill is a successful business man, and has been associated with his father in real estate and other investments and had various individual interests.

Children (all b. at Barre) :

- 4011. i. ANNIE BIGELOW¹⁰, b. June 4, 1886.
- 4012. ii. HARRY WESTON¹⁰, b. May 2, 1890.
- 4013. iii. LINDLEY WENDALL¹⁰, b. Jan. 11, 1894.
- 4014. iv. RUTH RICHARDSON¹⁰, b. July 22, 1898. All live at Barre.

3581. Sarah Page⁹ Averill (*Ambrose^s, David^r, Daniel⁶, John⁵, Paul¹, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 11, 1873, at Barre, Vt., has lived at Barre. She m. there, Sept. 16, 1895, **George Loring Morris** (son of Isaiah Morris of Port Greville, N. S., and Mary Green, his wife), b. June 26, 1862, at Parsbora, N. S. He is a stone cutter, and lives at Barre City, Vt.

Child:

- i. NORA DELPHENA¹⁰ MORRIS, b. May 9, 1898, at Barre.

3582. Ella Augusta⁹ Averill (*George^s, John^r, John⁶, John⁵, Paul¹, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 2, 1858, at Mont Vernon, N. H., lives at Elmwood, N. H. She was educated at McCollom Institute, and spent three years at Wellesley College; taught at Mont Vernon and New Boston, and in 1880 went to

Stellenbosch, Cape Colony, S. Africa, where she taught five years in the Stellenbosch Girls' Public School, a government school for daughters of the colonists. She returned to America in 1855; taught in Greenfield, N. H., and in the High School at Clinton, Mass. She was Superintendent of the Taylor Orphan Asylum at Racine, Wis., 1887-89. She m. Dec. 25, 1889, at Mont Vernon, **Henry Franklin Robinson** (son of William Robinson of Hancock, N. H., and Hannah Newton, his wife), b. Jan. 4, 1851, at Hancock; d. there Sept. 19, 1910.

Children (all b. at Hancock):

- i. HAROLD AVERILL¹⁰ ROBINSON, b. Oct. 11, 1890.
- ii. HELEN CAROLINE¹⁰ ROBINSON, b. May 20, 1892.
- iii. WILLIAM HENRY¹⁰ ROBINSON, b. Oct. 31, 1893.
- iv. ELIZABETH NEWTON¹⁰ ROBINSON, b. Oct. 4, 1899.

3583. Carolina Frances⁹ Averill (*George⁸, John⁷, John⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Aug. 24, 1861, at Mont Vernon, N. H.; was m. Dec. 19, 1882, to **Charles Henry Trow** (son of Henry H. Trow and Harriet Clement, his wife), b. June 22, 1858, at Francestown, N. H. They are living at North Sutton, N. H., where he is a grocer.

Children:

- i. HERBERT AVERILL¹⁰ TROW, b. Nov. 17, 1885, at Amherst, N. H.; m. Oct. 9, 19—, at Nashua, N. H., Blanche Chaney. They have 1 child.
- ii. CHARLES H.¹⁰ TROW, b. 1887 (?), at Manchester, N. H.

3589. Chester Baldwin⁹ Averill (*Joseph⁸, Jesse⁷, Jesse⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 17, 1867, at Mont Vernon, N. H., is a Boston and Maine Railroad station agent, and has lived at Lakeport, Plymouth and Warren, N. H. His present residence is Warren, where he has served 2 years as selectman, and 1 year on the school board. He m. Oct. 19, 1892, at Lakeport, **Edith M. Leonard** (dau. of Charles K. Leonard of Warren, N. H., and Emily E. Swain, his wife), b. May 4, 1875, at Warren.

Mr. Averill and his father have rendered valuable aid in securing records of their branch of the Averill family. Mr. Chester B. Averill has inherited more of the Baldwin family characteristics than those of his father's side.

Child:

4015. i. MARION LEONARD¹⁰, b. Sept. 20, 1893, at Lakeport.

3590. William Cummings⁹ Averill (*George⁸, Franklin⁷, Jesse⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. after 1850 (?) at Lowell or Sheldonville (Wrentham), Mass., and lives at Wrentham, in the part called Sheldonville. He m. **Hannah Wilson** of Hamilton, O. He manages his father's farm and country place at Sheldonville.

Child:

4016. i. **FRANK WILSON¹⁰**, who is engaged in the manufacture of jewelry, and who m. Bertha Montford Bennett, dau. of Mr. Bennett, a member of the firm with which he is associated. They live at Plainville, Mass.

3593. Rachel King⁹ Averill (*Chili⁸, William⁷, Jesse⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 2, 1874, at Wausau, Wis., lives at Baylis, Shasta Co., Cal. She m. June 6, 1899, at Stockton, Cal., **E. W. Hayden**.

Children:

- i. **ETHEL VALENTINE¹⁰ HAYDEN**.
ii. **ERNEST AVERILL¹⁰ HAYDEN**.

3595. Mary Eliza⁹ Averill (*Chili⁸, William⁷, Jesse⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. May 22, 1877, at Wausau, Wis.; m. Nov. 28, 1893, at San Benito, Cal., **Charles R. Kellogg**. They lived at Georgetown, Eldorado Co., Cal., but were not there in 1912.

Children:

- i. **RAYMOND ROSWOLD¹⁰ KELLOGG**.
ii. **MILDRED RUTH¹⁰ KELLOGG**.
iii. **WARREN AVERILL¹⁰ KELLOGG**.
iv. **KENNETH LEE¹⁰ KELLOGG**.

3607. Nellie Frances⁹ Averill (*John⁸, Mark⁷, Levi⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. July 28, 1868, at Boston, Mass.; m. there, Mar. 15, 1898, **Fenton Joseph Cook** of Boston. They still live there.

Child:

- i. **GERTRUDE JOSEPHINE¹⁰ COOK**.

3609. Grace Lillian⁹ Averill (*John⁸, Mark⁷, Levi⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 30, 1873, at Boston, Mass.; m. there, Aug. 17, 1897, **Daniel M. Keating**. They live at Surry, Albert Co., N. B.

Child:

- i. MARIAN FRANCES¹⁰ KEATING; dec.

3613. Amelia⁹ Averill (*Edward⁸, John⁷, Levi⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*). b. Feb. 9, 1874, at Battmore, Md.; m. Nov. 18, 1897, at Chicago, Ill., **Calvin W. Titus**.

Child:

- i. EDWARD URIEL¹⁰ TITUS, b. Feb. 7, 1899, at Chicago.

3638. Charles Peabody⁹ Averill (*Andrew⁸, Andrew⁷, Benjamin⁶, Joseph⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 17, 1884, at Essex, Mass., has resided in several towns in Massachusetts and New Hampshire.

He was m. Aug. 1, 1904, at N. Adams to **Virginia B. La Crosse** of Florida, Mass. (dau. of Jules La Crosse* of La Cole, Canada, and Marceline Hebart, his wife), b. at St. Phillip, Can. Mr. Averill was educated at Worcester Academy, Worcester, Me. They live at Truro, Mass., and he is a teacher.

Children:

4030. i. VIOLET VIRGINIA¹⁰, b. July 5, 1905, at Florida, Mass.
4031. ii. CORA MARCELINE¹⁰, b. Oct. 5, 1906, at Truro.

MEMORANDA.

* Jules La Croix, only son of Jules La Croix, only son of Gen. Jules La Croix, a general in the French army.

La Croix is the French and La Crosse the English spelling.

3681. Louise Root⁹ Averill (*James⁸, Henry⁷, Eliphalet⁶, Perry⁵, Samuel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. May 1, 1872, at Perrysburg, O., lives at Atlanta, Ga. She m. June 10, 1896, at Atlanta, **Clarence Mann Payne**, M. D. (son of Horace Marshfield Paine and Charlotte Mann, his wife), b. July 9, 1860, at Clinton, N. Y.

Children:

- i. DOROTHY AVERILL¹⁰ PAINE, b. Feb. 9, 1898, at Atlanta.
- ii. DORIS¹⁰ PAINE, b. Feb. 9, 1898, at Atlanta; d. there, Feb. 10, 1898.

3687. Walter Curtiss⁹ Averill (*Eliphalet⁸, Phineas⁷, Perry⁶, Perry⁵, Samuel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. June 6, 1873, at Ada, Mich., has lived at Ada and Jackson, Mich.; New York City; St. Louis, Mo., and is at present residing at Hannibal,

Mo. He was m. Apr. 29, 1896, at St. Louis, to **Maud Jannette Renick** (dau. of Wm. H. Renick, M. D., of St. Louis and Theodate Morrill, his wife), b. June 23, 1873, at St. Louis. Mr. Averill is auditor of The Atlas Portland Cement Co., Atlas Transportation Co., Hannibal Connecting Railroad Co. and Marion Co. Mutual Building and Loan Association. He is a Baptist and a member of the Advisory Board of his church. In politics he is a Republican, but much inclined to independent thought.

Children:

- 4032. i. **RENICK HERBERT**¹⁰, b. Jan. 29, 1897, at St. Louis.
- 4033. ii. **RUTH**¹¹, b. Feb. 27, 1905, at Hannibal.

3688. Capt. Nathan King⁹ Averill (*Perry⁸, Phineas⁷, Perry⁶, Perry⁵, Samuel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 24, 1872, at Jackson, Mich., was graduated No. 13, class of 1895, at the United States Military Academy, West Point. He was assigned to the 7th Cavalry as 2nd Lieutenant, June 12, 1895; promoted 1st Lieutenant 7th Cavalry, Mar. 2, 1899; promoted Captain of the 7th Cavalry, May 29, 1901. He served in Arizona 1895-98; was highly mentioned and complimented in orders by the General commanding the Army, the Generals commanding the Department, and the Regimental Commander for actions against small bands of hostile renegade Indians,—one being the killing of the notorious Apache outlaw—Massa, and the final scattering of his band. He served in the Santiago Campaign (Spanish-American War), attached to the 6th Cavalry in battle of San Juan, and was specially mentioned for gallantry and recommended for brevet in the reports of three superior officers. He served with the 6th Cavalry at Montauk Pt., L. I., and Huntsville, Ala., and with the 7th Cavalry at Havana, Cuba. In 1900-1901 he was Instructor in Law and History at the U. S. M. A., West Point; and Recruiting officer at Richmond, Va.; 1902-3, he was Assistant Professor in the Department of Law and History at the U. S. M. A. of West Point; 1903-5, he was with his regiment at Chickamauga, Ga., Manassas, Va., and Fort Meyer, Va., and the Philippines; 1905-6, he was commanding officer at the Post of Colomba, La Laguna, Philippine Islands; 1906, he was Assitant to Depot Quarter Master, at New York City. Capt. Averill was m. July 23, 1901,

at Lake Matopac, N. Y., to **Mary B. Bradley** (dau. of John J. Bradley of New York City and Mary Louise Sweeny, his wife), who was b. at New York City. Capt. Averill was appointed Military Attaché to the Russian Court at St. Petersburg.

Children:

- 4034. i. MARY LOUISE¹⁰, b. Dec. 11, 1902, at New York; d. in infancy.
- 4035. ii. MARY BRADLEY¹⁰, b. Mar. 15, 1904, at New York.
- 4036. iii. NATHAN KING, JR.¹⁰, b. Mar. 19, 1905, at Virginia.

3689. Ava Maria⁹ Averill (*Samuel⁸, Phincas⁷, Perry⁶, Perry⁵, Samuel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 20, 1870, at S. Britain, Conn., was a handsome and attractive woman, resembling her father. She m. June 28, 1894, at S. Britain, **Harry Campbell Quintard** (son of Henry Ferris Quintard of New Haven, Conn., and Mary Jane Campbell, his wife), b. Sept. 19, 1869, at Greenwich, Conn. Mr. Quintard was graduated at Yale, class of 1893, and for a short time afterwards was a teacher. He is now a manufacturer.

They have resided at S. Britain and Bridgewater, Conn., and at Campden and Haddonfield, N. J. Mrs. Quintard d. very suddenly at the place last named, Oct. 8, 1905, in the very prime of a fine womanhood. Mr. Quintard is living at the present time at Stamford, Conn.

Children (all b. at Bridgeport, Conn.):

- i. DOROTHY¹⁰ QUINTARD, b. Feb. 4, 1896.
- ii. ELIZABETH¹⁰ QUINTARD, b. Nov. 13, 1897.
- iii. FRANK¹⁰ QUINTARD, b. Mar. 22, 1900.

3691. Laura Buckingham⁹ Averill (*Heman⁸, Samuel⁷, Samuel⁶, Perry⁵, Samuel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 1, 1883, at "The Averill Homestead", Washington, Conn.; graduated from the Gunnery Preparatory School in Washington in 1901, and passed the entrance examination of Radcliffe College with honors. She was m. May 25, 1909, to **Lester Ford Harvey**, who was b. May 2, 1883, in Washington and graduated from the Connecticut Agricultural College in 1902 and that of Massachusetts in 1903. Mr. Harvey is a dairy farmer and breeder of Holsteins in Washington.

Child:

- i. AVERILL CLARK¹⁰ HARVEY, b. Sept. 25, 1910.

3708. Francis Eugene⁹ Averill (*Damon⁸, Asa⁷, Noble⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. June 10, 1853, at Pulaski, N. Y., is an electrical and mechanical engineer and lives at Buffalo, N. Y. He m. (1) June 10, 1875, at Pulaski, **Kate Newell Low** (dau. of Dr. Frank Samuel Low of Pulaski and Jane Graves, his wife), b. July 19, 1854, at Williamstown, N. Y. He m. (2) **Helen Fifield** of Castlebar, Vt. He m. (3) **Mary Fifield**, widow of W. W. Wood.

Children:

- 4060. i. HELEN ELIZABETH¹⁰, b. May 4, 1876, at New Centerville, N. Y.; m. Wm. A. Niver.
- 4061. ii. KATE LOW¹⁰, b. Oct. 15, 1878, at Brooklyn, N. Y.; m. at Buffalo, N. Y., Paul Lavere Hawkins. They live at Kentwood, La.
- 4062. iii. DAMON RIVERS¹⁰, b. Dec. 24, 1881; m. Frances Gorman.
- 4063. iv. MARY FRANCES JANE¹⁰, b. Oct. 11, 1884, at Delft, Holland; she m. May 27, —, at Boston, Mass., Joseph Gorman.
- 4064. v. EDWIN LOW¹⁰, b. Nov. 17, 1887, at Pulaski, N. Y., is living at Fort Russell, Wyo.
- 4065. vi. FELIX EUGENE¹⁰, b. July 21, 1894, at Syracuse, N. Y.

3709. Stella Rivers⁹ Averill (*Damon⁸, Asa⁷, Noble⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 17, 1865, at Newburgh (now part of Cleveland), O., has lived at Indian Orchard and Springfield, Mass. She was m. Dec. 26, 1889, in St. James' Church, Pulaski, N. Y., to **William Rattoone Molther** (son of John Rattoone Molther of Oswego, N. Y., and Harriet A. Niles, his wife), b. Dec. 12, 1862, at Pulaski.

Child:

- i. FRANCIS RATTOONE¹⁰ MOLTHER, b. Oct. 15, 1893, at Syracuse, N. Y.

3711. George Edward⁹ Averill (*Norman⁸, Mills⁷, Noble⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 22, 1864, at Fairfield, Ia., is a traveling salesman. He m. Apr. 26, 1896, at Los Angeles, Cal., where they reside, **Mary Williams** (dau. of Daniel A. Williams of San Francisco, Cal., and Anna Dorothea Wenzel, his wife), b. Nov. 6, 1874, at San Francisco.

Child:

- 4066. i. NORMAN WILLIAMS¹⁰, b. Feb. 22, 1899, at Los Angeles.

3715. Susan Elizabeth⁹ Averill (*James⁸, Henry⁷, Nathan⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. June 26, 1847, at Plattsburg, N. Y.; lived at Plattsburg and Champlain, N. Y., residing for the last year of her life at the former town. She m. Sept. 5, 1866, at Champlain, N. Y., the **Hon. Sylvester Alonzo Kellogg** (son of Lorenzo Kellogg, of Champlain and Roxana Burdick, his wife), b. May 15, 1838, at Champlain; in 1864 he was Senator in Nevada (then part of Utah); in 1876 district attorney, Clinton Co., N. Y.; from 1882-91 County Judge; in 1891 he was elected Judge of the Supreme Court of New York (afterwards being appointed to the appellate division of the Supreme Court, 4th district), and he served in that capacity until his death which occurred Mar. 12, 1904, at Plattsburg. Mrs. Kellogg d. Aug. 12, 1899, at Cro'nest (Kellogg's island), Vt., and was buried in Champlain.

Children (all b. at Champlain) :

- i. RALPH AVERILL¹⁰ KELLOGG, b. Sept. 4, 1867; grad. from Harvard, 1888; m. Aug. 25, 1896, at Buffalo, N. Y., Eleanor Chester; he is a successful lawyer in that city.
- ii. HENRY THEODORE¹⁰ KELLOGG, b. Aug. 29, 1869; grad. from Harvard, 1889; succeeded his father as Judge of the Supreme Court, 1904, 4th dist. N. Y., and holds that position at present. He m. Mar. 5, 1903, at Plattsburg, Katherine Weed; they live at Valcour, N. Y. They have no children.
- iii. GEORGE CASPER¹⁰ KELLOGG, b. Sept. 21, 1871; m. Grace Vernon Olyphant.
- iv. AUGUSTA¹⁰ KELLOGG, b. Feb. 17, 1876; m. William Bowditch Rogers.

George Casper¹⁰ Kellogg (*Susan⁹ Averill, James⁸, Henry⁷, Nathan⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 21, 1871, at Champlain, N. Y.; graduated at Harvard, 1894; m. Nov. 10, 1898, in New York City, **Grace Vernon Olyphant**. He is a partner in the Dock and Coal Co. and one of its founders. They live at Plattsburg, N. Y.

Children:

- i. ROBERT OLYPHANT¹¹ KELLOGG.
- ii. GEORGE AVERILL¹¹ KELLOGG.
- iii. RALPH MACKENZIE¹¹ KELLOGG.

Augusta¹⁰ Kellogg (*Susan⁹ Averill, James⁸, Henry⁷, Nathan⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 17, 1876, at Champlain, N. Y.; m. July 1, 1896, at "Cro'nest", Kellogg's island, Vt., **William Bowditch Rogers**. They are living at Dedham, Mass.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM BOWDITCH¹¹ ROGERS, JR.
- ii. SUSAN ELIZABETH¹¹ ROGERS.
- iii. MARY BOWDITCH¹¹ ROGERS.

3716. Jennette Evans⁹ Averill (*James⁸, Henry⁷, Nathan⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 22, 1849, at Plattsburg, N. Y., has lived at Plattsburg and Champlain, N. Y.

She m. Sept. 7, 1874, at Champlain, **Royal Corbin** (son of Josiah Corbin and Margaret Saunders, his wife), b. Dec. 19, 1835, at Champlain. He is an attorney-at-law at Champlain.

Child:

- i. JOHN¹⁰ CORBIN, b. Sept. 11, 1876, at Plattsburg.

3718. Mary Berry⁹ Averill (*James⁸, Henry⁷, Nathan⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 21, 1854, at Champlain, N. Y. She m. Apr. 29, 1875, at Champlain, **Henry Hoyle** (son of Timothy Hoyle of Champlain), b. June 5, 1846, at Champlain. He has been one of New York's very successful farmers and was for a time U. S. Consul to Canada.

They have lived at Lacolle, Can., near the village of Champlain, N. Y.

Children:

- i. MARY JENNETTE¹⁰ HOYLE, b. Oct. 12, 1876, at Champlain; d. there, Oct. 19, 1876.
- ii. HENRY¹⁰ HOYLE, b. Aug. 27, 1878, at Champlain.
- iii. SUSAN AVERILL¹⁰ HOYLE, b. Mar. 24, 1884, at Lacolle; d. there, Mar. 23, 1885.

3720. Frank Lloyd⁹ Averill (*Henry⁸, Henry⁷, Nathan⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 15, 1861, at Decorah, Ia., has followed his father's profession and is a civil engineer. He is a draughtsman in the employ of the United States Government at Washington, D. C. He has lived at Dec-

orah, Ia., and Plattsburg, N. Y., and now resides at Washington. He is a charter member of the Sons of the American Revolution of Washington, D. C., through his great-great-grandfather, Zephaniah Platt,* Jr., a founder of Plattsburg, and who was Colonel of the Associated Exempts, and a member of the Governor's council of safety. He m. (1) Dec. 3, 1891, at Washington, **Edith Mary Parsons** (dau. of Merry Parsons of East Hampton, N. Y., and Ann Matilda Barnes, his wife), who d. Aug. 23, 1895, at E. Hampton.

He m. (2) Oct. 29, 1896, at Washington, **Juliet Adele Henry** (dau. of Franklin Henry and Grace (?) McIlwee, his wife).

Child (by second wife) :

4067. i. BEATRICE¹⁰, b. Nov. 4, 1897, at Washington; d. y.

MEMORANDUM.

* Zephaniah Platt, Jr., was a mem. of the N. Y. Provincial Congress, and Colonel of the New York Militia.

3721. Maria Elizabeth⁹ Averill (*Henry⁸, Henry⁷, Nathan⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. May 17, 1865, at Plattsburg, N. Y., is a music teacher and has lived at Plattsburg and E. Hampton, Suffolk Co., N. Y. She m. Oct. 8, 1887, at Plattsburg, **Charles Sherrill Dayton** (son of Charles Robert Dayton of E. Hampton and Sarah Sherrill, his wife), b. Nov. 29, 1859, at E. Hampton. Their present residence is East Hampton.

Children :

- i. GRACE PLATT¹⁰ DAYTON, b. Aug. 21, 1888, at E. Hampton.
She is a musical prodigy and has a lovely character and disposition. She lives in the old homestead at E. Hampton.
- ii. EDITH AVERILL¹⁰ DAYTON, b. Aug. 9, 1900.
- iii. CHARLES FRANK¹⁰ DAYTON, b. July 9, 1903.

3723. Emma⁹ Averill (*George⁸, Calvin⁷, Nathan⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. — — —; m. **Edward Yates.**

Children :

- i. MARY¹⁰ YATES.
- ii. CARRIE¹⁰ YATES.
- iii. ———¹⁰ (?) YATES.

3734. Edward Marshall⁹ Averill (*John⁸, Caleb⁷, Nathan⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 1, 1868, at Waco, Tex., is a bookkeeper and traffic agent, and has lived at Charleston, S. C., Augusta, Ga., Nashville and Knoxville, Tenn., St. Louis, Mo., and is at present at Saluda, N. C. He m. Feb. 24, 1891, at Summerville, S. C., **Annie Ludevine Card** (dau. of Henry Card of Charleston and Katherine Young, his wife), b. Sept. 6, 1864, at Liverpool, England.

Children:

- 4068. i. MARGARET¹⁰, b. Nov. 11, 1891, at Knoxville.
- 4069. ii. HENRY¹⁰, b. Dec. 30, 1893, at Summerville.

3735. Sarah Sprague⁹ Averill (*John⁸, Caleb⁷, Nathan⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. July 12, 1870, at Charleston, S. C., has lived at Beaufort and Summerville, S. C. She m. July 23, 1890, at Summerville, **David Harlee Graham** (son of Robert Flager Graham and Harriet Ellen Harlee, his wife), b. Apr. 5, 1867, at Marion, S. C.

Children:

- i. JOHN AVERILL¹⁰ GRAHAM, b. July 15, 1894, at Beaufort, S. C.; lives at Summerville.
- ii. ELLEN HARLEE¹⁰ GRAHAM, b. Mar. 8, 1896, at Beaufort; lives at Summerville.
- iii. HARRIET¹⁰ GRAHAM, b. June 10, 1898, at Port Royal, S. C.

3749. Henry Lafayette⁹ Averill (*Veraneous⁸, Verancous⁷, Stephen⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 20, 1873, in the Township of Eden, Fond du Lac, Wis., is a farmer and has lived in the Township of Leslie, Todd Co., and at Osakis, Minn. He m. Nov. 17, 1897, at Osakis, **Ida M. Burns** (dau. of George W. Burns of Long Prairie, Minn., and Martha ———, his wife), b. Dec. 18, 1879, at Maiden Rock, Wis. They live at Osakis.

Children (all b. in the Township of Leslie):

- 4070. i. CLARA BELLE¹⁰, b. Mar. 4, 1899.
- 4071. ii. SARAH FRANCES¹⁰, b. July 31, 1900.
- 4072. iii. RUTH MAY¹⁰, b. Jan. 22, 1902.
- 4073. iv. GERTRUDE AGNES¹⁰, b. Mar. 17, 1904.
- 4074. v. HARRY LEROY¹⁰, b. Aug. 11, 1905.

3750. Minnie E.⁹ Averill (*Verancons^s, Verancous^t, Stephen⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Feb. 2, 1874, in the Township of Eden, Fond du Lac Co., Wis., and lives at Mortlack, Eyebrow Hill, Saskatchewan, Can. She m. Dec., 1895, at Long Prairie, Minn., **William Wickwire**.

Children:

- i. HARVEY¹⁰ WICKWIRE.
- ii. ALFRED¹⁰ WICKWIRE.
- iii. JAMES¹⁰ WICKWIRE.
- iv. HATTIE¹⁰ WICKWIRE.
- v. PAUL¹⁰ WICKWIRE.
- vi. MARY¹⁰ WICKWIRE.
- vii. ———¹⁰ (AN INFANT) WICKWIRE.

3751. Veraneous G.⁹ Averill (*Verancous^s, Verancous^t, Stephen⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. in the Township of Gordon, Todd Co., Minn., lives at Bancroft, S. Dak. He m. Jan. 11, 1903, at Desmet, S. Dak., **Mattie Clement**.

Children:

4075. i. AVA A.¹⁰.
4076. ii. JOYCE L.¹⁰.

3760. Frederick Lawton⁹ Averill (*George⁸, John⁷, David⁶, Daniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. July 15, 1865, at Branford, Conn., is an attorney-at-law. He was m. Dec. 18, 1889, at New Haven, Conn., to **Emma Eloise Button** (dau. of John Monroe Button of New Haven and Helen Manville, his wife), b. Apr. 13, 1870, at New Haven. Mr. Averill was graduated from Yale Law School, 1895, and was Clerk of Court of Common Pleas for New Haven County, 1895 to 1905. He represented New Haven in Connecticut House of Representatives, session of 1897; was a member of committee on judiciary. He served in the Spanish-American War, as Ensign and Assistant Paymaster, was commander of the Connecticut Naval Battalion from Nov. 10, 1899, until Jan. 16, 1905. He is a member of the Military Order of Foreign Wars, Naval Order of the United States, Naval and Military Order of the United States; Past Department Commander, United Spanish War Veterans. He is Vice-President and a general manager of the Indian Neck Land Company, which is engaged in the development of sea shore property at Branford, Conn.

The family residence for a time was at New Haven, but is now at Branford, Conn.

Child:

4077. i. HELEN PAULINE¹⁰, b. Apr. 1, 1894, at New Haven. Graduated from Branford High School, 1912.

3763. John Russell⁹ Averill (*George⁸, John⁷, David⁶, Daniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 18, 1876, at Branford, Conn.; m. May 20, 1898, at Bridgeport, Conn., **Daisy E. Stannard** (dau. of Charles Edward Stannard of New York City, and Anna S. Marsh, his wife), b. Jan. 25, 1881. Mr. Averill is a newspaper advertising agent, and lives at 106 Farmington Ave., Waterbury, Conn.

Children (all but last b. at New Haven, Conn.):

- 4077a. i. RUSSELL JOHN¹⁰, b. May 3, 1899.
 4077b. ii. WALTER GEORGE¹⁰, b. Mar. 6, 1901.
 4077c. iii. DAISY ANNA ELIZABETH¹⁰, b. Nov. 12, 1903; d. Feb. 12, 1904.
 4077d. iv. ELEANOR HARRIETT¹⁰, b. Mar. 10, 1905, at Brantford, Conn.

3765. Ernest LeRoy⁹ Averill (*George⁸, John⁷, David⁶, Daniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 22, 1883, at Branford, Conn.; m. Jan. 31, 1906, at New Haven, Conn., **Lulu Evelyn Johnston** (dau. of William Henry Johnston and Marguerite Evelyn O'Brien, his wife), b. Jan. 17, 1883, at New Haven. Mr. Averill is an Attorney at Law, and lives at 511 Centre St., Wallingford, Conn.

Children:

- 4077e. i. ESTHER MARGUERITE¹⁰, b. Sept. 25, 1906, at New Haven, Conn.
 4077f. ii. EUNICE ALMIRA¹⁰, b. Dec. 4, 1908, at Wallingford, Conn.
 4077g. iii. WILLIAM PRENTICE¹⁰, b. July 23, 1910, at Wallingford, Conn.

3774. Albert Marshall⁹ Averill (*Alonzo⁸, David⁷, David⁶, Daniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Apr. 4, 1883, at Branford, Conn., lives at New Haven, Conn. He m. there, Aug., 1907, **Mary O'Neill**.

Child:

4078. i. ALBERT¹⁰ (NEIL?), b. Oct. 29, 1908.

3775. Eliza Foote⁹ Averill (*Alonzo⁸, David⁷, David⁶, Daniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 2, 1885, at Branford, Conn.; m. June 29, 1908, at New Haven, Conn., **Ernest L. Sylvada**. They live at East Haven.

Children:

- i. ANNA LILLIAN¹⁰ SYLVADA, b. Apr. 10, 1909.
- ii. FRANK LYNWOOD¹⁰ SYLVADA, b. Feb. 2, 1912.

3784. Earl Amos⁹ Averill (*Edgar⁸, Ephraim⁷, Henry⁶, Nathaniel⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Aug. 13, 1878, at Richland, N. Y.; m. Nov. 1, 1905, at Adams, N. Y., **Bertha B. Waite** (dau. of Willis A. Waite of Adams and Ruth M. Allen, his wife), b. Mar. 21, 1878, at Adams. Mr. Averill is editor of *The American Engineer*, in New York City. They reside at Mount Vernon, N. Y.

Child:

4079. i. EDGAR WAITE¹⁰, b. Sept. 2, 1906.

3806. Cyrus Edward⁹ Averill (*Henry⁸, Stephen⁷, Daniel⁶, Joseph⁵, Samuel⁴, Job³, Thomas², William¹*), b. Aug. 23, 1860, at Cutler, Me., is a real estate dealer and lives at Garfield, Wash. He m. Nov. 24, 1883, at Cooper, Me., **Almena H. Elsemore** (dau. of George E. Elsemore and Clara A. Woodman, his wife), b. 1866, at Calais, Me. They have lived at Lompoc and Pasadena, Cal., and at Elberton, Wash.

Children:

4080. i. NELLIE KELSEY¹⁰, b. Dec. 12, 1884, at Cooper; d. June 6, 1899, at Garfield.
4081. ii. RALPH HAROLD¹⁰, b. May 3, 1886, at Lompoc, is a telegraph operator in the U. S. Navy, stationed at San Francisco.
4082. iii. HARRISON MORTON¹⁰, b. Feb. 9, 1889, at Lompoc, is in the U. S. Navy at San Francisco, a seaman.
4083. iv. CYRUS EDWARD¹⁰, b. Feb. 14, 1897, at Elberton.
4084. v. CLARA LUCILE¹⁰, b. 1899, at Garfield.
4085. vi. VIOLET PASADENA¹⁰, b. July 29, 1900, at Pasadena.
4086. vii. KELSEY¹⁰, b. June 4, 1901, at Garfield.

3809. Ruth⁹ Averill (*Lewis⁸, Stephen⁷, Daniel⁶, Joseph⁵, Samuel⁴, Job³, Thomas², William¹*), b. Aug. 5, 1868, at Northfield, Me.; m. Oct. 30, 1892, at Colfax, Wash., **David McNabb**. They live at Colfax.

Children:

- i. _____¹⁰.
- ii. _____¹⁰.
- iii. _____¹⁰.

3820. Roswell Frank⁹ Averill (*Frank⁸, Aaron⁷, Daniel⁶, Joseph⁵, Samuel⁴, Job³, Thomas², William¹*), b. Nov. 12, 1871, at Crawford, Me., graduate of High School, Calais, Me.; was at Colby College two years, class of 1896, and at Bowdoin College Medical School for one year.

He is a broker at the present time, and has lived at Crawford and Milltown, Calais, Me., and Providence, R. I. He m. (1) Oct. 22, 1893, at Waterville, Me., **Georgia W. Lawrence**, who d. Feb. 28, 1897, at Waterville. He m. (2) Nov. 2, 1899, at Boston, Mass., **Effie Givcen** of Brunswick, Me. (dau. of Charles F. Givcen and Etta J. Wheeler, his wife), b. Mar. 12, 1876, at Brunswick. They are living at Milltown, Calais.

Children of Frank and Effie (Givcen) Averill:

- 4087. i. FRANK G.¹⁰, b. 1900, at Jamaica Plain, Mass.
- 4088. ii. VIRGINIA E.¹⁰, b. 1901, at Milltown.

3821. Albert Guy⁹ Averill (*Frank⁸, Aaron⁷, Daniel⁶, Joseph⁵, Samuel⁴, Job³, Thomas², William¹*), b. Oct. 11, 1874, at Crawford, Me.; m. Dec. 31, 1908, at Oldtown, Me., **Louise N. Pierce** (dau. of Rufus F. Pierce, of Oldtown, and Caroline E. Hunt, his wife), b. Sept. 19, 1877, at Oldtown; graduated from Wellesley College, class of 1900. Mr. Averill graduated from Colby College, with the degree of A. B., class of 1898. He was at one time a high school teacher at Calais, Me., but he is now an attorney-at-law at Oldtown.

Child:

- 4089. i. CAROLINE MARIA¹⁰, b. Aug. 3, 1911, at Oldtown.

3822. Clara Blanche⁹ Averill (*Frank⁸, Aaron⁷, Daniel⁶, Joseph⁵, Samuel⁴, Job³, Thomas², William¹*), b. July 21, 1877; m. **James L. Haley** of St. Stephen, N. B., where she d. April, 1908.

Children:

- i. CLARA ADELAIDE¹⁰ HALEY, b. in 1902.
- ii. RUTH¹⁰ HALEY, b. in 1906.

THE TENTH GENERATION.

3851. Edward W.¹⁰ Averell (*L. Charles⁹, Lorenzo⁸, Charles⁷, William⁶, Stephen⁵, William⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 21, 1882, at Cambria, N. Y.; was m. June 7, 1906, at Lockport, N. Y., to **Laura S. Ward**. They live at Lockport.

Child:

4200. i. **BERENICE M.¹¹**, b. 190-.

3868. Walter Hollis¹⁰ Averell (*Alexander⁹, Alexander⁸, Joseph⁷, Shadrach⁶, Joseph⁵, Joseph⁴, William³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 3, 1879, at St. Louis, Mo.; m. **Marie Josephine Wise**.

Children:

4201. i. **MARIE JOSEPHINE¹¹**, b. Nov. 27, 1904.

4202. ii. **HARRIET BLANCHE¹¹**, b. July 3, 1906.

3912. Leo King¹⁰ Averill (*Ira⁹, Benjamin⁸, Ira⁷, Asa⁶, David⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 27, 1892, at Prentiss, Me.; m. Aug. 20, 1910, at Lee, Me., **Orraville Richardson**. They are living at Bangor, Me.

Child:

4203. i. **ROGER LEE¹¹**.

3923. Claud E.¹⁰ Averill (*Foresto⁹, James⁸, Moses⁷, Moses⁶, Moses⁵, Ebenezer⁴, John³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 1, 1884, at Wilton, Me.; m. there, Jan. 16, 1902, **Minnie Townsend** (dau. of Nathan Townsend of North Jay, Me., and Nettie Lake, his wife), b. Mar. 18, 1885, at North Jay. Mr. Averill is a road commissioner and stone mason and lives at North Jay.

Children:

4204. i. **ROZENA MAY¹¹**, b. Feb. 4, 1903, at North Jay.

4205. ii. **ORNSVILL T.¹¹**, b. Aug. 24, 1905, at Wilton.

4206. iii. **LESTER N.¹¹**, b. Oct. 26, 1907, at North Jay.

3974. Flora Ethel¹⁰ Averill (*John⁹, Weston⁸, David⁷, Daniel⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Jan. 23, 1870, at Barre, Vt.; m. there, July 3, 1902, **Leslie W. Lawrence**. They live at Barre.

Child:

i. **AVIS MAE¹¹ LAWRENCE**, b. Aug. 8, 1903, at Barre.

3975. **Merry Christmas**¹⁰ **Averill** (*John⁹, Weston⁸, David⁷, Daniel⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 25, 1872, at Barre, Vt.; m. there, Jan. 11, 1894, **G. H. Townsend** (son of Abner Pettiah Townsend of Burlington, Vt.), b. Dec. 30, —, at Springfield, Mass. They are living at Hardwick, Vt.

Children:

- i. LUCILE M.¹¹ TOWNSEND, b. Jan. 1, 1895, at Lyndonville, Vt.
- ii. HOWARD AVERILL¹¹ TOWNSEND, b. Oct. 18, 1896, at Barre.

3976. **Bessie Emma**¹⁰ **Averill** (*John⁹, Weston⁸, David⁷, Daniel⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Oct. 25, 1874, at Barre, Vt.; m. there, Mar. 19, 1894, **Ira C. Lawrence** (son of Warren L. Lawrence of Barre and Sarah Cummings, his wife), b. Aug. 20, 1871, at Montpelier, Vt. They are living at Barre.

Children (all b. at Barre):

- i. SARAH ESTHER¹¹ LAWRENCE, b. Oct. 26, 1895.
- ii. IRENE HAZEL¹¹ LAWRENCE, b. Apr. 17, 1903.
- iii. DOROTHY ADELA¹¹ LAWRENCE, b. Aug. 5, 1908.
- iv. LEONA MERLE¹¹ LAWRENCE, b. Jan. 28, 1911.

3980. **May Mercy**¹⁰ **Averill** (*James⁹, Weston⁸, David⁷, Daniel⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Mar. 28, 1868, at Forest, Mich., has lived at Forest and Otisville, Mich. She m. Nov. 20, 1881, at Mt. Morris, Mich., **Charles Barden** (son of Augustus Barden of Thetford, Mich., and Hannah Cimmerer, his wife), b. Aug. 15, 1867, in Niagara Co., N. Y.

Children (all b. at Forest):

- i. FREDDIE CHARLES¹¹ BARDEN, b. June 2, 1886.
- ii. JESSIE MAY¹¹ BARDEN, b. June 2, 1888.
- iii. ATTA BELL¹¹ BARDEN, b. Oct. 13, 1890.
- iv. JOHNNY JAMES¹¹ BARDEN, b. Sept. 1, 1893.

3981. **Weston Hanson**¹⁰ **Averill** (*James⁹, Weston⁸, David⁷, Daniel⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Aug. 10, 1869, at Forest, Mich., is a farmer and lives at Rogersville, Mich. He m. Oct. 12, 1890, at Thetford, Mich., **Susie Stimson** (dau. of Ralph Stimson of Rogersville and Eunice Rogers, his wife), b. Aug. 15, 1874, at Rogersville.

Children:

4207. i. ETHEL M.¹¹, b. July 27, 1895, at Thetford.

4208. ii. GLADYS¹¹, b. Mar. 25, 1897, at Rogersville.

4209. iii. MILDRED¹¹, b. Nov. 11, 1902, at Rogersville.

3982. Nellie James¹⁰ Averill (*James⁹, Weston⁸, David⁷, Daniel⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 23, 1870, at Forest, Mich., lives at Thetford, Mich. She m. Apr. 27, 1889, at Mt. Morris, Mich., **William Barden** (son of P. A. Barden of Thetford and Hannah E. Cimmerer, his wife), b. Sept. 13, 1867, at New Fane, N. Y. They and their family live at Thetford.

Children:

- i. EARL EDGAR¹¹ BARDEN, b. Feb. 23, 1890, at Forest.
- ii. HAZEL EMMA¹¹ BARDEN, b. Oct. 7, 1891, at Forest.
- iii. JAMES AUGUSTUS¹¹ BARDEN, b. Feb. 18, 1897, at Harrison, Mich.
- iv. DONALD WILLIAM¹¹ BARDEN, b. June 26, 1899, at Thetford.

3983. Bertha Bradford¹⁰ Averill (*James⁹, Weston⁸, David⁷, Daniel⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 4, 1872, at Forest, Mich.; m. Nov. 25, 1890, at Thetford, Mich., **Edgar Stimson** (son of Ralph M. Stimson of Genesee, Mich., and Eunice Rogers, his wife), b. Feb. 12, 1874, at Genesee. They live at Forest.

Children:

- i. RALPH JAMES¹¹ STIMSON, b. July 7, 1891, at Genesee.
- ii. LOIS EMMA¹¹ STIMSON, b. Jan. 10, 1893, at Genesee.
- iii. FLOY MIRENA¹¹ STIMSON, b. Feb. 12, 1895, at Genesee.
- iv. DORRIS ALSENA¹¹ STIMSON, b. Oct. 20, 1896, at Forest.
- v. AVERILL LA VERNE¹¹ STIMSON, b. Oct. 30, 1898, at Forest.

3993. Harley Luther¹⁰ Averill (*Luther⁹, Hiram⁸, David⁷, Daniel⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Nov. 9, 1868, at Barre, Vt., is still living there. He had an academic education, and then entered his father's employ. He m. June 11, 1890, at Hopkinton, N. Y., **Mattie Anna Harran** of Hopkinton, and is now a man of position and influence in Barre. He served five years in the Vermont National Guard, being a member of the Spencer Rifles of Barre—the crack company of the regiment.

Children:

4210. i. STANLEY¹¹, b. — — —, 189—.
4211. ii. DOROTHY¹¹, b. — — —, 189—.

4060. Florence Nightingale¹⁰ Averill (*Louis⁹, Hiram⁸, David⁷, Daniel⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. June 19, 1878, at Barre, Vt.; m. there, Nov. 7, 1900, **Nicholas Veale**. They are living at Barre.

Children:

- i. _____¹¹.
- ii. _____¹¹.
- iii. _____¹¹.

4008. Ivis Maria¹⁰ Averill (*Charles⁹, Ambrose⁸, David⁷, Daniel⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. July 12, 1883, at Barre, Vt.; m. there, June 20, 1906, **Noble S. Love**. They are living at Barre.

Child:

- i. KENDALL A.¹¹ LOVE.

4016. Frank Wilson¹⁰ Averill (*William⁹, George⁸, Franklin⁷, Jesse⁶, John⁵, Paul⁴, Paul³, William², William¹*), b. Sept. 27, 1878, at Bangor, Me.; m. Sept. 2, 1902, at Wrentham, Mass., **Bertha Montford Bennett** (dau. of E. Payson Bennett of Wrentham and Henrietta Nash, his wife), b. Feb. 11, 1880, at Wrentham. He is a jeweller and lives at Plainville, Mass.

Child:

- 4212. i. PAYSON BENNETT¹¹, b. July 31, 1907, at Plainville.

4060. Helen Elizabeth¹⁰ Averill (*Francis⁹, Damon⁸, Asa⁷, Noble⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. May 4, 1876, at New Centerville, N. Y.; m. at Syracuse, N. Y., **William A. Niver**. They are living at Schenectady, N. Y.

Children:

- i. WILLIAM AVERILL¹¹ NIVER.
- ii. ARATHUSA¹¹ NIVER.

4062. Damon Rivers¹⁰ Averill (*Francis⁹, Damon⁸, Asa⁷, Noble⁶, Nathan⁵, Daniel⁴, Isaac³, William², William¹*), b. Dec. 24, 1881, at Brooklyn, N. Y.; m. at Buffalo, N. Y., **Frances Gorman**. They are living at Buffalo.

Child:

- 4213. i. EVELYN LOIS¹¹.

RECORDS OF SERVICE IN COLONIAL WARS.

Mass. Archives [from heretofore *unpublished* records].

BENJAMIN AVERIL

Appears on a Billeting Roll*, dated†, of Capt.‡ Co., Col.‡ Regt.,	NO. IN
Mustered,—June 1, (s)	GENEALOGY.
Roll made up to June 28, (c)	27
Number of days,— 27.	or
Am't,— 4s. 6 d.	102?

Remarks,— *Of men enlisted by Capt. Alexander McNutt for the Total Reduction of Canada.

† Not given.

(s) Year not given.

(c) Date of receiving King's provisions.

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 98, page 147.

[See similar record of Israel Averil under Capt. Alexander McNutt; Gen. No. 56. Also similar record of John Averell, of Middleton, Mass., under date of Mar. 6, 1760; Gen. No. 48.]

BENJ. AVERELL

Appears on a Muster Roll dated Boston, December 10, 1756,	NO. IN
of a company in His Majesty's service under the command	GENEALOGY.
of Capt. Alexander Nickels Jr.	27
Quality,— Centinel.	or
Residence,— not given.	102?

Entered service April 1, 1756.

Served until Nov. 10, 1756.

Length of service,— 32 weeks.

Remarks,— not given.

Endorsed,— Scouting Eastward.

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 95, page 46.
See Job, 98.

BENJA AVERILL

Appears on a Muster Roll dated Boston, Apr. 29, 1761, of a	NO. IN
company in His Majesty's service under command of Capt.	GENEALOGY.
Francis Peabody.	175

Quality,— Private.

Residence,— Sheepscutt (Newcastle, Me.).

Entered service June 1, 1760.

976 Averell, Averill, Avery Family

Served until Nov. 27, 1760.

Length of service,— 25 weeks, 5 days.

Remarks,—

Mass. Archives: Muster Roll vol. 98, page 396.

[See record of Enoch Averell, Gen. No. 190.]

BENJA AVERILL

Appears on a Muster Roll dated Boston, Apr. 29, 1761, of a company in His Majesty's service under the command of Capt. Francis Peabody.	NO. IN GENEALOGY. 175
-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	-----------------------------

Quality,— Corporal.

Residence,— *Sheepscutt* (Newcastle, Me.)

Entered service Nov. 28, 1760.

Served until Apr. 22, 1761.

Length of service,— 20 weeks, 6 days.

Remarks,—

Reported,— 120 miles travel home allowed.

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 98, page 396.

(See Enoch Averell)

DANIEL AVERELL.

Appears on a Muster Roll dated at Boston, February 26, 1756, of a company in His Majesty's service under the command of Capt. Isaac Smith.	NO. IN GENEALOGY. 151
--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	-----------------------------

Quality,— Private.

Residence,— Ipswich.

Entered service Sept. 15.

Served until Dec. 17.*

Length of service,— 13 weeks, 3 days.

Remarks,—

Reported,— Allowed billeting before marching and 15 days travel from Albany to Ipswich.

Endorsed,— Co. in Col. Plaisted's Regt. on Crown Point expedition.

* Year not given, prob. 1755.

DANIEL AVERIEL

Appears on a Return dated Camp at Lake George, Nov. 22, 1755, of the invalids belonging to Col. Ichabod Plaisted's Regt. made by John Dolhonde, Surgeon of said Regt., to the Commissioner at Albany.	NO. IN GENEALOGY. 46 or 151?
-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	------------------------------------------

Reported,— In Capt. Isaac Smith's Co.

Reported,— Of Topsfield.

Reported,— Will be fit for duty in a short time.

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 94, page 22.

DAVID AVERHILL

Appears on a Muster Roll dated (c), of a company in His Majesty's service under the command of Capt. Johnson Molton. NO. IN GENEALOGY.
 Quality,— Private. 107
 Residence,— York.
 Entered service Mar. 14, 1760.
 Served until Nov. 30, 1760.
 Length of service,— 37 weeks, 3 days.
 Remarks,—
 Reported,— 141 days billeting home allowed.
 (c) Date not given.
 Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 98, page 363.

DAVID AVERIL

Appears on a List sworn to at York, April 9, 1757, of the † Co. of Militia in the town of †, commanded by Col. Nath'l Donnell comprising the Train Band and Alarm List. NO. IN GENEALOGY.
 107
 Rank,— *
 Belonged to the Train Band (probably).
 Remarks,— † Not given.
 * Not given.
 Mass. Archives: vol. 95, page 373.

DAVID AVERHILL JR.

Appears on a Muster Roll dated (c), of a company in His Majesty's service under the command of Capt. Johnson Molton. NO. IN GENEALOGY.
 276
 Quality,— Private.
 Residence,— York.
 Entered service Mar. 12, 1760.
 Served until Nov. 30, 1760.
 Length of service,— 37 weeks, 5 days.
 Remarks,— Father or Master, David Averhill.
 Reported,— 14 days billeting home allowed.
 (c) Date not given.
 Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 98, page 363.

EMANUEL AVERIL

Appears on a Muster Roll dated (s), of a company in His Majesty's service under the command of Lieut. Allason Brown. NO. IN GENEALOGY.
 Quality,— Centinel.
 Residence,— Sandwich.
 Entered service May 29, *
 Served until Nov. 19, *

978 Averell, Averill, Avery Family

Length of service,— 25 weeks.

Remarks,— (s) Date not given.

* Year not given.

*Endorsed,— 1725.

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 91, page 215.

[See Joseph Averell.]

ENOCH AVERILL

Appears in a Muster Roll dated Boston, Apr. 29, 1761, of a company in His Majesty's service under the command of Capt. Francis Peabody.	NO. IN GENEALOGY. 190
-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	-----------------------------

Quality,— Private.

Residence,— Topsfield.

Entered service May 5, 1760.

Served until Apr. 16, 1761.

Length of service,— 49 weeks, 4 days.

Remarks,— Father or Master, Israel Averill.

Reported,— 30 miles travel home allowed.

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 98, page 396.

[Certified Copy.]

[See record of Benjamin Averill, Gen. No. 175.]

ISRAEL AVERELL

Appears on a Muster Roll sworn to Boston, Mar. 14, 1759, of Capt. Thos. Dennis' Co., Col. Daniel Appleton's Regt., which marched in alarm for the relief of Fort William Henry in August 1757.	NO. IN GENEALOGY. 56
------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	----------------------------

Quality,— Sergeant.

Impressed,— (blank)

Returned,— (blank)

Marched from Topsfield Aug. 16 to Sudbury. Distance travelled out and home, 75 miles.

Time in service,— 6 days.

Remarks,— None.

Reported,— Belonged to Capt. Bordman's Co.

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 95, page 511.

ISRAEL AVERIL

Appears on a Billeting Roll * dated † of Capt. † Co., Col. † Mustered May 5, (s) Roll made up June 28, (c)	NO. IN GENEALOGY. 56
---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	----------------------------

Number of days,— 54.

Amount,— 9s.

Remarks,— *Of men enlisted by Capt. Alexander McNutt for the Total Reduction of Canada.

† Not given.

(s) Year not given.

(c) Date of receiving King's provisions.

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 98, page 147.

[See similar record under Benjamin Averell, Gen. No. 27 or 102? and of John Averill of Middleton, Mass., Gen. No. 166 or 229?]

ISRAEL AVERILL

Appears on a Muster Roll dated Boston, Apr. 29, 1761, of a company in His Majesty's service under the command of Capt. Francis Peabody.

NO. IN
GENEALOGY.
56

Quality,— Corporal.

Residence,— Topsfield.

Entered service May 5, 1760.

Served until Apr. 28, 1761.

Length of service,— 51 weeks, 2 days.

Remarks,— Reported 30 miles travel home allowed.

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 98, page 396.

[See record of Benjamin, Gen. No. 175; and record of Enoch, Gen. No. 190.]

JAMES AVERELL

Appears on a Muster Roll of Capt. Joseph Holt's Co., Col. Ichabod Plaisted's Regt., mustered according to a return dated Camp at Fort Williams Henry, Oct. 11, 1756, by Henry Leddell, Muster-Master-General of the Provincial Army raised for an expedition against Crown Point.

NO. IN
GENEALOGY.
125?

Quality,— Private.

Remarks,—

Reported,— At Albany, sick.

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 94, page 500.

JAMES AVERELL

Appears on a Description List of Capt. Joseph Holt Jr's Co., Col. Ichabod Plaisted's Regt., raised for the intended expedition against Crown Point under John Winslow, Commander-in-Chief.

NO. IN
GENEALOGY.
125

Age,— 23

Birthplace,— Arundel.

Residence,— Arundel.

Occupation,— (not given)

Company returned as mustered by John Wendell, Commissary of Musters, in a certificate dated Boston, May 7, 1756.

Remarks.—

Quality,— Soldier.

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 94, page 196.

JAMES AVERELL

Appears on a Muster Roll sworn to York, August 4, 1755, of a Co. in His Majesty's service under the command of Capt. Thomas Bragdon.	NO. IN GENEALOGY. 125
--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	-----------------------------

Quality,— Centinel.

Residence,— (not given) (c)

Entered service May 24, 1755.

Served until June 12, 1755.

Length of service,— 2 weeks, 6 days.

Remarks:—

Reported,— (c) (Residence not given.)

Reported,— Co. raised in 1st York Co. Regt. as a guard for
conveying public stores to Fort Halifax.

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 93, page 171.

JAMES AVERELL

Appears on a Muster Roll sworn to Boston, January 28, 1757, of a company in His Majesty's service under the command of Capt. Joseph Holt.	NO. IN GENEALOGY. 125
-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	-----------------------------

Quality,— Private.

Residence,— Arundel.

Entered service April 22, 1756.

Served until Oct. 26, 1756.

Length of service,— 26 weeks, 6 days.

Remarks,—

Endorsed,— Col. Plaisted's Regt. on Crown Point expedition.

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 95, page 82.

JOB AVERELL

Appears on a Muster Roll dated Boston, December 10, 1756, of a company in His Majesty's service under the command of Capt. Alexander Nikels Jr.	NO. IN GENEALOGY. 26? 98?
-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	------------------------------------

Quality,— Centinel.

Residence,— (c)

Entered service April 1, 1756.

Served until Nov. 10, 1756.

Length of service,— 32 weeks.

Remarks,— (c) (Residence not given).

Endorsed,— Scouting Eastward.

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 95, page 46.

[See Benjamin.]

JOHN AVERILL

Appears on a Muster Roll dated Boston, February 9, 1761, of a company in His Majesty's service under the command of Israel Herrick.	NO. IN GENEALOGY. 166? 229?
Quality,— Private.	
Residence,— <i>Middleton</i> .	
Entered service Mar. 6, *	
Served until Nov. 4, *	
Length of service,— 34 weeks, 6 days.	
Remarks,— Reported, Sick.	
Reported, 225 miles travel home allowed.	

*Year not given, endorsed 1760.

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 98, page 277.

JOHN AVERILL

Appears on a Return of men enlisted for His Majesty's serv- ice for the total reduction of Canada — 1760.	NO. IN GENEALOGY. 166 or 229?
Enlisted by John Robinson Mar. 1.	
Age,— 21.	
Birthplace,— <i>Midelton</i> .	
Residence,— <i>Middelton</i> .	
Certificate dated Salem, Mar. 6, 1760, signed Ich'd Plaisted, Commissary of Musters and Justice of the Peace — states that he mustered and attested said men Mar. 6, 1760.	
Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 97, page 406.	

JOSEPH AVERELL

Appears on a List dated April 1, 1757, of men in Capt. John Fairfield's (Arundel) Co.	NO. IN GENEALOGY. 95 103 133
Reported,— On Alarm List.	
Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 95, page 359.	

JOSEPH AVERELL

Appears on a Muster Roll dated Boston, June 13, 1724, of a de- tachment in his Majesty's Service under the command of Sergt. Allason Brown.	NO. IN GENEALOGY. 95?
Quality,— Centinel.	
Residence,—	
Entered service Oct.*	
Served until June*	

982 Averell, Averill, Avery Family

Length of service,— *

Remarks,— *Roll torn, illegible.

Endorsed,— From Nov. 1723 to June 1724.

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 91, page 121.

[See Emanuel Averil.]

JOSEPH AVERIL

Appears on a Muster Roll dated Georgetown, Nov. 14, 1722, of	NO. IN
a Co. in his Majesty's service under the command of Capt.	GENEALOGY.
John Penhallow.	25
Quality,— Centinel.	34
Residence,— #	
Entered service Jan. 5.	
Served until Nov. 14, *	
Length of service,— 44 weeks, 6 days.	
Remarks,— # Residence not given.	

* Year not given, probably 1722.

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 91, page 45.

JOSEPH AVERILL

Appears on a Muster Roll dated (s), of a company in His Maj-	NO. IN
esty's service under the command of Lieut. Allason Brown.	GENEALOGY.
Quality,— Corporal.	25
Residence,— Ipswich.	34
Entered service May 29, *	103
Served until Nov. 19, *	133
Length of service,— 25 weeks.	
Remarks,— (s) Date of Muster Roll not given.	

* Year not given, *endorsed* 1725.

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 91, page 215.

[See Joseph and Emanuel.]

JOSEPH AVERELL JR.

Appears on a List dated April 1, 1757, of men in Capt. John	NO. IN
Fairfield's (<i>Arundel</i>) Co.	GENEALOGY.
Reported,— As Training Band List.	103
	133?

Mass. Archives: Muster Roll, vol. 95, page 358.

SAM'L AVERALL

Appears on a Muster Roll dated Boston, July 13, 1763, of the officers and men in His Majesty's service on board (c), commanded by Capt. Bradbury Sanders.

NO. IN
GENEALOGY.
108

Quality,— Mariner.

Entered service May 11, 1763.

Served until July 13, 1763.

Length of service,— 9 weeks, 1 day.

(c) Undoubtedly sloop "Massachusetts".

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 99, page 179.

SAM'L AVERELL

Appears on a List dated April 1, 1757, of men in Capt. John Fairfield's (Arundel) Co.

NO. IN
GENEALOGY.

Reported,— On Training Band List.

24?

97?

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 95, page 358.

108?

SAM'L AVERELL

Appears on a return dated Kittery, April 9, 1759, of men enlisted or impressed for His Majesty's service in Col. William Pepperrell's Regt., to be put under the command of His Excellency Jeffry Amherst, Esq., General and Commander-in-Chief of His Majesty's forces in North America, for the invasion of Canada.

NO. IN
GENEALOGY.
97

Age,— 21

Residence,— Arundell.

When enlisted,— April 6, (1759).

Remarks,—

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 97, page 109.

SAM'LL AVERIL

Appears on a List sworn to at York, Apr. 9, 1757, of the * Co. of Militia in the town of * , commanded by (Col.) Nath'l Donnell, comprising the Train Band and Alarm List.

NO. IN
GENEALOGY.
97

Rank,— #

* Co. and town not given.

Mass. Archives: vol. 95, page 373.

STEP'N AVERILL

Appears on a Muster Roll endorsed "from May 5 to Aug. 24, 1721", of a company in His Majesty's service under the command of Capt. John Wainwright. NO. IN GENEALOGY.

Quality,— Centinel.

Residence,— Not given.

Entered service May 5, (year not given).

Served until Aug. 24, (year not given).

Length of service,— 16 weeks.

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 91, page 26.

THOMAS AVERALL

Appears on a Muster Roll dated Boston, Feb. 27, 1756, of a company of His Majesty's service under the command of Capt. Henry Sugalls. NO. IN GENEALOGY.
49

Quality,— Centinel.

Residence,— Andover.

Entered service Oct. 3.

Served until Dec. 27.

Length of service,— 12 weeks, 2 days.

Remarks:

Endorsed: Co. on Crown Point expedition, year not given, probably 1755.

Reported: Allowed subsistence from Albany home.

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 94, page 108.

RICH'D EVERELL

Appears on a Muster Roll sworn to Suffolk, ss., Jan. 5, 1761, of a company in His Majesty's service under the command of Capt. Jonathan Eddy. NO. IN GENEALOGY.

Quality,— Private.

Residence,— Not given.

Entered service Mar. 26, 1759.

Served until July 26, 1760.

Length of service, 69 weeks, 6 days.

Endorsed,— Co. at Fort Cumberland.

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 98, page 183.

See *Everett* (Richard), Col. Eddy's Co., Nova Scotia, vol. 98, page 444, page 371.

Several Everetts are in Col. Eddy's Co.

This may be an Everett as Everetts are at Wrentham 1759, at Dedham, Stoughton, etc.

SAM'L EVERET

Appears on a Muster Roll dated Boston, Feb. 9, 1757, Capt.

NO. IN
GENEALOGY.

Wm. Peabody.

Quality,— Private.

Residence,— Marblehead.

Entered service Apr. 30, 1756.

Served until Dec. 31, 1756.

Length of service,— 31 weeks, 1 day.

Remarks,—

Endorsed,— On Crown Point expedition.

Reported,— "Came away without liberty".

Mass. Archives: Muster Rolls, vol. 95, page 100.

Also vol. 94, page 506. Samuel Everit. Return Oct. 11, 1756. Capt. Wm. Peabody's Co.

Also vol. 94, page 199, Mass Archives, Muster Rolls, says,—Sam'l Everitt — Appears on a Descriptive List of Capt. Wm. Peabody's Co., Col. Ichabod Plaisted's Regt., Ex. against Crown Point, under John Winslow, *gives* age as 20; *birthplace* England; Residence, Marblehead; Occu., Mariner.

Boston, May 7, 1756.

RECORDS OF SERVICE IN THE REVOLUTIONARY WAR.

(It is almost impossible to separate the Averys of the Averill-Averell-Avery stock who appear in Colonial and Revolutionary Records, from other Averys. Therefore very few appear in these lists.—Ed.)

REVOLUTIONARY RECORDS—CONNECTICUT LINE.

	NO. IN GENEALOGY.
<i>Daniel Averill</i> 2nd Regt.; 1781-1783; Col. Swift; enlisted Jan. 1, 1781 to Ap. 25, 1781.	
<i>Jacob Averil</i> ⁵ (Solomon ⁴ Thomas ³) Fifer; 7th Co.; Capt. Edward Mott of Preston, Conn.; Lieut. Benj. Throop of Norwich, Conn. May 5, en- listed, to Oct. 11, disc.	225
<i>Jonathan Aurel</i> ⁵ (Solomon ⁴ Thomas ³) Fifer; Capt. Edward Mott's Co.; Col. Beebe's, (of Litchfield) Regt. raised for protection of New London 1776.	224
(Jonathan, Thomas and Jacob, brothers. Also Ebenezer who is not in this list.—Ed.)	
<i>Thaddeus Averill</i> (Thad? "That"? Averitt? Everitt?) Enlist'd June 26; Dis. —————; Capt Couch's Co.; Capt. Mott of Meriden; 1776?	214
<i>Thomas Averil</i> ⁵ (Solomon ⁴ Thomas ³) Enlisted May 6, Dis. Sept. 21 1776?). Served in Northern Dept. under Gen. Schuyler. Enlisted Jan. 8, 1778 (Militia); Capt. Grant's Co.; in service in Rhode Island. Milage roll, Capt. Grant's Co., 7th March 1778; in service in Rhode Island; called <i>Thomas Averil of Tolland.</i>	223
<i>Averill Van Wiser</i> (surname) 2nd Regt.; 1781-1783; Col. Swift; enlisted Jan. 1, 1781; Disc. Dec. 31, 1781.	

CONNECTICUT MEN IN THE REVOLUTIONARY WAR.

<i>Daniel Averill</i> pp. 220, 326, 632, 654.	253
--------------------------------------------------	-----

CONN. MEN IN THE REV. WAR (cont'd)		NO. IN GENEALOGY.
Ebenezer Averil	Priv.; Res. ———; Com'd Wm. Satterlee of Mass.; April 16, 1776. Reengaged under Capt. Austin Nov. 1776.	226
Ephraim Averill	Priv.; <i>Ashford</i> ; Fourth Troop.	112
Jacob Averil	Priv.; Res. ———; Capt. Mott of <i>Preston</i> ; May 6, 1775; Disc. Oct. 11. Musician; ———; Bacon; En. April 28 to Sept. 1, 1777; Disc. 31 Dec. 1777.	225
James Averill	pp. 452, 587, 627.	142
Thomas Averil	Priv.; Res. ———; Capt. Mott; May 6; Disc. Sept. 2, 1777. Priv.; Res. <i>Tolland</i> ; Capt. Grant, East Windsor; Jan. 8, 1778.	223

CONNECTICUT MILITIA REGIMENTS, 1782.

CAPTAIN AVERILL'S COMPANY

(PAY ROLL FOR HIS "COMPANY FOR MARCHING IN AN ALARM TO FORT
GRISWOLD ON GROTON HEIGHTS.")

Captain	James Averil	Appt. June 6, '82; time served 3 days.
Lieutenant	David Green	Appt. June 6, '82; time served 3 days.
Ensign	Reuben Partridge	Appt. June 6, '82; time served 3 days.

CAPTAIN BOARDMAN'S COMPANY.

Captain	Joseph Boardman	Enlisted Sept. 8th; disc. Nov. 17, '76.
Lieutenant	James Averill	Enlisted Sept. 8th; disc. Nov. 17, '76.
Ensign	Eleazer Prentice	Enlisted Sept. 8th; disc. Oct. 8, '76.

Officers and Soldiers in the 3d Militia Company in the town of Preston,
and Inhabitants of sd Town:
James Averill, Capt.

MAINE PENSION ROLL

KENNEBEC COUNTY.

<i>Name</i>	<i>Rank.</i>	<i>Annual Allowance.</i>	<i>Sums Received.</i>	<i>Description of Service.</i>	<i>Placed on Pension roll.</i>	<i>Commenced p't of pension</i>
Moses Averill	Private.	\$96.00	\$1523.20	Mass. line	Feb. 6, 1819.	Apr. 22, 1818 Age: 74

LINCOLN COUNTY.

Ezekiel Averell	Private	\$96.00	\$1522.60	Mass. line.	Mar. 25, 1819.	Apr. 25, 1818 Age: 78.
-----------------	---------	---------	-----------	-------------	----------------	---------------------------

MASACHUSETTS REVOLUTIONARY RECORDS.

SOLDIERS AND SAILORS.

	NO. IN GENEALOGY.
Amos Averell, Topsfield: Private, Capt. Stephen Perkin's co., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 2½ days; also, pay roll for service from Sept. 22 to Nov. 16, 1776, 2 mos. 7 days. Roll dated North Castle.	156
Amos Averell: Private, Capt. John Dodge's co., Col. Jacob Gerrish's regt. of guards; enlisted Dec. 1, 1777; discharged April 3, 1778; service 4 mos. 3 days, at Charlestown and Cambridge.	156
Benjamin Averill: Private, Capt. Nathaniel Wade's co., Col. John Baker's (3d Essex Co.) regt.; return of men in service April 19, 1775; reported released from service and place taken by John Peters.	
Benjamin Averill, Ipswich: Pay roll for 6 months men raised by the town of Ipswich for service in the Continental Army during 1780; marched June 22, 1780; discharged Dec. 8, 1780; service 5 mos. 28 days.	197
Daniel Averell: Receipt for mileage received of Capt John Dodge, dated Springfield, March 16, 1777.	
David Averill, Cape Ann: Capt. John Row's co., Col. Ebenezer Bridge's (27th) regt.; receipt for advance pay dated Cambridge, June 28, 1775; enlisted May 29, 1775; service, 2 mos. 8 days; also, company return (probably Oct. 1775).	
David Averill: Private, Capt. John Dodge's co., Col. Pickering's regt.; marched Dec. 16, 1776; discharged March 15, 1777; service, 3 mos. 16 days.	
Daniel Averill, Topsfield: Private, Capt. James Mallon's co., Essex Co. regt.; enlisted Oct. 8, 1779; discharged Nov. 10, 1779; service, 1 mo. 5 days, at Castle Island, under Maj. Gen. Hancock.	

MASS. REV. RECORDS (cont'd)

		NO. IN GENEALOGY.
Ezekiel	Averel (alias Everel), Sheepscot: Private, Capt. Thomas Hunt's (4th) co., Col. Henry Jackson's (16th) regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1780, to Oct. 11, 1780.	184
Ezekiel	Averell, Pownalborough: Return of men enlisted into Continental Army from Col. Ebenezer Thayer, Jr.'s (5th Suffolk Co.) regt., dated Braintree, Jan. 20, 1778; residence, Pownalborough; enlisted for town of Braintree; joined Capt. Langdon's co., Col. Henry Jackson's regt.; enlistment, 3 yrs.	184
Ezekiel	Averil, Boston: Private, Capt. Mills's co., Col. Jeduthan Baldwin's regt. of artificers; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Jan. 1, 1777, to Jan. 1, 1779; enlistment, 3 years; reported discharged.	184
Ezekiel	Averill: Private, Capt. Daniel Scott's co., Col. Joseph North's regt.; service, 2 days, from Sept. 10 to Sept. 12, 1777, in defending and retaking a mast-ship loading in Sheepscot River.	"
Ezekiel	Averill, Sheepscot (also given Milton): Private, Capt. Thomas Hunt's co., Col. Henry Jackson's (16th) regt.; Continental Army pay accounts for service from Oct. 11, 1777 to Dec. 31, 1779; credited to town of Braintree; <i>also</i> , return; Capt. Hunt's co., Col. Jackson's regt.; residence, Sheepscot; enlisted for town of Broad bay; enlistment, 3 years; <i>also</i> , Lieut. Thomas Lamb's co., Col. Jackson's regt.; pay roll for March, 1778, dated Guelphsh, Pa.; <i>also</i> pay roll for July and Aug., 1778, dated Providence; <i>also</i> , pay rolls for Sept., 1778 - April, 1779, dated Pawtuxet; <i>also</i> Capt. Hunt's co.; muster roll dated Pawtuxet, May 4, 1779; reported on command at Newton; <i>also</i> muster roll dated Providence, July 9, 1779; <i>also</i> return dated camp at Providence, Dec. 31, 1779.	"
Isaac	Averell, Topsfield: Private, Capt. Stephen Perkin's co., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service, 2½ days.	208
Israel	Averell: Private, Capt. Timothy Heald's co., Col. Samuel McCobb's regt.; enlisted July 25, 1779; discharged Sept. 25, 1779; service, 2 mos. 1 day, on expedition to Penobscot.	194
Israel	Averill: Private, Capt. Daniel Scott's co., Col. Joseph North's regt.; service 2 days, from Sept. 10 to Sept. 12, 1777, in defending and retaking a mast-ship loading in Sheepscot River.	194

MASS. REV. RECORDS (cont'd)

	NO. IN GENEALOGY.
James Averel, Jr.: Capt. Joseph Browning's co., Col. Murray's regt.; order for wages for 3 mos. Service in 1780, dated Palmer, May 25, 1782.	304
Joseph Averel: Sergeant, Lieut. John Scott's co., 6th Lincoln Co. regt.; service, 14 days between Aug. 31 and Nov. 20, 1779, at Machias.	178?
Jacob Averell: Private, Capt. John Dodge's co., Col. Jacob Gerrish's regt. of guards; enlisted Nov. 12, 1777; discharged April 3, 1778; service, 4 mos. 22 days, at Charlestown and Cambridge; <i>also</i> , muster roll for Feb. 1778, dated Winter Hill; reported detached Nov. 5, 1777, to guard Gen. Burgoyne's army.	
Joseph Averil: Sergeant, Capt. Stephen Smith's co., Col. Benjamin Foster's regt.; service, 3 days, between Dec. 4, 1778, and Jan. 4, 1779; <i>also</i> , list of men in Capt. Jabez West's co. who received bounty from Capt. Stephen Smith, Muster Master of Lincoln Co., for engaging in the expedition against St. Johns (year not given).	
John Averill: Private, Capt. Daniel Scott's co., Col. Joseph North's regt.; service, 2 days, from Sept. 10 to Sept. 12, 1777, in defending and retaking a mast-ship loading in Sheepscot River.	
Joseph Averill: Private, Capt. Joseph Libby's (9th) co., Col. Benjamin Foster's (Lincoln Co.) regt.; enlisted June 23, 1777; discharged July 16, 1777; service, 23 days, at Machias and adjacent rivers, when ship "Ambuscade" lay in the harbor.	178 271?
Nathaniel Averell, Topsfield: Private, Capt. Stephen Perkin's co., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775; service 2½ days.	148
Paul Averil, Andover: Private, Capt. Nathaniel Lovejoy's co., commanded by Lieut. John Adams, Col. Samuel Johnson's regt., which marched on the alarm of April 19, 1775, to Cambridge; service, 3½ days.	230 or 82
Samuel Averell. 1st Lieutenant, Capt. Daniel Scott's (3d) co.; 2d Lincoln Co. regt.; list of officers of Mass. Militia; commissioned July 23 (also given Aug. 23), 1776.	177
Samuel Averell. 1st Lieutenant, Capt. John Perkins' (4th) co., 5th Lincoln Co. regt.; list of officers of Mass. militia (year not given).	177

MASS. REV. RECORDS (cont'd)

Samuel Averell. Lieutenant; certificate signed by said Averell and others certifying the service of Capt. Solomon Walker at the retaking of the mast-ship in Sheepscot River, dated Pownalborough, Oct. 8, 1777.	NO. IN GENEALOGY. 177
Samuel Averill. 1st Lieutenant, Capt. John Perkin's (5th co., Col. Jonathan Buck's (5th Lincoln Co.) regt.; list of officers of Mass. militia; commissioned July 25, 1776; <i>also</i> , Capt. Daniel Scott's co., Col. Joseph North's regt.; Service, 2 days, from Sept. 10 to Sept. 12, 1777, in defending and retaking a mast-ship loading in the Sheepscot River.	177
William Averell. Capt. Nathaniel Warner's co., Col. Moses Little's regt.; order for bounty coat or its equivalent in money, dated Prospect Hill, Nov. 25, 1775.	
William H. Averell: Private; list of men returned as serving on main guard under Lieut. Col. Loammi Baldwin, July 3, 1775.	
William Averill: Private, Capt. Daniel Scott's co., Col. Joseph North's regt.; service 2 days, from Sept. 10 to Sept. 12, 1777, in defending and retaking a mast-ship loading in Sheepscot River.	180?
William Averill: Private, Capt. Daniel Scott's co., Col. Joseph North's regt.; service 2 days, from Sept. 10 to Sept. 12, 1777, in defending and retaking a mast-ship in Sheepscot River.	180

NEW HAMPSHIRE REVOLUTIONARY WAR ROLLS.

OFFICERS IN 3D COMPANY.

Elijah Averill	Corporal	Jno. McClintock	Am't wages, \$24.40.	172
Daniel Averill	Private, New Hampshire Militia, Hillsboro' Co.			171
	Placed on roll, Apr. 29, 1833.			
	Commenced drawing pension, Mar. 4, 1831, aged 72 years.			

Inlisted

March
1778

*George Averitt, Drummer. Term, 2 year.

Discharged, March 1780.

*Averill in index.

NEW HAMPSHIRE REVOLUTIONARY WAR ROLLS (cont'd)

(CAPTAIN EPHRAIM STONE'S CO.)

Pay Roll for Captain Ephraim Stone's Company raised by the State of New Hampshire for the defence of the Western Frontiers in 1780 and put under the Command of Major Benjamin Whitcomb.

Name: David Averill.

		NO. IN GENEALOGY.
Balance in a pay Roll made up at 67 for 1,	725£	171
Reduced to good money 10£ 16 s. 8 p.		
Interest from Jan. 1, 1781, 8 s. 7 p.		
Amount in good money 11£ 5 s. 3 p.		
Paid by Capt. Stone ———		
Balance in good money 11£ 5 s. 3 p.		

(COL. LOVERELL'S RETURN. THREE MONTHS MEN)

A Return of the Officers and Soldiers raised in the fifth Regiment of Militia in the State of N. H. for three months with the time they marched, and the Names of the Men.

Amherst, Marched 24 Sept.

John Mills, Capt.

.....

Elijah Averill

172

Daniel Averill

NEW YORK IN THE REVOLUTION AS COLONY AND STATE

BY JAMES A. ROBERTS, COMPTROLLER.

"The Line — Additional Corps (Green Mountain Boys)

'(These muster rolls are recorded as "Major Brown's Detachment", and that detachment is mentioned as in "General Arnold's Regiment" (the only mention of General Arnold found in our records). The fact that the Green Mountain Boys were at Quebec in 1776; that this detachment was also at Quebec in 1776; that two of the officers on these rolls — Captain and Commissary Elijah Babcock and Captain Robert Cochran — are identical in name and rank with those on a list handed to the Provincial Congress of New York by Ethan Allen and Seth Warner on July 4, 1775, as officers for the Green Mountain Boys; and the further fact that none of the men are recorded in any other place or with any other organization; all confirms the belief that the soldiers on its rolls herewith were -

a part of that historic band. (See V. 178 of H. Stevens' papers).')

NO. IN
GENEALOGY.

Col. Ethan Allen; Col. Seth Warner; Major John Brown; Adjutant William Satterlee; Quartermaster Jonathan Capron; Quartermaster Samuel McClund; Lieut. Elichama Tozer; Lieut. Ebenezer Walbridge; Lieut. Seth Wheeler; Enlisted men

(Among them)

Ebenezer Averil

Robert Averill

236

The Line — Artillery, 2d Regt. Additional Corps.

Col. Moses Hazen; Surg. Nich. Schuyler;

The Line — Artillery, 2d. Regt. Additional Corps (cont'd)

Enlisted men (among them)

Ebenezer Averil.

The Line — Third Regt.

Col. James Clinton; Maj. Rob't Cochran;

Enlisted men (among them)

Humphrey Avery

John P. Everhile

(Many Averys and Everys are in these N. Y. State records. Probably some belong to our Averell-Averill stock but identification with our family is difficult.—Ed.)

Ebenezer Averil (pp. 61, 63, 82);

Lt. Paul Avarill (p. 133);

211

Robert Averill (p. 61);

236

Samuel Averill (p. 134).

161

Charlotte Co. Militia.

Col. (Doctor) John Williams; Maj. Thomas Armstrong; Maj. Alex. Webster; Capt. John Armstrong; Capt. Alex. McNitt; Capt. Elishama Tozer; Lieut. Shaw; Capt. Silas Childs;

Lieut. Paul Avarill

211

Cumberland Co. Militia.

Capt. Joseph Hatch's Co. of Minute Men.

Maj. Joab Horsingtown; Lieut. Elkanah Day;

Minute Men — *Samuel Averill.*

161

(Also Joseph Phippan, Jacob & John Abby, Elijah Waterman, Josiah Pratt. This is for Westminster, Vt., and vicinity.—Ed.)

ARCHIVES OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK.

The Revolution, Vol. 1. Only one vol. published.

	ROSTER OF STATE TROOPS.	NO. IN GENEALOGY.
Joseph Avaril		241
	Private; Webster's Regt., ———'s Co.	
Paul Avaril		211
	Lieut.; Armstrong's Regt.; Tozer's Co.	
	Sergeant; Armstrong's Regt.; Tozer's Co.	
Paul Averil		"
	Sergeant; Webster's Regt.; Tozer's Co.	
Thomas Avaril		212
	Private; Webster's Regt.; Thomas' Co.	
Thomas Averil		"
	Private; Webster's Regt.; Tozer's Co.	

CHARLOTTE CO. MILITIA, DORSET, ME. (MASS.?).

(This Co. included the N. W. portion of what is now Vermont)

Isaac Averil		259
	Ensign; Seventeenth Regt. Kings District.	
	Col. Wm. Bradford Whiting; 1st Co. Capt. Asa Douglas; 1st Lieut. Elijah Bostwick; 2nd Lieut. Wm. Hallenbeck; Ens'n Isaac Averil. (p. 273)	
Paul Avaril		211
	Ensign; vice Fuller; Mar. 4, 1778. (p. 276)	
	Alex. Webster, Col.; vice Williams (Col. John Williams*); Dan'l Poundridgek 1st Lieut.; Tozer's Co.; Ephraim Fuller, 2nd Lieut.; Paul Avaril, Ensign.	

(Col. John Williams' Regt. of Charlotte Co. Militia was called out Apr. 22 to 25, 1778. It was in pay under Maj. Armstrong's command during 1781.)

RHODE ISLAND REVOLUTIONARY RECORDS.

"Only one by the name."

Ebenezer Averill		219
	R. No. Providence: pension application sworn to April 4, 1818; sent again Sept. 15; granted. Oct. 16, 1818 rec'd of R. Cowell my certificate for pension. Pension Applicant, Dist. Court June 5 & 6, 1820. Copies granted Aug. 2; transmitted Aug. 6.	

RHODE ISLAND REV. RECORDS (cont'd)

Ebenezer Averill	NO. IN
Prov. Co. Priv.; R. I. Cont'l line: Pen. roll Sept. 25, 1818: age 68: suspended under Act May 1, 1820.	GENEALOGY. 219
Ebenezer Averill	"
Prov. R. I. line: R. I. pensioner Act. Mar. 18, 1818.	
Ebenezer Averill.	"
Enlisted by the town of Prov. for State Batt. to serve until Mar. 16, 1779. Dated Prov. June 12, 1778.	
Ebenezer Averill	"
Pri. Capt. Joshua Babcock's Co., Col. Topham's regt. U. S. ser: rec'd pay for 1 mo. July 16 – Aug. 16, 1778: (also from Nov. 16 – Dec. 16, 1778; Feb. 16 – Mar. 16, /79; in Lt. Andrew Stanton's Co., Topham's regt. U. S. ser.).	
Ebenezer Averil – Averall.	"
Matross, Capt. Joshua Sayle Co., U. S. Art., Elliott's regt: Oct. 1, 1779 – Mar. 13, /80: Term 12 mo.; enlisted Mar. 31, 1779: command at Prov.	
Ebenezer Averil	"
Matross, Capt. Let. Howes' Co., Elliott's regt. Art.: Time enlisted for expires Mar. 30, 1780: "Providence"; Return of Non-Comm's'd Officers & Matrosses, Newport Mar. 11, 1780.	
Ebenezer Averill	"
Pri. Col. Elliott's regt. raised for 3 yrs. Dec. 25, 1776. As per list of balances reported due for committee Oct. 1785.	
Ebenezer Averill	"
Pri. Col. John Topham's regt: the rest same as above, List of balances reported etc.	
[No Nathaniel Averell or Averill found under any of the numerous variations. No other Averells or Averills of Rhode Island serving in the Am. Rev.—Ed.]	

VERMONT CERTIFICATE OF REVOLUTIONARY SERVICE.

Asa Averill. Private. 26 days. Lieut. Moses Johnson's Co. Col. Wm. Williams Regt. Sept. 25, 1777 to Oct. 17.	159
Ensign. 2 days. Capt. Gilson's Co. Maj. E. Day. Alarm Oct. 17, 1780.	
Ensign. 5 days. Capt. Benj. Whitney's Co. Col. Bradley. Sept. 15, 1782. To Guilford, to assist Sheriff.	

VERMONT CERTIFICATE OF REVOLUTIONARY SERVICE (cont'd)	NO. IN GENEALOGY.
Private. 6 days. Capt. Benj. Whitney's Co. Col. Bradley. Sept. 20, 1782. To assist High Sheriff.	
Ebenezer Averill. Private. Capr. Robert Cochran's Co. Abt. Nov. 26, 1775. Ret. 1776. Maj. Brown's detachment. Camp Quebec. Vermont entry.	
Isaiah Averill. Corporal. 6 days. Capt. Elijah Galusha's Co. in Arlington Oct. 1781.	215
Corporal. 3 days. Capt. Elijah Galusha's Co. Expedition to North. Dec. 1781.	
Jesse Averill. Private. 3 years. ———'s Co. Col. Seth Warner's Continental Regt. from Sunderland. From Oct. 15, 1776.	245
Private. 9 mos. 4 days. Capt. Wm. Hutchins Co. Maj. Eben'r Allen's Detachment. Feb. 26, 1780, to Nov. 30, 1780.	
Private. About 3 mos. Served as private from the beginning of the campaign 1781. Capt. Daniel Comstock's Co.	
Corporal. 147 days. Capt. Daniel Comstock's Co. Beginning July 1, to Nov. 24, 1781.	
Private. 2 days. Capt. Eli Brownson's Co. Col. Ira Allen. May 1782.	
N. B. See record of his brothers, Robert and Joseph and Wyman, under same officers.	
John Averill. Capt. Westminster Co. Feb. 26, 1766. Lower Regt. Cumberland Co. Militia.	48
Private. 3 - 1 mo. Sept. 2, 1778. Capt. Jesse Safford's Co. Provincial Troops.	
Private. 1 - 8 days. Westminster Alarm. Oct. 17, 1780. Maj. E. Day.	
John Averill jr. Private. 3 days. Capt. Benj. Whitney's Co. Col. Bradley. Sept. 20, 1782.	162
Joseph Averill. Private. 27 days. Capt. Gideon Brownson's defense of the Frontier of N. H. grants. June 28, 1776.	241
Private. 5 days. Capt. Daniel Comstock's Co. Emergency. Mch. 22, 1780.	
Private. 20 days. Fifth Co., Sixth Regt. (Vt.) Alarm. Oct. 1780.	
Corporal. 11 days. Capt. Eli Brownson's Co. Col. Ira Allen. March to Castleton. Oct. 20, 1781.	

VERMONT CERTIFICATE OF REV. SERVICE (cont'd)

- Joseph Avery (or Averill (?) Ed.). Private. 4 days. Capt. Eli Brownson's Co. Col. Ira Allen's Regt. Dec. 16, 1781. NO. IN GENEALOGY. 241
- Corporal. 2 days, Capt. Eli Brownson's Co. Col. Ira Allen's Regt. May 1782.
- N. B. His brother Robert was with him under Capt. Gideon Brownson, Col. Seth Allen, Capt. Eli Brownson and Capt. Daniel Comstock; his brother Jesse was with him under Col. Seth Allen, Capt. Eli Brownson and Capt. Daniel Comstock. Compare records. His brother Wyman was with him.
- Josiah Avery (or Averill or Averitt?). Private. 91 days. Capt. John Warner's Co. Lieut. Col. Herrick's Regt. Rangers. Sept. 4, to Dec. 3, 1777. 243
- Josiah Averill. Private. 6 days. Capt. Matthew Lyon's Co. Alarm 1780. 243
- Private. 3 days. Capt. Lemuel Bradley's Co. Aug. 6, 1781.
- Private. 1 day. Capt. Eben'r Wallis. April 1782. As scout.
- Sergt. 3 days. Capt. Elijah Galusha's Co. Alarm. May 1782. Arlington. Residence unknown.
- N. B. Both Josiah Averill and Thomas Averill served under Capt. Eben'r Wallis April 1782; and Josiah Averill, That (?) Averill and *Isaiah* Averill, *corporal*, served under Capt. Elijah Galusha.
- Paul Averill. Private. 6 days. Capt. Jacob Hinds' Co. Alarm to Castleton. Oct. 1781. 211
- Robert Averill. Private. Time ———. *Capt. Gideon Brownson's Co. Col. Seth Warner's Regt. Enlisted Jan. 1776. Camp before Quebec — May 9, 1776. 236
- *N. B. "Gen. Gideon Brownson from Salisbury, Conn., was the first permanent settler of Sunderland, Vt., 1766". Hist. Gazetteer Vt. Ed.
- Sergt. 5 days. *Capt. Daniel Comstock Co. March 22, 1780.
- *N. B. Joseph and Robert Averill of Burlington deeded land in 1766 to Daniel Comstock Shelburn Vt. deeds. They were called "of Shelburne" at other times. Ed.
- Sergt. 5 days. 1st Co. Sixth Regt. (Vt.) Alarm. Oct. 1780.

VERMONT CERTIFICATE OF REVOLUTIONARY SERVICE
(cont'd)

NO. IN
GENEALOGY.
236

Robert Averill (cont'd).

Sergt. 11 days. Capt. Eli Brownson's Co. Col.
Ira Allen's Regt. that marched to Castleton Oct. 20,
1781.

Robert "Avery" Sergt. 4 days. Capt. Eli Brownson's Co.
Col. Ira Allen's Regt. Dec. 16, 1781.

Robert Averill. Sergt. 2 days. Capt. Eli Brownson's Co.
May 1782.

———. 8 days. Assisting a Sheriff. No other
details.

(Robert, Joseph, Jesse, Wyman served under Capt. Daniel
Comstock; all but Wyman under Col. Seth Warner and Eli
Brownson; and all but Jesse under Gideon Brownson.
Ed.)

Samuel Averill. Private. Time unknown. Capt. Elkanah
Day's Co. Maj. Joel Horsington. Aug. 1776. 161

Samuel Avery. Private. 25 days. Capt. John Petty's Co.
Col. Wm. William's Regt. From Aug. 29 ———
1777.

*Rev. Pen. Rolls. Doc. 514, p. 75. Residing in Windsor
Co., Vt. On Pension list under act of Congress passed Mch
18, 1818. Samuel Avery, private, ann. allowance 96.00.
Sum rec'd. Dis. of service New Hampshire Continental
line. Placed on Pen. Roll Dec. 16, 1831. Pen. com. Dec.
16, 1831. Age 80. (Born 1751?)

That (?) Averill (Is this Thad. or Thaddeus?). Private. 3
days. Capt. Elijah Galusha's Co. Alarm. May 178#. 214
Arlington.

Thomas Averill. Private. 2 days. Capt. Michael Gilson's
Co. Maj. Elkanah Day. Alarm. Oct. 17, 1780. 160

Private. Capt. John Stark's Co. Col. Samuel
Fletcher battalion. From the beginning of the cam-
paign 1781 to 30 June.

Private. 142 days. Capt. John Stark's Co. From
July 1, to Nov. 22, 1781.

Private. 1 day. "On a scout". Capt. Eben'r
Wallis' Co. April 1782. On a scout.

LIST OF PENSIONERS UNDER ACT OF MAY 15, 1828.

REV. PENSION ROLLS 1 AND 2 MAR. 1835.

H. 845, 928. 23d Congress Senate Exec. Document No. 514. Vols. 12, 13, 14.

PROVIDENCE COUNTY, RHODE ISLAND.

Ebenezer Averill

NO. IN
GENEALOGY.

No. 514, p. 14. Private. Annual allowance, \$96.00; sum received, \$184.00. R. I. Continental Line. On pension roll Sept. 25, 1818; pen. commenced Apr. 4, 1818; age 68 (B. 1750? Ed.); suspended under Act May 1, 1820.

219

VERMONT PENSION ROLLS. No. 514, P. 11.

Names and rank of Invalid Pensioners *residing in the County of Windsor, Vt.*

Daniel Averill

Private. Annual allowance, \$30.00; sum paid \$66.15. Description of Service, New York Militia. Placed on pension roll Jan. 9, 1816; pen. com. Jan. 3, 1814. Age not given. Law Mar. 3, 1815.

Daniel Averill

Private. Annual allowance \$48.00; sum received \$312.00. Description of service, New York Militia; Placed on pension roll Jan. 9, 1816; pen. com. Apr. 24, 1816. Age not given. Law Apr. 24, 1816.

Daniel Averill.

Private. Annual allowance \$72.00; sum rec'd \$1,111-.80. Description of service, New York Militia. Placed on pension roll Dec. 11, 1820; pen. com. Sept. 25, 1820.

A Statement showing names, rank, etc., of persons residing in Chittenden Co., Vt., inscribed on pension list under Act of Congress passed Mar. 18, 1818. Doc. No. 514, p. 38.

Robert Averill

236

Private. Annual allowance \$96.00; sum rec'd \$1,357-.06. Description of service, New Hampshire Continental Line. Placed on pension roll Dec. 7, 1818; pen. com. Apr. 16, 1818. Age 72 (B. 1746? Ed.).

Names, rank, etc., of persons *residing in Windsor County, Vt.*, inscribed on pension list under Act of Congress passed Mar. 18, 1818. Doc. No. 514, p. 79.

1000 Averell, Averill, Avery Family

Name, rank, etc., of persons *residing in Windsor County, Vt.*
etc. (cont'd)

NO. IN
GENEALOGY.

Wyman Averill

Private and Fife Major. Annual allowance \$87; sum rec'd \$261.00. Description of service, Vermont Militia. Placed on pension roll Aug. 12, 1833; pen. commenced Mar. 4, 1831. Age 72 (B. 1759? Ed.).

248

Nathan Avery

Doc. No. 514, p. 110. Private. Annual allowance \$40.00; sum rec'd \$120.00 Description of service, Conn. Militia. Placed on pension roll Nov. 27, 1833; pen. commenced Mar. 4, 1831. Age 75 (B. 1756? Ed.).

Nathaniel Avery

Doc. No. 514, p. 110. Private. An. allowance \$46.00; sum rec'd \$139.98. Disc. of service, Conn. Militia. Placed on pension roll July 11, 1831; pen. commenced Mar. 4, 1831. Age 70 (B. 1761? Ed.).

NEW YORK PENSION ROLL.

NAMES OF THOSE RESIDING IN ALBANY CO.

Doc. No. 514, P. 2.

Ira Averil

Corporal. Annual allowance \$57.60; sum rec'd \$1,083.36. Description of service, 9th Regt. U. S. Infantry. Placed on pension roll Jan. 22, 1817; pen. commenced May 14, 18— (1815?). Acts, Military Establishment — Transferred Sept. 4, 1827.

Genesee Co. (was he not later in Herkimer Co.? Ed.), N. Y. Doc. No. 514, p. 156.

Jonathan Averill

Surgeon. Annual allowance \$240.00; sum rec'd \$2,956.20. Description of service, Frigate Providence. Placed on pension roll Jan. 22, 1819; pen. commenced May 11, 1818. Age 74 (B. 1744?) Or was his age 65? Ed.)

224

Ontario Co., N. Y. Doc. No. 514, p. 196.

Nathan Avery

Private. Annual allowance \$96.00; sum rec'd \$291.43. Description of service, Conn. Line. Pen. commenced Apr. 21, 1818. Age 67. Died Mar. 3, 1821.

Records in the Revolutionary War 1001

NEW YORK PENSION ROLL (cont'd)

Oswego Co., N. Y. Doc. 514, p. 210.

NO. IN
GENEALOGY.

Daniel Avery

Private. Annual allowance \$96.00; sum rec'd \$181.83.
Description of service, Conn. Line. Placed on Pen.
roll Sept. 22, 1819; pen. com. Apr. 3, 1818. Age 66.

(See certified records of service *Vt.* for Jesse Averill of
Wash. Co., N. Y. p. 254 Doc. 514.)

Greene Co., N. Y. Doc. 514, p. 317.

William Avery.

Private. Annual allowance \$53.33; sum rec'd \$106.66.
N. Y. (and ?) Conn. (?) (Verify this. Ed.). Placed
on roll July 20, 1833; pen. com. Mar. 4, 1831. Age 70.

Herkimer Co., N. Y. Doc. 514, p. 317.

Stephen Avery

Private. Annual Allowance \$27.33; sum rec'd \$73.32.
Description of service, N. Y. Militia. Placed on pen.
roll Oct. 9, 1833; pen. com'd Oct. 9, 1833. Age 71.

Monroe Co., N. Y. Doc. No. 514, p. 342.

Thomas Averill

212

Private. Annual allowance \$63.33; Sum rec'd \$189.99.
Description of service, N. Y. *Militia*. Placed on pen.
roll Jan. 21, 1834; pen. com. Mar. 4, 1831. Age 70.

Montgomery Co., N. Y. Doc. 514, p. 345.

Nathaniel Averil

254

Private. Annual allowance \$43.33; sum rec'd \$108.32.
Conn. Militia. Placed on pen. roll Oct. 2, 1833; pen.
com'd Mar. 4, 1831. Age 76.

For Steuben Co., N. Y., Doc. 514, p. 425.

Ebenezer Averill

226

See certified record and copy.

NEW YORK PENSION ROLL

STATEMENT, ETC., OF INVALID PENSIONERS RESIDING IN NEW YORK.

ALBANY COUNTY IN THE STATE OF NEW YORK.

<i>Name.</i>	<i>Rank.</i>	<i>Annual Allowance.</i>	<i>Sums Received.</i>	<i>Service.</i>	<i>Placed on Pension Roll.</i>	<i>Commenced p't of Pension.</i>
Ira Averil	Corporal	\$57.60	\$1083.36	9th regt. U. S. Inf'ty	Jan. 22, 1817	May 14, 1815.
				Acts Military Establishment.		
				Transferred from N. H.	Sept. 4, 1827.	

1002 Averell, Averill, Avery Family

NEW YORK PENSION ROLL (cont'd).

HERKIMER COUNTY

<i>Name.</i>	<i>Rank.</i>	<i>Annual Sums</i>	<i>Placed on</i>	<i>Commenced</i>
		<i>Allowance. Received.</i>	<i>Service. Pension Roll.</i>	<i>p't of Pension.</i>
Jonathan Averill	Surgeon	\$240. \$2956.20	Frigate Jan. 22, 1819.	May 11, 1818
			Providence	Age: 74
Stephen Avery	Private	\$80. \$200.00	N. Y. Militia. July 30, 1833.	Mar. 4, 1831.
				Age: 73.

WASHINGTON COUNTY.

Jesse Averill	Private	\$96. \$433.80	Warner's Aug. 7, 1829.	July 29, 1829.
			regt.	

MONROE COUNTY.

Thomas Averill	Private	\$96. \$177.56	Mass. Contl. July 25, 1833.	Mar. 4, 1831.
				Age: 72.

MONTGOMERY COUNTY.

Nathaniel Averill	Private	\$35.53	New Jersey Militia. May 9, 1833.	Mar. 4, 1831.
				Age: 76.

STEBEN COUNTY.

Ebenezer Averill	Private	26.66 66.65	Conn. Contl. Feb. 16, 1833.	Mar. 4, 1831.
				Age: 72.

MAINE PENSION ROLL

NO. IN
GENEALOGY.

Kennebec Co., Me. Doc. 514, p. 32.

Moses Averill	173
(See certificate and copy.)	

Lincoln Co.

Ezekiel Averill	184
(Copied)	
Samuel Avery (An Averell called Avery.—Ed.)	199
(Copied) 1818-1819. Age 78. Annual allowance \$95.00; sum rec'd \$1,518.50. Description of service, New Hampshire Line. Placed on roll Sept. 18, 1819; com. of pension May 9, 1818. Age 78.	

York Co., Me. (pension) Doc. 514, p. 96.

New Hampshire Pension Roll, Hillsborough Co.
Doc. 514, p. 96.

Daniel Averill	
Private. Annual al. \$20.00; sum rec'd \$50.00. Desc. of Ser., N. H. Militia. Placed on roll Apr. 29, 1833; pen. com'd Mar. 4, 1813.	

WAR OF 1812. NO. IN

(There are undoubtedly many Averell-Averill-Avery records for this war; but only a very few have been gathered. Ed.) GENEALOGY.

STATE OF VERMONT. ADJ.-GENERAL'S OFFICE.

David W. Averill	1305
Private; Capt. Warren Ellis Co. from Barre; Plattsburg 1814.	
Jesse Averill	373
Northfield; Sergeant; Capt. Matthias S. Jones Co.; Plattsburg 1814.	
John Averill	376
Northfield; Private; Capt. Matthias S. Jones Co. of Northfield, made up at Burlington; Plattsburg 1814.	
Joseph Averill	574
Private; Capt. James Taylor's Co., 30th Regt. U. S. Inf.	
Private; Capt. Gideon Spencer's Co., 30th Regt. U. S. Inf., Lt. Col. Martin Norton.	
Oliver Averill	371
Corporal; Capt. David Robinson Co., sent from Williamstown; Plattsburg 1814.	
Samuel Averill	378
Private; Capt. James Taylor; Vt. Militia; Col. Wm. R. Summer; 1814.	
Truman Averill	570
Private; Capt. Roswell Hunt; Col. Tyler; 3rd Regt. Militia Vt.	

CONNECTICUT MEN IN THE WAR OF 1812.

(Lib., New London, Conn.)

None of the name of Averell or Averill in <i>Reg. Army</i> .	
Daniel Averill	628
Conn. Militia; Res. ———; Com. Amos Morgan; Aug. 9, 1814 – Aug. 24, 1814.	
James J. Averill	1791
Conn. Militia; <i>Sergt.</i> ; Res. New London; Com'd Joseph Stanton; June 8, 1813 to June 17, 1813.	
Conn. Militia; <i>Sergt.</i> ; Res. Groton; Com'd Joseph Stanton; July 16, 1813 to July 28, 1813.	
Conn. Militia; <i>Lieut.</i> ; Res. ———; Com'd John Avery; Aug. 9, 1814 to Aug. 24, 1814.	
Nathan Averill	629
Conn. Militia; Priv.; Res. ———; Com'd Amos Fowler; Sept. 7, 1814 – Sept. 14, 1814.	

1004 Averell, Averill, Avery Family

CONN. MEN IN THE WAR OF 1812 (cont'd)

No. IN
GENEALOGY.

- Samuel Averill
Conn. Militia; Sergt.; Res. ———; Com'd Samuel
Gilbert; Oct. 24, 1814 – Nov. 17, 1814.
- Stephen Averill
Conn. Militia. Priv.; Res. New London; Com'd David
Brayton; June 21, 1813 – *June 28, 1813.*

604

724

CONNECTICUT MEN IN THE MEXICAN WAR

(Lib., New London, Conn.)

None of the name of Averell or Averill in *Reg. Army.*

CONNECTICUT MEN IN THE REBELLION

(Lib., New London, Conn.)

- Adelbert Averill
Landsmen; en. Sept. 1, 1864; disc. Sept. 1, 1865.
(Enlisted Men in the U. S. Navy)

- Daniel Averill 2nd
1st Sergt.; 27th Regt. Conn. Volunteer Inf.; Co. B.
Res. Branford. En. Aug. 21, 1862; Orig. mustered in
Oct. 3, 1862; Captured May 3, 1863, Chancellorsville,
Va.; Par. May 14, 1863; mustered out July 27, 1863.
(p. 831)

- David Averill
Private; Fifth Regt. Conn. Vol. Cav.; Co. B; Res.
Branford. En. Oct. 28, 1861; mustered in Nov. 2,
1861; disc. May 16, 1864. (p. 67)

- James Averill
Chaplain; 34 Regt. Conn. Vol. Inf. Res. Plymouth
(near Waterbury?). En. Oct. 10, 1862; mustered in
Oct. 10, 1862; died June 11, 1863. (p. 758)

- James J. Averill
2nd Regt. Conn. Vol. Heavy Art.; Hospital Steward.
Res. *Plymouth.* En. Aug. 19, 1862; mustered in Sept.
11, 1862; disc. July 7, 1865. (p. 177)

- John B. Averill
Musician. Res. Stonington. En. Sept. 11, 1861;
mustered in Sept. 21, 1861; trans. to 32d Co. 2 Batt.
V. R. C. Aug. 21, 1863; Disc. Sept. 21, 1864. (p. 348)

- Perry Averill
Capt.; Co. D (23 Reg. Conn. Vol. Inf.). Res.
Southbury. En. Oct. 12, 1861; mustered in Feb. 18,
1862; mustered out (First Lieut. pro. Jan. 1, 1864;
disc. to date Feb. 24, 1865. (p. 520)

2661?

ERRATA.

- Page 1, line 9, 477 should be 1115
Page 1, line 10, 498 should be 1177
Page 1, line 17, insert: 468 after p.
Page 4, line 2, insert: 75 after p.
Page 8, last line, add: p. 41
Page 9, line 19, add: p. 41
Page 25, line 18, add: are given on pp. 14, 15, 19
Page 32, line 11, substitute grandfather for
Father
Page 45, last line, add: and to Miss Margaret
Avery Augur who gave her services most
generously as proof-reader and indexer of
the entire MS.
Page 359, line 38, Daniel should be Dudley
Page 441, line 31, Job should be John
Page 441, line 39, 427b should be 427a
Page 442, line 3, 427b should be 427a.
Page 449, line 11, 958 should be 998
Page 453, line 8, 1070 should be 1110
Page 548, line 24, 1469 should be 1519
Page 562, line 8, 259 should be 266
Page 536, line 22, 263 should be 270
Page 613, line 21, Averill should be Ludden
Page 633, line 37, 2028 should be 1028
Page 635, line 7, 1038 should be 1035
Page 697, line 13, 1251 should be 1278
Page 1015, William¹ Averell appears on p. 71
Page 1015, William² Averell appears on p. 73

INDEX

In searching for those who bear the name Averell, Averill or Avery, it will often be necessary to look under all three variants before finding the persons desired.

After the names of all descendants of William¹ Averell the generation number has been added; in the case of those bearing the Family name the genealogical number (in parenthesis) also has been given.

The maiden name of married women is shown in parenthesis.

It frequently happens that many members of the Family bear the same Christian name. To avoid confusion resulting from this fact, it has been deemed expedient for identification to give in several instances the name of the father and even, in rare cases, that of the grandfather.

- Aban, Mabel^N, 733
- Abbotte, Elias, 474
- Abbe, Abial^N, 295
 - Abigail^N, 295
 - Amos^N, 295
 - David^N, 295
 - Ebenezer^N, 295
 - John^N, 295
 - John, Jr.^N, 295
 - Mary^N, 295
 - Olive^(a)^N, 295
 - Olive^(b)^N, 295
 - Richard, 136
- Abbott, Ann, 708, 709
 - Annie (Avery), 672
 - Benjamin, 308
 - Charles^N, 769
 - Ed.^N, 769
 - Henry^N, 769
 - Jacob, Jr., 308
 - Capt. James^N, 279
 - Lyman F., 672
 - Milo, 546, 769
 - Nehemiah, Jr., 107
 - Robert B., 452
- Abby, Abiel (Averell), 187
 - Ebenezer, 295
 - Jacob, 993
- Abby, { John, 183, 187, 190, 295, 296, 993
- Abbe, }
- Abers, Mrs. Zilla, 762, 915
- Adams, Benjamin F., 476
 - Eliza^N, 677
 - Evie^N, 677
 - Frank J.^N, 677
 - George E., 808
 - John, 211
 - Lieut. John, 990
 - Joseph, 470, 677
 - Lillian^N, 677
 - William, Jun., 63
 - William, Ser., 63
- Addington, Isaac, 103
- Adkins, Elizabeth, 74
- Agg, Mary, 34
- Albee, Armenius^N, 790
 - Arthur D., 564, 787
 - Francis T., 567, 790
 - Orestus^N, 790
- Albert, Mary A., 851
- Alden, { Elizabeth (Phillips), 75
- Aldin, }
 - Alden, { John, Jr., 75
 - Aldin, }
- Alden, John, 75, 664
- Alden, Priscilla (Mellen), 664
- Aldous, Hannah E.^N, 733
 - Hiram, 515, 733
- Aldrich, Margaret Seton, 777
- Alexander, Caroline (—), 692
 - Chancey, 425, 595
 - Corra G., 955
 - Eliza A., 478, 692
 - Giles, 692
 - Miss H. S., 479, 696
 - James, 293
 - Phillip, 184
 - Susannah (Reed), 458
- Alger, William, 579
- Alian, Samuel, 221
- Allen, Alexander, 388
 - Amy (—), 254, 255
 - Barnabas, 254, 255
 - Catherine P., 450, 632
 - Charles W., et al., 629, 840; 735
 - E. C., 683
 - Maj. Eben^r, 360, 996
 - Elizabeth, 153, 275, 276
 - Gen. Ethan, 251, 357, 992, 993
 - Frances Helen, 853
 - Frederick, 867
 - George M., 518
 - Henry M., 743
 - Herman, 251
 - Col. Ira, 241, 251, 353, 357, 360, 996, 997, 998
 - John, et al., 445; 565; 632
 - Levi, 256, 266
 - Ruth M., 969
 - Samuel, 797
 - Col. Seth, 997
 - Susanna, 632
 - William^N, 518
 - Zimri, 251
- Allyn, John, 196
- Allin, Ebenezer, 280
 - Eben^r, Jr., 280
 - Elias, 280

1008 Averell, Averill, Avery Family

- Allin, Lucy, 280
 ——— Mchitable (Dana), 280, 402
 ——— Miss ———, 282, 402
 ——— Mollie, 280
 ——— Nathan, 280
 ——— Phoebe, 280
 Alline, Henry, 205, 218
 Allison, Thomas, 773
 Allton, Charles Jerome, 573, 798
 ——— Daniel, 798
 ——— Elizabeth Chandler⁹, 798
 ——— Frederick Warren⁹, 798
 ——— Helen White⁹, 798
 Altonberg, Lucinda, 811
 Altines, John, 165
 Ambler, John, 577
 ——— Lydia, 412, 577
 Ames, Hannah, 567
 ——— John, 15
 ——— Kittie, 762
 ——— Thirza, 557
 Amherst, Jeffrey, 983
 Amidon, Elijah, 301
 Anderson, Adelaide, 675, 873
 ——— Albert⁹, 482
 ——— Alice¹⁰, 939
 ——— David R., 726
 ——— E., 344
 ——— G. F., 823, 939
 ——— George, 873
 ——— Hannah, 598
 ——— Hannah Sophia (Eldridge), 453, 636
 ——— John Averell⁹, 482
 ——— Joseph, 738
 ——— Lenord¹⁰, 939
 ——— Mr. ———, 552
 ——— Raymond¹⁰, 939
 ——— Roland¹⁰, 939
 Andre, Maj., 372
 Andrews, Adelbert L.⁹, 867
 ——— Amanda⁹, 753
 ——— Annie Belle⁹, 866
 ——— Annie Laurie (Avery), 867
 ——— Carl⁹, 867
 ——— Chadburn A.⁹, 872
 ——— Charles F., 672, 872
 ——— David, 470
 ——— Della L.⁹, 866
 ——— Earl⁹, 867
 ——— Edith, 914
 ——— Edmund, 180
 ——— Edwin Dexter, 666, 866
 ——— Elisha, 384
 ——— Elizabeth, 330, 470
 ——— Elizabeth (——), 470
 ——— Erasmus D., 791
 ——— Right Hon. Francis, 39
 ——— Grace⁹, 867
 ——— Henry Clay⁹, 753
 ——— Jason, 752, 753
 ——— John, 866
 ——— John, called Corpl. John, 80, 81
 ——— John, Jun., 63
 ——— John, Ser., 63
 ——— John F.⁹, 867
 ——— Joseph, 138
 ——— Judson⁹, 867
 ——— Julia⁹, 753
 ——— Juliette⁹, 753
 ——— Linwood⁹, 867
 ——— Lulu Evelyn⁹, 867
 ——— Lyman L.⁹, 872
 ——— Mary, 763
 ——— Robert, 82
 ——— Sarah, 97, 138
 ——— Sarah Ann⁹, 753
 ——— Waldo⁹, 867
 Andros, Abel Averill⁹, 416
 Andros, Benjamin, 290, 416
 ——— James Sanford⁷, 416
 ——— Sally (Averill), 290
 ——— William Noice⁷, 416
 Angevine, Alice S.⁹, 520, 737
 ——— George S.⁹, 520
 ——— Harriet E.⁹, 520
 ——— John, 519, 520
 ——— John H.⁹, 520
 Aniball, John, 97
 Ann, Queen, 133, 144, 156
 Annis, George, 892
 ——— (Lora,
 ———) Sarah, 719, 892
 Appleby, Elias, 453
 Appleton, Dan'l, et al., 129, 394; 191
 ——— Col. Daniel, 213, 978
 ——— John, 63, 64, 69, 80
 ——— Judge John, 122, 123, 129, 130, 193
 ——— Samuel, 63, 64, 69, 89
 Aphorp, Henry, 354
 Archer, Gabriel, 161
 ——— John Holmes, 722
 Archibald, Jennie S., 952
 Ardron, A. Louisa¹⁰, 940
 ——— Benjamin J.¹⁰, 940
 ——— Grace E.¹⁰, 940
 ——— H. Ruth¹⁰, 940
 ——— Joseph, 827, 940
 ——— Josephine H.¹⁰, 940
 ——— Mary E.¹⁰, 940
 ——— Ralph A.¹⁰, 940
 ——— Samuel R.¹⁰, 940
 Armstrong, Capt. John, 334, 993, 994
 ——— Maj. Thomas, 334, 993, 994
 Arnheiter, Lillian, 935
 Arnold, Gen. Benedict, 992
 ——— Gen. Jacob, 864
 ——— Jane Elizabeth, 864
 Ashton, Joshua, 513
 Atkins, Mina, 689
 Atkinson, Hannah E., 457, 638
 ——— Col. John, 557
 ——— Samuel, 638
 ——— Theodore, 182
 Aubrey, Cornelia A., 507, 727
 Augur, Brevet Maj. Gen. Christopher C., 864
 ——— Ellen Adair⁹, 864
 ——— Nellie (Avery), 865
 ——— Margaret Avery⁹, 865
 ——— Newell Avery⁹, 866
 ——— Walter Wheaton, 665, 864
 ——— Wheaton⁹, 865
 Aurel, Jonathan, See Averill, Jonathan (224)
 Aurelle, Eugene d', 9
 ——— Gabriel Antoine d', 9
 Austen, (Capt., 347, 987
 Austin, (Capt., 347, 987
 Austin, Elizabeth, 350, 503
 ——— Capt. Josiah, 653
 ——— Leonard, 373
 ——— Sarah Thomas, 465, 653
 Avaril, Joseph, See Averill, Joseph (241)
 Avaril, Thomas, See Averill, Thomas (212)
 Avery, Joshua⁶ (721), 394
 Avenc, Gervase, 38
 ——— Robert, 38
 ——— Roger, 38
 Avencel, Joannis, 24
 ——— John, 22
 ——— Thomas, 24
 Averal, Samuel⁶ (710) AJoseph⁶), 393, 566,
 790, 791, 926
 Averall, Ebenezer, See Averill, Ebenezer
 (219)
 ——— Sam'l. See Averell, Samuel (108)
 ——— Thomas, See Averill, Thomas (49)
 Averel, Ezekiel, See Averell, Ezekiel. (184)

- Averel, James Jr., See Averell, James (304)
 — Joseph. See Averell, Joseph (178)
 Averell, Aaron⁶ (306), 287
 — Abbie⁸ (2065), 631
 — Abby Ann⁷ (1110), 453, 462, 463
 — Abiel⁶ (158), 187, 188, 190, 295
 — Abiel⁴ (53), 123
 — Abigail³ (17), 97, 108, 137
 — Abigail⁴ (43), 121
 — Abigail⁴ (99) (*Joh⁷*), 149
 — Abigail⁴ (109) (*Benjamin³*), 152, 153, 277
 — Abigail⁶ (303), 287
 — Abigail⁷ (1011), 449
 — Abigail⁷ (1025), 451, 633
 — Abigail⁷ (1039), 452
 — Abigail⁷ (—), 19, 51, 53, 54, 64, 69, 70, 72, 73, 79
 — Abigail Electa⁸ (1766), 581
 — Abijah⁴ (77) (*Thomas⁸*), 135, 137, 228, 232, 233, 234, 235, 311, 344, 480, 481, 482, 697, 698, 699
 Averell, { Abraham, 17, 22
 Averell, { Abraham⁷ (1034), 452
 — Adam, 39
 — Addison⁷ (1080), 460
 — Adliza⁸ (2123), 637
 — Agnes⁸ (2176), 699
 — Albert⁷ (1104), 462, 649
 — Albert H.⁸ (2047), 628, 839
 — Albert James⁷ (1070), 459, 642, 645
 — Alhertha⁸ (2169), 649
 — Alphon Francis⁹ (3115), 811
 — Albra Ellen⁸ (2085), 635
 — Alexander Morton⁹ (3076), 807, 935, 971
 — Alexander Trowbridge¹⁰ (3867), 955
 — Alfred Stone⁷ (1109), 462, 463
 — Alice⁸ (2176), 650
 Averell, { Alice (—), 19, 25
 Averell, { Alice Maria⁹ (3368), 841
 — Alice Marion⁸ (2172), 650
 — Alma Chester (Nelson), 840, 944
 — Alvarado W.⁸ (2045), 628
 — Amy⁸ (164), 187, 188, 190, 304
 — Ann⁷ (1014), 449
 — Ann Maria⁷ (1096), 462
 — Ann Priscilla⁸ (2074), 632
 — Ann Waldo⁸ (1711), 572, 796
 — Anna⁶ (163), 184, 187, 188, 190, 303
 — Anna⁶ (364), 299, 303, 423, 432
 — Anna⁶ (584), 301
 — Anna Butler (Foote), 642, 645
 — Anna Jeannette⁸ (1706), 570
 — Anna Maria⁷ (1072), 459, 616
 — Anna (Greensted), 122, 123, 124, 191
 — Anne, 17
 Averell, { Anne, 32, 33, 34
 Averell, {
 Averell, Annes, 35
 — Annie Allon⁸ (3026), 797
 — Annie Leland⁸ (2161), 648
 — Annie⁷ (827), 421, 591
 — Archam Maria⁸ (1824), 588, 810
 — Arthur⁹ (465) (*Ezechiel⁸*), 320, 461, 648
 — Arthur Augustus⁸ (1828), 590
 — Arthur Baxter⁹ (3006), 794
 — Arthur Henry⁷ (1092), 461
 — Arthur Stinson⁷ (1093), 461
 — Arzilla H.⁷ (1038), 452
 — Asa⁷ (825), 421
 — Augusta Frances⁸ (1754), 581, 804
 — Augustus Bertrand⁷ (1008), 315, 449, 630
 — Austin F.⁸ (2116), 637
 — Avery, 411
 Averell, Azariah⁸ (343), 294, 419, 588
 — Baldwin, 23
 — Bartholomew, 36
 — Bathsheba⁷ (737), 402
 — Bathsheba (Pain), 230
 — Beersheba⁷ (747), 405
 — Benedict, et al., 30; 30
 — Benjamin⁷ (27) (*Thomas²*), 100, 101, 103, 150, 151, 152, 272, 275, 276, 277, 394, 569, 975, 979, 980
 — Benjamin⁴ (102) (*Benjamin³*), 152, 975, 979, 980
 — Benjamin⁶ (3051) (*James⁸*), 284, 412, 413, 580, 581, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 934, 935
 — Benjamin, Jr.⁷ (762), 413
 — Benjamin⁸ (1755), 581
 — Benjamin Holland⁹ (3051), 803, 932
 — Bennet, et al., 24; 30
 — Bernice M.¹¹ (4200), 971
 — Bessie⁸ (3742), 912
 — Betsey⁶ (383), 304
 — Betsey⁶ (542), 347, 488
 — Betsey⁷ (772), 414
 — Betsey⁷ (968), 412
 — Betsey⁷ (1043), 453
 — Betsey⁷ (1062), 446, 454
 — Betsey Bordenman⁷ (848), 420
 — Betsey (Turner), 490
 — Bradford Young⁷ (1073), 459
 — Caleb N.⁸ (3743), 913
 — Caroline⁸ (2058), 630, 841
 — Caroline (Otis), 630
 — Caroline Young⁷ (1009), 419
 — Carr⁶ (451), 314, 315, 452, 635
 — Carrie Emma⁹ (3058), 804
 — Catherine⁹ (3370), 841
 — Catherine B.⁸ (2122), 637
 — Charles⁷ (778), 415
 — Charles⁷ (963), 412
 — Charles⁸ (2067), 631
 — Charles⁸ (2171), 650
 — Charles⁹ (3069), 806
 — Charles Allon⁸ (2077), 633, 841
 — Charles Edward⁷ (3066), 805
 — Charles Gardiner⁷ (1087), 461, 648
 — Charles Henry⁷ (1763), 581
 — Charles Henry⁷ (3052), 803
 — Charles Holt⁷ (725), 398, 400, 570, 794, 932, 971
 — Charles L.⁸ (2048), 628
 — Charles Irving⁹ (3365), 840
 — Charles Justin⁹ (3116), 811
 — Charles Lafayette⁸ (2073), 632
 — Charles Lewis⁸, 412 (adopted)
 — Charles M.⁸ (?), 570
 — Charles Vincent⁸ (2178), 650
 — Charles Wilson⁸ (2159), 648
 — Charlotte⁶ (471), 320
 — Chester Dewey⁹ (3040), 801
 — Deacon Christopher⁷ (1061), 454, 637, 843, 844
 — Clara L., 571
 — Clara M.⁸ (2062), 631
 — Clarence Hilton⁸ (2168), 649
 — Clarence William⁹ (3067), 806
 — Clarissa⁷ (1045), 153
 — Clementine Elmore⁷ (1004), 447, 449, 628
 — Cordelia⁷ (1078), 460
 — Cyrus⁵ (217), 231, 232
 — Cyrus Austin⁶ (1834), 592, 810, 811
 — Cyrus Brown⁷ (1055), 453, 636
 — Daniel, 988
 — Daniel⁴ (16) (*Nathan⁷*), 121, 976
 — Daniel⁶ (151) (*Isaac⁸, Nathan⁷*), 178, 179, 294, 420, 591, 810, 976
 — Daniel⁹ (349), 294, 420

1010 Averell, Averill, Avery Family

- Averell, A. Daniel[†] (488), 328
 - / David
 Daniel[†] (823), 420
 Daniel[†] (2166), 649
 Daniel Chase[†] (2147), 647, 846
 Daniel Gent[†] (466), 320, 461, 649
 - Daniel Gent[†] (1100), 462
 - Daniel J.[†] (1048), 453, 463
 Averell, / David[†] (191), 211, 221, 222, 314,
 Avery, / 316, 328, 468
 Averill, David Otis[†] (2066), 631
 Peidamia Pulsiter[†] (1760), 581
 Bolly[†] (802), 419
 Borithie, 17
 Duncan Dunbar[†] (1089), 461
 Eadeth (Hutchins), 149, 150
 Elen[†] (768), 414
 - Elen Gay[†] (2145), 647
 - Elen Wild[†] (1275), 482
 Ebenezer[†] (14) (William²), 89, 90, 91,
 92, 95, 96, 97, 121, 130, 131, 225,
 227, 332, 333, 474, 475, 476, 688
 - Ebenezer[†] (52) (John³), 123, 194, 306,
 307, 308, 309, 311, 436, 437, 438,
 439, 440, 441, 605, 606, 607, 608,
 609, 610, 611, 612, 613, 614, 615,
 616, 617, 618, 825, 826, 827, 828,
 829, 940, 941, 971
 - Ebenezer[†] (216), 231, 340
 - Ebenezer[†] (226) (Solomon¹), 235, 345,
 346, 347, 487, 488, 489, 490, 700,
 701, 702, 703, 986, 987, 1001, 1002
 Ebenezer[†] (419) (William⁵), 314, 315,
 452, 635
 - Ebenezer[†]
 / Eben, Jr. (1036), 452, 635, 843
 Edward[†] (1259), 480
 Edward[†] (2508), 703
 Edward Everett[†] (3057), 804
 Edward Robert[†] (3065), 805
 Edward W.²⁰ (3851), 932, 971
 Edwin Smith[†] (1075), 459, 646, 846
 Edwin Sumner[†] (2149), 647, 846
 Eddie L.² (3364), 840
 Ellbridge[†] (2063), 631, 841
 Eleanor[†] (1041), 453
 Elijah[†] (504), 226, 332, 474, 475
 - Elijah Mayhew[†] (452), 313, 314, 315,
 453, 636
 - Elijah N.¹ (1054), 453
 - Eliza[†] (734), 101, 573
 - Eliza[†] (738), 402
 - Eliza[†] (810), 419
 - Eliza[†] (1983), 620
 - Eliza Melissa[†] (1753), 581
 - Eliza Thompson[†] (1278), 482, 697
 - Elizabeth, et al., 14; 35, 37; 37
 - Elizabeth[†] (33) (William³), 119, 154
 - Elizabeth[†] (100) (Job²), 149
 - Elizabeth[†] (458), 316, 458
 - Elizabeth[†] (493), 330
 - Elizabeth[†] (985), 441, 621
 - Elizabeth[†] (1068), 459
 - Elizabeth[†], / (1196), 332, 475
 Betsey,
 Elizabeth[†] (1292), 489
 - Elizabeth Buell[†] (3855), 933
 - Elizabeth (Chandler), 573
 - Elizabeth (Hilton), 328
 - Elizabeth Kennedy[†] (1101), 462, 649
 - Elizabeth M. (Mayo), 645
 - Ellen, 17
 - Ellen (- - -), 15
 - Ellen[†] (2064), 631
 - Ellen Maria[†] (1761), 581
 - Ellicott[†] (1258), 480
 - Elmira[†] (1979), 619
 - Emmeline[†] (1063), 457
 Averell, Emerette Louisa[†] (1767), 581, 807
 - Emory F.[†] (2118), 315, 321, 458, 637
 - Emory J.[†] (2117), 637
 - Emily Clementine[†] (1295), 491, 700
 - Emmanuel, 165
 --- Enoch[†] (190) (Isaac¹), 1, 211, 218,
 221, 222, 314, 323, 324, 325, 326,
 327, 328, 331, 464, 465, 468, 469,
 650, 651, 652, 653, 654, 655, 656,
 657, 658, 666, 670, 671, 672, 673,
 847, 848, 849, 850, 851, 852, 853,
 854, 855, 856, 857, 859, 860, 861,
 862, 863, 864, 866, 867, 868, 871,
 872, 873, 944, 945, 946, 947, 948,
 951, 976, 978, 979
 - Enoch Faulkner[†] (821), 420, 590, 591
 - Ephraim[†] (112) (William⁴), 160, 987
 - Ephraim[†] (300), 287
 - Ephraim[†] (301), 287
 - Eric[†] (1704), 570
 - Ernest Lincoln[†] (2160), 648
 - Ernest W.[†] (3363), 840
 - Eugene[†] (1831), 591
 - Eunice[†] (1201), 164, 190
 - Eunice[†] (193), 211, 222
 - Eunice[†] (825), 420
 - Eunice Sawyer[†] (1058), 453
 - Eva May[†] (3062), 804
 - Evadne M.[†] (1084), 460
 - Experience[†] (363), 155, 299, 422
 - Ezekiel[†] (18), 96, 97
 - Ezekiel[†] (184) (Job⁴), 209, 210, 319,
 461, 462, 463, 648, 649, 650, 988,
 989, 1002
 - Deacon Ezekiel[†] (453) (John⁶), 313,
 315, 316, 446, 454, 636, 637, 843,
 844
 - Ezekiel[†] (2124), 637
 - Fanny[†] (3039), 801
 - Fidelia[†] (2142), 646
 - Flora Etta[†] (3068), 806
 - Florence[†] (2093), 636
 - Frances[†] (2477), 699
 - Frances Ann[†] (1005), 449
 - Francis, 34
 - Francis[†] (443) (Samuel²), 313, 315,
 449, 628, 630
 - Francis[†] (1255), 344, 480
 - Francis Onsville[†] (1107), 462, 650
 - Frank[†] (1032), 451
 - Frank[†] (3737), 912
 - Frank Alonzo[†] (3064), 805, 935
 - Frank Alonzo[†] (3864), 935
 - Frank B.[†] (2104), 636
 - Frank C.[†] (3850), 932
 - Frank Lincoln[†] (2086), 635
 - Frank Wilbur[†] (2060), 631, 841
 - Fred Arthur[†] (3060), 804
 - Fred Gilbert[†] (3857), 934
 - Hon. Frederick[†] (295), 281, 282, 401,
 570, 571, 572, 573, 794, 795, 796,
 797, 798
 - Frederick[†] (733), 401, 573, 798
 - Frederick Austin[†] (3117), 811
 - Frederick Sprague[†] (3739), 912
 - / Geoffrey,
 / Jeffery, 15, 17, 52
 - George et al., 17; 24
 - George[†] (759), 412
 - George[†] (1059), 454, 636
 - George Beverley[†] (1007), 149
 - George E.[†] (750), 405
 - George W.[†] (2128), 638
 - George W.[†] (3053), 803
 - George Washington[†] (1105), 462, 649
 - George Washington[†] (1749), 581, 803
 - George William[†] (2150), 647
 - Gertrude[†] (2087), 635

- Averell, Gertrude Blanche⁶ (3063), 804
 — Gertrude Eliza² (3366), 840, 944
 — Gillian, 37
 — Goldie⁹ (3071), 806
 — Grace² (2163), 649
 — Greenleaf G. (1056), 453
 — Guy² (461), 315, 319, 450, 459, 646, 846
 — Guy, Jr.² (1076) (*Guy*⁶), 459, 646, 846
 — Hammond⁵ (273) (*James*⁴), 152, 275
 — Hannah¹ (66), 131
 — Hannah⁵ (185), 210, 320
 Averell, J. Hannah⁶ (316), 288, 414
 Avery, J.
 Averell, Hannah⁶ (382), 301
 — Hannah⁶ (453), 316, 457, 458
 — Hannah⁵ (544), 317, 489
 — Hannah² (769), 414
 — Hannah² (1026), 451
 — Hannah (Jackson), 65, 81, 86, 88, 89, 90, 92, 95, 96, 108, 118, 122, 125
 — Hannah Jane⁸ (1823), 588, 810
 — Hannah Maria² (1112), 463
 — Hannah (Raudlet), 314, 450, 459
 — Harold⁶ (3371), 842
 — Harold Phillips⁹ (3025), 797
 — Harriet² (967), 442
 — Harriet² (1023), 451
 — Harriet Blanche (1202), 971
 — Harriet Bond² (1095), 462
 — Harriet M.² (1981), 620
 — Harriet Seymour⁹ (3034), 800, 932
 — Harriet Sophia² (2099), 636
 — Harry³ (3736), 912
 — Hartley² (1002), 448
 — "Lattie M."² (3054), 804
 — Helen² (1264), 481
 — Helen Elizabeth⁸ (1720), 573
 — Helen Louisa² (1283), 482
 — Helen Mabel² (2174), 462, 650
 — Helene Bell² (2510), 703
 — Henry, et al., 16, 18, 23, 29, 30, 33
 — Henry⁹ (528), 343, 344, 480, 481
 — Henry² (964), 442
 — Henry² (1256), 480
 — Henry² (1276), 482
 — Henry Allen⁸ (2151), 647
 — Henry Chandler⁸ (1719), 573
 — Henry Lewis⁹ (3406), 846
 — Henry William² (1106), 462
 — Herbert² (2094), 636
 — Herbert⁹ (3373), 843
 — Hill² (962), 442
 — Hiram⁶ (545) (*Ebenezer*²), 347, 490, 700, 701, 702, 703
 — Hiram² (807), 419
 — Hiram² (2nd) (998) (*William*⁶), 447, 628, 839, 840
 — Horatio⁶ (546), 348
 — Horatio^(a)² (756), 412
 — Horatio^(b)² (757), 412, 580, 802
 — Hortense Eleanor⁸ (2162), 648
 — Hugh, 23
 — Huddah⁶ (187), 211, 222
 — Huddah (Hemenway), 491, 703
 — Ichabod¹ (75) (*Thomas*²), 135, 136, 136, 137, 142, 228, 229, 230, 231, 232, 233, 235, 333, 337, 340, 357, 476, 477, 478, 479, 480, 689, 690, 691, 692, 693, 694, 695, 696, 879, 880, 881
 — Ida Eleonora⁸ (2049), 628, 840
 — Irene² (808), 419
 — Lieut. Isaac⁶ (208) (*Luke*⁴), 226, 227, 332, 474, 475, 476, 688, 989
 — "Rev." Isaac⁶ (506), 333
 — Isaac² (984), 444, 623
 Averell, Isaac Cooper⁶ (530) (*Ebenezer*⁵), 343, 344, 481, 482, 697, 698, 699
 — Isaac Henry² (1277), 482
 — Isaac Mansfield² (1280), 482, 699
 — Isaac Newton² (1205), 475, 688, 689
 — Isaac Seymour⁹ (3033), 800, 932
 — Isabel, 29
 — Isaiah⁶ (215), 231, 232, 996, 997
 — Israel¹ (56) (*Job*²), 1, 125, 128, 129, 139, 195, 200, 201, 202, 203, 204, 205, 208, 210, 211, 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 219, 220, 221, 222, 224, 271, 314, 315, 322, 323, 324, 328, 330, 446, 464, 465, 468, 470, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654, 655, 656, 657, 658, 666, 670, 671, 672, 673, 674, 675, 676, 677, 847, 848, 849, 850, 851, 852, 853, 854, 855, 856, 857, 859, 860, 861, 862, 863, 864, 866, 867, 868, 871, 872, 873, 874, 944, 945, 946, 947, 948, 951, 975, 978, 979
 Averell, J. Israel⁶ (194) (*Israel*¹), 211, 222, 226, 228, 329, 470, 673, 674, 675, 676, 677, 873, 874, 989
 Averell, Iva F.N. (2056), 630, 840
 — Jabez⁶ (307), 287
 — Jacob, 990
 — Jacob¹ (42) (*Nathaniel*²), 115, 120, 121, 132, 173, 179, 191, 294, 420, 591, 810
 — Jacob² (543) (*Ebenezer*⁵), 347, 489, 700
 — Jacob² (824), 420
 — James, 16, 17
 — James¹ (101) (*Benjamin*²), 152, 394, 569
 — James^(a)⁵ (111) (*William*³), 160, 283
 — James^(b)⁵ (118) (*William*³), 156, 157, 158, 160, 278, 283, 284, 285, 286, 287, 405, 406, 407, 412, 413, 577, 578, 579, 580, 581, 799, 800, 801, 802, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 932, 933, 934, 935
 — James⁵ (125), 165, 979, 980
 — James⁵ (176), 210
 — James⁵ (275) (*James*⁴), 152, 275
 — James, Jr.⁶ (304) (*James*²), 284, 285, 286, 287, 406, 407, 408, 411, 412, 577, 579, 580, 799, 800, 801, 802, 808, 932, 990
 — James⁶ (445) (*William*⁵), 314, 315, 449, 630, 631, 841
 — James⁶ 2nd (460) (*John*⁵, *Job*⁴), 315, 319, 459, 641, 642, 645, 646, 846
 — James² (763), 413
 — James, Jr.² (1018), 149
 — James² (1254), 344, 180
 — James⁹ (3032), 800
 — James Deloss² (745), 405
 — James G.²⁰ (3853), 932
 — James George⁸ (1732) (*James*²), 577, 800, 932, 933
 — James Henry⁸ (2175), 650
 — James Lyman⁸ (1757), 581
 — James M.⁸ (1703), 570
 — James Martin² (1050), 453
 — Rev. James Olney⁸ (1716), 572, 798
 — James W.² (752), 408, 412, 577, 799, 800, 932
 — James Watson Webb⁸ (1746), 580
 — Jane, et al., 22, 34
 — Jane⁵ (134), 171
 — Jane² (1017), 419, 631
 — Jane² (1012), 452, 453
 — Jane² (1086), 461
 — Jane (—), 574
 — Jane Abby⁸ (2158), 648

1012 Averell, Averill, Avery Family

- Averell, Jane (Russell), 578, 579
 — Jane Russell¹ (1734), 579, 801
 — Jane Webb¹ (1745), 580, 802
 — Jean (McLellan), 169
 — Jennie Gross⁸ (2153), 647, 846
 — Jeremiah¹ (47), 120, 121, 178
 — Jerusha (Dresser), 396
 — Joan, 32, 34
 — Joanna¹ (351), 295
 — Job, 390
 — Job⁸ (12) (William², William¹), 1, 89,
 90, 92, 95, 96, 120, 125, 126, 127,
 128, 129, 139, 140, 141, 170, 199,
 211, 222, 223, 224, 266, 311, 312,
 313, 315, 319, 320, 321, 322, 323,
 328, 329, 330, 332, 442, 443, 444,
 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 451,
 452, 453, 454, 457, 458, 459, 460,
 461, 462, 463, 464, 465, 468, 470,
 471, 472, 474, 619, 621, 622, 623,
 624, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629, 630,
 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637,
 638, 641, 642, 645, 646, 647, 648,
 649, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654, 655,
 656, 657, 658, 666, 670, 671, 672,
 673, 674, 675, 676, 677, 678, 679,
 680, 684, 687, 688, 830, 831, 832,
 835, 836, 837, 838, 839, 840, 841,
 842, 843, 844, 845, 846, 847, 848,
 849, 850, 851, 852, 853, 854, 855,
 856, 857, 859, 860, 861, 862, 863,
 864, 866, 867, 868, 871, 872, 873,
 874, 875, 876, 879, 941, 942, 943,
 944, 945, 946, 947, 948, 951
 — Job⁸ (26) (Thomas², William²), 98, 99,
 100, 101, 102, 103, 146, 147, 148,
 149, 150, 270, 272, 273, 389, 390,
 391, 393, 563, 564, 565, 566, 567,
 568, 787, 788, 789, 790, 791, 792,
 926, 927, 928, 929, 930, 931, 969,
 970, 980
 — Job¹ (54) (Job², William²), 1, 125,
 127, 128, 129, 130, 141, 161, 170,
 195, 199, 200, 201, 202, 203, 204,
 205, 206, 207, 208, 209, 210, 211,
 212, 213, 214, 218, 219, 221, 224,
 225, 271, 311, 312, 313, 314, 315,
 319, 320, 321, 324, 330, 442, 443,
 444, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450,
 451, 452, 453, 454, 457, 458, 459,
 460, 461, 462, 463, 619, 620, 621,
 622, 623, 624, 625, 626, 627, 628,
 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635,
 636, 637, 638, 641, 642, 645, 646,
 647, 648, 649, 650, 830, 831, 832,
 835, 836, 837, 838, 839, 840, 841,
 842, 843, 844, 845, 846, 941, 942,
 943, 944
 Job¹ (98) (Job², Thomas²), 1, 148, 149,
 150, 273, 274, 390, 980
 — Job, Jr.⁵ (174), 196, 199, 210
 — Job, Jr.⁵ (trad.), 210
 — John, et al., 14: 23; 35; 35
 — Avery, Averill, Avery, Averys, Averys,
 John, et al., 31, 32, 33, 34; son of
 Joyce, 32, 33, 34; grandson, 32, 33,
 34; 2d, grandson, 32, 34
 — Rev. Doctor John, 39
 — John² (6), 73
 — John² (28) (Thomas²), 103
 — Capt. John¹ (48) (Job², William²), 123,
 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 188, 189,
 190, 191, 193, 295, 296, 299, 301,
 302, 303, 304, 319, 421, 422, 423,
 424, 425, 426, 427, 428, 431, 432,
 433, 592, 593, 594, 595, 596, 597,
 598, 599, 600, 602, 603, 811, 812,
 813, 814, 815, 816, 817, 818, 819,
 820, 823, 824, 936, 937, 938, 939,
 975, 996
 — John¹ (104) (Benjamin³), 152
 — John² (181) (Job², Job³), 205, 209,
 210, 314, 315, 316, 325, 326, 446,
 453, 457, 458, 459, 460, 636, 637,
 638, 641, 642, 645, 646, 647, 648,
 843, 844, 845, 846
 Averell, { John² (317) (Benjamin⁵), 288, 415,
 Avery, }
 620, 621, 622
 Averell, Capt. John, Jr.⁵ (454), 316, 454,
 638, 844
 — John¹ (1751), 581
 — John¹ (2506), 700
 — John Alonzo³ (1756), 581, 805, 935
 — John Cathoun² (1054), 453
 — John D.¹ (524), 344, 480
 — John D., Jr.¹ (1257), 480
 — John Hedge² (760), 413, 580, 803, 804,
 805, 934, 935
 — Gen. John Henry⁸ (2718), 760, 911,
 912
 — John Henry⁹ (3740), 912, 966
 — John Hiram¹ (1293), 489, 700
 — John Lucien³ (2146), 647
 — John McFarland² (1099), 462
 — John Merrill¹ (819), 420
 — John Rundlet¹ (1074), 459
 — John T.² (1978), 619
 — Jonathan¹ (105) (Benjamin³), 152
 — Joseph¹ (25), 103, 982
 — Joseph¹ (34) (William³), 1, 116, 118,
 119, 161, 162, 163, 164, 165, 166,
 167, 168, 169, 170, 171, 172, 200,
 203, 414, 415, 582, 807, 808, 935,
 936, 971, 982
 — Joseph¹ (95) (Job²), 148, 978, 981,
 982
 — Joseph¹ (163) (Benjamin³), 152, 981,
 982
 — Joseph² (178), 210, 990
 Averell, { Joseph² (311), 288, 414, 582
 Avery, }
 Averell, Joseph⁶ (448), 314, 315, 451
 — Joseph⁶ (505), 332, 475
 Averell, { Joseph² (767) (Shadrach³), 4, 414,
 Averill, }
 582, 807, 935, 971
 Averell, Joseph⁷ (1013) (James³), 449, 630,
 811
 Averell, { Joseph⁷ (1102), 462, 649
 Averill, } Job
 Averell, Joseph Warren⁸ (1707), 572, 794
 — Josiah² (213), 231, 232
 — Josiah⁶ (296) (Stephen³), 281, 397,
 402, 574, 576, 799
 Averell, { Joyce, 31, 32, 33, 34
 Averill, }
 Averell, Joyce (Moore), 34
 — Judith¹ (55), 125, 128, 129
 — Julia¹ (1064), 457
 — Julia Arthur³ (3738), 912
 — Julia Elizabeth³ (2509), 703
 — Julie² (2995), 636
 — Julietta² (1094), 461
 — Kate Weston³ (2082), 633
 — Katherine¹ (51), 123, 194
 — Kennerly Marshall³ (3744), 913
 — Kenneth Waldo³ (?), 797
 — Rezia¹ (57), 125, 128, 129, 222
 — L. Charles³ (3005), 794, 932, 971
 — Laura¹ (1260), 480
 — Laura Catherine (Griffith), 344, 480
 — Lawrence A.² (2057), 630, 840
 — Le Baron Decoreux² (1066), 449
 — Lew Wallace³ (2173), 650
 — Hon. Lewis² (732), 401, 572, 794, 795

- Averell, Lewis⁷ (758), 412, 796
 — Lewis Allen⁹ (3027), 797
 — Lewis Frederick⁸ (1715), 572, 797
 — Lewis Frederick⁷ (3023), 797
 — Lewis Waldo⁸ (1719), 572
 — Lizzie Frances⁸ (2052), 629, 840
 — Lottie Helen⁹ (3074), 806
 — Louis Albert⁸ (2167), 649
 — Louis Stratton⁹ (3073), 806
 — Louisa⁷ (1263), 481
 — Louisa¹⁰ (3852), 932
 — Louise Richmond⁸ (2152), 647
 — Lovina Hedge⁸ (1752), 581, 804
 — Lovina (Holland), 413
 — Lucia⁷ (741), 402
 — Lucius Wilcox⁸ (1764), 581, 806
 — Lucretia⁷ (731), 401, 570, 571, 572
 — Lucretia⁷ (743), 402
 — Lucy⁹ (541), 347, 487, 488
 — Lucy Lovinia⁷ (1300), 491, 703
 — Lucy Maria⁷ (1049), 433
 — Lulu⁸ (2164), 649
 — Luther Hill⁷ (1029) (*Moses⁶*), 451, 634, 842
 — Lydia⁴ (68) (*Ebenezer²*), 131
 — Lydia⁴ (96) (*Job¹*), 148
 — Lydia⁵ (trad.), 210
 — Lydia (Ambler), 577
 — Lydia Ann⁸ (2345), 659
 — Mammie⁹ (3070), 806
 — Marcia^(a)⁷ (753), 412
 — Marcia^(b)⁷ (755), 412, 579, 580, 777
 — Marcia⁸ (1730), 577
 — Marcia (Holt), 412, 579
 — Margaret, 38
 — Margaret⁵ (135), 171
 — Margaret⁶ (441), 313, 448
 — Margery, et al., 17; 36
 — Maria, 34
 — Maria⁸ (2096), 636
 — Maria Anne⁷ (1028), 451, 633, 634
 — Maria Caroline⁸ (2080), 633
 — Maria Elizabeth⁹ (3118), 811
 — Marie Josephine⁴¹ (4201), 971
 — Marion Emily¹⁰ (3866), 935
 — Martha, 36
 — Martha⁸ (2079), 633
 — Martha Amefia⁷ (1301), 491
 — Martha Ann (—), 415
 — Martha Louise¹⁰ (3865), 935
 — Mary (?), 165
 — Mary⁴ (94) (*Job⁷*), 148
 — Mary⁵ (113) (*William⁴*), 118, 160, 278
 — Mary⁵ (121), 118, 164, 165
 — Mary⁵ (136), 118, 171
 — Mary⁶ (183), 210
 — Mary⁶ (188), 211, 322
 — Mary⁶ (302), 287, 405
 — Mary⁶ (463), 319, 460
 — Mary⁶ (475), 327
 — Mary⁷ (809), 419
 — Mary⁷ (987), 444, 625
 — Mary⁷ (1194), 332, 475
 — Mary⁷ (1262), 480
 — Mary⁸ (1731), 577, 799
 — Mary⁸ (1974), 619
 — Mary⁸ (1984), 620
 — Mary⁸ (2097), 636
 — Mary (—), 284
 — Mary (—), 389, 390, 391
 — Mary (—), 459
 — Mary A.⁸ (1705), 570
 — Mary Adelia¹⁰ (3863), 935
 — Mary Ann⁸ (1977), 619
 — Mary (Averill), 454
 — Mary B.⁸ (2059), 630
 — Mary (Chambet), 150, 151, 152
 — Mary Cliffordier⁸ (1765), 581, 806
 — Mary E.⁷ (1037), 452
 — Mary Eliza⁸ (2121), 637
 — Mary Frances⁷ (1083), 460, 648
 — Mary (Gould), 475
 — Mary Grace Preston⁷ (1053), 453
 — Mary (Hutchinson) Tuckerman, 210
 — Mary Jane⁷ (751), 405
 — Mary Jane⁹ (3055), 804
 — Mary (Kenney), 215, 216, 217, 222
 — Mary (Lee) Hilton, 221, 222
 — Mary (Phappen), 185, 186, 187, 188, 190
 — Mary (Preble), 147, 148
 — Mary Rexford⁷ (1282), 482, 699
 — Mary Stewart⁷ (157), 316
 — Mary Stewart⁷ (1069), 459, 641, 642
 — Mary (Synmonds), 237
 — Mary Teak⁷ (1113), 163
 — Mary (Walker), 283
 — Mary Williamson⁹ (3038), 801, 933
 — Mand⁹ (3072), 806
 — Mand Lizzie⁹ (3061), 804, 935
 — Averell, Mathew, 36, 37
 — Averell, Mathias, 35
 — Matilda Edwina⁸ (2113), 646
 — Mattie⁸ (2098), 636
 — May⁷. See Mary⁷ (1194)
 — May⁸ (2165), 649
 — Mehetabel⁴ (63), 131
 — Mehetabel⁹ (353), 295
 — Mehitabel (Dana) Allen, 402
 — Mehitabel (Foster), 130
 — Dr. Mehitabel Merrill⁷ (822), 420, 590
 — Melvin L.⁷ (1031), 451
 — Michael, 14
 — Minnie Bell⁹ (3059), 804
 — Minnie Sophia⁸ (2100), 636
 — Miriam⁴ (45), 121
 — Moses⁶ (347) (*Nathanie⁶*), 294, 419, 588, 589, 590, 810
 — Moses⁶ (447) (*William⁶*), 313, 314, 450, 451, 459, 632, 633, 634, 841, 842
 — Moses⁶ (507), 332, 333, 475
 — Moses⁷ (811), 419
 — Moses⁷ (814), 420
 — Moses⁷ (1015), 419
 — Moses Abbey⁷ (820), 420, 589, 590
 — Moses Faulkner⁸ (1827), 590
 — Moses Lucien⁷ (1030), 451, 634
 — Nabby⁷ (826), 420
 — Nancy⁶ (469), 320
 — Nancy⁷ (748), 405
 — Nancy (Hodge), 448
 — Nancy Jameson⁷ (1052), 453
 — Averell, Nathaniel (148). See Averill, Nathaniel (148)
 — Averell, Nathaniel⁶ (?), 481
 — Nathaniel³ (10) (*William²*), 86, 87, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 95, 96, 115, 119, 120, 121, 122, 127, 173, 177, 179, 294, 419, 420, 587, 588, 589, 590, 591, 810
 — Capt. Nathaniel⁴ (41) (*Nathanie³, William²*), 120, 121, 182, 173, 177, 178, 190, 191, 294, 419, 587, 588, 589, 590, 810
 — "Nathan"¹⁰ (467), 320, 462, 649, 650
 — Hon. Nathaniel⁷ (965) (*Samuel⁶*), 442, 619, 830, 831
 — Nathaniel⁷ (1066), 457
 — Nathaniel C.^(a)⁶ (459), 319
 — Nathaniel C.^(b)⁶ (462), 315, 319, 460, 467, 648
 — Nathaniel Perkins⁶ (342) (*Nathanie⁶*), 257, 294, 419, 587, 588
 — Nathaniel Perkins, Jr.⁷ (804), 419, 587

1014 Averell, Averill, Avery Family

- Averell, Nelson Josiah[†] (746), 105
 — Nicholas, et al. (1631), 14, 15, 16, 22,
 51, 52; 14
 — Olive² (165), 187, 188, 190, 304
 — Olive Mac¹⁰ (3858), 934
 — Oliver² (John⁴), 184
 — Orlando B.² (1702), 570
 — Oscar James[†] (1299), 491, 702
 — Parnell, 36
 — Paul Maxwell[†] (1098), 462
 — Phebe⁴ (70), 130, 131, 132
 — Phebe⁵ (137), 172, 288
 — Phebe⁶ (508), 332, 333, 476
 — Phebe Jane⁸ (1759), 581, 805
 — Philetus[†] (1750), 581, 803, 934, 935
 — Philipp, 28
 — Priscilla[†] (1195), 332, 475
 — Priscilla (Peabody), 332
 — Rachel[†] (110) (*Benjamin*³), 152, 153
 — Rachel (b)¹⁰ (100), 305, 435
 — Rachel[†] (813), 419
 — Rachel W.[†] (1085), 461
 — Ralph[†] (3369), 841
 — Rebecca, 36
 — Rebecca² (138), 172
 — Rebecca³ (381), 301
 — Rebecca Gallison[†] (1279), 482, 695, 699
 — Reed Follette[†] (2170), 649
 — Reuben Coburn[†] (1081), 460
 — Rhoda H.⁸ (1748), 581, 803
 — Rhoda (Morey), 580
 — Richard, et al., 23; 24, 34; 36, 37
 — Robert, 16, 17, 51
 — Robert[†] (1022) (*Moses*⁶), 450, 632, 841,
 842
 — Rosa Belle[†] (1010), 449
 — Roxie Shepled[†] (1103), 462
 — Rufus[†] (1111), 463
 — Ruth[†] (65) (*Ebenezer*²), 131
 — Ruth[†] (119), 164, 287
 — Ruth[†] (186), 210, 321
 — Ruth[†] (192), 211, 222
 — Ruth[†] (742), 102
 — Ruth[†] (771), 114
 — Ruth¹⁰ (3856), 933
 — Ruth (Bemis), 157, 160, 278, 283
 Averell, { Ruth (Hilton), 325, 326, 327, 464
 Avery, {
 Averell, S. Abbie⁸ (2127), 638
 Averell, { Sabrina, 26
 Averill, {
 Averell, Salinda[†] (~15), 420
 — Salinda Evelyn[†] (1829), 590
 — Sally[†] (770), 414
 — Sally[†] (966), 442
 — Sally[†] (1046), 453
 — { Sally[†] (1202), 332
 { Sarah
 — Samuel, 28
 — Samuel (177), see Averill, Samuel (177)
 — Samuel[†] (24), 103, 983
 — Samuel[†] (31) (*William*³), 118, 119, 161,
 162, 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168,
 172, 173, 287
 Averell, { Samuel[†] (108) (*Benjamin*³), 152,
 Averill, { 153, 276, 277, 983
 Avery, {
 Averell, Samuel[†] (140), 172
 — Samuel[†] (161) (*John*⁴), 187, 188, 190,
 201, 302, 426, 427, 428, 431, 597,
 598, 599, 600, 602, 815, 816, 817,
 818, 819, 936, 937, 993, 998
 Averell, { Samuel[†] (199) (*Samuel*⁴), 195, 223,
 Avery, { 230, 331, 172, 173, 474, 679, 680,
 684, 687, 688, 876, 879, 1002
 Averell, { Sataur[†] (270), 275, 389, 390, 391,
 Averill, { 394, 563
 Avery, {
 Averell, Samuel[†] (428) (*Benjamin*⁵), 312,
 442, 619, 830, 831
 — Capt. Samuel, Jr.⁶ (440) (*Samuel*[†],
 *Job*⁴), 313, 447, 448, 629, 630, 840
 — Samuel[†] (765), 414
 — Samuel[†] (969), 442
 — Samuel[†] (1000) (*William*⁶), 447, 628,
 840
 — Samuel[†] (2054), 630, 840, 944
 — Samuel Ford[†] (1091), 461
 — Sanford Kingsbury[†] (2051), 629
 — Sarah, et al., 34; 34
 — Sarah[†] (4), 73, 81, 104, 165
 — Sarah[†] (23), 98, 102
 — Sarah[†] (44), 120, 121, 178
 — Sarah[†] (139), 172
 — { Sarah[†] (179), 200, 210
 { Sally
 — Sarah[†] (348), 294
 — Sarah[†] (445), 314
 — Sarah[†] (806), 419
 — Sarah[†] (1016), 449
 — Sarah[†] (1033), 451
 — Sarah[†] (1197), 475
 — Sarah[†] (1202), 475
 — Sarah[†] (1261), 480
 — Sarah[†] (2061), 631
 — Sarah[†] (3021), 797
 — Sarah[†] (3374), 843
 — Sarah (—), 200, 205, 206, 207, 210,
 219
 — Sarah Armenia⁸ (1758), 581
 — Sarah (Cunningham), 444
 — Sarah Elizabeth (a)[†] (1296), 491
 — Sarah Elizabeth (b)[†] (1297), 491, 701
 — Sarah Elizabeth⁸ (2120), 637
 — Sarah (Howlett), 120, 121
 — Sarah (Martin), 234
 — Sarah S.[†] (749), 405, 576
 — Sarah Smith[†] (1065), 457
 — Seth[†] (1012), 449
 — Seth[†] (1024), 451
 — Sewall[†] (?), 329
 Averell, { Shadrach[†] (309), 288, 414, 582,
 Avery, { 507, 935, 971
 Averell, Shadrach, Jr.[†] (766), 414
 — Silas[†] (20), 96, 97
 — Solomon (a)[†] (350), 294
 — Solomon (b)[†] (352) (*Daniel*[†]), 295, 420,
 591, 810
 — Sophia (—), 415
 — Soghronia[†] (464), 319
 — Stephen[†] (36) (*William*³), 118, 161,
 163, 164, 167, 168, 169, 172, 179,
 288
 — Stephen (a)[†] (115) (*William*⁴), 160
 — Stephen[†] (the elder) (291) (*Stephen*⁵),
 281, 282, 396, 397, 400, 405
 — Stephen[†] (the younger) (299) (*Ste-*
 *phen*⁵), 280, 282, 405, 576
 — Stephen[†] (308), 287
 — Stephen[†] (724) (*Stephen*⁶), 282, 396,
 397, 806, 807, 1004
 — Stephen[†] (739), 402, 574
 — Stephen[†] (761) (*Benjamin*⁵), 443, 581,
 805
 — Stephen Franklin⁸ (1762), 581, 806
 — Stinson[†] (474), 320
 — Sumner[†] (1830), 591
 — Susan, 35
 — { Susan[†] (182), 210
 { Susanna
 — Susan[†] (436), 312, 145
 — Susan M.[†] (?), 313
 — "Susan" Margaret[†] (2075), 632
 — Susanna[†] (59), 125, 128, 129
 — Susanna (a)[†] (61), 131
 — Susanna (b)[†] (64), 130, 131, 132

- Averell, Susanna⁵ (189), 210, 211, 222, 322, 323, 446
- Averell, } Susanna⁶ (478), 328, 469
- Avery, }
- Averell, } Susanna (Brown), 126, 127, 128,
- Averill, } 129, 130, 199, 200, 211
- Averell, Susannah⁵ (210), 132, 226, 227, 333
- Susannah⁶ (456), 316, 458
- Sylvester Gilbert³ (3036), 800
- Thankful⁹ (473), 320
- Thelma⁹ (3367), 840
- Averell, } Theodore⁶ (696), 391
- Avery, }
- Averell, Theodore I.⁵ (2046), 628
- Theodore Sydney⁹ (3741), 912
- Thomas, et al., 23; 25; 31; 32, 34; 32, 33, 34; 34; 34; 36; 38; 261
- Thomas of Ridley Kent (d. 1556), 16, 51; grandson of above and brother of Nicholas, 16; son of William Averell and Alice —; 19; brother of William and Alice —; 19
- Thomas² (3) (*William*), 73, 75, 79, 83, 97, 98, 99, 100, 101, 102, 103, 104, 109, 115, 118, 146, 150, 151, 162, 270, 272, 275, 276, 277, 389, 390, 391, 393, 394, 563, 564, 565, 566, 567, 568, 569, 787, 788, 789, 790, 791, 792, 926, 927, 928, 929, 930, 931, 969, 970
- — Thomas³ (16) (*William*), 45, 89, 92, 95, 96, 97, 98, 119, 128, 132, 133, 134, 135, 136, 143, 144, 154, 171, 228, 232, 235, 333, 337, 341, 344, 345, 346, 476, 477, 478, 479, 480, 481, 482, 485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 490, 689, 690, 691, 692, 693, 694, 695, 696, 697, 698, 699, 700, 701, 702, 703, 879, 880, 881, 986
- — Waldo Burlingame⁹ (3007), 794
- Wallace⁵ (2504), 700
- Walter Chapman⁹ (2050), 629
- Walter Hollis⁹ (3868), 936, 971
- Walter Tucker⁹ (3024), 797
- Ward⁷ (1040), 452
- Warren⁷ (1060), 445, 454, 637
- Warren Fay⁸ (2119), 637
- Warren Waldo⁷ (735), 401, 402
- Warren Waldo⁹ (3022), 797
- Wealthy Bradford⁷ (1108), 462, 463
- Willard⁷ (986), 444, 624
- Averell, } William, et al., 19; 22; 23; 27,
- Auerell, } 28; 30; 30; 30; 31; 34; 35; 35,
- 36, 37, 38; 36; 36
- Averell, }
- Avery, }
- Averill, }
- Averie, }
- Aveys, }
- Aveys, }
- Averell, William, 991
- Averell, } William¹, 1, 2, 4, 5, 9, 10, 13
- Averill, } (14?), 15, 16, 18, 20, 21, 30, 47,
- Avery, } 51, 52, 53, 54, 57, 58, 59, 60, 63,
- 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 72, 73,
- 74, 75, 76, 79, 81, 97, 104, 114, 117,
- 119, 121, 125, 130, 132, 137, 138,
- 143, 146, 150, 151, 154, 162, 165,
- 170, 171, 172, 173, 177, 179, 183,
- 190, 193, 194, 199, 211, 222, 223,
- 224, 225, 227, 228, 232, 235, 236,
- 241, 242, 259, 260, 266, 267, 270,
- 275, 276, 277, 278, 279, 280, 282,
- 283, 287, 288, 289, 290, 292, 294,
- 295, 296, 299, 301, 302, 303, 304,
- 306, 307, 308, 309, 311, 312, 313,
- 315, 319, 320, 321, 322, 323, 328,
- 329, 330, 332, 333, 337, 341, 344,
- 345, 346, 348, 350, 351, 352, 355,
- 356, 358, 361, 362, 363, 364, 366,
- 370, 374, 375, 377, 378, 383, 384,
- 385, 387, 388, 389, 391, 393, 394,
- 396, 397, 400, 401, 402, 405, 406,
- 412, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419,
- 420, 421, 422, 423, 424, 425, 426,
- 427, 428, 431, 432, 433, 434, 435,
- 436, 437, 438, 439, 440, 441, 442,
- 443, 444, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449,
- 450, 451, 452, 453, 454, 457, 458,
- 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464, 465,
- 468, 470, 471, 472, 474, 475, 476,
- 477, 478, 479, 480, 481, 482, 485,
- 486, 487, 488, 489, 490, 492, 494,
- 495, 496, 498, 499, 500, 501, 502,
- 503, 504, 505, 506, 507, 508, 509,
- 510, 513, 514, 515, 516, 518, 519,
- 520, 523, 524, 525, 526, 530, 534,
- 535, 536, 537, 538, 541, 542, 543,
- 544, 545, 546, 547, 548, 549, 550,
- 551, 552, 553, 554, 555, 557, 558,
- 559, 560, 561, 562, 563, 564, 565,
- 566, 567, 568, 569, 570, 571, 572,
- 573, 574, 576, 577, 579, 580, 581,
- 582, 583, 584, 585, 586, 587, 588,
- 589, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594, 595,
- 596, 597, 598, 599, 600, 602, 603,
- 604, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 610,
- 611, 612, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617,
- 618, 619, 620, 621, 622, 623, 624,
- 625, 626, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631,
- 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 638,
- 641, 645, 646, 647, 648, 649, 650,
- 651, 652, 653, 654, 655, 656, 657,
- 658, 666, 670, 671, 672, 673, 674,
- 675, 676, 677, 678, 679, 680, 684,
- 687, 688, 689, 690, 691, 692, 693,
- 694, 695, 696, 697, 698, 699, 700,
- 701, 702, 703, 704, 705, 706, 707,
- 708, 709, 710, 711, 712, 713, 714,
- 715, 716, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721,
- 722, 723, 724, 725, 726, 727, 728,
- 729, 730, 733, 734, 735, 737, 738,
- 741, 742, 743, 744, 745, 746, 747,
- 751, 752, 753, 754, 755, 756, 757,
- 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 763, 764,
- 765, 766, 767, 768, 769, 770, 771,
- 772, 774, 775, 778, 779, 780, 781,
- 782, 783, 784, 785, 786, 787, 788,
- 789, 790, 791, 792, 794, 795, 796,
- 797, 798, 799, 800, 801, 802, 803,
- 804, 805, 806, 807, 808, 809, 810,
- 811, 812, 813, 814, 815, 816, 817,
- 818, 819, 820, 823, 824, 825, 826,
- 827, 828, 829, 830, 831, 832, 835,
- 836, 837, 838, 839, 840, 841, 842,
- 843, 844, 845, 846, 847, 848, 849,
- 850, 851, 852, 853, 854, 855, 856,
- 857, 859, 860, 861, 862, 863, 864,
- 866, 867, 868, 871, 872, 873, 874,
- 875, 876, 879, 880, 881, 882, 883,
- 884, 885, 886, 887, 888, 889, 890,
- 891, 892, 893, 894, 895, 896, 897,
- 898, 899, 900, 901, 902, 905, 906,
- 907, 908, 911, 913, 914, 915, 916,
- 917, 918, 921, 922, 923, 924, 925,
- 926, 927, 928, 929, 930, 931, 932,
- 933, 934, 935, 936, 937, 938, 939,
- 940, 941, 942, 943, 944, 945, 946,
- 947, 948, 951, 952, 953, 954, 955,
- 956, 957, 958, 959, 960, 961, 962,
- 963, 964, 965, 967, 968, 969, 970,
- 971, 972, 973, 974
- Averell, }
- Averill, }
- Avery, } William², 1, 9, 57, 64, 65, 68, 69,
- 79, 80, 81, 82, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87,
- 88, 89, 90, 92, 95, 96, 97, 98, 105,

1016 Averell, Averill, Avery Family

108, 109, 115, 117, 119, 121, 125, 130, 132, 137, 138, 143, 146, 154, 162, 165, 170, 171, 172, 173, 177, 179, 183, 190, 193, 194, 199, 211, 223, 223, 224, 225, 227, 228, 232, 235, 236, 241, 242, 259, 266, 267, 278, 279, 280, 282, 283, 287, 288, 289, 290, 292, 294, 295, 296, 299, 301, 302, 303, 304, 306, 307, 308, 309, 311, 312, 313, 315, 319, 320, 321, 322, 323, 328, 329, 330, 332, 333, 337, 341, 344, 345, 346, 348, 350, 351, 352, 355, 356, 358, 361, 362, 363, 364, 366, 370, 374, 375, 377, 378, 383, 384, 385, 387, 388, 396, 397, 400, 401, 402, 405, 406, 412, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 419, 420, 421, 422, 423, 424, 425, 426, 427, 428, 431, 432, 433, 434, 435, 436, 437, 438, 439, 440, 441, 442, 443, 441, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 454, 457, 458, 459, 460, 461, 462, 463, 464, 465, 468, 470, 471, 472, 474, 475, 476, 477, 478, 479, 480, 481, 482, 483, 486, 487, 488, 489, 490, 492, 494, 495, 496, 498, 499, 500, 501, 502, 503, 504, 505, 506, 507, 508, 509, 510, 513, 514, 515, 516, 518, 519, 520, 523, 524, 525, 526, 530, 534, 535, 536, 537, 538, 541, 542, 543, 544, 545, 546, 547, 548, 549, 550, 551, 552, 553, 554, 555, 557, 558, 559, 560, 561, 562, 570, 571, 572, 573, 574, 576, 577, 579, 580, 581, 582, 583, 584, 585, 586, 587, 588, 589, 590, 591, 592, 593, 594, 595, 596, 597, 598, 599, 600, 602, 603, 604, 605, 606, 607, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 613, 614, 615, 616, 617, 618, 619, 620, 621, 622, 623, 624, 625, 626, 627, 628, 629, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 637, 638, 641, 645, 646, 647, 648, 649, 650, 651, 652, 653, 654, 655, 656, 657, 658, 666, 670, 671, 672, 673, 674, 675, 676, 677, 678, 679, 680, 684, 687, 688, 689, 690, 691, 692, 693, 694, 695, 696, 697, 698, 699, 700, 701, 702, 703, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 712, 713, 714, 715, 716, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725, 726, 727, 728, 729, 730, 733, 734, 735, 737, 738, 741, 742, 743, 744, 745, 756, 747, 751, 752, 753, 754, 755, 756, 757, 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 763, 764, 765, 766, 767, 768, 769, 770, 771, 772, 774, 775, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 783, 784, 785, 786, 787, 794, 795, 796, 797, 798, 799, 800, 801, 802, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 808, 809, 810, 811, 812, 813, 814, 815, 816, 817, 818, 819, 820, 823, 824, 825, 826, 827, 828, 829, 830, 831, 832, 835, 836, 837, 838, 839, 840, 841, 842, 843, 844, 845, 846, 847, 848, 849, 850, 851, 852, 853, 854, 855, 856, 857, 859, 860, 861, 862, 863, 864, 866, 867, 868, 871, 872, 873, 874, 875, 876, 879, 880, 881, 882, 883, 884, 885, 886, 887, 888, 889, 890, 891, 892, 893, 894, 895, 896, 897, 898, 899, 900, 901, 902, 905, 906, 907, 908, 911, 913, 914, 915, 916, 917, 918, 921, 922, 923, 924, 925, 932, 933, 934, 935, 936, 937, 938, 939, 940, 941, 942, 943, 944, 945, 946, 947, 948, 951, 952, 953, 954, 955, 956, 957, 958, 959, 960, 961, 962, 963, 964, 965, 966, 967, 968, 969, 971, 972, 973, 974	Averell, } Averill, } William ³ (9), 66, 73, 80, 89, 92, Avery, } 96, 103, 117, 118, 154, 162, 165, 171, 172, 173, 174, 278, 279, 280, 282, 283, 285, 287, 288, 289, 290, 292, 396, 397, 400, 401, 402, 405, 406, 412, 414, 415, 416, 417, 418, 570, 571, 572, 573, 574, 576, 577, 579, 580, 581, 582, 583, 584, 585, 586, 794, 795, 796, 797, 798, 799, 800, 801, 802, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 808, 809, 810, 932, 933, 934, 935, 936, 971 Averell, William ¹ (30) (<i>William³</i>), 118, 119, 154, 155, 156, 157, 159, 160, 171, 173, 174, 278, 279, 280, 281, 282, 283, 285, 396, 397, 400, 401, 402, 405, 406, 412, 414, 415, 418, 570, 571, 572, 573, 574, 576, 577, 578, 579, 580, 581, 794, 795, 796, 797, 798, 799, 800, 801, 802, 803, 804, 805, 806, 807, 932, 933, 934, 935, 971 Averell, William ⁵ (180) (<i>Job⁴</i>), 200, 205, 210, 313, 314, 315, 325, 449, 450, 451, 452, 453, 630, 631, 632, 633, 634, 635, 636, 841, 842, 991 — William 2nd ⁶ (433) (<i>Benjamin⁵, Job⁴</i>), 312, 414, 624, 625 — William ⁶ (547), 348 — William ⁷ (764), 413 — William ⁷ (961), 442 — William 3rd ⁷ (989), 444 — William ⁷ (1027), 451, 633 — William ⁷ (1088), 461 — William ⁷ (1294), 489 — William ⁸ (2505), 700 — William H., 991 — William Mansfield ⁸ (2475), 699 — William S. ⁸ (2081), 633 — William C. ⁷ (1041), 452 — William Carr ⁷ (1047), 314, 453, 635 — William Coulter ⁹ (3075), 806 — William D., 39 — William Henry ⁹ (1281), 482 — William Henry ⁹ (1284), 482 — William Henry 2nd ⁹ (2651), 730 — William Holland ⁸ (1747), 581, 803, 934 — William Holt ⁷ (754), 284, 285, 286, 411, 412, 577, 578, 579, 580, 801 — William Holt 2nd ⁹ (3037), 800, 933 — William Holt ⁹ (3854), 933 — William John ⁸ (1733), 577, 800, 933 — William John ⁹ (3035), 800 — William Pitt ⁷ (736), 402 — William Robert ⁸ (2076), 633, 841 — William Rufus ⁸ (2177), 650 — Brevet Major General William Woods ⁷ (1298), 491, 492, 545, 701, 702 — William Woods 2nd ⁸ (2507), 703 — Willis ⁸ (2148), 647 — Willyam, 14 — Wilson ⁷ (1090), 461 — Zachariah ⁶ (168), 320 — Zena Hede ⁷ (1097), 462 Averhill, David. See Avery, David (107) Averhill, David, Jr. See Avery, David, Jr. (276) Averie, Elizabeth, 23 — William, 24 Averiel, Daniel. See Averell, Daniel (46) and Averell, Daniel (151)
-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------	-------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------

- Averil, Benjamin. See
 Averell, Benjamin (27), and
 Averell, Benjamin (102)
 Averil, David. See
 Avery, David (107)
 Averil, Ebenezer, 993
 Averil, Ebenezer (219). See
 Averill, Ebenezer (219)
 Averil, Ebenezer (226). See
 Averill, Ebenezer (226)
 Averil, Emanuel, 977, 982
 Averil, Ezekiel. See
 Averell, Ezekiel (184)
 Averil, Ira, 1000, 1001
 Averil, Isaac. See
 Averill, Isaac (259)
 Averil, Joseph, 990
 Averil, Joseph (25 or 34). See
 Averell, Joseph (25) and
 Averell, Joseph (34)
 Averil, Nathaniel. See
 Averill, Nathaniel (254)
 Averil, Paul (82 or 230). See
 Averill, Paul (82), and
 Averill, Paul (230)
 Averil, Paul (211). See
 Averill, Paul (211)
 Averil, Samuel. See
 Averill, Samuel (97)
 Averil, Thomas. See
 Averill, Thomas (212)
 Averill, { Mrs. A. A., 142, 236
 Averill, }
 Averill, Aaron⁷ (1612), 564, 788, 928, 929,
 970
 --- Aaron Perley⁷ (805), 119, 588
 --- Abbie^c (2629), 727
 --- Abbie A.^s (2874), 788
 --- Abbie Johnson^s (2891), 793, 930
 --- Abby⁹ (3303), 831
 --- Abby Jane Gardner^s (2328), 678
 --- Abby Louise^c (1826), 588
 --- Abby Maria^s (2001), 622
 --- Abiel Ward⁷ (1629), 565
 --- Abigail¹ (79) (*Thomas^s*), 135, 137
 --- Abigail¹ (90) (*Isaac^s*), 146, 266
 --- Abigail⁵ (201), 223
 --- Abigail ("Nabbi^c")⁶ (372), 300, 425
 --- Abigail⁶ (380), 301, 428
 --- Abigail⁶ (715), 393, 568
 --- Abigail⁷ (931), 438
 --- Abigail⁷ (1618), 564, 789
 --- Abigail⁹ (3404), 846
 --- Abigail Elizabeth⁶ (1709), 572, 795
 --- Abigail Langdell Odell⁷ (959), 441, 617
 --- Abigail (Bickford) (Meservey), 438
 --- Abigail (Hackley), 535
 --- Abigail (Hansome), 564
 --- Abigail (Holt), 398, 399
 --- Abilene Chandler⁹ (3031), 798
 --- Achsah Maria^s (2770), 769
 --- Ada Mabel^s (1951), 609, 827
 --- Ada Maria⁹ (3689), 902
 --- Adah Mary⁹ (3190), 820, 938
 --- Adda^s (2628), 727
 --- Adda^s (2634), 728
 --- Addie^c (1955), 610
 --- Addie M.⁹ (3379), 843
 --- Adela Mary (Trow), 952, 953
 --- Adela Mand¹⁰ (3979), 953
 --- Adela F.^s (2771a), 375, 545, 546, 771
 --- Adalbert[?]^s (2444), 696
 --- Adelbert, 1004
 --- "Adelbert C." See Averill, Charles
 Albert^s
 --- Adelia C.^s (2400), 692
 --- Adelia Letetia⁷ (1559), 558, 782
 --- Adelia M.^s (2786), 774
 Averill, Adeline⁷ (1470), 535
 --- Adeline^s (1615), 564, 789
 --- Adeline^c (2543), 710
 --- Adeline^c (2699), 752
 --- Addie^c (1955), 610
 --- Adula^s (1879), 598
 --- Agnes Narzenc^s (1847), 593
 --- Abaddin^c (406), 397
 --- Manson F.⁷ (1472), 536
 --- Albert⁷ (868), 427
 --- Albert⁷ (1232), 478, 693
 --- Albert^s (2069), 632
 --- Albert¹⁰ (Noil⁷) (4078), 968
 --- Albert Augustus⁷ (816), 420, 588, 810
 --- Albert B.^s (2847), 786
 --- Albert E.^s (2104), 636
 --- Albert Evander^s (2600), 723, 894
 --- Albert Frederick^s (1718), 573, 798
 --- Albert Guy⁷ (3821), 929, 970
 --- Albert James^s (2133), 645, 845
 --- Albert John⁷ (853) (*John^s*), 426, 597,
 814
 --- Albert Marshall⁹ (3774), 918, 968
 --- Albert N.^s (2399), 692
 --- Albert Perry⁹ (3256), 829, 941
 --- Albert Sherwood⁹ (3402), 846
 --- Albert Washington⁷ (1591), 560
 --- Alberta M.^s (1947), 699, 826
 --- Albion^s (2090), 635, 843
 --- Albion W.⁹ (3378), 843
 --- Alden^s (2071), 632
 --- Aldula⁷ (871), 427
 --- Aleda A. (Lilly), 880
 --- Aleria^s (1881), 598
 --- Rev. Alexander McCormick^s (1768), 4,
 582, 807, 935, 971
 --- Alfred⁷ (1913), 602, 819
 --- Alfred⁷ (1887), 599
 --- Alfred⁹ (3755), 915
 --- Alfred Alexander⁷ (1589), 560, 784
 --- Alfred Augustus^s (1363), 44, 504, 724
 --- Alfred Augustus⁹ (3639), 894
 --- Alfred Charles^s (2744), 762, 915
 --- Alfred Perry⁹ (3678), 892
 --- Alice^c (425), 310, 311
 --- Alice^c (1407), 513
 --- Alice^c (2680), 745
 --- Alice^c (3201), 823
 --- Alice Adelia^s (1869), 596
 --- Alice Alma⁹ (3804), 926
 --- Alice Belle^s (2654), 730
 --- Alice Byington⁹ (3704), 906
 --- Alice E.⁹ (3668), 896
 --- Alice Louisa^c (2503), 700
 --- Alice Margaret⁹ (3307), 831
 --- Alice May^s (1992), 621
 --- Alice Nora¹⁰ (4003), 955
 --- Alice Waterman⁹ (3574), 885, 955
 --- Alida^s (2351), 690
 --- Alida M.^s (2644), 729
 --- Allen^s (110), 308
 --- Allen Wiley⁶ (681) (*Phil^s*), 388, 562,
 787, 925
 --- Allie (Doolittle), 820
 --- Alma⁶ (408), 307, 438
 --- Almena Moroney^c (2522), 706
 --- Almira⁷ (1233), 478, 694
 --- Almira Henrietta^s (2837), 784
 --- Almira J.^s (2550), 711, 712
 --- Alonzo^s (2624), 727
 --- Alonzo Amos⁷ (842), 424
 --- Alonzo Gladwin^s (2760), 764, 918, 968,
 969
 --- Alonzo Page⁹ (3234), 826
 --- Alonzo W.^s (3585), 886
 --- Alphonso Barton^s (1958), 612, 827
 --- Althesa⁹ (3647), 896
 --- Alton Wheeler⁹ (3113), 809

1018 Averell, Averill, Avery Family

- Averill, Alura L.² (898), 435
- Alva^h (416), 308
 - Alvin^h (1634), 567, 791
 - Alvin Adelbert^h (3665), **896**
 - Alvin Hovey^h (2637), 729, 896
 - Alvin Proctor^h (2591), 723
 - Amanda² (1290), 487
 - Amanda² (1517j), 546, 769
 - Amanda^h (2768f), 769
 - Amanda F.² (1467), 535, 754
 - Ambrose Bradford^h (2525), 706, 885, 955, 956, 974
 - Ambrose Henry^h (1991), 621
 - Amelia^h (657), 383
 - Amelia^h (3613), 892, 959
 - Ammi^h (344), 294
 - Amorette^h (693), 389
 - Amos^h (156), 179, 988
 - Amos^h (370) (*Phonias*^h), 300, 304, 424, 593, 842
 - Amos Eugene^h (1874), 597
 - Amy^h (263), 270
 - Amy^h (684), 388, 562
 - Andrew Evander^h (2600), 723
 - Andrew Peabody² (1359) (*Benjamin*^h), 504, 723, 894, 959
 - Andrew Poe² (1554), 557
 - Andrew Preston^h (2602), 723, 894, 959
 - Andrew Preston Peabody^h (3641), 895
 - Andrew Wallace^h (1943), 607
 - Angelia Alice^h (1848), 594, 812
 - Angelia M.^h (2531), 711, 712, 888
 - Angelina^h (1890), 600, 815
 - Angelina^h (864), 427
 - Ann^h (1382), 507, 728
 - Ann M.^h (1945), 609, 825
 - Anna, 354
 - Anna^h (364), 299
 - Anna^h (553), 350, 498
 - Anna² (874), 432
 - Anna (Averill), 298
 - Anna Agnes^h (3196), 823
 - Anna Boynton^h (1987), 621
 - Anna Boynton^h (1993), 47, 621, 832
 - Anna (Cogswell), 534
 - Anna E.^h (1780), 5-2
 - Anna Elizabeth^h (2384), 691
 - Anna Frances^h (1940), 607, 825
 - Anna Jane^h (3152), 814
 - Anna (Johnson), 437
 - Anna Lenox^h (2136), 646
 - Anna Louise^h (3203), 823, 939
 - Anna M.^h (1953), 610, 827
 - Anna Matilda^h, 717, 891
 - Anna May^h (2131), 641, 845
 - Anna Rhoda^h (1919), 603
 - Anna (Woodbury), 494, 495
 - Anne, 33, 34
 - Anne^h (571), 355
 - Anne^h (2559), 715
 - Anne (—), 354
 - Annette Elizabeth, See
 - Nettie Elizabeth
 - Annie^h (3013), 797
 - Annie Bigelow^{3h} (4011), 956
 - Annie Elizabeth^h (2502), 700
 - Annie L.^h (2154), 647
 - Annie Laurie^h (3336), 839
 - Annie M.^h (2852), 786
 - Annie Maria^h (2607), 723, 895
 - Anson² (1071), 459, 645, 846
 - Anson Burlingame^h (2137), 646
 - Anthony Wilson^h (2523), 706, 884, 955
 - Arabel Dodge^h (3680), 899
 - Arabella Seavey² (1639), 568
 - Arabella Seavey^h (2887), 793, 929
 - Archibald Roger^h (3206), 823
 - Arminda² (727), 398, 399, 400
- Averill, Arminta Olive² (1596), 561
- Arthur^h (2799), 780
 - Arthur^h (3705), 906
 - Arthur Allen^h (2854), 562, 787, 925
 - Arthur Caverno^h (2570), 718
 - Arthur Cheney^h (3577), 885, 955
 - Arthur Earl^h (3202), 823
 - Arthur Hoyt^h (2687), 751
 - Arthur Joseph^h (3187), 819
 - Arthur Lane^h (3510), 875
 - Arthur Lindley^{3h} (4010), 956
 - Arthur R. C.^h (3599), 890
 - Arthur L. 2nd^h (3910), 939
 - Arthur Tappan^h (1921), 603, 819, 820, 939
 - Arthur V.^h (3194), 820
 - Arzilia^h (2089), 635
 - Asa^h (159) (*John*^h), 183, 184, 187, 188, 190, 296, 297, 298, 421, 422, 423, 592, 593, 811, 995
 - Asa, Jr.^h (360), 298
 - Asa^h (398), 305
 - Asa^h (409) (*David*^h), 308, 438, 603, 609, 610, 611, 612, 825, 826, 827, 940, 971
 - Asa 2nd² (830), 421
 - Asa² (929) (*Asa*^h), 438, 610
 - Asa² (1460) (*Noble*^h), 535, 752, 906, 962, 974
 - Asa² (1527), 548
 - Asa M.^h (1950), 609, 826
 - Asa Millard^h (3230), 826
 - Asahel Thompson^h (2751), 763, 917
 - Asenath Katherine^h (3683), 900
 - Asenath (Peck), 735
 - Augusta^h (1788), 583
 - Augusta Religa^h (1844), 593
 - Augustin^h (607) (*Perry*^h), 5, 31, 32, 42, 43, 364, 517, 524, 741, 743, 744, 905
 - Augustin² (1418), 517
 - Augustin² (1436), 525
 - Augustin Garley² (1431), 525
 - Austin² (1003) (*Samuel*^h), 448, 630, 840
 - Ara A.^{3h} (4075), 967
 - Ava Maria^h (3689), 902, 961
 - Barbara^{3h} (3927), 942
 - Baron Weston^h (3824), 929
 - Barr Cushing^h (3310), 831, 941
 - Bathsheba^h (294), 282
 - Beatrice^{3h} (3906), 938
 - Beatrice^{3h} (4067), 965
 - Beatrice Jeannett^h (3252), 828
 - Belle^h (3111), 809
 - Benjamin, 988
 - Benjamin² (175) (*Job*^h), 205, 208, 210, 311, 442, 443, 444, 445, 619, 620, 621, 622, 623, 624, 625, 626, 830, 831, 832, 833, 941, 942, 975, 976, 978, 979
 - Benjamin² (197) (*Samuel*^h), 223, 329, 470, 471, 472, 677, 678, 875, 988
 - Benjamin² (274) (*James*^h), 152, 275, 276, 394, 569
 - Benjamin, Jr.^h (134), 312
 - Benjamin^h (491) (*Benjamin*^h), 4, 330, 470, 677, 678, 875
 - Benjamin^h (534b), 345
 - Benjamin^h (563) (*Joseph*^h), 352, 504, 722, 723, 724, 894, 895, 959
 - Benjamin^h (722), 394, 569
 - Benjamin^h (1162) (*Benjamin*^h, *Benjamin*^h), 471, 677, 875
 - Benjamin² (1358) (*Benjamin*^h, *Joseph*^h), 504, 722, 894
 - Benjamin² (1517a), 545
 - Benjamin² (1647), 569

- Averill, Benjamin^s (2320), 678
 — Benjamin B.^s (2395), 692
 — Benjamin Dunn^s (1902), 609, 610, 827, 940, 971
 — Benjamin F.^s (960e), 441
 — Benjamin Franklin^o (683), 388
 — Benjamin Franklin^o (2559), 723, 894
 — Benjamin Osgood^o (3229), 826
 — Benjamin Russell^o (2601), 723
 — Bernard^o (1312), 494, 495, 708
 — Bert^s (1903), 600
 — Bertha Boynton^o (3311), 831, 942
 — Bertha Bradford^o (3983), 953, 973
 — Bertha (Buckingham), 905
 — Bertha Wiley^o (3154), 814
 — Bessie^s (1969), 615, 828
 — Bessie E.^o (3777), 922
 — Bessie Emma^o (3976), 953, 972
 — Bethel P.^s (1602), 562, 786, 925
 — Betsey^o (369), 390, 423
 — Betsey^o (556), 350
 — Betsey^o (565), 352
 — Betsey^o (632), 374
 — Betsey^o (656), 383
 — Betsey^o (675), 387
 — Betsey^s (729), 398, 399, 400
 — Betsey^s (792), 417
 — Betsey^s (1310), 495, 707
 — Betsey^s (1438), 525
 — Betsey^s (1469), 535, 755
 — Betsey A.^s (1494), 541, 763
 — Betsey Caroline^s (2667), 742
 — Betsey (Dorr), 412
 — Betsey (Jeffrey), 4
 — Betsey (Johnson), 522, 903
 — Betsey (Roberts), 569
 — Beulah May^o (3178), 818
 — Blaine^o (2337), 826
 — Blanche^o (3300), 831
 — Blanche Edna^o (3338), 839
 — Bradford Stanwood^o (2141), 646
 — Burt Jerome^o (2396), 692
 — Burton^o (1904), 600
 — Cady Orlo^o (3575), 885
 — Caleb Nichols^s (1481), 536, 759, 911, 913, 966
 — Calista^s (1252), 179
 — Calvin^s (267) (*Moses*^s), 269, 270, 388, 562
 — Calvin^o (405) (*Ebenezer*^s), 307, 437, 441, 503, 607
 — Calvin^o (616), 379, 536
 — Calvin^o (922), 437
 — Calvin Harleigh^s (960), 441, 618
 — Calvin Ketchum^s (1477), 536, 757, 911, 965
 — Canfield^o (580) (*Josiah*^o), 358, 509, 510, 729
 — Cara Loretta^s (856), 426
 — Carl William^o (3559), 881
 — Carlos^s (866), 427, 599
 — Caroline^s (882), 433
 — Caroline^s (1019), 450, 631
 — Caroline^s (2033), 627, 836
 — Caroline^s (3403), 846
 — Caroline A.^s (1822), 588
 — Caroline Brownell^o (3900), 937
 — Caroline Frances^o (3583), 886, 957
 — Caroline Maria^o (4089), 970
 — Caroline Sevia^o (2531), 708
 — Caroline Wallac^o (919), 437, 607
 — Carolyn Mercer^o (3769), 917
 — Carolyn Rose^o (3673), 898
 — Carrie^o (3079), 807
 — Carrie^o (3725), 911
 — Carrie Adelle^s (2413), 695, 881
 — Carrie Grace^s (2763), 765
 — Case Leonard^o (3753), 915
 — Caspar Stephen^o (2736), 762, 914
 — Cassius^s (1377), 507, 727
 — Catherine^o (581), 356, 358, 509
 — Catherine^o (1482), 536
 — Catherine Browning^s (786), 417
 — Catherine (Canfield), 358, 510
 — Catherine E.^o (1721), 576
 — Catherine Isabella^s (1941), 608
 — Catherine Maria^s (2706), 757
 — Ceresco P.^o (2610), 724
 — Ceresco P.^o (2611), 724
 — Chandler^s (1331), 497, 498
 — Charles (brother of Isaac Blakeman), 34
 — Charles^o (341), 294
 — Charles^s (783), 416
 — Charles^s (854), 426, 597
 — Charles^s (1222), 477
 — Charles^s (1484), 537
 — Charles^s (1488), 538
 — Charles^s (1586), 559
 — Charles^s (1855), 591, 812
 — Charles^s (1956), 610
 — Charles^s (1972), 619
 — Charles^s (2695), 752
 — Charles^s (2769), 769
 — Charles^o (3014), 797
 — Charles^o (3109), 809
 — Charles^o (3746), 911
 — Charles A. J.^s (1792), 583
 — Charles Albert^s (called "Adelbert C.") (2754), 764, 918
 — Charles Augustus^s (1445), 526
 — Charles Baker^s (1590), 560
 — Charles Baker^s (2039), 627, 838, 839, 942, 943, 944
 — Charles E.^s (2711), 758
 — Charles Edwards^o (2389), 692
 — Charles Edwards^o (2659), 735, 900
 — Charles Edwards^o (3337), 839
 — Charles Edwards^o (3684), 901
 — Charles Elam^s (2732), 761
 — Charles Eugene^o (2541), 710, 887
 — Charles Eugene^o (2588), 721, 893
 — Charles Ephraim^o (3629), 893
 — Charles F. (3), 495
 — Charles F.^s (1980), 620, 830
 — Charles F.^o (3101), 808, 936
 — Charles Franklin^o (2528), 708
 — Charles H.^s (2875), 788
 — Charles Heman^s (1872), 597, 811
 — Charles Henry^o (694), 389
 — Charles Henry^s (1713), 572, 796
 — Charles Jarvis^o (3772), 917
 — Charles Julian^s (2648), 730
 — Charles Ketchum^s (1480), 173, 536, 758, 911
 — Charles Ketchum^s (2715), 759
 — Charles Ketchum^s (3719), 908
 — Charles Leon^o (3560), 881
 — Charles Merritt^o (2892), 793
 — Charles Merritt^o (3778), 922
 — Charles Mill^s (3718), 914
 — Charles N.^s (1601), 562
 — Charles Peabody^o (3638), 894, 959
 — Charles Pinkney^s (1601), 562
 — Charles Robert^s (1236) (*David*^o), 478, 695, 881
 — Charles Ross^s (2501), 700
 — Charles Sewall^s (992), 445
 — Charles Sidle^s (2738), 762, 911
 — Charles Siduey^s (2603), 723
 — Charles Smith^s (2676), 32, 524, 711
 — Charles Virgin^o (2842), 784
 — Charles Volney^o (3905), 938
 — Charles Warren^o (3644), 896
 — Charles Weston^o (3578), 885, 956, 974
 — Charles William^o (1444), 526
 — Charlie Bera (3555), 881

1020 Averell, Averill, Avery Family

- Averill, Charlie W.^s (2853), 786
 — Charlotte⁷ (938), 439
 — Charlotte⁷ (1224), 478, 691
 — Charlotte⁸ (2517), 712
 — Charlotte⁹ (3151), 813
 — Charlotte Baker⁶ (678), 387, 561
 — Charlotte E. (Sanders), 736
 — Charlotte W.^s (2547), 712, 887
 — Chester⁶ (624), 373, 374, 541, 763
 — Chester⁷ (894), 435, 604
 — Chester⁷ (1453) (*Nathaniel*⁶), 534, 747, 905
 — Chester⁸ (2686), 747, 905
 — Chester⁹ (3702), 906
 — Chester⁹ (3812), 928
 — Chester Baldwin⁶ (3589), 888, 957
 — Chester H. F.⁹ (3603), 890
 — Chester Henry¹⁰ (3923), 944
 — Chilli⁷ (1329), 497, 498, 714, 715
 — Chilli⁸ (2560), 715, 889, 958
 — Chilli⁹ (3596), 890
 — Chilli L. E.⁹ (3602), 890
 — Chloe⁶ (601), 364, 518, 519
 — Clara⁸ (1906), 600, 816
 — Clara⁸ (2768g), 769
 — Clara⁸ (2869), 788
 — Clara⁹ (3102), 808, 936
 — Clara Belle⁹ (3333), 838
 — Clara Belle⁹ (4070), 966
 — Clara Blanche⁹ (3822), 929, 970
 — Clara Laird⁹ (3030), 798
 — Clara Lavan⁸ (2416), 695, 881
 — Clara Lucile¹⁰ (4084), 969
 — Clara T.⁹ (1942), 607
 — Clara Wheaton⁹ (3693), 905
 — Clarence B.⁸ (2669), 724
 — Clarence C.⁸ (1967), 614
 — Clarence Melville⁸ (1959), 612
 — Clarence Walworth⁸ (2705), 757
 — Clarina⁶ (618), 366, 370, 537
 — Clarissa
 — Clarina⁷ (1462), 535, 752, 753
 — Clarinda (a)⁶ (589), 360
 — Clarinda Bragg⁶ (594), 360, 515, 516
 — Clarissa⁶ (335), 294
 — Clarissa⁷ (1517), 546, 770
 — Clarissa⁸ (1787), 583
 — Clark⁷ (848), 425
 — Claud E.¹⁰ (3923), 940, 971
 — Claude Samuel⁶ (3781), 923
 — Clementine⁶ (958), 441
 — Clementine E.^s (1972), 618
 — Clinton Spaulding⁷ (923), 311, 437, 503, 607, 608
 — Clyde¹⁰ (3987), 954
 — Clyde A.^s (2454), 697
 — Cora Belle⁶ (2392), 692, 880
 — Cora Marceline¹⁰ (4031), 959
 — Cora (Wilkins), 941
 — Corinne⁹ (3827), 930
 — Cornelia⁷ (1439), 525, 744, 745
 — Cornelia Abigail⁸ (2762), 765
 — Cornelia M.^s (1724), 574, 575, 576
 — Currence (a)⁶ (264), 270
 — Currence (b)⁶ (268), 269, 270
 — Cynthia⁷ (1540), 554, 775
 — Cynthia Julia⁷ (1552), 557
 — Cynthia (Russell), 386
 — Cyrus⁶ (—), 336
 — Cyrus⁷ (829) (*Solomon*⁶), 421, 591, 810
 — Cyrus⁸ (2859), 787
 — Cyrus B. 2nd⁸ (2103), 636
 — Cyrus Edward⁶ (3806), 926, 969
 — Cyrus Edward¹⁰ (4083), 969
 — Daisy Anna Elizabeth¹⁰ (4077c), 968
 — Dale⁹ (3745), 914
 — Damon Rivers⁸ (2693), 752, 906, 962, 974
 — Averill, Damon Rivers³⁰ (4062), 962, 974
 — Dana Albert¹⁰ (3926), 941
 — Daniel, et al., 986; 988; 999; 999;
 — 999; 1001; 1002
 — Daniel 2nd, 1004
 — Daniel (171). See
 — Daniel (171)
 — Daniel⁷ (—), 335
 — Daniel⁸ (89) (*Isaac*⁶), 145, 146, 242,
 — 244, 245, 246, 247, 249, 253, 254,
 — 256, 259, 260, 261, 262, 263, 264,
 — 265, 268, 269, 366, 369, 370, 371,
 — 373, 374, 535, 536, 537, 538, 541,
 — 542, 543, 544, 545, 546, 752, 753,
 — 754, 755, 756, 757, 758, 759, 760,
 — 761, 762, 763, 764, 765, 766, 767,
 — 768, 769, 770, 906, 907, 908, 911,
 — 913, 914, 915, 916, 917, 918, 921,
 — 922, 923, 924, 962, 963, 964, 965,
 — 966, 967, 968, 969, 974
 — Daniel, Jr.² (253) (*Daniel*¹⁴, *Isaac*³),
 — 265, 366, 370, 371, 372, 373, 374,
 — 541, 542, 543, 544, 545, 763, 764,
 — 765, 766, 767, 768, 915, 916, 917,
 — 918, 921, 967, 968, 969, 986
 — Daniel⁶ (328) (*Gideon*⁶), 291, 416,
 — 585, 586, 809
 — Daniel⁶ (387), 303, 433
 — Daniel⁶ (548) (*John*⁵, *Paul*⁵), 348, 349,
 — 492, 493, 494, 704, 705, 706, 881,
 — 882, 883, 884, 885, 952, 953, 954,
 — 955, 956, 971, 972, 973, 974
 — Capt. Daniel, 2nd⁶ (628) (*Daniel*⁶),
 — 366, 374, 542, 543, 765, 766, 921,
 — 1003
 — Daniel⁶ (705) (*Joseph*⁶), 393, 563, 564,
 — 787, 788, 789, 926, 927, 928, 929,
 — 969, 970
 — Daniel⁷ (1219), 477
 — Daniel⁷ (1223) (*Samuel*⁶), 477, 690,
 — 880
 — Daniel⁷ (1303) (*Daniel*⁶), 493, 704,
 — 881, 882
 — Daniel⁷ (1393) (*Dudley*⁶), 508, 728,
 — 896, 897
 — Daniel⁷ (1498) (*David*⁶), 542, 764, 918
 — Daniel⁷ (1514), 545
 — Daniel⁸ (2511), 705
 — Daniel⁸ (2863), 788
 — Daniel David⁹ (3564), 882
 — Daniel Lemuel⁹ (2885), 691
 — David, et al., 988; 998; 1004
 — David
 — See Daniel⁷ (89)
 — David⁷ (?), 415
 — David⁶ (171) (*Ebenezer*⁴), 195, 306,
 — 307, 308, 438, 439, 440, 492, 493,
 — 494, 608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 613,
 — 614, 615, 616, 825, 826, 827, 828,
 — 940, 991, 992
 — David⁶ (362), 297, 299
 — David⁶. See
 — Daniel⁶ (548)
 — David⁶ (418) (*Daniel*⁶), 308, 440, 613,
 — 614, 615, 616, 828
 — David⁶ (627) (*Daniel*⁶), 373, 374, 541,
 — 763, 764, 915, 916, 917, 918, 967,
 — 968, 969
 — David⁷ (832) (*Obad*⁶), 297, 421, 592,
 — 811
 — David⁷ (935) (*Ethan*⁶), 439, 612, 827,
 — 828
 — David⁷ (1242), 479
 — David, Jr.⁷ (1503), 542, 764
 — David Almon⁸ (1839), 592, 811
 — David Branard⁷ (2402), 693
 — David C.⁸ (1972g) (*Moses*⁷), 619, 829,
 — 941

Averill, David F., Jr.⁵ (943) (*David⁶*), 440,
614, 828, 918, 968, 969
— David Jordan⁹ (3251), 828
— David Merrill⁹ (3566), 883
— David Merrill¹⁰ (3989), 954
— David Morton⁹ (1961), 612, 828
— David Ransom⁶ (514) (*Thomas⁵*), 339,
341, 478, 692, 693, 694, 695, 880,
881
— David Ransom⁷ (1230), 478, 692
— David Townsend⁷ (852), 425, 596, 813
— David W.⁷ (1248), 479
— David Weston⁵ (1305) (*Daniel⁶*), 493,
705, 706, 883, 884, 885, 952, 953,
954, 955, 956, 971, 972, 973, 974,
1003
— Deborah⁶ (555), 350
— Deborah Hannah⁸ (2889), 793
— Dedsaix⁵ (1878), 598
— Deidamia⁶ (636a), 377, 546, 547
— Denton⁶ (1911), 602, 818
— Denton Cecil⁹, 818
— "Doctor"⁷ (1285), 486
— Dolly⁶ (602), 364, 519, 520, 737
— Dolly (—), 704
— Dolly Betsey⁷ (1423), 523, 738
— Doris⁶ (2144), 646, 816
Averill, { Dorcas, 14, 16, 51, 52
Averill, }
Averill, Dorothy⁶ (152), 179
— Dorothy⁶ (319), 290
— Dorothy⁶ (346), 294
— Dorothy⁹ (3694), 905
— Dorothy⁹ (3698), 905
— Dorothy¹¹ (4211), 973
— Dorothy Mabel⁹ (3238), 826
— Dorothy (Whitlesey), 363
— Dudley⁶ (237) (*Joseph⁴*), 238, 240, 241,
354, 355, 356, 359, 507, 508, 728,
896, 897
— Dudley⁶ (575a) (*Dudley⁶*), 238, 356,
359, 507, 508, 728, 896, 897
— Eade (Hutchins), 272, 273, 274, 275
— Earl Amos⁶ (3784), 923, 969
— Earl M.⁹ (3546), 879
— Eben⁷, 209
— Eben⁷ (926) (*Isa⁶*), 438, 609, 825,
826, 827
— Eben⁷ (950), 440, 617
— Eben⁸ (1972b), 618
— Ebenezer, et al., 229; 996
Averill, Ebenezer (226). See
Averill, Ebenezer (226)
Averill, Ebenezer⁴ (*Paul³*), 142
— Ebenezer⁴ (71) (*Thomas³*), 126
— Ebenezer⁴ (3), 339
— Ebenezer⁵ (3), 336
— Ebenezer⁵ (170) (*Ebenezer⁴, John³*),
194, 306, 307, 436, 437, 438, 441,
665, 666, 607, 609, 610, 611, 612,
825
— Ebenezer⁵ (206), 227
Averill, { Ebenezer⁵ (219) (*Abijah⁴*), 233,
Averill, } 224, 341, 342, 343, 344, 480, 481,
482, 697, 698, 699, 994, 995, 999
Averill, { Ebenezer 3rd⁶ (403) (*Ebenezer⁵*),
Averill, } Eben,
307, 436, 607, 825, 842
Averill, Ebenezer Hubbard⁷ (1361)
— Edgar Adalbert⁹ (3277), 830
— Edgar Eugene⁶ (2771b), 771, 923, 969
— Edgar F.⁷ (1491), 539, 762, 914
— Edgar Francis⁸ (2834), 784
— Edgar Wait¹⁰ (4079), 909
— Edison^(a)⁸ (2627), 727
— Edison^(b)⁸ (2635), 728
— Edith⁶ (766), 393
— Edith⁶ (3150), 813

Averill, Edith⁶ (3768), 923
— Edith Amanda⁹ (3241), 827, 910
— Edith Evelyn¹⁰ (3913), 940
— Edith S.⁹ (2451), 697
— Edith Weston¹⁰ (3973), 953
— Edmund Heath⁶ (2756), 761
— Edmund M.⁷ (3231), 826
— Edmund Morris⁷ (1199), 542, 764
— Edna Amelia⁸ (2668), 742
— Edna Rachel⁶, 818
— Edward, et al., 18; 23
— Edward⁶ (527), 344
— Edward⁶ (534a), 345
— Edward⁷ (1231) (*David R.⁶, Thomas⁵*),
339, 340, 478, 693, 880
— Edward⁷ (1286), 487
— Edward⁷ (1374), 506
— Edward⁸ (1856), 594
— Edward⁸ (2041), 627, 839, 941
— Edward⁸ (2626), 727
— Edward⁸ (2633), 727
— Edward⁹ (3012), 796
— Edward Augustus⁸ (1813), 587
— Edward C.¹⁰ (3932), 943
— Edward E.⁷ (1404), 513
— Edward Everett⁹ (3610), 895
— Edward Franklin⁶ (1518), 557
— Edward Humphreys⁸ (2652), 730
— Edward Mark⁹ (3612), 891
— Edward Marshall⁹ (3734), 912, 966
— Edward Putnam⁷ (1362), 504, 724
— Edward Scott⁸ (3321), 836, 942
— Edward Sullivan⁸ (2577), 718, 892, 959
— Edward Wilson⁸ (3176), 815, 936, 937
— Edward Wilson, Jr.¹⁰ (3901), 937
— Edwin⁷ (857), 126
— Edwin⁷ (867), 127, 600, 815, 816
— Edwin⁸ (2810), 781
— Edwin Low¹⁰ (1064), 962
— Edwin Paxton⁷ (1400), 513
— Edwin Rumsey⁹ (3008), 794
— Edwin Wallace⁸ (1817), 588
— Elbe⁸ (1971), 616
— Elbe F.⁸ (1966), 614, 828
— Elbe (Givern), 970
— Elbe M.⁸ (2849), 786, 925
— Elaine Clara¹⁰ (3920), 940
— Elbridge⁶ (1887), 599
— Eleanor⁷ (1623), 565
— Eleanor Harbott¹⁰ (1074), 968
— Eleanor Rebecca¹⁰ (3921), 940
— Eleanor Upton⁸ (2140), 646
— Eleanor Vere⁶ (3232), 826
— Electa⁶ (518), 339, 341
— Electa⁶ (676), 387, 559
— Electa⁸ (2405), 693
— Electa Maria⁸ (2735), 762
— Electa Philara⁸ (1825), 588
— Eliza⁶ (960d), 441
— Eliza Barber⁷ (1372), 506, 727
— Eliza Baxter⁷ (973) (*John⁶, Benja-
min⁵*), 209, 443, 620, 831, 911, 942
— Elijah⁶ (3), 336, 337
— Elijah⁶ (172) (*Ebenezer⁵*), 195, 308,
309, 440, 492, 617, 991, 992
— Elijah⁶ (209), 227
— Elijah⁶ (231), 236, 350
Averill, Elijah⁶ (402), 307. See also
Averill, Elijah⁶ (419) (*Elijah⁶*), 307, 309,
440, 617
— Elijah⁶ (561) (*Mark⁵*), 351, 503, 718
— Elijah⁶ (726), 398, 399, 400
— Elijah⁷ (951), 440, 617
— Elijah⁷ (1348), 503, 718
— Elijah Stoddard⁶ (595), 360
— Eliphale⁶ (599) (*Peleg⁶*), 364, 516,
517, 521, 734, 735, 899, 900, 959
— Eliphade⁸ (2636), 729

1022 Averell, Averill, Avery Family

-- Eliphabet^s (2660), 736, 901, 959
 Averill, (Gen. Elisha^s (261), (*Moses*⁴), 269,
 Avery,)270, 338, 373, 377, 378, 379, 380,
 381, 382, 388, 550, 560
 Averill, Elisha^s (606), 364
 -- Elisha Henry^s (1875), 597
 -- Elisha P.^s (652), 381, 382
 -- Elisha Peck^s (2658), 735
 -- Eliza^s (679), 388
 Eliza^s (881), 433
 Eliza^s (931), 439
 --- Eliza^s (1021), 450, 632
 Eliza^s (1241), 479
 Eliza^s (1251), 479
 --- Eliza^s (1546), 557, 779
 Eliza^s (1632), 560, 790
 --- Eliza^s (1820), 588
 Eliza^s (2720), 760
 Eliza A.^s (1627), 565
 Eliza Ann^s (785), 416, 584
 Eliza B.^s (670), 387, 559
 -- Eliza (Conant), 497, 711
 Eliza Foote^s (3775), 918, 969
 Eliza Jane^s (596), 360
 --- Eliza Jane^s (1001), 418, 629
 Eliza Jane^s (1421), 529, 737
 --- Eliza Jane^s (2091), 635
 Eliza Jennie^s (1412), 515
 Eliza M.^s (2546), 712, 887
 -- Eliza Winter^s (2330), 679
 Elizabeth^s (143), 176, 177
 --- Elizabeth^s (196), 223
 Elizabeth^s (326), 291
 --- Elizabeth^s (532), 344, 482
 Elizabeth^s (582), 358
 Elizabeth^s (638), 377
 --- Elizabeth^s (1161), 471
 Elizabeth^s (1208), 476
 --- Elizabeth^s (1346), 352, 503, 504, 505
 Elizabeth^s (1364), 505
 Elizabeth^s (1463), 535
 Elizabeth^s (2070), 632
 Elizabeth^s (2410), 693
 --- Elizabeth^s (2574), 718
 Elizabeth^s (3200), 823
 --- Elizabeth^s (3296), 830
 Elizabeth^s (3324), 837, 942
 --- Elizabeth Adeline^s (3642), 895
 --- Elizabeth Amanda^s (1862), 595
 --- Elizabeth Ann^s (1957), 612
 Elizabeth (Austin), 351
 Elizabeth Boynton^s (3315), 835
 Elizabeth Cunningham^s (3318), 836
 Elizabeth Ellen^s (1403), 513
 --- Elizabeth H.^s (2771), 771, 923
 Elizabeth Lord^(a)^s (2312), 677
 Elizabeth Lord^(b)^s (2313), 677
 Elizabeth Malissa^s (592), 360, 514
 Elizabeth Morgan^s (788), 417
 Elizabeth (Morgan) Johnson, 291
 Elizabeth Phoebe^s (2768), 768
 Elizabeth Rose^{3a} (3903), 937
 --- Elizabeth Sarah^s (2138), 646
 Elizabeth (Stoddard), 360
 Elizabeth () Wall, 297, 298
 Ella^s (2443), 696
 Ella^s (2562), 716, 890
 Ella Augusta^s (3582), 886, 956, 957
 Ella Ethel^{1a} (3914), 940
 Ella (Hemmingway), 923
 Ella Lucretia^s (3576), 885
 Ella Mae^s (3783), 923
 Ella Matilda^s (1930a), 604, 824
 Ella Portia (Geiger), 938
 Ella Wrightson^s (3615), 892
 Ellen^s (1535), 549
 Ellen^s (1931), 604

Averill, (Ellen Frances^s (1838), 592
 -- Cynthia Ellen
 -- Ellen Hodges^s (2322), 678
 --- Ellen Jenks^s (3009), 794
 -- Ellen M.^s (1935), 605
 -- Ellen Maria^s (1915), 602
 -- Ellen Maria^s (2665), 742
 -- Ellen Mills^s (2674), 744
 -- Ellen Savage^s (1997), 622, 832
 -- Ellie C.^s (1924), 603
 -- Elma Lavinia^s (1832), 592
 -- Elmer James¹⁰ (3925), 941
 --- Elmira^s (1929), 603, 824
 Elmira (Lawson), 603
 -- Elmore Elizabeth^s (3550), 885
 Elvira^s (1549), 557, 780
 Elvira Eliza^s (1501), 542
 Elzina^s (2361), 600
 Finaline (—), 728
 -- Finaline^s (1233), 478, 694
 Emerson Moses^s (1551), 557
 Emery^s (1630), 565
 Emery Howell^s (1960), 612
 --- Emily^s (1896), 509, 729
 Emily^s (1536), 549, 774
 -- Emily A.^s (1077), 460, 647
 -- Emily Caroline^s (2536), 710
 -- Emily Philura^s (1850), 594
 -- Emily S.^s (1214), 477
 -- Emily Susan^s (2759), 764, 918
 --- Emma⁴ (50) (*John*^s), 123, 183, 193,
 422
 Emma^s (1473), 536
 Emma^s (2761), 765
 Emma^s (3723), 911, 965
 Emma Brownell^{1a} (3904), 937
 Emma Christine^s (3675), 899
 -- Emma Clara^s (2129), 641, 844
 -- Emma Kate^s (2796), 779, 924
 Emma L.^s (1936), 605, 824
 Emma O.^s (3664), 896
 Emma R.^s (2876), 788, 920
 Emma Rose^s (3329), 838
 -- Emeline Trivett^s (2038), 627, 838
 -- Emmet Dolph^s (2795), 779
 Averill, Enoch (190). See
 Averill, Enoch (190)
 Averill, Deacon Enos^s (997), 210, 316, 447,
 627
 -- Enos "Carlton"^s (2044), 628
 Averill, Ephraim. See
 Averill, Ephraim (112)
 Averill, Ephraim^s (242), 241
 --- Ephraim^s (560), 351
 --- Ephraim^s (812), 419, 588
 --- Ephraim^s (1821), 588
 --- Ephraim Meacham^s (1517n), 375, 545,
 546, 770, 923, 924, 969
 --- Erastus^s (329), 291, 417
 --- Ernest^s (3588), 887
 --- Ernest Le Roy^s (3765), 916, 968
 --- Ernestine Louise^s (5918), 940
 --- Ervin H.^s (3376), 843
 --- Esther¹ (86) (*Isaac*^s), 146, 241
 --- Esther⁵ (257), 266
 --- Esther⁶ (690), 388
 --- Esther^s (1893), 600, 815
 --- Esther^s (3617), 892
 --- Esther^s (3637), 894
 --- Esther Emma^s (2768a), 768
 --- Esther Marguerite¹⁰ (4077c), 968
 --- Esther (Walker), 146
 --- Esther Zelima^s (1369), 506, 725
 --- Ethan^s (414), 308, 439, 612, 827, 828
 --- Ethel M.¹¹ (4207), 972
 --- Eugene^s (2684), 745
 --- Eugene J.^s (2375), 337, 690, 879
 --- Eugene Wilson^s (3316), 835

- Averill, Eula Elizabeth¹⁰ (3922), 940
 — Eula Elizabeth¹⁰ (4009), 956
 — Eunice⁶ (327), 291
 — Eunice⁶ (631), 374, 543, 544
 — Eunice⁵ (793), 417
 — Eunice (—), 310
 — Eunice Ahnira¹⁰ (40771), 968
 — Eunice Ann⁷ (1500), 542
 — Eunice (Calhoun), 371
 — Eunice Eliza⁸ (2662), 736, 902
 — Eunice Maria⁷ (1423), 520, 737
 — Eunice Marion¹⁰ (39151), 940
 — Eunice S.⁷ (917), 436
 — Eunice White⁵ (1419), 517
 — Eunice⁶ (653), 383
 — Euphemia Ann⁸ (2831), 784
 — Euphemia Elizabeth⁸ (1885), 599
 — Evald Mand⁸ (3174), 817
 — Evander⁷ (740), 402, 574, 575, 799
 — Evander⁸ (1729), 574, 575, 576
 — Evelyn⁸ (3255), 829, 941
 — Evelyn Lois¹¹ (4213), 974
 — Evelyn Maria⁸ (1866), 596
 — Experience⁶ (363), 299
 — Ezekiel⁴ (60), 128, 206, 224, 225
 — Ezekiel⁴ (80) (*Paul⁵*), 142
 Averill, Ezekiel (184). See
 Averell, Ezekiel (184)
 Averill, Ezekiel⁵ (198), 223
 — Ezekiel⁵ (2125), 637, 843
 — Ezra⁶ (396), 305
 — Emma⁶ (340), 294
 — Fanny⁶ (417), 308
 — Fanny⁶ (639), 377, 548
 — Fanny⁵ (1316), 495
 — Fanny⁸ (19720), 619
 — Fanny⁸ (2516), 705, 882
 — Fanny⁸ (2683), 745
 — Fanny Bradford⁷ (916), 436, 607
 — Fanny Gilman⁸ (3145), 812
 — Fay Eben⁸ (3227), 826
 — Felix Eugene¹⁰ (4065), 962
 — Fitch C.⁵ (651), 381, 382
 — Flora⁷ (1568), 559
 — Flora Ada⁸ (2800), 780, 925
 — Flora Ella⁸ (1876), 597
 — Flora Ethel¹⁰ (3974), 953, 971
 — Flora Howes⁸ (1870), 596, 813
 — Florence⁶ (2157), 647
 — Florence⁵ (2446), 696
 — Florence Adele⁶ (2934), 604
 — Florence Estelle⁸ (3199), 823
 — Florence Gertrude¹⁰ (3931), 943
 — Florence Irene¹⁰ (3860), 934
 — Florence Malvina⁸ (1990), 621
 — Florence Malvina⁸ (2002), 622, 835
 — Florence Maria⁸ (2614), 725
 — Florence Mildred⁸ (3306), 831
 — Florence Nightingale¹⁰ (4000), 954, 974
 — Fordis⁶ (516), 339, 341, 479
 — Fordis⁵ (1243), 479
 — Fordis⁷ (1253), 480
 — Foresto E.⁹ (3253), 829, 940, 971
 — Forrester Wallace⁶ (2679), 745
 — Frances⁹ (3302), 831
 — Frances Celia⁷ (1563), 558, 782
 — Frances E.⁶ (671), 387
 — Frances Eliza⁷ (1508), 543, 767
 — Frances Jane⁵ (1317), 503
 — Frances L.⁶ (510), 346, 487
 — Francis⁹ (495), 330, 472
 — Francis⁷ (784), 416
 — Francis A.⁸ (2068), 632
 — Francis Eugene⁸ (3708), 907, 962, 974
 — Frank⁷ (1608), 562
 — Frank⁸ (1804), 585
 — Frank⁸ (2866), 788, 928, 970
 — Frank¹⁰ (3991), 954
 Averill, Frank Alexander⁹ (3533), 879
 — Frank, Bullock⁷ (1057), 313, 453, 636
 — Frank C.⁷ (2102), 636
 — Frank C.¹⁰ (4087), 970
 — Frank Leon⁸ (2622), 726, 896
 — Frank Lloyd⁸ (3720), 908, 964, 965
 — Frank M.⁹ (3550), 880
 — Frank Rollins⁸ (2788), 775
 — Frank Schappe⁸ (2873), 788, 928, 929
 — Frank Weston⁸ (1986), 621
 — Frank Wheeler⁸ (2661), 736
 — Frank William⁸ (3690), 902
 — Frank Wilson⁸ (4016), 958, 974
 — Franklin⁷ (1328) (*Jesse⁶*), 497, 498,
 714, 888, 889, 958, 974
 — Franklin⁸ (1976), 619
 — Franklin D.S. (1851), 594
 — Franklin Perkins⁸ (2540), 710
 — Fred⁸ (3016), 797
 — Fred¹⁰ (3), 796
 — Fred Amos⁸ (1894), 594
 — Fred B.⁸ (2789), 775
 — Fred Crosby⁸ (1803), 585, 809
 — Fred M.S. (2850), 786
 — Fred Wilson⁸ (3314), 835
 — Freddie⁹ (3779), 922
 — Frederic Alden⁸ (2000), 622
 — Frederick Aaron⁸ (3818), 928
 — Frederick Clark⁸ (3679), 899
 — Frederick Eugene⁸ (1860), 595
 — Frederick Lawton⁸ (3760), 916, 967
 — Frederick Lewis⁸ (3197), 823
 — Frederick S.⁸ (2717), 760
 — Frederick William⁸ (608) (*Perce⁶*),
 564, 525, 744, 745
 — Garra⁷ (1450) (*Xanthus⁶*), 534, 746,
 747, 905
 — George, et al., 23; 23
 — George⁶ (444), 313
 — George⁶ (536), 346
 — George⁷ (855), 426, 597
 — George⁷ (878), 433
 — George⁸ (9600), 441
 — George⁸ (975), 443, 621, 832, 835
 — George⁸ (1265), 481
 — George⁸ (1367), 505
 — George⁸ (1383), 507
 — George⁸ (1490), 539, 761, 913, 914
 — George⁸ (1621), 565
 — George⁸ (1802), 585
 — George⁸ (1994), 621
 — George⁸ (2408), 693
 — George⁸ (2414), 695
 — George⁸ (2608), 723
 — George⁸ (2694), 752
 — George⁸ (2708), 757, 911, 965
 — George A.⁷ (1247), 310, 479, 696
 — George A.⁸ (2886), 791
 — George Albert⁸ (3016), 794
 — George Barrett⁸ (3557), 881
 — George Baxter⁸ (1985), 621, 831, 941
 — George Baxter⁸ (3368), 831
 — George C.⁷ (780), 416, 583
 — George C.⁸ (1794), 583
 — George Clark⁸ (2888), 793, 930
 — George Clark, Jr.⁹ (3828), 930
 — George Edward⁸ (3711), 907, 962
 — George F.⁸ (1789), 583
 — George F.⁹ (3134), 812
 — George Franklin⁸ (1815) (*Thomas⁷*),
 587
 — George Franklin⁸ (2552) (*Franklin⁷*),
 714, 888, 958, 974
 — George Franklin⁸ (3584) (*George⁸*),
 886, 956
 — George Frederick⁸ (2737), 762
 — George G.⁸ (1963), 614
 — George Granville⁸ (2549), 711, 712

1024 Averell, Averill, Avery Family

- Averill, George H.⁸ (2326), 678
 — George Henry⁸ (2617), 726
 — George Herman⁹ (3666), 896
 — George J.⁸ (2325), 678
 — George Leonard⁸ (2612), 725
 — George Marshall⁸ (2748), 763, 915, 967, 968
 — George Milo⁸ (2731), 761
 — George Stearns⁸ (1852), 594
 — George W.³ (1221), 477
 — George W.² (3400), 844
 — George Walter⁹ (3760), 916
 — George Warren⁷ (1643), 568, 792, 929, 930, 931
 Capt George Washington⁸ (1781), 171, 582, 583, 808, 936
 George William⁹ (3591), 890
 George Woodbury⁸ (2529), 708, 885, 957
 — Georgia⁹ (3328), 838, 943
 — Georgia May⁹ (3233), 826
 — Gerry C.⁷ (936), 139
 — Gertie⁹ (3299), 831
 — Gertie Bell⁹ (3136), 812
 — Gertrude Agnes¹⁰ (4073), 966
 — Gertrude D.⁹ (3661), 896
 — Gisi⁹ (960a), 441
 — Gideon⁹ (145) (*Gabe*), 175, 176, 177, 259, 289, 290, 291, 416, 417, 584, 585, 586, 809
 — Gideon⁹ (3336), 294
 — Gideon Barber⁹ (573), 354, 355, 506
 — Gilbert⁶ (635c), 375
 — Gitty⁶ (658), 382, 383
 — Gladice⁹ (3558), 881
 — Gladys¹¹ (4208), 973
 — Glenn M.⁹ (3193), 820, 939
 — Goldie⁹ (3240), 826
 — Grace⁹ (3017), 797
 — Grace⁹ (3301), 831
 — Grace (—), 881
 — Grace A.⁸ (2447), 696
 — Grace C.⁹ (3662), 896
 — Grace Cushing⁹ (3309), 831
 — Grace Julia⁹ (3697), 905
 — Grace Leon¹⁰ (3859), 934
 — Grace Lillian⁹ (3609), 891, 958
 — Grace Lillian¹⁰ (3986), 953
 — Grace Platt⁹ (3722), 908
 — Grace Rhoda¹⁰ (4002), 955
 — Grant A.⁸ (2448), 696
 — Granville Clifford⁷ (915), 426, 437, 607, 825
 — Greenleaf⁹ (960b), 441
 — Golia⁸ (1925), 603, 823
 — Guy Terry⁸ (2804), 780
 — Hannah (—), 567, 568
 — Hannah⁶ (13), 89, 92, 96, 97
 — Hannah¹ (76) (*Phomas*), 135, 136, 137
 — Hannah⁴ (85) (*Isaac*), 146
 — Hannah⁸ (247), 241
 — Hannah⁶ (389), 303
 — Hannah⁶ (521), 329, 341
 — Hannah⁶ (558), 356
 — Hannah⁶ (623), 370
 — Hannah⁷ (817), 120, 588
 — Hannah⁷ (834), 421, 422
 — Hannah⁷ (929), 437
 — Hannah^(a)⁷ (1313), 195
 — Hannah^(b)⁷ (1315), 495
 — Hannah⁷ (1333), 498
 — Hannah⁷ (1341), 507, 717
 — Hannah⁷ (1356), 504
 — Hannah⁸ (1810), 587
 — Hannah (—), 567, 568
 — Hannah Cardine⁸ (1712), 572, 796
 — Hannah E. (Atkinson), 641
 — Hannah Matilda⁸ (2569), 717
 — — Hannah (Miles), 376, 377
 — — Hannah (Perkins), 350
 — — Hannah Rosanna⁸ (1842), 592
 — — Hannah Tyler⁷ (1511), 545, 768
 — — Hannah (Wildes), 294
 — — Hannibal⁸ (1972k), 619
 — Hannibal Wales⁷ (875), 432, 602
 — Harley Luther¹⁰ (3993), 954, 973
 — Harmony⁹ (320), 290, 415
 — Harold Russell⁹ (3643), 895
 — Harriet⁷ (947), 440, 616
 — Harriet⁷ (1322), 497, 498, 710
 — Harriet⁷ (1449), 534, 745
 — Harriet⁷ (1466), 535, 753
 — Harriet⁷ (1495), 541
 — Harriet⁸ (1726), 576
 — Harriet⁸ (1970), 616
 — Harriet⁸ (2318), 678
 — — Harriet A.⁸ (1920), 603, 820
 — — Harriet B.⁸ (1797), 588
 — Harriet E. (Babeock), 915
 — Harriet Evalina⁸ (2691), 751
 — Harriet Frances⁸ (2530), 708
 — Harriet H.⁷ (1557), 558
 — Harriet Isabella⁷ (1592), 560
 — Harriet Olivia⁸ (1843), 592
 — Harriet Theresa⁹ (3191), 820, 939
 — Harriet Tryphena⁸ (2390), 692
 — Harriet W.⁸ (660a), 386, 551
 — — Harriet Woods⁸ (1819), 588
 — Harriette Jeannette⁸ (2749), 763
 — Harriette Wealthy⁸ (2557), 715
 — Harrison⁷ (1209) (*Paul*), 336, 337, 477, 689, 879
 — Harrison⁹ (2363) (*Hugh*), 690, 879
 — Harrison Morton¹⁰ (4082), 969
 — Harrison Moss⁸ (2836), 784
 — Harrison Samuel⁸ (2346), 336, 690, 879
 — Harry⁹ (2700), 752
 — Harry⁹ (3532), 879
 — Harry⁹ (3604), 890
 — Harry⁹ (3616), 892
 — Harry Emerson⁹ (1930b), 604
 — Harry J.⁹ (3545), 879
 — Harry Leroy¹⁰ (4074), 966
 — Harry Roland⁹ (3770), 917
 — Harry Vernon⁹ (3175), 817
 — Harry Weston¹⁰ (4012), 956
 — Hartley⁸ (2043), 222, 628
 — Hartman Fenn⁷ (1562), 558
 — Harvey⁷ (1541), 554
 — Harvey Eastman¹⁰ (4006), 955
 — Harvey Marion⁸ (1901), 600, 816
 — Battie⁸ (2411), 693
 — Battie⁸ (2632), 727
 — Battie⁹ (3724), 911
 — Batty May⁹ (3119), 811
 — Hazel Bell⁹ (3235), 826
 — Hearta Maria⁶ (539), 346
 — Helen⁹ (3292), 830
 — Helen⁹ (3297), 830
 — Helen Dotha⁸ (2770b), 769
 — Helen Elizabeth¹⁰ (4060), 962, 974
 — Helen Gould⁹ (3239), 826
 — Helen M.⁸ (2808), 781
 — Helen Marguerite (—), 928
 — Helen (Marr⁷ (914), 436, 606
 — — Mar
 — Helen Maynard⁹ (3829), 930
 — Helen Pauline¹⁰ (4077), 968
 — Helen Ryder¹⁰ (3930), 942
 — Helen Stella¹⁰ (4007), 955
 — Helen Ward⁸ (2606), 723

- Averill, Helen Willard² (3826), 929
 — Heman⁹ (600), 364, 516, 521
 — Heman Augustin⁷ (1435), 525
 — Heman Augustin⁸ (2672), 744
 — Hon. Heman Otis⁸ (2669), 44, 244, 370, 521, 741, 745, 902, 903, 904, 905, 961
 — Heman Otis, Jr.⁹ (3695), 905
 — Heman Perry^{(a)†} (1442), 525
 — Heman Perry^{(b)†} (1443), 525, 745
 — Heman Perry⁹ (3696), 905
 — Henrietta⁸ (1841), 592, 811
 — Henrietta⁸ (2707), 755, 757
 — Henrietta⁹ (3405), 846
 — Henrietta Lever⁷ (939), 439
 — Henrietta Willametta² (1593), 560, 785
 — Henry, et al., 22; 31; 31; 31
 — Henry⁶ (635b) (*Nathan⁶F*), 375, 545, 546, 768, 769, 770, 921, 922, 923, 924, 969
 — Henry⁷ (858), 426
 — Henry⁷ (1379), 507, 728
 — Henry⁷ (1517b), 546, 768, 921, 922
 — Henry⁸ (1933), 604
 — Henry⁸ (1975), 619, 830
 — Henry⁹ (3291), 830
 — Henry⁹ (3563), 882
 — Henry¹⁰ (4069), 966
 — Henry Armenian⁹ (3803), 926
 — Henry Augustus⁸ (2855), 566, 787, 926, 927, 969
 — Henry Cleveland⁸ (2885), 781
 — Henry D.⁸ (2713), 759, 911
 — Dr. Henry Dexter⁹ (3100), 808
 — Henry Dodge⁹ (3677), 899
 — Henry E.⁸ (2883), 791
 — Henry Eliphale⁷ (2656), 735, 899
 — Henry Everett⁷ (1805), 585
 — Henry Herbert⁷ (3056), 894, 934
 — Henry James Crops⁹ (677), 387, 388, 560, 783, 784, 785
 — Henry Ketchum⁷ (1176) (*Nathan⁶*), 536, 756, 757, 907, 908, 963, 964, 965
 — Henry Ketchum, Jr.⁸ (2702), 44, 265, 266, 370, 371, 756, 908, 964, 965
 — Henry Latayette⁹ (3749), 915, 966
 — Henry Lee⁹ (3815), 928
 — Henry Lisle⁹ (3776), 922
 — Henry Lucius⁹ (1471), 535
 — Henry Miles⁹ (647), 377, 549
 — Henry Miles⁹ (1532), 549
 — Henry Oscar⁹ (1944), 602
 — Henry Perry⁷ (1417) (*Eliphale⁶*), 517, 735, 899, 900, 959
 — Henry Russell⁸ (2675), 741
 — Henry Stapley⁹ (2769), 768, 922
 — Henry Ward⁸ (2766), 373, 374, 765, 921
 — Henry Weeks⁹ (3330), 839, 944
 — Henry Wilson⁹ (3153), 814
 — Hepzibah (81) (*Paul⁶*), 142
 — Hepzibah⁸ (240), 241
 — Herbert Arthur¹⁰ (3861), 935
 — Herbert Ellsworth⁸ (2134), 645
 — Herbert O.⁸ (1962), 614
 — Herbert R.⁸ (2155), 647
 — Hezekiah⁷ (937), 439
 — Hilda Lawrence⁸ (2135), 645
 — Hiram⁷ (928) (*Isa⁶*), 438, 610
 — Hiram⁷ (998), 447, 449
 — Hiram⁷ (1337), 502
 — Hiram Harrison⁸ (2520), 706, 884, 954, 973, 974
 — Hiram Harrison¹⁰ (4001), 954
 — Hiram Nelson⁷ (1238) (*David⁶*), 478, 695, 881
 — Averill, Horace⁶ (609), 5, 44, 359, 364, 517, 526, 529, 904
 — Horace^{(a)†} (661), 386
 — Horace⁷ (918), 440, 616
 — Horace L.⁸ (1965), 614
 — Horace Melville⁹ (3079), 807
 — Horace Perry⁷ (1448), 530
 — Horace S.⁸ (2785), 774
 — Horace Smith^{(b)†} (664) (*Moses⁵*), 386, 551, 554, 741, 774, 775
 — Horace Smith⁷ (1542), 555
 — Horatio A.⁸ (2870), 788, 928
 — Horatio D.⁸ (2785), 774
 — Horatio Francis⁷ (1534), 39, 549, 550, 578, 772, 773
 — Howard⁷ (3019), 797
 — Howard Washburn⁸ (3216), 828
 — Hoy⁹ (3182), 818
 — Hugh S.⁷ (1213) (*Paul⁶*), 477, 690, 879
 — Huldah (Kinney), 290
 — Hyman A.⁷ (899), 435
 — Ichabod Kneeland⁹ (668), 387, 559
 — Ida⁹ (3011), 796
 — Ida⁹ (3813), 928
 — Ida Ann⁸ (2733), 761
 — Ida Coralia⁸ (1930c), 604
 — Ida E.⁸ (3274), 829, 941
 — Ida Euphemia⁸ (1910), 602, 817
 — Ida Frederica⁸ (3121), 811
 — Ida⁹ (3186), 819
 — Ira⁹ (415), 308
 — Ira 2nd⁹ (927) (*Isa⁶*), 438, 609, 827, 940
 — Ira Ralph⁸ (3242), 609, 827, 940, 971
 — Ira Warren⁹ (1607), 562, 787, 925
 — Irene⁷ (1207), 476, 689
 — Irene⁷ (1507), 543, 766
 — Irene⁹ (3185), 819
 — Irene Cornelia⁸ (2764), 765
 — Irene Ellen⁹ (3605), 890
 — Irvin Montrose⁹ (2798), 780
 — Isaac, et al., 31, 32; 34; 34; 34
 — Isaac^{(a)†} (151), 97
 — Isaac^{(b)†} (21) (*William²*), 5, 44, 84, 89, 92, 95, 96, 97, 118, 119, 128, 132, 134, 143, 144, 145, 146, 154, 171, 173, 174, 241, 242, 243, 244, 247, 259, 266, 267, 301, 362, 363, 364, 366, 370, 374, 375, 377, 378, 383, 384, 385, 387, 388, 516, 518, 519, 520, 523, 524, 525, 526, 530, 534, 535, 536, 537, 538, 541, 542, 543, 544, 545, 546, 547, 548, 549, 550, 551, 552, 553, 554, 555, 557, 558, 559, 560, 561, 562, 734, 735, 737, 738, 741, 742, 743, 744, 745, 746, 747, 751, 752, 753, 754, 755, 756, 757, 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 763, 764, 765, 766, 767, 768, 769, 770, 771, 772, 774, 775, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 783, 784, 785, 786, 787, 899, 900, 901, 902, 904, 905, 906, 907, 908, 911, 913, 914, 915, 916, 917, 918, 921, 922, 923, 924, 925, 959, 960, 961, 962, 963, 964, 965, 966, 967, 968, 969, 974
 — Isaac (87) (*Isaac⁶*), 146
 — Dr. Isaac⁶ (259) (*Moses⁸*), 268, 270, 375, 376, 377, 385, 546, 547, 548, 549, 771, 772, 774, 994
 — Isaac⁶ (643), 377, 548
 — Isaac Blakeman, 31, 34
 — Dr. Isaac W.⁸ (660) (*Moses⁸*), 386, 550, 555, 556, 774
 — Isabel⁸ (1932), 604
 — Isabel⁸ (1946), 609, 825
 — Isabella⁷ (1528), 748
 — Isabella⁸ (1728), 574, 575, 576

Averill, Isabella (McChesney), 574, 575
 — Isabelle⁹ (3556), 886
 — Isabelle Curtis⁸ (2055), 630
 — Isaiah, 357
 Averill, Isaiah (215). See
 Averill, Isaiah (215)
 Averill, Isaphena⁸ (3327), 838; 942
 Averill, Israel. See
 Averill, Israel (191)
 Averill, Iva (?), 786
 — Iva Clementine⁸ (3341), 839
 — Ivis Maria¹⁰ (4008), 956, 974
 — Ivy Maud¹⁰ (3869), 936
 — Gen. J. T., 845
 — Mrs. J. W., 704
 Jabez⁸ (39) (*William*⁸), 45, 118, 119,
 143, 145, 154, 171, 173, 174, 175,
 176, 177, 243, 244, 289, 290, 292,
 415, 416, 417, 418, 583, 584, 585,
 586, 808, 809, 810, 936
 — Jabez⁸ (324), 291, 416, 584
 — Jackson Curtis⁸ (2734), 761
 — Jacob⁸ (150) (*Jacob*⁸), 132, 179
 — Jacob⁸ (225) (*Solomon*⁸), 235, 345,
 347, 986, 987
 — Jacob⁸ (395) (*Thomas*⁸), 305, 434, 604,
 824
 — Jacob⁸ (883), 434
 — Jacob Harvey⁷ (885), 434
 — James, et al., 18; 389; 1004
 — James¹ (37) (*William*⁸), 119
 — Capt. James⁵ (142) (*Jabez*⁸), 175, 176,
 177, 289, 290, 291, 293, 415, 416,
 583, 808, 936, 957
 — James⁸ (323) (*James*⁸, *Jabez*⁸), 173, 289,
 293, 416, 583, 808, 936
 — James⁸ (634), 374, 545
 — James⁸ (635a), 375, 545
 — James⁸ (714), 392, 393
 — James⁷ (779), 416, 583, 808, 936
 — James⁷ (921), 437
 — James⁸ (1972a), 618, 829, 940, 941,
 971
 — James⁸ (2409), 693
 — James⁸ (2710), 757
 — James⁹ (3717), 908
 — James Boothbay⁷ (775), 414, 582
 — James Bradford⁸ (2771e), 771, 924
 — James D.⁷ (1565), 558
 — James D.⁸ (2455), 697
 — James G.⁷ (1526), 548
 — Major James Gill⁸ (648) (*Isaac*⁸), 377,
 549, 771, 772, 774
 — James H.⁸ (1779), 582
 — James Henry⁸ (3728), 911
 — James J., 1001
 — James Johnson⁶ (401), 307, 436, 605,
 606
 — James Judson⁸ (1791), 583, 808, 936,
 1003
 — James Kent Platt⁸ (2701), 756, 907,
 963, 964
 — James Kimball⁷ (1165), 471, 678
 — James Knox⁷ (1537), 549, 773
 — James P.⁷ (1402), 513
 — James Parnell⁸ (1927), 603, 823, 939
 — James Paul⁹ (3189), 820, 938
 — James Paul, Jr.¹⁰ (3909), 938
 — Col. James Perry⁸ (2657), 735, 900,
 959
 — James Root⁷ (1416), 517
 — James Stephen Alexander⁸ (2832), 784
 — James W.⁸ (2851), 786
 — James Weston⁸ (3568), 888, 953, 971,
 972, 973
 — James Willard⁷ (1595), 561
 — James Wiley⁷ (1587), 560
 — James William⁸ (2319), 41, 678, 875

Averill, James Willis⁸ (2777), 771
 — Jane⁶ (412), 308
 — Jane⁷ (896), 435
 — Jane Frances Platt⁹ (3767), 916
 — Jane Maria⁷ (1509) 543, 767
 — Jane (Mayors) Clark, 224, 225
 — Janet Turner⁸ (1999), 622, 835
 — Jarvis⁷ (1502), 542
 — Jason Mariner⁸ (2894), 793, 930
 — Jasper⁶ (334), 293
 — Jasper⁹ (3754), 915
 — Jasper Stephen⁸ (2746), 763
 — Jefferson⁸ (1863), 596, 812
 — Jemima⁴ (69), 131, 227
 — Jennette Evans⁹ (3716), 907, 964
 — Jennie⁸ (2682), 745
 — Jennie⁸ (2716), 759
 — Jennie Cynthia⁸ (1905), 600
 — Jennie M.⁹ (3195), 820
 — Jennie Mary⁹ (3133), 812, 936
 — Jeremiah⁶ (708), 393
 — Jeremiah⁷ (1620), 563, 790
 — Jeremiah Noble⁶ (1465), 535
 — Jerome⁸ (1892), 600
 — Jerusha⁸ (1894), 600, 816
 — Jesse⁶ (245) (*Joseph*⁴), 238, 240, 241,
 355, 358, 359, 360, 508, 513, 514,
 515, 516, 729, 730, 733, 734, 898,
 899, 900, 996, 997, 998, 1001, 1002
 — Jesse⁶ (373) (*Thomas*⁸), 299, 300, 425,
 595, 596, 812, 813, 1003
 — Jesse⁶ (552) (*John*⁸), 348, 349, 350,
 496, 497, 710, 711, 712, 713, 714,
 715, 887, 888, 889, 890, 957, 958,
 974
 — Jesse, Jr.⁶ (593) (*Jesse*⁶), 359, 360,
 514, 733, 734
 — Jesse, Jr.⁷ (1323) (*Jesse*⁶), 497, 498,
 711, 887, 888, 937
 — Jesse⁷ (1626), 565
 — Jesse Howes⁸ (1868), 596, 813
 — Jessie⁶ (3149), 813
 — Jessie⁶ (3181), 818
 — Joane, 18
 — Joanna⁸ (221), 235
 — Joanna⁸ (269), 275
 — Joanna⁶ (717), 394
 — Joanna C.⁸ (2545), 712
 — Job⁷ (272), 275, 389, 390, 393, 394
 — Job 2nd⁶ (442), 313
 — Johanna⁶ (711), 393, 567
 — John, et al., 23; 23; 32; 32; 32; 32;
 33; 990
 — John (?), 567, 568
 — Averill, John (48). See
 Averill, John (48)
 — Averill, John⁴ (172) (*Thomas*⁸), 134, 136,
 228
 — Averill, John, Jr.⁵ (162) (*John*⁴, *John*⁸),
 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 188,
 189, 190, 298, 302, 303, 349, 432,
 433, 602, 603, 819, 820, 823, 824,
 937, 938, 939, 996
 — Averill, John⁵ (229) (*Paul*⁴, *Paul*⁸), 236,
 348, 349, 492, 493, 494, 495, 496,
 498, 499, 500, 501, 502, 704, 705,
 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 712,
 713, 714, 715, 716, 717, 718, 719,
 881, 882, 883, 884, 885, 886, 887,
 888, 889, 890, 891, 892, 952, 953,
 954, 956, 957, 958, 959, 971, 972,
 973, 974, 979, 981
 — John^(a) (368), 300
 — John^(b) (376) (*Thomas*⁸, *John*⁴), 299,
 300, 425, 597, 814, 1003
 — John⁶ (397) (*Thomas*⁸, *Thomas*⁴), 305,
 434, 435, 604, 605, 824

- Averill, John⁶ (431) (*Benjamin*⁵), 312, 443, 620, 621, 622, 831, 832, 835, 941
 - John⁶ (550) (*John*⁶, *Paul*⁴), 348, 349, 493, 494, 495, 496, 707, 708, 709, 885, 886, 887, 956, 957
 - John⁶ (557), 350, 351, 503, 505
 - John⁶ (559), 351
 - John⁶ (583) (*Josiah*⁵), 358, 509, 510, 729
 - John⁶ (712) (*Joseph*⁶), 393, 567, 791, 792, 929, 930, 931
 - John⁷ (911) (*Philip*⁶), 435, 605
 - John⁷ (972), 443, 620
 - John⁷ (1311) (*John*⁶), 494, 495, 707, 885, 956, 957
 - John⁷ (1365), 505
 - John⁷ (1451), 534
 - John⁷ (1496), 512, 763, 915, 916, 917, 967, 968
 - John⁷ (1524), 548
 - John⁷ (1606), 562
 - John⁸ (1930), 603
 - John⁸ (2532), 708
 - John B., 1004
 - John Booker⁶ (3636), 894
 - John Chester⁸ (2689), 751, 906
 - John Chester, Jr.⁹ (3708), 906
 - John Columbus⁶ (386) (*John*⁵), 297, 299, 303, 423, 432, 602, 603, 819, 820, 823, 824, 937, 938, 939
 - John Columbus⁷ (733), 432
 - John Elliot⁷ (891), 434
 - John F.³ (1212), 477
 - John Francis⁸ (1837), 592
 - John Francis⁹ (3611), 891
 - John "Frank"⁸ (2752), 763, 917
 - John Franklin⁷ (1519), 548, 771
 - John Franklin⁷ (1529), 549
 - John Franklin⁸ (1937), 605
 - John French⁸ (3627), 893
 - John H.³ (1954), 610
 - John Jabez⁹ (1909), 602, 817
 - John Jewett⁸ (2316), 677
 - John Morton⁹ (2567) (*Mark*⁵), 717, 891, 958
 - John Parson⁵ (1902), 600
 - John Prescott⁷ (1343) (*Levi*⁶), 502, 718, 892, 959
 - John Quincy⁸ (2590), 723
 - John R.⁶ (650), 381, 382
 - John Russell⁹ (3763), 916, 968
 - John S.² (1853), 594, 812, 936
 - John Spinney⁸ (2026), 624
 - Gen. John Thomas⁷ (1067), 457, 638, 641, 844, 845
 - John Trow³⁰ (3978), 953
 - John Truman⁷ (895) (*John*⁶, *Thomas*⁵), 435, 604, 824
 - John Wheaton³⁰ (4004), 955
 - John Wheeler⁸ (1809), 585, 809
 - John Wilson⁹ (3567), 883, 952, 971, 972
 - Johnnie⁶ (2896), 793
 - Surgeon Jonathan⁷ (224) (*Solomon*⁴), 235, 345, 346, 487, 986, 1000, 1002
 - Jonathan⁷ (1332), 498
 - Jonathan Bridges⁶ (422), 311
 - Jos I., 294
 - Jas J., 294
 - Joseph, et al., 161: 389; 392
 - Joseph⁵ (235) (*Paul*⁴), 286, 351, 504, 722, 723, 724, 725, 894, 895, 959
 - Joseph⁵ (241), 238, 239, 241, 994, 996, 997, 998
 - Joseph⁵ (271) (*Samuel*⁴), 275, 391, 392, 393, 563, 564, 565, 566, 567, 568, 787, 788, 789, 790, 791, 792, 926, 927, 928, 929, 930, 931, 969, 970, 990
 - Averill, Joseph, Jr.⁶ (567), (*Joseph*⁵, *Paul*⁴), 352, 503, 504, 725, 895
 - Joseph⁶ (569), 354
 - Joseph⁶ (574), 354, 355, 1003
 - Joseph, Jr.⁶ (707) (*Joseph*⁵, *Samuel*⁴), 392, 393, 564, 565, 790
 - Joseph⁷ (995) (*William*⁵), 446, 626, 836, 837, 838, 839, 942, 943, 944
 - Joseph⁷ (1163), 471
 - Joseph⁷ (1319), 497
 - Joseph⁷ (1320), 497, 707, 710
 - Joseph⁷ (1360) (*Benjamin*⁵, *Joseph*⁵), 504, 723, 895
 - Joseph⁷ (1366) (*Joseph*⁵, *Joseph*⁶), 505, 725, 895
 - Joseph⁸ (2040), 627, 839
 - Joseph⁸ (2548), 712
 - Joseph⁹ (3752), 915
 - Joseph E.³ (1628), 565
 - Joseph Ketchum⁷ (1478), 536, 758
 - Joseph L.⁶ (2321), 678
 - Joseph L.⁶ (2323), 678
 - Joseph Martin⁶ (3556), 881
 - Joseph Otis⁷ (1430) (*Augustus*⁶), 525, 743, 744, 905
 - Joseph Otis, Jr.⁸ (2673), 744, 905
 - Joseph Pearne⁷ (1594), 561
 - Joseph Woodbury⁸ (2548), 711, 712, 888, 957
 - Joseph C.⁸ (2391), 692
 - Josephine⁵ (1513), 545
 - Josephine Eliza⁸ (2538), 710, 886
 - Joshua⁷ (1644), 569
 - Josiah⁶ (?), 336, 337
 - Josiah⁶ (243), 142, 239, 241, 356, 357, 358, 508, 509, 510, 513, 729, 997
 - Josiah⁶ (579), 358
 - Josiah⁷ (1398), 510, 729
 - Josiah W.⁸ (2877), 789, 929
 - Josie Etta⁹ (3331), 838, 943
 - Jotham⁶ (388), 303
 - Jotham⁷ (886), 434
 - Jotham Donnell⁸ (2036), 627, 837, 942
 - Jotham Edward, Jr.⁹ (3323), 837
 - Joyce L.³⁰ (4076), 967
 - Judd Everett⁸ (2807), 781
 - Judith⁵ (255), 266
 - Judah
 - Julia⁷ (1530), 549
 - Julia⁸ (2670), 742
 - Julia⁹ (3807), 926
 - Julia Ann⁸ (2565), 717
 - Julia Ann⁹ (2857), 787, 926
 - Julia Bacon⁷ (2890), 793
 - Julia Browning⁸ (3112), 809
 - Julia (Clark), 727
 - Julia Pomeroy⁹ (3763), 906
 - Juliette Maria⁷ (1555), 558, 781
 - Julius C.⁶ (669), 387
 - Junius⁷ (1405), 513
 - Justin Parson⁷ (888), 434, 604, 824
 - Karl Breckenridge⁶ (3249), 828
 - Kate⁸ (1907), 600
 - Kate Low³⁰ (4061), 962
 - Katherine, 18
 - Kelsey³⁰ (4086), 969
 - Kendall⁸ (2527), 706
 - Kenneth⁹ (3801), 926
 - Kezia⁶ (377), 301
 - Kirkwood⁸ (2156), 647
 - Kitten⁶ (2631), 727
 - Kitten D.⁹ (3782), 923
 - L. Carter, 286
 - Lafayette Kibbee Jerome⁷ (872) (*Samuel*⁶), 427, 602, 817, 818, 819
 - Lanador Barnes⁷ (1229) (*David*⁶), 478, 692, 880

1028 Averell, Averill, Avery Family

- Averill, Lanador Barnes^s (2394), 692
 — Latham Hull^s (789), 417, 583, 809
 — Laura⁶ (640), 377
 — Laura⁶ (2533), 708
 — Laura⁸ (2770a), 769
 — Laura⁸ (2860), 787, 927
 — Laura Annⁱ (1520), 548
 — Laura B.ⁱ (1561), 558
 — Laura Buckingham⁹ (3691), 905, 961
 — Laura E.ⁱ (879), 433
 — Laura May⁹ (3155), 814
 — Laura Olive Williams⁹ (3554), 880
 — Laurence Alice^s (2833), 784
 — Laurestonⁱ (865) (*Samuel*⁶), 427, 599,
 815, 936, 937
 — Laureston Seabrook⁸ (1886), 599
 — Lavina^s (2521), 706, 884
 — Lavina^s (2768d), 768, 921
 — Lavinia (?), 567, 568
 — Lavinia⁶ (375), 300, 425
 — Lavinia⁶ (612), 369, 370, 535
 (Silvine)
 — Laviniaⁱ (1164), 535, 753
 — Laviniaⁱ (1617), 564, 789
 — Laviniaⁱ (1624), 565
 — Lavinia^s (2858), 787
 — Lavinia C.⁹ (3322), 837
 — Lawrence Augustus¹⁰ (3917), 940
 — Lawton Everett¹⁰ (3919), 940
 — Leavitt De Camp⁹ (3553), 880
 — Lee W.^s (2809), 781
 — Lemah⁶ (649), 381, 382
 — Lemuelⁱ (1245), 479
 — Lena Viola⁹ (3771), 917
 — Leo K.¹⁰ (3912), 609, 940, 971
 — Leeda⁹ (3177), 818
 — Leona⁹ (3646), 896
 — Leonard^s (2515), 705, 882
 — Leonard Case⁶ (2745), 763
 — Leonora Henrietta^s (2843), 784
 — Leroy^s (2790), 779
 — Leslie⁶ (3148), 813
 — Lester N.¹¹ (4206), 971
 — Letitia A.⁶ (662), 386, 551, 552
 — Leverett Perkins^(a) (2604), 723
 — Leverett Perkins^(b) (2605), 723
 — Levi⁶ (554) (*John*⁶), 348, 502, 716,
 717, 718, 891, 892, 958, 959
 — Leviⁱ (1291), 487, 700
 — Leviⁱ (1345), 503
 — Leviⁱ (2348), 690
 — Levi F.ⁱ (1215), 335, 477
 — Lewisⁱ (1635), 567, 796, 797, 798
 — Lewis^s (2864), 788, 927, 969
 — Lewis Mark^s (1923), 603
 — Lewis Southard⁹ (3764), 916
 — Lillias R.^s (2882), 791
 — Lillian B.⁹ (3819), 928
 (Lilla)
 — Lillian Bertha⁹ (3205), 823
 — Lillie Emaline^s (2415), 695
 — Lilly Irene^s (2393), 692
 — Lindley Wendell¹⁰ (4013), 956
 — Lindsey Ambrose⁹ (3579), 885, 956
 — Linus Hare⁶ (1553), 557
 — Lister Marshall⁹ (3762), 916
 — Lizzie^s (1972h), 619
 — Lizzie Mand⁹ (3135), 812
 — Lloyd⁹ (3747), 911
 — Lloyd Dunn¹⁰ (3916), 940
 — Lois⁶ (260), 270, 377, 378
 — Lois⁶ (520), 339, 341, 479
 — Loisⁱ (1611), 561, 788
 — Loisⁱ (1622), 565
 — Lois⁸ (1972d), 619
 — Lois (Gilbert), 511
 — Loisa⁶ (584), 358, 510
 — Loisa⁶ (659), 383
 — Loraⁱ (1609), 562
 — Lorania⁶ (654), 383
 — Lorenzo Charles^s (1701), 570, 794, 932,
 971
 — Loretta Lavina⁹ (3565), 883, 952
 — Lorinⁱ (869), 427, 600, 816, 817
 — Loring⁶ (337), 294, 417, 418
 — Louis^(a)⁹ (3290), 830
 — Louis^(b)⁹ (3293), 830
 — Rev. Louis Kossuth⁹ (3573), 884, 954,
 974
 — Louis Volney⁹ (3192), 820
 — Louisa^s (2449), 696
 — Louisa Jane^s (1517m), 546, 770
 — Louisa Philenaⁱ (1380), 507
 — Louise Edclstenⁱ (1434), 525, 744
 — Louise Root^s (3681), 900, 959
 — Louise Woodruff^s (2719), 760, 913
 — Lovine⁶ (689), 388
 — Lovisa⁶ (621), 370
 — Lucia⁸ (1723), 574, 575, 576
 — Lusia⁸ (2698), 752
 — Lucinaⁱ (889), 434
 — Lucinda⁶ (426), 310
 — Lucindaⁱ (949), 440, 617
 — Lucindaⁱ (1220), 477
 — Lucindaⁱ (1321), 348, 498
 — Lucindaⁱ (1339), 348, 562, 717
 — Luciusⁱ (1378), 507, 727
 — Lucius Lanador^s (2404), 693, 880, 881
 — Lucretiaⁱ (887), 434
 — Lucretiaⁱ (1317), 495, 708, 709
 — Lucy⁶ (200), 223, 331, 332
 — Lucy⁶ (256), 266
 — Lucy⁶ (298), 280, 282
 — Lucy⁶ (318), 290
 — Lucy⁶ (374), 300
 — Lucy⁶ (587), 358, 513
 — Lucy⁶ (625), 373, 374, 541
 — Lucy⁶ (1340), 502
 — Lucyⁱ (1516), 545
 — Lucyⁱ (1645), 569
 — Lucy⁸ (1793), 583
 — Lucy^s (2712), 759
 — Lucy A.^s (1846), 593
 — Lucy Annⁱ (1168), 471
 — Lucy Anne^(a)^s (2314), 677
 — Lucy Ann^(b)^s (2317), 678
 — Lucy Arabella (1867), 596, 813
 — Lucy Burnhamⁱ (913), 436, 605, 606
 — Lucy Carolineⁱ (1128), 524, 743
 — Lucy (Cogswell), 265
 — Lucy D.ⁱ (1517), 545
 — Lucy Janeⁱ (1633), 567, 790
 — Lucy Jane (—), 617
 — Lucy M.^s (1796), 583
 — Lucy M.⁹ (3375), 843
 — Lucy Noble⁶ (622), 370
 — Lucy Olivia^s (2616), 726
 — Lucy R.ⁱ (781), 416
 — Lucia W.^s (2329), 678
 — Luera A.^s (2739), 762
 — Luin O.^s (2840), 784
 — Lieut. Luke⁶ (62) (*Ebenezer*⁶), 120,
 121, 130, 131, 132, 225, 226, 332,
 333, 474, 475, 476, 688
 — Luke⁶ (509), 332, 333, 475, 476, 688
 — Luke⁶ (1324), 498
 — Luther⁶ (404), 307, 436
 — Luther⁶ (421), 310, 311, 441
 — Lutherⁱ (884), 434
 — Lutherⁱ (974), 443
 — Luther Martin^s (1998), 622, 835
 — Luther Merrill⁹ (3572), 884, 953, 954,
 973
 — Luther Robert⁹ (3317), 835
 — Lutheraⁱ (1376), 506

- Averill, Lydia⁵ (153), 179
 — Lydia⁶ (333), 293
 — Lydia⁶ (345), 294
 — Lydia⁶ (713), 393, 568
 — Lydia⁶ (716), 394
 — Lydia⁷ (1616), 564
 — Lydia⁸ (1786), 583
 — Lydia Ann⁷ (1204), 476
 — Lydia (Everts), 507, 508
 — Lydia J.⁸ (2638), 729
 — Lydia Jane⁹ (3334), 838, 944
 — Lydia Lincoln⁸ (2631), 625, 835
 — Lydia Manning⁸ (2532), 81, 679, 875
 — Lyman⁹ (588), 360
 — Lyman F.⁷ (1560), 558
 — Lyman H.⁸ (2784), 774
 — Lyman Reed⁹ (667) (*Moses*⁵), 387, 555, 558, 781, 782, 783
 — Mabel⁹ (3020), 797
 — Mahala⁷ (970), 443, 620
 — Mahala⁸ (2517), 706, 882
 — Mahala Abigail⁸ (2640), 507, 729, 897
 — Mahala E.⁹ (3663), 896
 — Mahlon Bruce⁵ (1547), 383, 388, 555, 556, 557, 789, 925
 — Malissa⁶ (672), 387, 559
 — Manley L.⁹ (3401), 846
 — Manna Busk⁶ (1877), 597
 — Marcella⁹ (3335), 839
 — Maretta Frances⁸ (2575), 718
 — Margaret¹⁰ (4968), 966
 — Margaret Alle⁶ (3674), 895
 — Margaret C.⁷ (1558), 558
 — Margaret C.⁹ (3107), 898
 — Margaret Caverno⁹ (3618), 892
 — Margaret Dorothy⁹ (3606), 890
 — Margaret E.⁸ (2327), 678
 — Margaret Fraser⁷ (1433), 525
 — Margaret May⁹ (3594), 890
 — Margaret (Simpson), 393
 — Maria A. (Wormwood), 929
 — Maria C.⁷ (1399), 510
 — Maria (Davis), 516
 — Maria Elizabeth⁹ (3721), 908, 965
 — Maria (Elliot), 797
 — Maria Jane⁵ (1439), 554, 775
 — Maria Jane⁸ (1833), 592
 — Maria Ketchum⁷ (1475), 536, 755, 756, 757
 — Maria Louisa⁷ (1401), 513
 — Maria Louise⁸ (2653), 730, 899
 — Maria Polly⁷ (849), 425, 595, 596
 — Maria White⁸ (2692), 534, 751
 — Marian C.⁸ (2740), 762
 — Marian Hannah⁷ (1567), 558, 783
 — Marie Louise⁷ (1474), 536
 — Marietta⁸ (2092), 635, 843
 — Mariette T.⁷ (1556), 558
 — Marion Eliza⁸ (1873), 597, 814
 — Marion Leonard¹⁰ (4015), 957
 Averill, { Mark⁵ (232) (*Paul*⁴), 236, 329,
 Avery, { 250, 503, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722,
 892, 893
 Averill, Mark⁷ (1338) (*Lerr*⁶), 502, 716, 891,
 958
 — Mark Mason⁹ (3630), 893
 — Mark R.⁷ (876), 432, 602, 819, 820,
 937, 938, 938
 — Mark Richard⁹ (3188), 819, 937, 938
 — Mark Wales¹⁰ (3908), 938
 — Martha, 32
 — Martha⁵ (262), 270, 383, 384, 385
 — Martha⁶ (494), 330
 — Martha⁶ (685), 388
 — Martha⁷ (924), 438, 608
 — Martha⁷ (940), 440
 — Martha⁷ (1425), 523
 — Martha⁷ (1441), 525
 Averill, Martha⁷ (1603), 562
 — Martha⁸ (1782), 582
 — Martha⁸ (2558), 715
 — Martha Ann⁸ (1818), 588
 — Martha (Clemens), 223
 — Martha E.⁷ (1523), 548
 — Martha E.⁷ (1600), 562, 785
 — Martha E.⁸ (2776), 771
 — Martha Ella⁹ (3272), 829
 — Martha G.⁸ (2084), 634, 842
 — Martha Jane⁷ (1327) (*Jesse*⁶), 497, 498
 — Martha Jane⁸ (2554) (*Franklin*⁵), 714,
 889
 — Martha Jane⁸ (2771d) (*Ephraim*⁵), 771,
 924
 — Martha Jane (Weston), 44, 224, 724,
 725
 — Martha Louisa⁸ (2793), 779
 — Martha Lucina⁸ (2841), 784
 — Martha M.⁷ (1545), 557
 — Martha M. W.⁹ (3597), 890
 — Martha Morton Dennis⁹ (3243), 828
 — Martin Van Buren⁶ (1884), 599, 815,
 936, 937
 — Marvin Dennison⁶ (591) (*Jesse*⁵), 360,
 513, 729, 730, 898, 899
 — Marvin Dennison, Jr.⁷ (1408) (*Marrin*⁸),
 513, 730, 898, 899
 — Marvin Dennison 2nd⁸ (2647), 730, 898
 — Mary³ (22), 89, 92, 96, 97, 118, 146
 — Mary⁴ (35), 118, 119, 171
 — Mary⁴ (67) (*Ebenezer*⁵), 131, 227
 — Mary⁴ (73), 135, 136, 137
 — Mary⁴ (106) (*Benjamin*⁵), 153, 275
 — Mary⁵ (154), 179
 — Mary⁵ (157), 188, 190, 295
 — Mary⁵ (204), 227
 — Mary⁵ (234), 236
 — Mary⁵ (239), 241
 — Mary⁶ (361), 299, 422
 — Mary⁶ (392), 305, 434
 — Mary⁶ (430), 312, 442
 — Mary⁶ (438), 315, 316, 446, 454
 — Mary⁶ (531), 350
 — Mary⁶ (578), 358, 508
 — Mary⁶ (642), 377
 — Mary⁷ (847), 425, 595
 — Mary⁷ (897), 435, 603
 — Mary⁷ (925), 438, 608, 609
 — Mary⁷ (945), 440, 615, 616
 — Mary⁷ (996), 447, 627
 — Mary⁷ (1302), 493, 704
 — Mary⁷ (1314), 495
 — Mary⁷ (1397), 509
 — Mary⁷ (1426), 523, 742
 — Mary⁷ (1522), 548, 771
 — Mary⁸ (1972d), 619
 — Mary⁸ (2350), 690
 — Mary⁸ (2362), 690
 — Mary⁸ (2544), 710
 — Mary⁸ (2677), 744
 — Mary⁸ (2861), 787, 927
 Averill, { Mary (—), 117, 118, 171
 Averill, {
 Averill, Mary (—), 381, 382
 — Mary A.⁷ (976), 443, 622
 — Mary A.⁸ (1795), 583
 — Mary A.⁸ (2878), 789
 — Mary A. (Trask), 728, 729, 896, 897
 — Mary Alice⁹ (3610), 891
 — Mary Ann⁷ (910), 435
 — Mary Ann⁷ (912), 436
 — Mary Ann⁷ (1497), 542, 764
 — Mary Ann⁷ (1521), 548
 — Mary Ann⁸ (1722), 576, 799
 — Mary Ann⁸ (2758), 764
 — Mary Ann (Holbridge), 562
 — Mary B.⁷ (1336), 502, 716

- Averill, Mary (Baker), 134, 135
 — Mary Barnes⁶ (385), 301, 431, 432
 — Mary Beale⁶ (1454), 534
 — Mary (Benton), 746
 — Mary Berry⁹ (3718), 908, 964
 — Mary Boynton⁸ (1836), 592
 — Mary Bradley¹⁰ (4035), 961
 — Mary (Bridges), 310
 — Mary Caroline⁸ (1938), 607
 — Mary Catherine⁸ (2030), 625
 — Mary (Charlton), 308
 — Mary Church⁸ (1988), 621
 — Mary E.⁸ (1798), 583
 — Mary E.⁸ (2028), 624
 — Mary E.⁸ (2879), 790
 — Mary E.⁸ (2884), 791
 — Mary Edgerton⁶ (666), 387, 557
 — Mary Edna⁹ (3768), 916
 — Mary Eliza⁸ (2895), 793, 931
 — Mary Eliza⁹ (3595), 890, 958
 — Mary Elizabeth⁸ (1801), 585
 — Mary Elizabeth⁸ (1845), 593
 — Mary Elizabeth⁸ (2072), 632
 — Mary Elizabeth⁸ (2126), 637, 844
 — Mary Elizabeth⁸ (2666), 742
 — Mary Elizabeth⁸ (2703), 756, 908
 — Mary Elizabeth⁹ (3701), 905
 — Mary Ellen⁸ (1814), 587
 — Mary Ellen⁸ (1858), 595
 — Mary Ellen⁸ (2130), 641
 — Mary Elvira⁸ (2753), 763, 917
 — Mary Ethel⁸ (1995), 621
 — Mary Ethel⁹ (3120), 811
 — Mary Evelyn⁹ (3146), 813
 — Mary Frances⁷ (1432), 524, 525
 — Mary Frances Jane³⁰ (4063), 962
 — Mary Halstead⁹ (3029), 798
 — Mary Henrietta⁸ (2539), 710, 887
 — Mary (Hodge), 446
 — Mary Hopkins⁸ (1857), 594
 — Mary J.⁸ (1917), 603, 819
 — Mary Jane⁷ (1234), 478, 694
 — Mary Jane⁷ (1415), 517, 734
 — Mary Jane⁷ (1416), 530
 — Mary Jane⁷ (1543), 555, 557, 778
 — Mary Jane⁽⁹⁾ (2566), 717
 — Mary Jane⁽⁹⁾ (2568), 717, 891
 — Mary Jane⁸ (2768), 768
 — Mary Jane⁸ (2797), 780
 — Mary (Jonsalo) McLane, 503
 — Mary Lizzies⁸ (2613), 725, 895
 — Mary Loretta⁸ (2403), 693
 — Mary Louisa⁸ (2615), 726
 — Mary Louise⁸ (2572), 718
 — Mary Louise¹⁰ (4034), 961
 — Mary Lucretia⁸ (1714), 572, 797
 — Mary Maria⁷ (1515), 545
 — Mary Martis⁸, 711
 — Mary (McArthur), 535
 — Mary N. (3295), 830
 — Mary Nash⁹ (3671), 898
 — Mary Olive⁹ (3628), 893
 — Mary (Perry), 751
 — Mary Regina⁹ (3198), 823
 — Mary Sophia⁹ (2555), 714
 — Mary Sutterson⁶ (421), 311
 — Mary (Symonds) et al., 140, 141, 142;
 237
 — Mary Virginia⁹ (3676), 899
 — Mary W.⁸ (2714), 759
 — Mary Weeks⁷ (1638), 568, 792
 — Mary White⁸ (2688), 751
 — Mary (Whittlesoy), 530, 533
 — Mary (Winegar?), 374
 — Maryvotta⁸ (1840), 592
 — Matilda⁷ (1239), 479
 — Matilda^(*) (1456), 534
 — Matilda^(*) (1457), 534, 751
 Averill, Matilda (Cunningham), 896
 — Matilda Patience⁶ (605), 173, 364, 523
 — Mattie Lela⁹ (3279), 830
 — Maud⁸ (2452), 697
 — Maud⁹ (3531), 879
 — Maud⁹ (3018), 797
 — Maud A.⁸ (1964), 614
 — Maud M.⁸ (2417), 695
 — Maud May⁹ (3305), 831, 941
 — Maud Sarah⁹ (3312), 839
 — Maud Winifred⁹ (3114), 809
 — Maurice Emery⁹ (3244), 828
 — May⁸ (2445), 696
 — May Belle Margaret⁸ (2747), 763
 — May Eleanor⁹ (2787), 774
 — May Emily (—), 796
 — May Mercy¹⁰ (3980), 953, 972
 — Mehetabel Foster⁷ (1203), 476
 — Mehitabel⁶ (222), 235
 — Mehitabel⁷ (1307), 494
 — Mehitabel (Bradford), 309
 — Mehitabel (Dana) Allin, 281, 574
 — Melinda⁸ (687), 388
 — Melinda⁷ (1381), 507, 728
 — Melville⁸ (2681), 745
 — Melvin E.⁹ (3377), 843
 — Mercy⁷ 6
 — Mercy⁷ (365), 297, 298, 299, 423
 — Mercy (—), Lovejoy, 296, 298
 — Meriah⁷ (1211), 477
 — Merry Christmas³⁰ (3975), 953, 972
 — Mertie L.¹⁰ (3988), 954
 — Michael, 14, 15, 16, 21, 25, 52
 — Mildred¹¹ (4209), 973
 — Miles⁶ (641), 377
 — Miles⁷ (1035), 452, 635, 842
 — Miles⁷ (1234), 497, 498, 711
 — Miles William⁸ (2088), 635, 842
 — Millie Elizabeth⁸ (2794), 779, 924
 — Mills⁷ (1461) (Noble⁶), 535, 752, 907
 — Mills⁷ (1487), 538, 760, 907, 962
 — Milo⁸ (2625), 727
 — Milton Ellsworth¹⁰ (3977), 953
 — Milton Trow¹⁰ (3984), 953
 — Minnie⁶ (3549), 879
 — Minnie⁹ (3727), 911
 — Minnie B.⁹ (3276), 829
 — Minnie E.⁹ (3750), 915, 967
 — Minnie H. (McGlaughlin), 929
 — Minnie Harriet⁹ (3132), 812, 936
 — Mira,⁶ 1
 (519), 339, 341
 — Mira,⁷ 1
 (730), 398, 400
 — Miranda⁸ (2029), 624
 — Miss —⁶ (682), 388
 — Miss —⁷ (1244), 479
 — Miss —⁷ (1375), 506
 — Molly⁶ (564), 352
 — Molly Barnes⁷ (862), 427, 598
 — Morris DeWitte⁹ (3766), 916
 — Mortimer G.⁸ (2381), 334, 335, 691
 — Morton Edmunds¹⁰ (3985), 953
 — Moses⁷ (40), 119
 — Moses⁷ (92) (Isaac⁶), 145, 146, 242,
 245, 246, 247, 249, 253, 258, 263,
 265, 267, 268, 269, 270, 375, 377,
 378, 380, 383, 384, 385, 387, 388,
 546, 547, 548, 549, 550, 551, 552,
 553, 554, 555, 557, 558, 559, 560,
 561, 562, 771, 772, 774, 775, 778,
 779, 780, 781, 782, 783, 784, 785,
 786, 787, 924, 925
 — Moses⁸ (173) (Ebenzer⁴), 195, 309, 310,
 311, 437, 440, 441, 492, 617, 618,
 829, 940, 941, 971, 988, 1002
 — Moses^(*) (205), 227
 — Moses^(*) (207), 227

- Averill, Moses⁵ (265) (*Moses⁴*), 269, 270, 380, 385, 386, 359, 551, 552, 553, 554, 555, 557, 558, 559, 774, 775, 778, 779, 780, 781, 782, 788, 924, 925
- — — Moses⁶ (420) (*Moses⁵*), 311, 437, 440, 441, 617, 618, 829, 940, 941, 971
- — — Moses the Younger⁶ (427a), 311, 441, 442, 618
- — — Moses, Jr.⁵ (960k), 442, 618, 829, 940, 941, 971
- — — Myrtle Vira⁸ (3278), 830
- — — Nancie Maria⁸ (2535), 719
- — — Nancy⁶ (407), 307, 437
- — — Nancy⁶ (626), 373, 374
- — — Nancy⁶ (644), 377
- — — Nancy⁷ (893), 305
- — — Nancy⁷ (918), 436
- — — Nancy⁷ (1309), 495, 707
- — — Nancy⁷ (1342), 502, 717
- — — Nancy Ann⁶ (588), 388
- — — Nancy Carter⁸ (1996), 622
- Averill, Nancy (Door). See Avery, Nancy (Door)
- Averill, Nancy II.⁷ (1218), 477
- — — Nancy N.⁷ (893), 435, 604
- — — Naomi⁷ (1288), 487
- — — Naomi⁶ (549), 348, 349
- — — Nathan⁶ (252) (*Daniel⁴*, *Isaac⁶*), 265, 361, 366, 369, 370, 375, 535, 536, 537, 538, 539, 540, 552, 553, 754, 755, 756, 757, 758, 759, 760, 761, 762, 906, 907, 908, 911, 913, 914, 915, 962, 963, 964, 965, 966, 967
- — — Nathan, Jr.⁶ (614) (*Nathan⁶*, *Daniel⁶*), 366, 370, 371, 536, 755, 756, 757, 758, 759, 760, 907, 908, 911, 913, 963, 964, 965, 966
- — — Nathan⁶ (629), (*Daniel⁶*, *Daniel⁶*), 373, 374, 1003
- — — Nathan⁷ (944) (*Daniel⁶*), 440, 614, 828
- — — Nathan⁷ (1517i), 546, 769
- — — Nathan Allen⁸ (2078), 633, 842
- — — Capt. Nathan King⁸ (3688), 902, 960, 961
- — — Nathan King, Jr.³⁰ (4036), 961
- — — Nathaniel (?), 250
- — — Nathaniel⁵ (148) (*Nathaniel⁶*, *Nathaniel⁶*), 178, 294, 419, 587, 588, 589, 590, 810, 990
- — — Nathaniel⁵ (238) (*Joseph⁴*), 241
- — — Nathaniel⁵ (254) (*Daniel⁶*, *Isaac⁶*), 266, 374, 375, 545, 546, 768, 769, 770, 921, 922, 923, 924, 962, 964, 1001, 1002
- — — Nathaniel⁶ (635) (*Nathaniel⁶*, *Daniel⁶*), 375, 545
- — — Nathaniel⁷ (1517g), 545, 546, 768
- — — Nathaniel⁸ (2542), 710
- — — Nathaniel⁸ (3294), 830
- — — Nathaniel C., Jr.³ (1082), 460, 647
- — — Nathaniel Perry⁶ (610) (*Samuel⁶*), 256, 366, 550, 553, 745, 746, 747, 751, 905, 966
- — — Nathaniel S.⁸ (1816), 587
- — — Nehemiah⁸ (2512), 705, 881
- — — Nellie⁸ (2500), 700
- — — Nellie⁸ (2630), 727
- — — Nellie⁸ (3562), 882
- — — Nellie⁸ (3805), 926
- — — Nellie E.⁸ (2885), 791
- — — Nellie Francis⁹ (3607), 891, 958
- — — Nellie James³⁰ (3982), 953, 973
- — — Nellie Kelsey³⁰ (4080), 939
- — — Nettie³⁰ (3992), 954
- — — Nettie Eliza⁸ (2802), 780
- — — Nettie Annette Elizabeth⁸ (2767), 765, 921
- — — Neva⁸ (3802), 926
- Averill, Newell Daniel⁶ (3660), 896
- — — Nicholas, 24
- — — Nina May⁸ (3298), 831
- — — Noble⁶ (613) (*Nathan⁶*), 369, 535, 540, 752, 753, 754, 755, 906, 907, 962, 974
- — — Nona Blanche⁷ (3176), 815
- — — Nora² (3273), 829
- — — Norman Chancellor⁸ (680) (*Philo⁶*), 388, 561, 562, 785, 786, 925
- — — Norman Simonds⁸ (2697), 752, 907, 962
- — — Norman Whitehouse⁸ (3700), 905
- — — Norman Williams⁸ (4066), 962
- — — Obcd⁶ (359) (*Isac⁶*), 297, 298, 421, 592, 593, 811
- — — Obcd⁶ (831), 421
- — — Octavius, 31
- — — Olive⁶ (390), 303, 433
- — — Olive⁶ (782), 416, 583
- — — Olive⁶ (880), 433
- — — Olive⁶ (3785), 923
- — — Olive Alice⁸ (3204), 823
- — — Olive Backus⁸ (1717), 573, 798
- — — Olive Minerva⁸ (2806), 781
- — — Oliver⁶ (371) (*Thomas⁶*), 299, 300, 424, 394, 595, 812, 936, 1003
- — — Oliver⁷ (1851), 591
- — — Ollie M.⁸ (2848), 786, 925
- — — Oramel⁷ (840) (*Imos⁶*), 424, 593, 594, 812
- — — Orange Paul⁸ (2383), 691
- — — Orange Wilton⁸ (2388), 692
- — — Orrin Daniel⁸ (1806), 585, 809
- — — Orilla⁶ (673), 387
- — — Orin⁶ (932), 438
- — — Orina⁷ (1304), 493
- — — Orissa⁶ (586), 358
- — — } Clarissa
- — — Orissa (Winslow), 896
- — — Orlando Merrill⁸ (2526), 706
- — — Ormsville T.³¹ (4205), 971
- — — Orpha J.³ (1564), 538
- — — Orpha L.⁹ (663), 386, 551, 552, 553, 554
- — — Orrin Emerson⁷ (838), 424
- — — Orrin Tolman⁸ (2042), 627
- — — Oscar⁷ (1538), 386, 551, 554, 555, 774, 779
- — — Oselle William⁸ (3561), 882
- — — Otis III.⁸ (3690), 905
- — — Pamela⁸ (2519), 706
- — — Parley⁵ (244), 241
- — — Parley⁶ (597), 360
- — — Parnell⁸ (1927), 603
- — — Patience⁶ (249), 256, 259, 361, 362, 369
- — — Patience (Perry), 244, 254, 255, 257, 258, 259
- — — Patty⁶ (525), 234, 344
- — — Paul (?), 335
- — — Paul⁷ (19) (*William⁶*), 89, 92, 96, 97, 118, 125, 126, 127, 138, 129, 140, 141, 142, 201, 204, 236, 237, 348, 350, 351, 352, 355, 356, 358, 492, 494, 495, 496, 498, 499, 500, 501, 502, 503, 504, 505, 506, 507, 508, 509, 510, 513, 514, 515, 516, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708, 709, 710, 711, 712, 713, 714, 715, 716, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 723, 724, 725, 726, 727, 728, 729, 730, 733, 734, 781, 882, 883, 884, 885, 886, 887, 888, 889, 890, 891, 892, 893, 894, 895, 896, 897, 898, 899, 952, 953, 954, 955, 956, 957, 958, 959, 971, 972, 973, 974
- — — Paul⁸ (82) (*Paul⁶*), 139, 140, 142, 214, 215, 236, 348, 350, 351, 492, 494, 495, 496, 498, 499, 500, 501, 502,

- 503, 504, 704, 705, 706, 707, 708,
709, 710, 711, 712, 713, 714, 715,
716, 717, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722,
723, 724, 725, 881, 882, 883, 884,
885, 886, 887, 888, 889, 890, 891,
892, 893, 894, 895, 952, 953, 954,
955, 956, 957, 958, 959, 971, 972,
973, 974, 990
- Averill, Paul¹ (74) (*Thomas*²), 136
- Paul² (211) (*Ichabod*³, *Thomas*³), 229,
230, 232, 333, 334, 335, 336, 337,
339, 340, 476, 477, 689, 690, 691,
879, 880, 993, 994, 997
- Paul³ (230) (*Paul*¹), 236, 350, 351,
503, 505, 990
- Paul, Jr.² (512) (*Paul*²), 333, 334, 335,
336, 337, 339, 476, 689, 690, 879
- Paul Jones¹ (1226), 678, 691
- Paul Jones² (2347), 690
- Paul R.¹ (1216), 477
- Pauline Erhardt¹⁰ (3902), 937
- Payson Bennett¹¹ (4212), 974
- Pearl Edna² (3328), 826
- Permelia (Dieffendorf), 774
- Col. Perry⁵ (250) (*Samuel*¹), 173, 250,
255, 256, 257, 258, 259, 363, 366,
516, 518, 519, 520, 523, 524, 525,
526, 734, 735, 736, 737, 738, 741,
742, 743, 744, 745, 899, 900, 901,
902, 904, 905, 959, 960, 961
- Perry (a)⁶ (598), 364
- Perry (b)⁶ (603) (*Perry*⁵), 364, 520,
735, 737, 901, 902, 959, 960, 961
- Capt. Perry⁸ (2661), 736, 901, 960,
1004
- Perry⁹ (3685), 901
- Perry Beach¹ (1429), 525
- Persis¹ (836), 297, 422, 593
- Persis² (1206), 476
- Perte Edna³ (1948), 609, 826
- Peter Depow⁸ (2397), 692
- Phebe⁶ (686), 388
- Phebe⁷ (835), 422, 593
- Phebe¹ (1479), 536, 758
- Phebe Matilda⁸ (1727), 574, 575, 576
- Phebe (Maxham), 594
- Phebe Meserve¹ (1637), 568, 791
- Philip⁶ (399), 305, 435, 605
- Philip A. J.⁹ (3156), 814
- Philo² (266) (*Moses*¹), 269, 270, 387,
559, 560, 561, 562, 783, 784, 785,
786, 787, 925
- Phinias Barnes¹ (1420) (*Perry*⁶), 520,
735, 736, 901, 902, 959, 960, 961
- Phebe Boothbay¹ (776), 414
- Pitt E.⁸ (1949), 609, 826
- Plinny Fisk¹ (890), 434
- Plummer M.⁹ (3275), 829
- Polly² (227), 235
- (Polly⁶ (533), 345, 485, 486
- (Molly
- Polly⁶ (655), 383, 550
- Polly¹ (1437), 525
- Porter Wheaton¹⁰ (4003), 955
- Preston¹ (839), 424, 593
- Priscilla⁵ (155), 179
- Prudence⁶ (620), 370
- Putnam⁸ (2696), 752
- Quincy Monroe¹ (1598), 561
- Rachel⁵ (416), 176, 177
- Rachel⁶ (321), 290
- Rachel (a)⁶ (293), 305
- Rachel (a)¹ (994), 445
- Rachel (b)¹ (993), 445, 626
- Rachel¹ (2768b), 768
- Rachel (Baxton), 175, 176
- Rachel King² (3593), 890, 958
- Rachel (Sewall), 444
- Averill, Ralph¹ (1504), 543
- Ralph Branch Burdoin⁹ (3552), 880
- Ralph Harold¹⁰ (4081), 969
- Ralph Johnson¹ (3692), 902, 903, 905
- Ralph S.² (3547), 879
- Ray Stephen² (3173), 817
- Raymond Wallace⁸ (2621), 505, 726
- Rebecca⁴ (38), 119
- Rebecca⁶ (331), 293
- Rebecca¹ (1619), 565
- Rebecca Gordon⁸ (2645), 730, 898
- Rebecca Gordon⁹ (3669), 898
- Rebecca Lee¹ (946), 440
- Renick Herbert¹⁰ (4032), 960
- (Rensselaer¹ (1335), 497, 498
- (Ransalier
- Rensselaer Schuyler⁶ (645), 377, 549
- Reuben Hyde Walworth¹ (1483), 536,
760, 913
- Rex⁶ (535), 346
- Rex Gihman⁹ (3147), 813
- Richard, et al., 24; 32, 34; 32
- Richard¹ (1225), 478
- Richard C.⁹ (3108), 808
- Richard Henry⁸ (2774), 771
- Riley¹ (845), 424
- Riley⁸ (1859), 595
- Robert, et al., 23; 998
- Averill, (Robert, et al., 14, 15, 16, 25, 52;
Averill, 117, 18, 19
- Averill, Robert? (2), 339
- Robert¹ (?), 339
- Averill, (Robert¹ (236) (*Joseph*¹), 237, 238,
- Avery, J²³⁹, 240, 253, 352, 353, 354, 355,
359, 505, 506, 725, 726, 727, 728,
895, 896, 993, 996, 997, 998, 999
- Averill, Robert, Jr.⁸ (575) (*Robert*²), 355,
506, 507, 727, 728
- Robert¹ (1240), 479
- Robert¹ (1370) (*Truman*⁶), 506, 726,
727, 895, 896
- Robert⁹ (3817), 928
- Robert Berryman⁸ (2650), 730
- Robert Garra⁸ (2685), 747, 905
- Robert Mortimer⁸ (2623), 726
- Robert Wallace⁹ (3372), 842
- Roger⁶ (611), 259, 366, 534, 746
- Roger¹ (1453) (*Nathan*¹), 534, 747,
748, 751, 906
- Roger⁹ (3706), 906
- Roger Lee¹¹ (4203), 971
- Roland¹ (846), 425, 595
- Roland Gelston (2750), 763, 916
- Romco Herbert⁸ (2398), 692
- Rosa⁸ (2721), 760, 913
- Rosa Elizabeth⁹ (3171), 815, 937
- Rosamund⁸ (2406), 693
- Rosanna¹ (1489), 538, 761
- Rosanna⁸ (2741), 762, 914
- Roscoe⁸ (2868), 788
- Roscoe⁹ (3811), 928
- Rose⁶ (3648), 896
- Rose Priscilla⁸ (2618), 726
- Rosellyn⁹ (3254), 829
- Ross Gav⁸ (2806), 781
- Rossiter⁹ (534) (*Thomas*⁵), 345, 486,
700
- Roswell Frank⁹ (3820), 929, 970
- Roswell H.⁸ (2872), 788
- Roswell White⁸ (2690), 751
- Rowlen Green⁶ (674), 387, 559
- Roxanna⁸ (2641), 729
- Roxanna (Noble), 366
- Roy⁹ (3184), 819
- Roy⁹ (3814), 928
- Roy¹⁰ (3990), 954
- Roy Sammel⁹ (3823), 929
- Roy V.⁹ (3773), 918

- Averill, Rozena May¹¹ (4204), 971
 — Rozilla⁸ (2401), 692
 — Ruben⁹ (—), 339
 — Ruben⁶ (522), 339, 341, 450
 — Ruby⁶ (572), 355
 — Ruby⁹ (3183), 819
 — Rufus⁷ (1371), 506
 — Rufus Barton⁸ (1708), 572, 794
 — Rufus Kilbourne⁸ (2620), 726, 895
 — Rupert Elton⁹ (3710), 907
 — Russell⁷ (550), 425
 — Russell John¹⁰ (4077a), 968
 — Ruth¹ (93) (*Isaac*²⁰), 146
 — Ruth² (169), 194
 — Ruth² (293), 227
 — Ruth² (258), 266
 — Ruth⁶ (297), 280
 — Ruth⁶ (413), 308
 — Ruth⁶ (719), 394, 569
 — Ruth⁷ (1357), 594, 722
 — Ruth⁸ (1891), 600
 — Ruth⁸ (2865), 788
 — Ruth⁹ (3809), 928, 969
 — Ruth¹⁰ (4033), 960
 — Ruth Alma⁹ (3825), 929
 — Ruth Ann⁷ (1533), 549, 771
 — Ruth Butler⁷ (863), 427
 — Ruth Ella¹⁰ (3907), 958
 — Ruth May¹⁰ (4072), 966
 — Ruth Richardson¹⁰ (4014), 956
 — Ruth (Watson), 163, 164, 165
 — Sabina⁷ (1306), 493
 — Sabrina⁸ (2513), 705, 882
 — Salinda⁷ (744), 405, 576
 — Sally⁶ (411), 306, 308
 — Sally⁷ (1458), 534
 — Sally⁷ (1468), 535
 — Sally⁷ (1646), 569
 — Sally (Brown), 502
 — Sally Caroline⁷ (861), 427, 598
 — Sally Johnson⁷ (1427), 523, 743
 — Samantha (?), 506
 — Samantha⁷ (1246), 479, 696
 — Samuel, 185
 Averill, Samuel (161). See
 Averell, Samuel (161)
 Averill, Samuel¹ (58) (*Job*², *William*²), 125,
 128, 223, 224, 470, 471, 472, 474,
 677, 678, 679, 680, 684, 687, 688,
 875, 876, 879
 — Samuel¹ (88) (*Isaac*²⁰), 143, 145, 232,
 242, 243, 244, 245, 246, 247, 248,
 249, 250, 251, 252, 253, 254, 255,
 256, 257, 258, 259, 260, 264, 265,
 266, 267, 268, 269, 356, 361, 362,
 363, 364, 365, 371, 380, 516, 518,
 519, 520, 523, 524, 525, 526, 530,
 534, 534, 535, 538, 741, 742, 743,
 744, 745, 746, 747, 751, 899, 900,
 901, 902, 903, 904, 905, 906, 959,
 960, 961
 — Samuel¹ (97) (*Job*², *Thomas*²), 148,
 149, 150, 270, 271, 272, 273, 274,
 275, 329, 330, 332, 389, 390, 391,
 393, 563, 564, 565, 566, 567, 568,
 787, 788, 789, 790, 791, 792, 926,
 928, 929, 930, 931, 969, 970, 983
 — Samuel⁶ (171) (*Job*¹, *Job*³), 205, 207,
 208, 209, 210, 220, 221, 312, 313,
 315, 445, 446, 447, 448, 449, 454,
 626, 627, 628, 629, 630, 836, 837,
 838, 839, 840, 942, 943, 990, 991
 — Samuel⁶ (251) (*Samuel*¹), 246, 249,
 256, 258, 259, 269, 364, 365, 366,
 330, 334, 745, 746, 747, 751, 905,
 906
 — Corporal Samuel, Jr.⁸ (378) (*Samuel*⁶,
*John*⁴), 301, 426, 598, 599, 600,
 602, 815, 816, 817, 818, 819, 936,
 937, 1003
 Averill, Samuel⁶ (513), (*Paul*⁶), 333, 334, 335,
 336, 337, 477, 690, 691, 880
 — Samuel⁶ (576), 358
 — Samuel⁶ (604) (*Peter*⁶), 173, 364, 520,
 521, 522, 523, 738, 741, 742, 743,
 902, 904, 961, 1004
 — Samuel⁶ (630) (*Dan*¹), 374, 543, 544,
 767
 — Samuel⁶ (636), 377
 — Samuel⁶ (720), 394, 395, 569
 — Samuel⁷ (1210), 477
 — Samuel⁷ (1228), 478
 — Samuel⁸ (1973), 619, 830
 — Samuel A.⁷ (1506) (*Daniel*⁶), 374, 543,
 763, 921
 — Samuel A.⁸ (2324), 678
 — Samuel Austin⁸ (2053), 630
 — Samuel Chamberlain⁷ (1368), 506
 — Samuel Edwards⁸ (2801), 780
 — Samuel Holmbeck⁶ (665) (*Moses*⁶),
 386, 551, 555, 557, 778, 779, 780,
 781, 924, 925
 — Samuel Johnson⁷ (1424) (*Samuel*⁶), 5,
 44, 45, 117, 121, 132, 174, 246,
 259, 523, 524, 526, 573, 741, 742,
 902, 904, 905, 961
 — Samuel Phineas⁸ (2663), 736, 902, 961
 — Samuel Roger⁷ (1459), 534
 — Samuel Voltaire⁷ (859), 427, 597, 598
 — Samuel Wilson⁸ (3569), 883
 — Sarah, 711
 — Sarah¹ (83) (*Paul*¹), 142
 — Sarah¹ (91) (*Isaac*²⁰), 146
 — Sarah⁶ (144), 176, 177
 Averill, } Sarah⁵ (168), 193, 306
 Avery, }
 Averill, Sarah⁵ (228), 236
 — Sarah⁵ (233), 236, 351
 — Sarah⁵ (246), 241
 — Sarah⁶ (293), 282, 400, 401
 — Sarah⁶ (322), 290, 416
 — Sarah⁶ (366), 299, 423
 — Sarah⁶ (379), 301, 427, 428
 — Sarah⁶ (391), 305
 — Sarah⁶ (423), 311
 — Sarah⁶ (429), 312
 — Sarah⁶ (437), 313, 445, 446, 637
 — Sarah⁶ (470), 320, 463
 — Sarah⁶ (492), 330, 471
 — Sarah⁶ (523), 341
 — Sarah⁶ (531), 344
 — Sarah⁶ (571), 358
 — Sarah⁶ (590), 360
 — Sarah⁶ (617), 370
 — Sarah⁶ (709), 393, 565
 — Sarah⁷ (920), 438, 610, 611, 612
 — Sarah⁷ (933), 439
 — Sarah⁷ (1161), 471
 — Sarah⁷ (1289), 487
 — Sarah⁷ (1325), 498, 711
 — Sarah⁷ (1452), 534
 — Sarah⁷ (1605), 562
 — Sarah⁷ (1613), 564, 789
 — Sarah⁸ (1908), 602, 817
 — Sarah⁸ (2349), 690
 — Sarah⁸ (2514), 705, 882
 — Sarah⁸ (2563), 716
 — Sarah (—), 268
 — Sarah Amanda⁸ (1835), 592
 — Sarah (Andrews), 139
 — Sarah Ann⁷ (1227), 478, 691
 — Sarah Ann⁸ (2386), 691
 — Sarah Ann⁸ (2553), 498, 714, 888
 — Sarah Anne Trask⁸ (2035), 627, 836
 — Sarah (Crossing), 343
 — Sarah E.⁸ (1790), 583

1034 Averell, Averill, Avery Family

- Averill, Sarah E.⁸ (2027), 624
 — Sarah Eliza⁷ (1510), 545
 — Sarah Elizabeth⁷ (790), 417, 586
 — Sarah Frances⁸ (2534), 710, 886
 — Sarah Frances¹⁰ (4071), 966
 — Sarah Graves⁷ (1640), 568, 792
 — Sarah H.⁸ (1725), 574, 575, 576
 — Sarah (Hendee), 280
 — Sarah J. (—), 879
 — Sarah J. R.⁷ (1599), 562, 785
 — Sarah Jane⁸ (2742), 762
 — Sarah Jewett⁸ (2315), 677
 — Sarah Jones⁹ (3080), 807
 — Sarah (Kneeland), 193
 — Sarah "La Verne"⁸ (2755), 764
 — Sarah (Leavitt), 497, 715, 889
 — Sarah Lois⁹ (3635), 894
 — Sarah Louisa⁸ (1916), 602
 — Sarah Lucetta⁷ (957), 441, 617
 — Sarah Lucilla⁹ (3592), 890
 — Sarah M.⁸ (1799), 583
 — Sarah (Mansfield), 355
 — Sarah (Martin), 234
 — Sarah Page⁹ (3581), 885, 956
 — Sarah (Payne), 366
 — Sarah (Peabody), 226
 — Sarah (Perry), 829
 — Sarah Sprague⁹ (3735), 912, 966
 — Sarah (Stone), 392
 — Sarah Volinda⁷ (870), 427, 600
 — Schuyler⁷ (1531), 549
 — Scott⁹ (3330), 838
 — Selena A. E.⁹ (3598), 890
 — Selina⁷ (1826), 498, 712, 713, 714
 — Sherman¹⁰ (3924), 940
 — Sidney⁸ (1928), 603
 — Sidney S.⁷ (877), 433, 603, 823, 824, 939
 — Silas⁷ (?), 336
 — Silas⁵ (218), 231, 232
 — Solomon⁷ (78) (*Thomas*³), 135, 137, 228, 233, 235, 344, 345, 346, 485, 486, 487, 488, 489, 490, 700, 701, 702, 703, 986
 — Sophia⁷ (728), 398, 400
 — Sophia⁷ (799), 418
 — Sophia⁷ (994), 446
 — Sophronia⁷ (942) (*David*⁶), 440, 613, 614
 — Sophronia⁷ (956), 441
 — Sophronia⁸ (1900), 600, 816
 — Sophronia⁸ (2524), 706, 885
 — Sophronia A.⁸ (1883), 599
 — Sophronia Dorcas⁷ (860), 427
 — Sophronia Sabrina⁹ (3570), 883
 — Spear⁷ (1373), 506
 — Stanley¹¹ (4210), 973
 — Statina⁶ (538), 346, 487
 — Stella Rivers⁹ (3709), 907, 962
 — Stephen, et al., 31, 34; 32; 984
 Averill, Stephen (724). See
 Averell, Stephen (724)
 Averill, Hon. Stephen^(b) (116) (*William*⁴), 157, 158, 159, 160, 280, 281, 282, 283, 396, 397, 398, 400, 401, 402, 405, 570, 571, 572, 573, 574, 576, 794, 795, 796, 797, 798, 799, 932, 971
 — Stephen⁶ (338), 294
 — Stephen⁷ (1493), 529
 — Stephen⁷ (1625), 565
 — Stephen A.⁷ (1610), 564, 787, 926, 927, 969
 — Stephen Noble⁶ (619), 366, 370, 538, 539, 760, 761, 762, 913, 914, 915, 966, 967
 — Stephen Perkins⁷ (801), 419, 587
 — Submit (French), 705, 706
 Averill, Susan⁷ (941), 440, 613
 — Susan⁷ (999), 447
 — Susan⁷ (1237), 478, 695
 — Susan⁸ (1785), 582
 — Susan⁸ (2769), 769
 — Susan Anne⁶ (472), 320, 463
 — Susan Elizabeth⁸ (2730), 761, 913
 — Susan Elizabeth⁸ (3715), 907, 963, 964
 — Susan J.⁷ (1079), 460, 647
 — Susan Jeannette⁶ (691), 388
 — Susan (Maxham), 424
 — Susanna⁵ (195), 223
 — Susanna⁶ (367), 299
 — Susanna^(a) (566), 352
 — Susanna^(b) (568), 352
 — Susannah^(a) (330), 293
 — Susannah^(b) (339), 294
 — Susannah⁷ (833), 421, 592
 — Susie⁸ (2867), 788
 — Sylvia⁷ (1308), 494, 706, 888
 — "That"⁵ (214), 231, 232, 357, 986, 997, 998
 — Theima Edith⁶ (3631), 893
 — Theima Mae⁶ (3934), 944
 — Theodore⁷ (1395), 509
 — Theodore⁸ (1864), 596
 — Theodore Burlingame⁹ (3028), 798
 — Theodore Roosevelt⁹ (3236), 826
 — Theron⁶ (515), 339, 341, 479
 — Theron E.⁷ (1249), 479
 — Thirza Jannett⁷ (2791), 779
 — Thomas, 18
 — Thomas⁷ (?), 336, 337
 Averill, } Thomas⁴ (49) (*John*⁵, *William*²),
 Averell, { 223, 190, 191, 192, 193, 304, 306,
 Avery, { 434, 435, 604, 605, 824, 984
 — Thomas⁵ (160) (*John*⁴, *John*⁵), 187, 188, 190, 299, 300, 338, 424, 425, 593, 594, 595, 596, 597, 812, 813, 814, 936, 998
 — Thomas⁵ (167) (*Thomas*⁴, *John*³), 192, 193, 304, 305, 434, 435, 604, 605, 824
 — Thomas⁵ (212) (*Ichabod*⁴), 230, 231, 232, 327, 338, 339, 340, 478, 479, 480, 692, 693, 694, 695, 696, 880, 881, 994, 997, 1001, 1002
 — Dr. Thomas⁵ (223) (*Solomon*⁴), 235, 344, 345, 347, 485, 486, 490, 700, 986, 987
 — Thomas 3rd⁶ (394), 305
 — Lieut. Thomas⁶ (435) (*Benjamin*⁵), 312, 444, 625, 626, 825
 — Thomas⁶ (517) (*Thomas*⁵), 339, 341, 479, 696
 — Thomas⁶ (529), 344, 481
 — Thomas⁷ (803), 419, 587
 — Thomas⁷ (851) (*Jesse*⁶), 425, 596, 812, 813
 — Thomas⁷ (952), 440
 — Thomas⁷ (971), 443
 — Thomas⁷ (1344), 337, 502
 — Thomas Boothbay⁷ (774), 414, 582, 808, 935
 — Thomas Leverett⁸ (1812), 587
 — Thomas Page⁸ (2646), 730, 898
 — Thomas Page, Jr.⁹ (3670), 898
 — Thomas William⁷ (990) (*Thomas*⁶), 445, 625, 835
 — Thomas Wilson⁹ (3571), 883, 953
 — Thurston Fairfield⁷ (2881), 791
 — Trask Woodbury⁷ (1318) (*John*⁶), 494, 495, 709, 710, 886, 887
 — Truman⁶ (570) (*Robert*⁵), 355, 505, 506, 725, 726, 727, 895, 896, 1003
 — Truman N.⁵ (2619), 726
 — Tryphosa⁹ (3808), 926
 — Urania⁶ (585), 358

- Avery, Urania⁶ (615), 370
 — Ursula J.⁹ (2407), 693
 — Velma⁹ (3614), 892
 — Veraneous G.⁹ (3754), 915, 967
 — Veraneous Griswold⁷ (1492), 538, 539, 762, 914, 915, 966, 967
 — Veraneous Griswold⁸ (2713), 762, 915, 966, 967
 — Verine H.⁹ (3544), 879
 — Victor⁹ (3304), 831
 — Vida Morton⁹ (3250), 828
 — Violet Pasadena¹⁰ (4085), 969
 — Violet Virginia¹⁰ (4030), 959
 — Virginia E.¹⁰ (4088), 970
 — Virtue⁶ (427), 310
 — Volney⁷ (841), 424, 812, 936
 — Volney⁸ (1922), 603, 820
 — Volney⁹ (3137), 812
 — Volney Hopkins⁷ (843), 424, 594, 812
 — Voltaire⁸ (1880), 598
 — Wales⁹ (1918), 603, 819, 937, 938, 939
 — Wallace⁸ (1889), 599
 — Wallace⁹ (2150), 696
 — Wallace⁹ (2643), 729
 — Wallace Fowler⁸ (2765), 765
 — Wallace Le Roy⁹ (3667), 896
 — Walter, et al., 19; 23; 31
 — Walter⁶ (646), 377
 — Walter Badger⁸ (2139), 646
 — Walter Curtiss⁹ (3687), 901, 959, 960
 — Walter George¹⁰ (4077), 968
 — Walter Hall⁹ (3332), 838, 943
 — Walter Irving⁸ (3077), 807
 — Walter J. C.⁹ (3609), 890
 — Walter Leon⁹ (3645), 896
 — Dr. Walter S.⁷ (1250), 340, 479, 696
 — Walter Smith⁷ (1550), 557, 781
 — Warren⁷ (1167), 471, 678
 — Warren⁷ (1607). See Ira Warren⁷ (1607)
 — Warren⁷ (1614), 564
 — Warren⁷ (1631), 565
 — Warren⁸ (2856), 787
 — Warren⁹ (3800), 926
 — Warren Lamson⁸ (2839), 784
 — Warren S.⁸ (2871), 788, 928
 — Washington⁸ (1972), 619
 — Waterman E.⁸ (2775), 771
 — Webster⁸ (1882), 598
 — Wesley⁸ (1972c), 618
 — Wesley Wood⁸ (2803), 780
 — Weston David⁸ (2518), 706, 883, 885, 952, 953, 971, 972, 973
 — Weston Hanson¹⁰ (3981), 953, 972
 — Wilbert Riley⁹ (3340), 837
 — Willard⁸ (2862), 787
 — Willard Cushing⁸ (1989), 621, 831, 941, 942
 — Willard Cushing⁹ (3313), 831
 — Willard Cushing¹⁰ (3928), 942
 — William, et al., 24; 31; 31; 31; 31; 32; 193; 355
 Averill, William (180). See Averill, William (180)
 Averill, William⁶ (147) (*Jabez*⁴), 175, 176, 177, 289, 290, 292, 293, 397, 417, 418, 586, 810
 — William⁶ (292) (*Stephen*⁸), 281, 282, 293, 397, 398, 399, 400, 402, 570, 794, 795, 932, 971
 Averill, }
 Avery, } William⁶ (315) (*Joseph*⁸), 288, 289, 414, 582, 808, 936
 Averill, William 2nd⁶ (439) (*Samuel*⁶), 313, 322, 446, 626, 627, 836, 837, 838, 839, 840, 942, 943, 944
 — Deacon William⁶ (446) (*William*⁶, *Job*⁴), 314, 315, 449, 450, 631, 632
 Averill, William⁶ (526) (*Ebenezer*⁶), 344
 — William⁶ (633) (*Daniel*⁶), 374, 544, 768
 — William⁶ (718) (*Job*⁵, *Samuel*⁴), 394
 — William⁷ (953), 110, 617
 — William⁷ (1287), 487
 — William⁷ (1330), 497, 498, 715, 889, 890, 958
 — Rev. William⁷ (1517k) (*Henry*⁶), 546, 768, 769, 922
 — William⁷ (1636), 567
 — William⁸ (1784), 582
 — William⁸ (1912), 602, 818
 — William⁸ (1982), 620, 831
 — William 2nd⁸ (2037), 627, 837
 — William⁸ (2105), 636
 — William⁸ (2331), 679
 — William⁸ (2556), 715
 — William, Jr.⁸ (2561), 497, 716, 890
 — William⁸ (2639), 729
 — William⁸ (2709), 757
 — William⁸ (2792), 779
 — William⁹ (3015), 797
 — William⁹ (3110), 809
 — William⁹ (3325), 837
 — William, Jr.⁹ (3326), 838
 — William⁹ (3726), 911
 — William⁹ (3780), 923
 — William⁹ (3810), 928
 — William⁹ (3816), 928
 — William Armitage⁹ (3172), 815
 — William Bassett⁷ (1512), 545
 — William Boothley⁷ (777), 414
 — William Brooks⁷ (1544), 555, 556, 557, 778, 779, 924
 — William Browning⁷ (787), 417, 585, 809
 — William C.⁷ (1597), 561
 — William Charles⁹ (2601), 890
 — William Cummings⁹ (3590), 888, 958, 974
 — William David⁹ (3672), 898
 — William Dennis⁹ (3245), 828
 — William E.⁹ (2769), 769
 — William Franklin⁹ (637) (*Isaac*⁵), 377, 548, 771
 — William Franklin⁷ (1525), 548
 — William Franklin⁸ (2773), 771
 — William H.⁷ (1518), 548
 — William H.⁸ (1968), 615
 — William Henry⁷ (1406), 44, 513, 729, 898
 — William Henry⁸ (2649), 730, 898
 — William Henry 2nd⁸ (2651), 730
 — William Henry⁸ (2771c), 771, 923
 — William Henry⁹ (3682), 900
 — William Henry Harrison⁷ (1588), 560, 783
 — William Hoadley⁷ (1505) (*Daniel* 2nd⁶), 371, 543, 765
 — William Homer⁷ (1861), 595
 — William Howe⁸ (1865), 596
 — William Hurd⁷ (1447), 530
 — William John⁹ (3608), 891
 — William Judson⁸ (2678), 744
 — William Lawson⁸ (2770c), 760, 922
 — William M.⁸ (2382) (*Daniel*⁶), 691, 880
 — William Macy⁸ (2573), 718
 — William McFadden⁹ (3312), 831
 — William Penn⁸ (1926), 603
 — William Pitt⁸ (537), 346
 — William Pitt Platt⁸ (2704), 756
 — William Prentice¹⁰ (4077), 968
 — William S.⁷ (1020), 450, 631
 — William Samuel⁸ (2828), 784
 — William Sherman⁸ (2412), 695, 881
 — William Tarbell⁷ (1168) (*Benjamin*⁶), 4, 471, 678, 875

- Averill, William Thomas^s (2032), 625
 — William W.^s (2453), 697
 — William W.^s (3548), 879
 — William Walter^t (1217) (*Paul^u*), 477, 690, 879
 — William Warren^s (2333), 679
 — Willis^e (3587), 886
 — Willis^s (2642), 729
 — Willis G.^s (1939), 607
 — Willis Morris^s (2757), 764
 — Wilnot^s (2034), 627, 836, 942
 — Wilnot Jr.^(a)^s (3319), 836
 — Wilnot Jr.^(b)^s (3320), 836
 — Wilnot Ryder^u (3929), 942
 — Wilson Albert^s (1871), 597, 814
 — Woodbury J.^s (1941), 607
 — Dr. Woodbury Trask^s (2537), 710, 886
 — Worth Sherman^u (3911), 939
 — Wyckliffe Jerome^t (1566), 558
 — Wyman^s (248), 238, 239, 241, 996, 997, 998, 1000
 — Zarah May^s (3248), 828
 — Zenas Emery^s (3247), 828
 — Zeruiah^e (325), 291
 — Zeruiah^t (791), 417
 — Zilpah Irene^s (2893), 793
 — Zulima^e (571a), 355
- Averille, Emma Ellen^e (1413) (*Jesse^e*), 515, 734
 — Harriet Sophia^t (1410), 515, 733, 734
 — Jennie L.^s (2655), 734
 — Jessie Louisa^t (1414), 515, 734
 — Marvin Dudley^t (1411), 515, 734
 — Sarah Elizabeth^t (1409), 515, 733
- Averitt, George, 991
- Averle, Hugh de, 6
- Avery, Aaron^s (490), 329
 — Abbott Lawrence^s (2208), 653
 — Abiel^t (1114), 464, 650, 847
 — Abiel, Jr.^s (2183), 651
 — Abiel Delius^t (1186), 474
 — Addie A.^s (3445), 852
 — Adelaide^s (2224), 655
 — Adeline^t (982), 443, 623
 — Adoniram Judson^s (2225), 655, 851
 — Allie Ella^s (3477), 866
 — Agnes Louise^s (3624), 893
 — Albert^t (797), 418
 — Albert Edward^s (3463), 856
 — Albert Judson^s (3476), 866, 951
 — Albert Lewis^s (3438), 850, 945, 946
 — Albert Wayland^s (2205), 652
 — Alexander Gordon^s (3423), 848
 — Alfred, 469
 — Alfred B.^s (2341), 684
 — Alfred Littlefield^s (2232), 657
 — Alice L.^s (2298), 673, 873
 — Alice L.^s (2583), 720
 — Alma^s (2264), 669, 670, 871
 — Anna W.^s (3508), 875
 — Anoda (Harriman), 856
 — Almond^s (2305), 675, 873
 — Amelia E.^s (3427), 849
 — Amy Florence^s (3478), 867
 — Angeline Elizabeth^s (2187), 651
 — Ann Maria (Sinnott), 680
 — Anna Gertrude (Pierce), 946
 — Anna M.^s (2299), 673, 873
 — Annette Cameron (Voris), 948
 — Annie^s (2290), 672
 — Annie Frances^s (1809), 587, 810
 — Annie Laurie^s (2258), 666, 866
 — Ara L.^s (2261), 669, 871
 — Arla^u (3968), 951
 — Arla Sterritt^s (3183), 868
 — Arietta^t (1185), 474
 — Arthur^s (3504), 874
 — Arthur Ware^s (2254), 665
- Avery, Ashley^s (3432), 850
 — Belinda^t (1174), 473
 — Belinda^t (1183), 474, 679
 — Benjamin^s (283), 276
 — Benjamin^s (290), 276, 277
 — Benjamin Waldo^u (3965), 951
 — Benjamin Weeks^s (2257), 666, 866, 867, 951
 — Bernard^s (3505), 874
 — Bert Mark^s (2311), 676, 874
 — Bertha Mae (Pettee), 946
 — Bessie Tarbell^s (3466), 862, 947
 — Betsey^e (499), 331
 — Blanche (Ross), 874
 — Burt^s (3420), 848
 — Byron Cousins^s (2242), 658, 855
 — Caroline Augusta^s (2338), 683, 684, 687, 876
 — Caroline (Kincaid), 672
 — Carolyn^s (3472), 863
 — Carrie Lizzie^s (3429), 849, 944
 — Catherine Crane^u (3944), 946
 — Chalmer^s (3507), 874
 — Charles^t (977), 443
 — Charles Delbert^s (2237), 657, 853
 — Charles Lansil^s (2578), 719, 892
 — Charles Wallace^s (3436), 850
 — Christina Cousins^s (2243), 658, 856
 — Christopher^t, 4, 124, 330
 — Clara Arlette^s (2247), 665
 — Clara Elizabeth^s (3473), 863
 — Clara Irene^s (3623), 893
 — Clara May^s (2186), 651
 — Clarence^s (3448), 852
 — Clarissa^t (1138), 468
 — Clarissa^t (1159), 470, 677
 — Cora Frances^s (3439), 850
 — Cora Frances^u (3943), 946
 — Cornelia C.^s (2336), 680
 — Cyrus D., 782
 — Daniel^s (2302), 674
 — Darius Newell^s (2245), 665, 859, 860
 — "Avery," David^t (107) (*Benjamin^s*), 153,
 275, 276, 977
- Averell, { 275, 276, 977
- Avery, David^s (276), 276, 977
 — David^s (287), 277
 — David Colfax^s (2190), 651
 — Delpha^s (2309), 676
 — Diantha (Parlin) Lock, 676
 — Dorcas Emma^s (3626), 893
 — Dorcas Foster^t (1351), 504
 — Drusilla^t (1155), 470
 — Dwight, 632
 — Eda Ann^t (1354), 504, 722
 — Edith^s (2343), 684
 — Edith^s (3421), 848
 — Edna Catherine^s (2585), 721
 — Edna Churehill^s (3622), 893
 — Edna F.^s (3451), 852
 — Edna Irene^s (3424), 848
 — Edward^t (1125), 467, 657, 658, 853, 854, 855, 856, 946
 — Edward 2nd^s (2216), 654, 850, 945
 — Edward^s (3433), 850
 — Edward^s (3459), 855, 946
 — Edward Crocker^u (3937), 945
 — Edward Franklin^s (2241), 658, 855, 946
 — Edward Franklin^u (3951), 946
 — Edward Orlando^s (2244), 665, 857, 858
 — Edward Squibb^s (2019), 622
 — Edwin Augustus^s (2259), 666, 867
 — Eleanor^u (3991), 952
 — Elijah^s (284), 276
 — Elijah (?), 380
 — Eliza^s (2303), 674
 — Eliza^s (2307), 675, 874
 — Eliza Ann^t (1146), 468, 673
 — Eliza H. (Eddy), 666, 669, 867

- Avery, Eliza(beth)⁵ (277), 276
- Avery, { Elizabeth⁶ (114) (*William*⁴), 160,
Averell, { 278, 279
- Avery, Elizabeth Frances⁷ (794), 418
- Elizabeth Helena¹⁰ (3950), 946
- Elizabeth Holbrook (Dole), 860
- Elizabeth Jackson⁵ (1120), 465
- Ella⁹ (3430), 850
- Ella (Dunton), 867
- Ella (Smith), 862
- Ellen⁸ (2301), 674
- Ellen Maria⁹ (3437), 850
- Elmhira Janette⁸ (2201), 652, 847
- Hon. Elroy M., 4, 45, 469
- Mrs. Elroy M., 4, 45
- Emerson⁹ (3501), 873
- Emma Eckstein⁸ (2021), 623
- Emma Eldora⁸ (2584), 721, 893
- Enoch⁶ (480) (*Enoch*⁸), 1, 325, 326, 328, 465, 466, 467, 473, 653, 654, 656, 657, 658, 666, 670, 671, 847, 848, 849, 850, 851, 852, 853, 854, 855, 856, 857, 859, 860, 861, 862, 863, 864, 866, 867, 868, 871, 944, 945, 946, 947, 948, 951
- Enoch⁶ (486), 329
- Enoch⁷ (1121), 467, 653, 654, 849, 850, 851, 944, 945
- Enoch⁷ (1147), 469
- Enoch, Jr.⁸ (2212), 654, 849, 944
- Enoch Franklin⁹ (3426), 849
- Enoch McClellan⁷ (1119), 465, 653
- Ephraim Foster⁷ (1352) (*Foster*¹⁰), 504, 720, 893
- Ernest Albert¹⁰ (3939), 945
- Eugene⁹ (3480), 867
- Eugene M.⁸ (2210), 653
- Eunice⁶ (487), 329
- Eunice Mayo⁸ (2234), 657, 852
- Eunice (Prentice), 330
- Evelyn Roberts⁹ (3464), 856
- Fanny⁸ (2300), 674
- Flora Thompson (Huntington), 858
- Florence Evelyn¹⁰ (3945), 946
- Florence May⁹ (3454), 853
- Florence Olcott⁹ (3469), 863
- Foster⁶ (562) (*Mark*⁵), 351, 503, 718, 719, 720, 721, 722, 892, 893
- Frances¹⁰ (3962), 948
- Frank⁹ (3441), 851
- Frank Eugene⁸ (2582), 720, 892
- Frank Milton⁸ (1807), 417, 586
- Franklin⁷ (798), 418
- Franklin⁸ (2204), 652, 848
- Fred⁹ (3431), 850
- Fred E.⁸ (2339), 684
- Fred Russell¹⁰ (3940), 945
- George⁷ (1136), 468
- George⁷ (1178), 474
- George⁹ (3457), 854
- George A.⁸ (2265), 672
- George Alden⁸ (2240), 658, 854, 946
- George E.⁸ (2227), 655, 851
- George Edward⁸ (2334), 680
- George Edwin⁸ (2249), 665, 861
- George Edwin, Jr.⁹ (3468), 862, 947, 948
- George N.⁸ (2295), 673
- George Robert⁷ (1193), 174, 688, 879
- Rev. George Sanford⁷ (2577), 719
- Rev. George Walter⁹ (3435), 850, 945
- George Washington⁷ (981), 445, 622
- George Washington⁸ (2185), 651
- Georgia⁸ (2292), 672, 872
- Georgia⁹ (3413), 852
- Avery, Gideon. See
Averill, Gideon Barber⁶ (573)
- Avery, Gladys¹¹, 945
- Glenice⁹ (3506), 874
- Grace A.⁹ (3447), 852
- Grant Eugene⁸ (2189), 651
- Hannah⁵ (281), 276
- Hannah⁶ (488), 329
- Hannah⁶ (1777), 582
- Hannah F. (Harding), 658
- Hannah (Patterson), 473
- Hannah Shaw⁸ (2233), 657
- Harold Lowell¹⁰ (3917), 946
- Harriet⁷ (1123), 467, 653, 656
- Harriet (Brown), 676
- Harriet E.⁸ (2296), 673, 873
- Harriet Leighton⁵ (1181), 474, 688
- Harry⁹ (3419), 852
- Harry Eugene⁸ (2256), 665
- Helen⁸ (2293), 672
- Helen⁹ (3471), 863
- Helen⁹ (3502), 873
- Helen E.⁹ (3481), 867
- Henry⁷ (796), 418, 586, 810
- Henry⁷ (979), 443, 622
- Henry⁷ (1355), 504
- Henry⁸ (2018), 622
- Henry Clays⁸ (2182), 651
- Henry Foster⁸ (2576), 719
- Henry Franklin⁷ (1191), 474
- Henry W., 373
- Herman⁹ (3462), 856
- Hilda Mae¹⁰ (3949), 946
- Hiram⁷ (1141), 468
- Horace W.⁸ (2297), 673, 873
- Horace Waters⁸ (2251), 665, 863, 864, 948
- Horace Waters, Jr.⁸ (3475), 864
- Hortense Leonore (Wisner), 951
- Humphrey, et al., 188; 993
- Ida⁹ (3434), 850
- Ida Francis⁸ (2579), 719
- Idella Eliza⁸ (2262), 669, 867
- Imogene T.⁸ (2294), 673, 872
- Ina Ruth⁸ (3479), 867
- Inez M.⁹ (3509), 875
- Innocence L.⁸ (2294), 673
- Ira⁷ (1117), 465
- Ira⁸ (2202), 652, 848
- Irene⁷ (1199), 474
- Isaac⁶ (432), 312, 443, 622, 623
- Isaac Emery⁸ (2024), 623
- Israel⁶ (489) (*Israel*⁸), 329, 470, 673, 674, 675, 676, 677, 873, 874
- Israel⁷ (1156) (*Israel*⁷), 329, 470, 675, 676, 873, 874
- Jabez, 175
- James² (*Christopher*⁴), 4, 112, 124
- James⁶ (485), 329
- James⁷ (1144) (*Nathan*⁶), 468, 672, 872
- James⁸ (1783), 582
- James Melvin⁹ (3455), 853
- James Parker⁸ (2222), 654
- Jane⁶ (312), 288
- Jane⁶ (497), 331
- Jane⁷ (1154), 470, 675
- Jane Eliza⁶ (3461), 855, 946
- Jane Porter⁷ (1175), 473, 680
- Jeremiah Mason⁷ (1350) (*Foster*¹⁰), 351, 504, 719, 892
- John, et al., 23; 32; 1003
- John (Sec. of State of Maine), 1, 3, 464, 469
- Sargent, John² (11) (*William*⁷, *William*¹), 86, 88, 89, 90, 91, 92, 95, 96, 112, 119, 121, 122, 123, 124, 125, 134, 183, 190, 193, 194, 295, 296, 299, 301, 302, 303, 304, 306, 307, 308, 309, 421, 422, 423, 424, 425, 426, 427, 428, 431, 432, 433, 434, 435,

- 436, 437, 438, 439, 440, 441, 592,
593, 594, 595, 596, 597, 598, 599,
600, 602, 603, 604, 605, 606, 607,
608, 609, 610, 611, 612, 613, 614,
615, 616, 617, 618, 621, 811, 812,
813, 814, 815, 816, 817, 818, 819,
820, 823, 824, 825, 826, 827, 828,
829, 936, 937, 938, 939, 940, 941
- Avery, John⁵ (166), 193, 979, 981
- Averill, John⁵ (498) (*Samuel*⁶), 1, 326, 331,
466, 472, 473, 679, 680, 684, 687,
688, 876
- John⁶ (723), 395
- Avery, John⁷ (773) (*Joseph*⁸), 414, 582
- Averill, John⁷ (1177) (*John*⁸), 331, 474, 680,
683, 876
- John⁸ (1349) (*Foster*⁹), 504, 718, 892
- John C.⁹ (3422), 848
- John Edward⁹ (2337), 683
- John Frederick⁹ (3460), 855, 946
- John Herbert⁹ (2250), 665, 862, 948
- John Marshall⁹ (2181), 651
- John Waters⁹ (1116), 464, 652, 848
- Avery, Joseph (241). See
- Averill, Joseph (241)
- Avery, Joseph⁴ (84) (*Pan*⁵), 141, 142, 231,
232, 236, 237, 238, 239, 240, 334,
352, 353, 354, 355, 356, 358, 505,
506, 507, 508, 509, 510, 513, 514,
515, 516, 725, 726, 727, 728, 729,
730, 733, 734, 895, 896, 897, 898,
899
- Joseph⁵ (133) (*Joseph*⁶, *William*⁶), 171,
288, 414, 415, 582, 807, 808, 935,
936, 971, 981, 982
- Joseph⁶ (477) (*Enoch*⁷), 1, 3, 325, 326,
327, 328, 464, 466, 467, 469, 650,
651, 652, 653, 847, 848
- Joseph⁷ (1115), 464, 469, 651, 847
- Joseph⁸ (1776), 582
- Rev. Joseph, 10
- Joseph Dinton⁷ (1187), 474, 852
- Joseph Waters⁸ (2209), 653
- Avery, Josiah. See
- Averill, Josiah (243)
- Avery, Judith⁵ (286), 277
- Judson⁵ (1129) (*Enoch*⁶), 467, 468, 666,
672, 866, 867, 951
- Julia⁵ (1153), 470, 674
- Julia Ann Leighton⁵ (1180), 474, 684,
687, 876
- Junius⁵ (2308), 675, 874
- Kenneth Gilcrest¹⁰ (3963), 948
- Kenneth Newell⁹ (3470), 863, 948
- Kattie Murphy⁸ (2255), 665
- Laura B.⁹ (3416), 852
- Laura Coombs¹⁰ (3942), 945
- Laurice Albert¹⁰ (3966), 951
- Lena May⁹ (3621), 892
- Leon J.⁹ (3620), 892
- Leonard Cooper⁷ (1179), 474, 684
- Leonard Cooper⁸ (2246), 665
- Leonora Estella⁹ (3428), 849, 944
- Leonore¹⁰ (3969), 951
- Leslie Randall¹⁰ (3946), 946
- Levi Russell⁷ (1176), 474, 680
- Lewman⁸ (2226), 655
- Lewman G.⁷ (1122), 464, 467, 654, 851,
852
- Lilla⁹ (3442), 851
- Lilla S.⁸ (2025), 623
- Lizzie (Hight), 675
- Lizzie S.⁸ (2346), 684
- Lizzie Waters⁸ (2206), 652
- Llewellyn West⁹ (3474), 864, 948
- Lovina⁷ (1140), 468
- Avery, Lu Ella (West), 864
- Lucinda A.⁸ (2219), 654
- Lucinda (Colson), 654
- Lucretia (Giddings), 276, 277
- Lucy⁵ (279), 276
- Lucy⁶ (500), 331
- Lucy⁸ (1778), 582
- Luetta⁸ (2291), 672, 872
- Lulu⁹ (3503), 874
- Lulu Ellen⁸ (2263), 669, 867
- Lulu Pierce⁹ (3458), 854
- Mae Belle⁸ (2344), 688, 879
- Marcia Aver⁷ (1182), 474, 688
- Margaret⁷ (988), 444, 625
- Margaret⁷ (1137), 468
- Margaret J.⁸ (2211), 654
- Margaret (Shepard), 467
- Maria⁹ (503), 331
- Marie Grace⁹ (3436), 853
- Marion¹⁰ (3941), 945
- Mark⁵ (1157) (*Israel*⁶), 470, 676, 874
- Mark A.⁸ (2581), 720
- Martha⁷ (1158), 470, 676, 677
- Mary⁵ (278), 276
- Mary⁶ (501), 331
- Mary⁷ (1126), 467
- Mary⁸ (1774), 582
- Mary A. (Warden), 450, 632
- Mary Ann⁹ (980), 443
- Mary Belle⁸ (2587), 721
- Mary E.⁸ (2218), 654, 850
- Mary E.⁹ (3450), 852
- Mary Eliza⁸ (2020), 622
- Mary Eliza (Coombs), 945
- Mary Louise (Howe), 852
- Mary Shaw⁸ (2235), 657
- Mary Spimney⁸ (2023), 623
- Melinda Alice⁸ (2220), 654, 851
- Mellen⁸ (2215), 654, 849
- Melvina J.⁹ (3425), 849
- Mercy Ann⁸ (2230), 657, 852
- Miles⁵ (1132), 468
- Miles Lowell⁷ (1192), 474
- Millard⁸ (2289), 672
- Monford Patten¹⁰ (3935), 945
- Mrs. —, 344
- Myrick⁷ (1143), 468, 672
- Nancy⁷ (1149), 469
- Nancy⁸ (2184), 651
- Nancy¹⁰ (3970), 951
- Nancy Clapp (Eddy), 664, 665
- Nancy (Door), 673, 674
- Nancy (Gilcrest) Quereau, 948
- Nancy Margaret⁸ (2248), 665, 860
- Nancy Voris¹⁰ (3964), 948
- Natalia⁹ (3453), 853
- Nathan, et al., 1000; 1000
- Nathan⁸ (482) (*Enoch*⁹), 325, 326, 328,
468, 672, 673, 872, 873
- Nathan Merrill⁷ (1145) (*Nathan*⁶), 468,
673, 872, 873
- Nathaniel, 1000
- Nellie D., 480
- Nellie Jane⁸ (2252), 665, 864
- Nellie L.⁹ (3444), 852
- Hon. Newell⁷ (1128), 3, 467, 469, 658,
661, 662, 663, 664, 665, 666, 669,
670, 857, 859, 860, 861, 862, 863,
864, 947, 948
- Newell⁹ (3467), 862
- Rev. Newell Augustus⁸ (2239), 658, 853,
856
- Newell Eddy⁸ (2228), 474, 655, 852
- Norman Frederick⁹ (3418), 847
- Olive (McCobb), 672
- Orm⁷ (1127), 467
- Otis⁷ (1142), 468
- Patience (Hodgkins), 623

- Avery, Paul Reverend^o (3625), 893
 — Pauline Upton^s (2580), 720
 — Pearl^s (3500), 873
 — Peter Augustus^s (2180), 651
 — Phoebe Eva^s (2223), 654, 851
 — Phoebe J.^s (2213), 654
 — — Prentiss Mellen^t (1124), 467, 657, 852, 853
 — Rachel^s (476), 328, 464, 654
 — Rachel (Chapman), 655
 — — Ralph Waldo^s (2260), 669
 — — Reuben H.^s (2335), 680
 — — Richard, et al., 32, 34; 389
 — — Robert, et al., 389; 998
 — — Robert^s (289), 277
 — — Robert Foye^s (502) (*Samuel*), 331, 474, 688, 879
 — — Robert Walton^s (3417), 847
 — — Rosa F. (Gibbs), 866, 867
 — — Rosecoe Green^t (1189), 474
 — — Rose^s (2310), 676
 — — Roxana^t (1148), 474
 — — Roy Melvinth (3938), 945
 — — Ruben Fairfield^t (1130), 468
 — — Russell Grant^s (3419), 847
 Avery, } Ruth^s (117) (*William*), 157, 158,
 Averell, } 160, 282
 Averill, }
 Avery, Ruth^s (479), 327, 328, 465
 — Ruth^t (1133), 467, 468, 670, 671
 — — Ruth^t (1148), 469
 — — Ruth Boyntonth (3948), 946
 — — Ruth Huntington^s (3465), 858
 — — Sally^t, 344
 — — Sally^s (1775), 582
 — — Samuel, et al., 183; 188, 189; 185, 253; 296; 301; 303; 998
 Avery, Samuel (139). See
 Averell, Samuel (139)
 Averell, Samuel (139)
 Avery, Samuel^t (285), 277
 — Samuel^s (313), 288
 — — Samuel, Jr.^s (496), 331
 — — Samuel, Jr.^s (695), 389, 391, 563
 — — Samuel S.^s (2342), 684
 — — Samuel Waters^s (1118), 465
 — — Sanborn^s (2217), 654
 — — Sarah^s (282), 276
 — — Sarah^s (310), 288
 — — Sarah Austin^t (2207), 653
 — — Sarah Elizabeth^s (2203), 652
 — — Sarah Elizabeth^s (2288), 672
 — — Sarah (Grover), 470
 — — Sarah J.^s (2214), 654, 849
 — — Sarah J. (—), 465
 — — Sarah (Kearswell), 563
 — — Sarah Maria^t (1188), 474
 — — Sarah Porter^t (1353), 504, 721
 — — Sarah Waters^s (2179), 651
 — — Sarah (Waters), 464, 651
 — — Seth^t (1152), 470, 673, 674, 675
 — — Seth, Jr.^s (2304), 674
 — — Sewell
 — — Sewall^t (1131) (*Enoch*), 467, 468, 666, 669, 867, 868, 871, 951
 — — Sewell Edwin^s (2226), 657, 853
 — — Sewell Lee^s (3482), 868, 951
 — — Sewell Leeth (3967), 951
 — — Sewell S.^s (2221), 654
 — — Simeon, 469
 — — Simeon^s (484), 1, 3, 316, 328, 464, 468
 — — Simeon^t (1150), 469
 — — Sister, 76
 — — Solomon^s (280), 276
 — — Sophia^t (1139), 468
 — — Stephen, 1001, 1002
 — — Stephen^s (314), 288
 — — Susan^t (1151), 469
 Avery, Susan Sophia^s (2231), 657
 — — Susan Sophia^s (2238), 657
 — — Susanna (—), 76
 — — Susie H.^s (3152), 853
 — — Sutton Foy^t (1173), 473
 — — Thomas, et al., 3, 4; 24; 73, 75, 76, 97
 — — Villa^s (3619), 892
 — — Villeroy, R.^s (2586), 721, 893
 — — Waldo Allard^t (2260), 669, 867, 868, 951
 — — Waldo Allard, Jr.^s (3181), 871, 951, 952
 — — Waldo Allardth (3991), 952
 — — Walter Francisth (3936), 945
 — — Walton Felch^s (2188), 651, 847
 — — Warren^t (1135), 468
 — — Wesley^s (3440), 854
 — — Wilbra^s (2306), 675
 — — William, 1091
 — — William^t (of Dedham), 45
 — — William^s (288), 277
 Avery, } Capt. William^s (332) (*William*),
 Averill, } (*John*), 293, 417, 418, 586, 810
 Avery, William^s (481) (*Enoch*, *Isra*), 325, 326, 327, 328, 468, 622, 666, 672
 — — William^s (978), 443
 — — William^s (983), 443
 — — William Alden^t (1134), 468, 666, 672
 — — William Emory^s (2022), 623
 — — William Enoch^s (2229), 657
 — — William Henry^s (1808), 587
 — — William Loring^s (795), 418, 586
 Ayers, }
 Ayer, } Elizabeth, 32, 33, 34
 Ayerill,
 Ayers, } Ann, 32, 33, 34
 Ayers, }
 Ayers, } Mary, 32, 34
 Ayer, }
 Ayral, John, 22
 — — Richard, 22
 Ayrell, Elizabeth, 22
 — — Phillip, 22
 — — Richard, 23
 — — Sara, 22
 — — Thomas, 22
 Avril de Bary, Jeanne-Marie-Louise-Genevieve,
 41
 — — Robert Auguste Louis, 41
 Ayvill, Henry, 22
 — — Thomas, 23
 Ayer, Charissa, 638
 — — James, 222
 — — — Jennie, 684, 687
 — — — John, 679
 Ayers, Elizabeth, 566
 — — Sally^s, 329
 Ayres, Harriet E. (Avery), 873
 Ayres, Walter B., 673, 873
 Babcock, Amanda O., 546, 770
 — — Capt. Elijah, 992
 — — Harriette, 763, 915
 — — James, 516
 — — Capt. Joshua, 995
 — — Oliver, 770
 — — Russell, W., 915
 — — Wealthy A. (—), 915
 Bachelder, Calvin Leslie^s, 840
 — — Eugene, 628
 — — Eugene Earle^s, 840
 — — Ruth May^s, 840
 Bacheler, Mr., —, 59
 Backus, Charles D., 379
 — — Dr. John T., 755
 Bacon, Eben, 568
 — — George T., 849
 — — Isaac, 75, 76
 — — Lucilla, 914

1040 Averell, Averill, Avery Family

- Bacon, Mr. —, 487
 — Rebecca (—), 3, 75, 76
 — William, 75
- Badger, Charles W., 440
 — Mrs. Charles W., 440
- Baggs, John, 581, 804
- Bagley, Gov. John, 736
- Bailey, Allen F., 463
 — Harriet Atwood, 743
 — Joseph, 463
- Bailey, (Rev. Joseph, 464, 472
- Bailey, Mary, 760
 — Mary (Averell), 152
 — Miss —, 942
 — Mr. —, 153, 275
 — Richard, 463
 — Susannah, 463
- Baird, Ellen W., 735, 900
- Baiston, Gamaliel, 490
- Baker, Charlotte, 387
 — Guil, 17, 19
 — J. Hobert, 917
 — Jennie, See
 — Sarah Jane, "Jennie"
 — Capt. John, 260, 265, 988
 — Mary, 97, 132
 — Moore, 572
 — Mr. —, et al., 59; 308
 — Remember, 251
 — Baker, S. A., 663
 — Sarah Jane, 763, 917
 — Thomas, 91, 105, 121
 — Will, 14
- Baleh, Cornelius, 216
 — David Junr., 216, 217
- Balemb, Alonzo, 598
 — Augustus, 427, 598
 — Christabel, 598
 — Henry, 598
 — Mercy, 598
- Baldwin, Agnes (—), 498, 715
 — Albert, 767
 — Anna, 609
 — Charles Candee, 526
 — Hannah, 360
 — Jeannette, 514
 — Col. Jeduthan, 989
 — Col. Laoni, 991
 — Maria, 526
 — Martha, 764
 — Mary, 767
 — Mr. —, 388
 — Col. Nahum, 309
 — Rosa A., 764
 — Sabina Frances, 797
 — Sabrina F., 712, 888
 — Sarah, 707
 — Timothy, 706
 — Timothy, 494, 706, 888
- Ball, Betsey G., 493, 706
 — Edward, See Beal, Edward
 — Lucretia, 885
 — May T., 681, 687
- Ballard, Charlotte, 733
 — Luella, 733
 — Marvin Dennison, 733
 — Mina, 733
 — Myra, 733
 — Capt. Nathan, 310
 — Susie, 733
 — Walter, 733
- Ballentine, John, 313
 — Mary, 313
 — Sarah (—), 313
- Ballou, Dora Belle, 722
 — Edgar Nathaniel, 722
 — Ella Ann (Avery), 722
- Ballou, Frank Henry, 722
 — Nathaniel, 504, 722
- Bamford, Charles, 875
 — Charles W., 81, 679, 875
 — Charles William, 876
 — Chester Wayland, 875
 — Harry Manning, 876
 — Lydia M. (Averill), 875
 — Mr. —, 327
- Bancroft, Ensign, 124
- Bane, Lewis, 100
- Banks, Aaron, 272
 — Gen., 901
 — Petiah, 276
- Barb, Helen, 651, 847
 — Wilhelm Hermann Frederick, 847
- Barber, Hannah G., 305, 435
 — Lucinda (Lawson), 602
- Barden, Atta Bell, 972
 — Augustus, 972
 — Charles, 953, 972
 — Donald William, 973
 — Earl Edgar, 973
 — Freddie Charles, 972
 — Hazel Emma, 973
 — James Augustus, 973
 — Jessie May, 972
 — Johnny James, 972
 — P. A., 973
 — William, 953, 973
- Barker, Abram, 885
 — Benjamin, 307, 438
 — Deborah, 350, 351
 — Edward, 373
 — Frances, 861
- Barlow, Anson, 460
 — Mary E., 460
- Barnard, Apollos, 581
 — Capt., 212
 — Rev. Jeremiah, 349
 — John, 15
- Barnes, Almira, 241, 478
 — Amanda Maria, 828
 — Ann Matilda, 965
 — Emice Ann, 364, 520
 — Hiram, 478
 — Miranda F., 932
 — Mollie, 190, 301, 302, 432
 — Phineas, 520
- Barney, Jonathan, 254
 — Joseph, 181
- Barns, Hannah, 276
- Barnum, P. T., 906
- Barrett, Ann G., 424, 593
 — Emice (—), 593
 — George, 719
 — Joel, 593
 — Samuel, 239, 353
 — Wilbur E., 719
- Barron, Mary, 448
 — Capt. William, 492
- Barrows, Arabella Howard, 585, 809
 — Joseph Henry, 809
- Barstow, Samuel, 663
- Bartau, (Bettie, 506, 727
- Barto, (
- Barteaux, Adoniram J., 460, 647
 — Clara E.S., 648
 — Gertrude Averell, 648
 — Robert, 648
- Bartholmew, Mr. —, 59
 — William, 63
- Bartlett, Eliza, 354
 — Samuel, 354
 — Maj. Samuel, 239
- Barto, Almira J., 726
 — David W.S., 726
 — Esther C., 726

- Barto, Freeloove M.S. 725
 — Harriet S.S. 725
 — Mary E.S. 726
 — Orin, 506, 725
 — Orrin M., 505
 — Ruby A.S. 726
 — Russell W., 727
 Bartoe, Elizabeth, 273
 — Samuel, 273
 Barton, John, 167
 Bartz, Mary Ann, 881
 Bascom, Dorns, 378
 — Robert O., 378
 — Samuel H., 378
 Baskett, Camilla, 730, 898
 — Christopher, 898
 Bassack, Elizabeth, 831
 Bassett, Lucy, 705
 — Minnie, 705
 — Sylvia, 705
 — William, 705
 Bassett, Amanda, 374, 545
 Batchelder, Caroline^d, 476
 — David, 791
 — Deborah Mchitable^s, 791
 — Elbridge Austen^s, 791
 — Irene Bunker^s, 791
 — John, Jr., 333, 476
 — Lydia^s, 179
 — Mr., —, 588
 — Pluche (Averell), 476
 — Weare Dow, 568, 791
 Bauen, Alice, 546, 769
 Baumgardner, J. A., 952
 — Mrs. J. A., 952
 — Ruth Adele, 871, 952
 Baum, Jacob, 124
 Baxter, Edward^p, 758
 — Henry^p, 758
 — John, 167, 169
 — Judge, 663
 — Maria^s, 758
 — Paul P., 625
 — R. Charles^s, 758
 — Richard, 536, 758
 — Thompson, 625
 Baylies, Timothy, 302
 Beach, Caroline, 364, 524
 — Lazarus, Jr., 524
 — Matthew, 365
 — Mrs., —, 270, 375
 Beagle, Alvina Ethel^p, 914
 — Dwight L., 761, 913
 — George Averill^p, 914
 — John, 913
 — John L.^p, 914
 — Roland Dwight^p, 914
 Beal, Arthur, 103
 Beale, J. Edward, 103, 147
 Beal, J. Edward, 103, 147
 Beale, Mary, 530
 Beallis, Matthew, 248
 Beanner, George Kibler, 570
 Bean, Sherman L., 829
 Beard, Alice, 898
 — Anthony, 680
 — Marcia^p, 686
 Beardley, Betsey Maria^s, 743
 — Darwin Hurd, 523, 843
 — Heman, 743
 — Heman Averill^s, 743
 Beatham, Nettie, 609, 826
 Beckford, Samuel, 420
 Beckley, Lizzie Annie, 884, 954
 — Luther, 954
 Bedell, George, 76
 — John, 76
 Beebe, Col., 345, 986
 Beebe, L. L., 575
 Beckman, Abram, 703
 — George Nowlen, 703
 Beers, Sarah, 917
 Belcher, William, 290
 Belden, William, 291
 Belcherall, Elijah, 135
 Belien, John, 784
 — Sarah Elles, 560, 784
 Belknap, Admiral, 906
 — Reginald Rowan, 906
 Bell, Edward James^p, 815, 936
 — Edward James^p, 937
 — Edward Johnzey, 937
 — Martin Averill^p, 937
 — Rosa Elizabeth (Averill), 937
 — Thomas Pearson^p, 937
 Bellingham, Richard, 74
 Bellow, John, 182
 Bellows, Amasa, 362
 — Benjamin, 182
 Bemis, Abigail, 156
 — Daniel, 156
 — Ephraim^s, 156
 — Ephraim^s, 156
 — James, 156
 — James^d, 156
 — Ruth, 119, 156
 — Ruth (—), 156
 — Sarah (—), 156
 Benedict, Sally, 794
 Benjamin, John, 144
 — Joseph, 144
 — Obad, 228
 Benner, Edith, 843
 Bennett, Bertha Montford, 958, 974
 — E. Payson, 974
 — Dr. Francis M., 798
 — Loretta G., 613
 — Malinda, 596
 — Mr., —, 958
 — Nehemiah, 306
 Benson, Lydia, 427, 599
 Bentley, Betsey Maria^s, 490
 — Edward^d, 490
 — George^d, 490
 — Hannah^d, 490
 — Lorenzo^d, 490
 — Lyman, 745
 — William^d, 347, 489
 — William^d, 490
 Bently, J. John, 560, 785
 — Jack
 Benton, Jerusha (—), 746
 — John, 746
 — Mary, 534, 746, 747
 Bern, Carrie (—), 881
 — Charles^p, 881
 — Olin, 695, 881
 Bernhart, Albert, 819
 — Anna, 602, 819
 Berry, Alice, 955
 — Clifford, 955
 — Edith, 955
 — Fidelity, 505
 — Frances E., 458
 — Howard, 955
 — Isaac, 349
 — Jacob, 505
 — John, 564
 — Roy, 955
 — Stephen, 787
 — Susan (—), 1, 505
 Berryman, Emma W., 513, 730
 — Robert, 720
 Bessie, Charles W., 867
 Best, Sarah, 383, 385
 Bestick, Theresa, 936

1042 Averell, Averill, Avery Family

- Beverly, Lord, 337, 476
 Bickford, John, 289
 — Joseph, 164
 — Sarah, 945
 Bicknell, Sarah, 782
 Bidlack, Benjamin, 159
 Bigelow, Dr. Amos E., 956
 — Frances, 885, 956
 Bigsley, Joseph, Senior, 84
 Billings, Dr. Elkanah, 252
 — Roger, 244
 — Capt. Roger, 233
 — Capt. Stephen, 372
 — William, et al., 134; 144
 — Capt. William, 141
 Billington, Julia, 837
 Ringham, Eleazer, 397
 — Jabish, 238
 — Kingsley S., 662
 Bird, Elizabeth, 862, 948
 — Joseph Campbell, 948
 — Sarah, 695
 Birdsill, Eunice, 809
 Birt, Laura, 726, 896
 — Sarah Jane (—), 896
 — William, 896
 Bisbee, Susan, 825
 Bishop, Abigail (Averill), 89, 92, 95, 96, 118
 — Betsey, 518, 519
 — Bridget (—), 107, 108, 110, 137
 — Edward, Jr., 105, 107, 108, 110, 114, 137
 — Edward, Sr., 107, 137
 — Elizabeth^d, 138
 — Gould^d, 138
 — Job —, 63
 — Jonathan, 92, 95, 97, 108, 118, 137
 — Sarah (Wildes), 107, 108, 110, 114
 — Thomas, 63, 79, 80
 Bixby, Andrew, 192
 — Orentt, 362
 Black, Abigail, 679
 — Mary
 — Mary L., 107, 110
 Blackman, Charles, 943
 — Harriet (Savage), 627, 838
 — Horace, 661
 — Lilla, 838, 943
 — Melvin, 838
 Blackstock, William, 234
 Blackstone, Betsey, 374, 543
 — Eliza, 374, 544
 Blagden, Julia, 326, 461
 Blaine, James G., 641
 Blair, Sarah Ann^s, 571
 Blaisdell, Daniel, 765
 — Eunice^s, 591
 — James^s, 591
 — John^s, 591
 — Mary^s, 591
 — Sally^s, 591
 — Samuel, 421, 591
 Blake, Alexander Veits, 905
 Buckman, 564, 789
 — Charles Buckman^s, 790
 — Daniel^s, 790
 — Edwin Oscar^s, 790
 — Eliza, 899
 — Frank^s, 790
 — George, 789
 — George W., 788, 929
 — Gorham, 417, 118
 — Henry Lewis^s, 790
 — Isabelle, 788, 928
 — Julia Cammann, 741, 905
 — Mary Olive^s, 790
 — Minnie^s, 929
 — Vina Fox^s, 790
 Blanchard, Martha Ann, 809
 — Mary E., 558
 — William, 74
 Bliss, Cornelius, 719
 Blood, Judith, 719
 Bloom, James, 659
 — Martha C., 462, 650
 Bly, Frank, 804
 Blye, Sarah^s, 223, 329
 Blyford, Asa, 716
 Blyth, Francis, 30
 Boa, Mary, 587
 Boardman, Rev. C. A., 521
 — Joseph, 289, 987
 Boardman, Daniel, 91
 Bodwell, Susan (—), 538
 Bohanon, Earl C., 798
 Bolles, Ralph, 848
 — Seney Vandevere, 652, 848
 Bolts, Joseph, 99
 Bolster, Chapin, 306
 Bond, Silance, 778
 Bone, Albert^s, 925
 — Alta^s, 925
 — Charlie, 786, 925
 — Glenn^s, 925
 — Marie^s, 925
 Booker, George, 894
 — Mary Louisa, 894
 Booth, Charles N., 551
 — Susan (—), 551
 Boothby, David, 288
 — Stephen, 414
 — Susan(na), 288, 414
 Boothe, "ould father," 19
 Borden, Shepard, 726
 Bordman, Betsey, 387
 — Capt., 213, 978
 — Joseph, 244
 Boreman, Mr., —, 59
 Boright, John W., 547
 Borkes, Edward, 786
 Borman, Daniel, 84
 Boston, John R., 2nd, 553, 554
 Bostwick, Ann Julia^s, 500
 — Caroline Eliza^s, 501
 — Cordelia^s, 501
 — Elijah, 500
 — Lient, Elijah, 377, 994
 — Eliza (McAllaster), 500
 — Emerson McAllaster^s, 501
 — Francis William^s, 501
 — Nathaniel, 248
 — Samuel, 248
 — Sarah (Buckley), 500
 — Sarah Jane^s, 500
 — William Buckley, 499, 500
 Bosworth, Fred N., 635
 — James Wood, 249
 — Nathaniel, 249
 — Stephen, 263
 Bottom, Daniel, 177
 Bottsford, Catherine E. (Averill), 574
 — Northrup W., 574, 576
 Boutelle, James, Jr., 435
 Boutwell, Hannah, 305, 435
 — John, 604
 — Melissa, 435, 604
 Bowden, Belinda, 654, 849
 — Elisha, 849
 Bowdoin, James, 218
 Bowen, Fanny Chandler, 841
 Bowers, Lew, 769
 Bowes, Jack, 818
 Bowles, Martha, 805
 — Mary, 650
 Bowman, Amos Bradshaw, 895
 — Annie M., 726, 895

- Bowman, Caroline A., 567, 791
 — Jonathan, 205, 219
 — Lillias (—), 791
 — Mr. —, 791
 Bowright, Miss —, 513
 — Mr. —, 358, 513
 Bowtell, Hattie, 594, 812
 Boyce, Elizabeth, 76
 Boynton, William, 196
 Boynton, Anna, 312, 443
 — John, 443
 — William, et al., 443; 631
 Boys, }
 Boyse, } Joseph, 75, 76
 Boice, }
 Bozworth, William, 249, 264
 Brace, David, 555
 — Sally, 555
 Brackett, Rev. G. R., 759
 Bradbury, Charles, 115, 118, 160, 161, 162,
 164, 165, 172, 173, 288
 — Katherine Dow, 947
 — Mr. —, 211
 Bradford, Alice Pearl⁸, 616
 — Capt. Andrew¹, 308, 436
 Ann⁸, 707
 — Benjamin, 616
 Benjamin Harold⁸, 616
 Bertha Vincent¹⁰, 952
 — Bessie May⁸, 616
 — Claude Lee⁸, 616
 — Rev. Ephraim P., 498
 — Eva Berenice⁸, 616
 Fanny, 307, 436
 — George, 883, 952
 Gov., 332
 — Hannah (—), 436
 Harriet (Averill), 616
 — Hepzibah (Averill), 143
 — Ella Warren⁸, 616
 Ira P., 440, 616
 — Jefferson, 952
 — Mark Averill⁸, 616
 — Mary, et al., 348; 494; 495
 — Mehitabel, 195, 308
 — Nancy (Averill), 494, 495
 — Nellie M.¹⁰, 952
 — Orin Weston¹⁰, 952
 — Robert, 139, 142, 143, 201, 204, 214,
 215, 216
 — Robert¹, 308
 — Samuel, 215
 — William, et al., 348; 494; 495
 — William, Jr., et al., 349; 436; 494
 — William², 308
 — William³, 308
 Bradley, Albert Raymond⁸, 918
 — Charlotte La Vern⁸, 918
 — Col., 303, 995, 996
 — Emilie Marion⁸, 918
 — Francis, 352
 — Gilbert, 240
 — Harold Henry⁸, 918
 — Henry Elijah, 764, 918
 — Jane, 542, 764
 — John J., 961
 — Jonathan, 352, 354
 — Kenneth Elijah⁸, 918
 — Left., 229
 — Capt. Lemuel, 357, 997
 — Leonard Marsden⁸, 918
 — Leroy Clifton⁸, 918
 — Mary B., 902, 961
 — Moses, 359
 — Robert Carlton⁸, 918
 — Sara Gertrude, 918
 Bradstreet, Asa, 688
 — Elizabeth, 332
 Bradstreet, Governor Simon, 74, 91, 92, 104,
 119, 120, 121
 — Mary S., 476, 688
 — Selma (—), 688
 Brady, Alice Baldwin, 820, 938
 — William, 938
 Bragden, George, 449, 631
 — James⁸, 631
 Bragden, Joseph, 148
 — Mehitabel, 389
 — Mr. —, 636
 — Capt. Thomas, 980
 Bragg, Thomas, 73
 Bragton, David, See
 Brayton, David
 Brainerd, Mary, 34
 Brainerd, David, 805
 — Frank, 581, 805
 — Nellie⁸, 805
 Bran, John C., 396, 397
 — Polly (—), 396, 397
 Branch, Mary, 478, 693
 — Nathan, 693
 — Peter, 176, 177
 — Sergt. Peter, 289
 — Zephaniah, 146
 Brandford, William, 705, 707
 Brassy, Mr. —, 59
 Brawn, Alice M., 628, 839
 — John S., 839
 Bray, Abigail⁸, 277
 — Andrew⁸, 277
 — Benjamin⁸, 277
 — Edward, 569
 — Isaac⁸, 153, 277
 — Isaac⁸, 277
 — Laura A., 843
 — Mary⁸, 277
 — Sarah⁸, 277
 — Susanna⁸, 277
 — Thomas, 100
 Brayton, David, 396, 1004
 Breck, } Rev. Daniel, 475, 476
 Breck, }
 Breed, Catherine H.⁸, 552
 — Charles L.⁽¹⁾, 552
 — Charles L.⁽¹⁾, 552
 — Edwin D.⁸, 552
 — Ella M.⁸, 552
 — Frances R.⁸, 552
 — Joseph, 552
 — Letitia M.⁸, 552
 Breeman, Johanna Christina Van, 847
 Brettell, Wendell Phillips, 745
 Brewer, Elizabeth Ann, 515
 — Helen S., 428
 Brewster, Benjamin⁸, 745
 — Daniel⁸, 745
 — Daniel⁸, 534, 745, 746
 — Harriet (Averill), 746
 — John⁸, 244, 745
 — John Chester⁸, 746
 — Judge Lyman Denison⁸, 746
 — Sarah A. (Ives), 746
 — William⁸, 745
 Briard, Angeline, 468, 666, 672
 — Elizabeth, 666, 672
 — William, 666, 672
 Bridge, Col. Ebenezer, 988
 Bridges, John, 311
 — Lois, 928
 — Mary⁸, 195, 311
 — Mary (—), 311
 Bridier, Jack, 149
 Briggs, Chancey Jasper, 761
 — Fred Walters, 761
 — L. V., 756
 — Mary J., 510, 729

1044 Averell, Averill, Avery Family

- Briggs, Silas, 185
 Bringhurst, Jesse, 765
 Britain, James, 883
 Britton, Albert⁹, 778
 — Anna⁹, 778
 — Charles M., 778
 — Edith⁹, 778
 Broadstreet, Humphrey, 63
 Brockway, Ellen A., 605
 — Flora⁹, 605
 — Hiram, 435, 605
 — Leonia, 844
 — Lucretia M., 605
 — Martha J., 541
 Brodstreet, Mr. —, 83, 98
 Bromidge, Daniel, 334
 Bromidge, Goodwife, 113
 Brooks, Enoch, 387
 — Frank, 710, 887
 — Myra, 936
 Browe, William, 486
 Brown, Albert Orlando⁸, 620
 — Lieut. Allason, 977, 981, 982
 — Amelia Wheaton⁹, 571
 — Andrew Dixon⁹, 571
 — Anne Maria⁹, 620
 — Annie R., 658, 855
 — E., 772
 — E. F., 772
 — Eliza Averell⁹, 571
 — Eliza Howard, 471, 678
 — Eliza Joanna⁹, 571
 — Elizabeth, 287
 — Ephraim⁹, 328
 — Eunice, 437
 — Florence Ellen⁹, 571
 — Frances Louise⁸, 620
 — George E., 779
 — Godfrey, 401, 570
 — Guy F., 783
 — Hannah⁴, 128, 259, 266, 268
 — Harriett, 470, 675
 — Isaac, et al., 249, 250; 453
 — Isaac Llewellyn⁹, 620
 — Isabella D., 501
 — Israel, 494
 — Jacob, et al., 128, 243; 135
 — Jane, 315, 453
 — Jetson Stelson, 805
 — John, et al., 95, 132, 144; 128, 132,
 133, 144; 232; 324
 — John, Jr., 128, 243
 — John², 128, 266
 — Lieut. John, 144
 — Maj. John, 992, 993, 996
 — Joseph, 718
 — Judith (Perkins), 128
 — Lucinda M., 468, 672
 — Lucretia (Averell), 571
 — Lucretia Waldo⁹, 571
 — Lydia A., 621, 831
 — Maj. —, 231
 — Martha Anne⁹, 620
 — Mary E., 819
 — Mary Edwards⁸, 571, 572
 — Mary Frances⁸, 620
 — Mary Lucretia⁹, 571
 — Miss —, 198
 — Mr. —, et al., 131; 111
 — Nathaniel³, 128, 266
 — Olive⁴, 279
 — Pardon, 292
 — Philip, 855
 — Rev. Philip A. H., 801
 — Relief, 503, 718
 — Robert, 675
 — Robert Goodale, 38
 — Rosaline C., 812
 — Brown, Sarah Electa⁸, 620
 — Sarah Murdock⁸, 571
 — — Capt. Shubal, 570
 — Susan, 425, 595
 — Susanna, 96, 125, 128, 266
 — Tamor (—), 675
 — Timothy, 620
 — Volcent Outtite, 443, 620
 — Wheeler, 293
 — William Averell⁸, 571
 Browne, Edward, 63
 — John, 63
 — John, Senr., 124
 — John (Jr.), 196
 — Richard, 58, 68
 Brownell, Carrie Erhardt, 936
 — Charles Henry, 936
 — G. S., 751
 Browning, Abby Eliza⁸, 584
 — Anna, 586
 — Anna P.⁹, 585
 — Bertram⁹, 585
 — Catherine Augusta, 584
 — Dora⁹, 585
 — Dudley G.⁹, 585
 — Edwin C.⁹, 585
 — Eleanora Melissa⁸, 584
 — Eliza G.⁹, 585
 — Ella M.⁹, 585
 — Florence J.⁹, 585
 — Jessie M., 585
 — Capt. Joseph, 406, 990
 — Louisa M.⁹, 585
 — Mary L.⁹, 585
 — Oren Fogel⁹, 584
 — Oren Fogel⁹, 585
 — Sarah, 291, 416
 — William, 416, 584
 — William Franklin⁸, 584
 — William S.⁹, 585
 — William Thomas, 416
 Brownson, Capt., 359
 — Capt. Eli, 241, 353, 360, 996, 997, 998
 — Capt. Gideon, 238, 353, 996, 997, 998
 — Simon, 238
 — Timo, 334
 — Timothy, 239
 Bruce, Hannah Francis, 655
 — John, 495
 — Josiah, 656
 — Nathaniel, 495, 711
 Bruno, Mr. —, 377
 Brush, Joseph, 382
 Bryan, Miss —, 864
 Bryant, Frances E., 785
 — Hannah Johanna⁹, 179
 — Lina, 790
 — Maria, 690
 — William Cullen, 832
 Bryson, Capt., 328, 468
 — Margaret (Waters), 328, 468
 Bubber, Mrs. —, 107
 Buck, Col. Jonathan, 991
 — Mr. —, 468
 — Rachel, 361, 362
 — Sarah, 359
 Buckingham, Bertha W., 742, 903
 — Gov., 748
 — Ralph, 903
 Buckley, Mr. —, 279
 Buell, Elizabeth Averell⁸, 646
 — Eunice, 517
 — Hiram, 646
 — Ira W., 459, 646
 — Mary Blossom, 800, 933
 Buffum, Joshua, 76
 — Robert, 75, 76
 — (Sister), 76

- Bullard, Capt. Nathan, 310
 Bullen, Joseph, 297
 Bullock, Annie^a, 623
 — Benjamin, 623
 — Charles A.^s, 623
 — Joseph W.^s, 443, 623
 — Joseph W.^s, 623
 — Josephine^s, 623
 — Martha^s, 623
 — Robert M.^s, 623
 — Susan A.^s, 623
 Bundy, Charles^s, 694
 — Chester^s, 694
 — Esther^s, 694
 — Mr. —, 694
 Barbank, Nancy, 536, 760
 Burch, Daniel E., 908
 — Jennette^a, 911
 — Martha Laymia^a, 911
 — Mary E. (Averill), 756
 — Mary Elmore^a, 911
 — Perrie E., 756, 908
 Burchard, George, 663
 Burdakin, Annie M., 942
 Burdick, L. M., 506
 — Mr. —, 506
 — Roxana, 963
 Burdoin, Laura (—), 880
 — Marsh, 880
 — Ralph Branch^a. See
 Averill, Ralph Branch Burdoin^a
 Burgoyne, Gen., 990
 Burke, Jesse, 296
 Burling, Edward, 252
 — Elizabeth Susan^a, 775, 777
 — Frances^s, 775
 — George W.^s, 775
 — Grace^s, 775
 — Thomas C., 554, 775
 Burlinghame, Abigail, 572
 — Mary, 443, 620
 Burnam, John, 63
 — Sargent, 81
 Burnap, Benjamin^a, 279
 — Calvin^a, 279
 — Catherine^a, 279
 — Esther^a, 279
 — James^a, 279
 — John^a, 279
 Burnap, {
 Burnett, { Jonathan^a, 160, 278
 Burnett, {
 Burnap, Jonathan^a, 279
 — Luther^a, 279
 — Martha^a, 279
 — Mary, 306
 — Ruth^a, 279
 — William (a)^a, 279
 — William (b)^a, 279
 Burnett, Asenath^a, 279
 — Chloe^a, 279
 — Clarissa^a, 279
 — David^a, 279
 — Elizabeth^a, 279
 — Elizabeth (Averill), 157, 158
 — Ellsworth^a, 279
 — Harriet^a, 279
 — James^a, 279
 — John^a, 279
 — Jonathan^a, 279
 — Lester^a, 279
 — Lora^a, 279
 — Phoebe^a, 279
 Burnett, Averill^a, 279
 Burnette, Dr. Edward W., 279
 Burnham, Daniel, 742
 — Dayton, 742
 — Eunice, 288
 Burnham, Harriet Ann, 563
 — Israel, 436
 — Lucy Wallace^a, 307, 436
 — Widow Sarah, 287
 — Sevliah, 581
 Burnhame, Thomas, 63
 Burns, George W., 966
 — Ida M., 915, 966
 — Martha (—), 966
 — Mary, 618
 — Mattie, 786
 — Sarah, 848
 Burpee, Eleanor (Stuart), 393, 566
 — Melitabel, 566
 — Richard, 636
 Burpey, Elizabeth (Stuart), 926
 — Melitabel, 787, 926
 — Mr. —, 926
 Burr, Horace, 546
 Burrill, Charles, 621
 — Nancy, 443, 621
 Burrows, George, 108, 112
 Burt, Bela, 516
 — Benjamin, 185
 — Henry M., 601
 — John, 203, 204, 211
 Burton, Hannah, 401, 572
 — Henry, 175
 — Isaac, 175
 — Jacob, et al., 144; 243, 244
 — John, 138, 214
 — Lieut. Jonathan, 307, 310, 492
 — Olney, 572
 — Paul, 127
 — Pierce, 289
 Busk, Harriet N., 426, 597
 Buson, Louise, 785
 Bus, Betsy, 712
 Butler, Abbie A., 504, 724
 — Lyman, 724
 — Mary Williams, 767
 — Melinda, 459, 646
 — Nathaniel, 228
 — Ruth, 471
 Butter, Frank, 830
 Butterfield, Francis, 499
 — Hannah (Averill), 494, 495
 — John, 29
 — Joseph, 649
 — Moses, 368
 — William, 495
 Butterworth, Patience, 242
 Button, Benjamin Grover, 502
 — Elisha, 370
 — Emma Eloise, 916, 967
 — James, 177
 — John Monroe, 967
 — Lucy, 290, 416
 Buxton, { Dolly } Mary
 Buxton, { } Rachel, 173, 174, 175
 Buxton, Eben, 717
 — John, 108
 — Washington, 717
 Byerley, Susan Emma, 823
 Byles, Charles Averill^a, 584
 Byles-Fuller, Olive (Averill), 584
 Byles, Dr. Josiah, 416, 583
 Cady, Anna, 573
 Cahoon, Addie (—), 510
 — Mr. —, 510
 Caide, Thomas, 230
 Calloun, David, 253
 — Eunice^a, 265, 370, 371
 — James, 253, 256
 — John, 250, 253, 269
 — Dr. John, 365, 375
 — John Caldwell, 371
 — Joseph, 253

1046 Averell, Averill, Avery Family

- Calhoun, Tabitha, 250
 Calkins, David, 230
 — David, Jr., 229
 Caulkins, J. Mr., 535
 Calkins, J. Mr., 535
 Call, Cassie, 631
 Came, Samuel, 100
 Camp, Mrs. Erastus Paine, 493, 706
 — James, 376
 — John, 247, 248
 — Mary, 523
 — Nathaniel, 248
 — Spencer, 816
 Campbell, Avery⁹, 852
 — Brainard A., 523
 — Catharine, 627, 837
 — Charles, 896
 — Charles E., 657, 852
 — Douglass, 580
 — Douglas⁹, 580
 — Eliza Ethel⁹, 852
 — Elizabeth, 486
 — James, 559
 — John, et al., 486; 488
 — Lewis Averill⁹, 580
 — Maria⁹, 579, 777
 — Mary J. Ellis, 420, 589
 — Mary Jane, 961
 — McIntire, 852
 — Minnie May⁹, 852
 — Rachel, 546, 769
 — Robert, 777
 — Robert P., 579
 — William, 140
 — Judge William W., 579, 580
 Canfield, Alice S. (Angevine), 737
 — Averill Burton⁹, 520, 737
 — Azariah⁹, 358
 — Burton⁹, 737
 — Burton H., 737
 — Catherine⁹, 241, 356
 — Cornelia Elizabeth⁹, 737
 — Hattie M., 737
 — Helen¹⁰, 737
 — Henry H., 737
 — Henry Monroe⁹, 737
 — Israel⁹, 356, 358
 — Jeremiah⁹, 358
 — Rev. Joseph A., 500
 — Lucy Averill⁹, 737
 — Mitchell Monroe⁹, 520, 737
 — Robert Monroe⁹, 737
 — Samuel M., 737
 — Thomas⁹, 358
 Cannon, Joseph, 844
 Capen, Charlotte, 655
 — Rev. Joseph, 95, 96, 119, 121, 122, 125, 130, 131, 132, 137, 138, 142, 146, 165, 171, 172
 Capron, Quartermaster Jonathan, 993
 — Polly, 693
 Capwell, Avery⁹, 873
 — Frank⁹, 873
 — Ray C., 673, 873
 — Rena⁹, 873
 Card, Annie Ludevine, 912, 966
 — Henry, 966
 — J. Pearl, 649
 — Thomas, 272
 Carey, Jane, 393, 566
 Carleton, Eliza, 642
 — John, 349
 — Leon, 654, 851
 — Percy O., 851
 — Willie E., 851
 Carlisle, Mary J., 477, 690
 Carlton, Benjamin, 627
 — Daniel F., 810
 Carlton, Fannie L., 886
 — Henry Avery⁹, 810
 — John, 492
 — John A., 886
 — Joseph Putnam Bradlee, 857, 810
 — Lawrence Fenn⁹, 810
 — Margaret⁹, 810
 — Moses, 220
 — Sarah, 447, 627
 — Sarah (—), 627
 — William Leeds⁹, 810
 Carnes, Abiel Smith, 657
 — Eliza Carver, 657
 Carpenter, Abby, 795
 — Abiel, 254
 — Andrew J., 956
 — Asa, 254
 — Benjamin, 184
 — Catherine S., 781
 — Daniel, 254
 — David N., 583
 — Emily, 899
 — Rose Jane, 885, 956
 — Sylvia A., 583
 Carr, Hannah L., 684
 — Ruth R., 587
 — William, 212
 Carrick, William, 567
 Carril, Eugene, 693
 Carrington, Annie, 615
 Carsley, Mahala Jane, 459, 646
 — Moses, 646
 Carter, Abel, 541
 — Anna Grace⁹, 801
 — Augustus⁹, 717
 — Benjamin⁹, 802
 — Carlos E., 541
 — Daniel Averill⁹, 541
 — Eunice Hector⁹, 541
 — George Hector⁹, 541
 — Henry⁹, 717
 — James M., 541
 — Jane Russell⁹, 801
 — Jane Russell (Averell), 284, 801
 — Judith, 445
 — Rev. Lawson⁹, 801, 802
 — Lawson Averell⁹, 283, 284, 285, 407, 412, 801, 802
 — Lorenzo⁹, 717
 — Lorenzo D., 502, 717
 — Lucy J., 541
 — Marcia Holt⁹, 801
 — Mary Gale⁹, 801
 — Mrs., 3
 — Nancy, 621
 — Nancy Jane⁹, 541
 — Oliver Coach⁹, 541
 — Orrin, 374, 541
 — Ruth W., 945
 — Samuel, et al., 223; 223
 — Rev. Thomas⁹, 801, 802
 — Timothy⁹, 802
 — Timothy⁹, 802
 — Timothy⁹, 802
 — William Averell⁹, 801
 — William Lawson, 579, 801
 Cary, David, 212
 Case, Abigail⁹, 235, 345, 485
 — Calvin⁹, 362
 — Humphrey, 214
 — Jonathan⁹, 345
 — Levi⁹, 361, 362
 — Lucy⁹, 362
 — Lyman⁹, 362
 — Noble⁹, 362
 Cash, Elizabeth, 137
 Casterline, George W., 889
 — Margaret Adaliza, 715, 889

- Castin, William, 817
 Caswell, Amy (Averill), 269
 — Josiah, 264
 — Maj. Julius, 534
 — Mr., —, 270
 — Nathaniel, 180
 Cates, Leinda, 927
 — Priscilla Peoples, 930
 Catlin, Mary, 308, 438
 Cave, Sarah, 236
 Cervera, General, 777
 Caverno, Rev. Arthur, 718
 — Elizabeth, 502, 718
 Cery, Miss —, 311, 441
 Chace, Dudley, 302
 Chadwick, Anna B., 377, 548
 Chalfee, Anna, 190, 296
 — Atherton, 183, 296
 — Burritt, 782
 Chalmers, Appia, 608
 — Charles L., 609
 Chaloner, Elisha Dillaway, 564, 787
 Chamberlain, Capt., 372
 — Cornelia E., 536, 760
 — Dr., 653
 — Freelove, 355, 505
 — Henry, et al., 321: 760
 — John, 182
 — Pearl, 784
 — Rebecca, 355
 — Samuel, 505
 Chamberlin, Arthur Marshall, 892
 — Arthur S., 892
 Chambers, Enoch, 397
 — Patrick, 234
 Chambet, Mary, 103, 150
 Champnes, Cawis, 152
 Champnoise, Henry, 151
 Chandler, Amy⁶, 306
 — Charles, 360, 515
 — Rev. Charles Nichols⁵, 515, 516
 — Charlotte⁶, 888
 — Charlotte W. (Averill), 711
 — Daniel Le Roy⁵, 515
 — Ebenezer⁵, 193, 306
 — Ebenezer^(a)⁶, 306
 — Ebenezer^(b)⁶, 306
 — Edgar D.⁵, 515
 — Edna^(a)⁶, 306
 — Edna^(b)⁶, 306
 — Eliza Minerva⁵, 515
 — Elizabeth Sumner, 401, 573
 — Evelyn Minerva⁵, 515
 — Frederick Irving⁵, 515
 — George, 306
 — George H., 712, 887
 — Ida⁶, 888
 — Joel⁶, 306
 — John Jay⁵, 515
 — Joseph⁵, 306
 — Joseph⁶, 306
 — Lyman Averill⁵, 515
 — Mary, 396
 — Mary Doten, 952, 953
 — Mary K⁵, 516
 — Mr., —, 516
 — Norman Theodore⁵, 515
 — Robert Saerider⁵, 515
 — Sarah⁶, 306
 — Stephen, 573
 — Thomas⁵, 306, 308
 — Thomas⁶, 306, 308
 — Thomas L., 380
 — William¹, 306
 — William², 306
 Chaney, Blanche, 957
 — Emma M.⁵, 688
 — John M., 474, 688
 Chaney, William, 688
 Chaply, Thomas, 29
 Chapman, Alden, 461
 — Amos, 239
 — Calista, 461, 648
 — Caroline M., 461, 648
 — Cyrus, 624
 — Davis, 192
 — Edson Palmer, 620
 — Col. Hiram, 620
 — John, Jr., 192
 — Joseph, 328, 464, 654
 — Julia Ann Turner, 461, 648
 — Laura M., 447, 628
 — Maria (—), 629
 — Prudence, 706
 — Rachel⁵, 464, 167, 654
 — Rebecca (Simpson), 444, 624
 — Samuel, 186
 — Stephen, 648
 Chappell, Samuel, 244, 245, 260
 Charles H., King, 40
 Charles, Farnam, 474
 — Louise D., 474
 Charlesworth, Susan, 487
 Charlton, Mary, 195, 307
 Charnley, Charles Meigs⁵, 525, 744
 — Charles Meigs⁵, 744
 — Constance⁵, 744
 — James⁵, 744
 — Louis E.N., 744
 Chase, Addie Florence⁶, 832
 — Clara, 840
 — Ellen⁶, 832
 — Fred⁶, 832
 — George Averill⁶, 832
 — Hadesa, 854, 856
 — Henry, 476
 — Hiram⁶, 836
 — Jennie⁶, 836
 — Kenyth⁶, 832
 — Lavinia (Meder), See
 Mace, Lavinia (Meder)
 Chase, Lewis B., 622, 832
 — Lewis Flint⁶, 832
 — Mahala, 474
 — May⁶, 832
 — Minnie⁶, 840
 — Mr., —, 629, 840
 — Porter Evans, 836
 — Roscoe M., 837
 — Samuel, et al., 255: 384
 — Sara, 836
 — Sarah, 453, 635
 — Willie⁶, 840
 Cheecraft, Richard, 76
 Chesborough, Amos, 545
 Cheney, Clara Adelia⁵, 783
 — George Nelson⁵, 783
 — Jerome Lucius⁵, 783
 — Lucius Augustus, 782
 — Lucius Harrison, 558, 782
 — Dr. Lyman Averill⁵, 783
 — Mary Ellen⁵, 783
 — Myra Elma⁵, 783
 — Robert Carlyle⁵, 782
 Cheslex, Charlotte Burnham, 633, 842
 — Mr., —, 479
 — William H., 842
 Chesbrough, Soret, Thomas, 289
 Chester, Eleanor, 963
 Childs, Capt. Silas, 334, 993
 Childenden, Col. Thomas, 251
 Chipman, Samuel, 433
 Chisam, Hannah Jackson (Richardson), 652
 Cheat, Frank, 720
 — Lizzie, 720
 Choate, Ebenezer⁵, 882

1048 Averell, Averill, Avery Family

- Choate, Edwin⁵, 882
 - Inez Blanche⁹, 882
 - John¹, 882
 - Joseph¹, 882
 - Mary R. (Griffin), 882
 - Minnie, 603
 - Robert⁵, 882
 - Rufus, 395
 - Thomas⁵, 882
 - William⁵, 882
 Choate, William, 26
 Chote, John, 63
 Christiancy, I. P., 663
 Christie, Eddie⁸, 677
 - Ella⁸, 676
 - Etta⁸, 676
 - Daniel⁹, 677
 - Jennie⁸, 676, 677
 - Martha (Avery), 470, 676
 - Rosilla⁸, 676
 - Vernon⁸, 677
 - Warren⁸, 677
 - Wesley, 470, 676
 - Winnie⁸, 677
 Christopher, Mary, 474, 688
 Christy, Arthur⁸, 817
 - Glennie⁸, 817
 - Gridley, 602, 817
 Chubbuck, Leopold F., 808
 - Nellie E., 583, 808
 Church, Annie F., 839
 - Judge, 748
 - Mary, 621
 Churchill, Cadwallader B., 893
 - Effie Thompson, 721, 893
 - Florence⁸, 748
 - Mary Caroline⁸, 743
 - Lady Randolph, 883
 - William, 743
 - William, Jr., 524, 743
 Chute, James, 63
 - William, 64, 69, 80
 Cilley, Clark⁷, 568
 - John⁷, 568
 - Joseph⁷, 568
 - Col. Joseph, 309
 - William⁸, 393, 568
 - William¹, 568
 Cimmerer, Hannah, 972
 - Hannah E., 973
 Clanning, Lucina, 916
 Clap, Daniel, 282
 - Daniel Junior, 282
 - Thomas, 180, 181
 Clapp, Elizabeth (60), 432
 - Nancy, 661, 666
 Clark, Adrian Fves, 741
 - Amy⁸, 378
 - Ann⁸, 225
 - Caroline, 549
 - Cawline⁸, 378
 - Currence⁸, 378
 - Daniel Wyman⁷, 378
 - Darius Winship, 549
 - Edith Gilbert¹⁰, 932
 - Ellbridge D., 607, 825
 - Eleazer, 169
 - Eliza J., 612
 - Elizabeth, 169
 - Elizabeth⁷, 378
 - Ellen (Averill), 549
 - Emily, 518, 519
 - Esther, 427, 600
 - Ezra, 306
 - F. M., 799
 - George, 593
 - George C., 800, 932
 - George Crawford¹⁰, 932
 Clark, George W., 769
 - Hattie Taylor, 751, 906
 - Horace F., 772
 - Irena⁸, 378
 - Jacob, 306
 - James, et al., 327, 549
 - James, Jr., 225
 - James Averell¹⁰, 932
 - James Clayton, 767
 - James L.⁷, 378
 - Jane⁸, 222, 225, 329
 - Jane (Mayors), 128, 224
 - John⁸, 224, 225
 - Julia, 507, 727
 - Julian⁸, 378
 - Julie Seymour¹⁰, 932
 - Laura C., 558
 - Lemana⁸, 378
 - Lemuel⁸, 270, 377, 378
 - Lemuel⁹, 378
 - Lodema Maria, 706, 881
 - Lois⁸, 378
 - Lois (Averill), 269, 378
 - Louis E.³, 825
 - Lovina, 727
 - Luther C., 932
 - Marian Averell¹⁰, 932
 - Martha⁸, 225
 - Mathew, 342
 - Mr. —, 171
 - Moses Averill⁸, 378
 - Moses Jackson⁷, 378
 - Rev. Peter, 223
 - Robert, 224
 - Roswell Williams, 884
 - Samuel, 825
 - Sarah, 333, 475
 Clark, { Thomas, 59, 66
 Clerke, }
 Clark, Thomas¹, 225
 - Thomas, Jr., 449
 - William, et al., 220, 225
 - William H., 906
 Clarke, Daniel, 82, 83
 - George I., 801
 - Henry, 38
 - Jeremiah, 276
 - Mary, 82, 83
 - Sarah⁷, 114
 - Thomas, Jun., 63
 Clarke, { William, 63, 66, 67
 Clerke, }
 Clarkson, Mary G., 584
 Clary, Salome, 270, 388
 Clason, Sarah, 433
 Clayton, Martha E., 388, 561, 562
 - Rose, 829, 940
 - Sarah, 388, 562
 { Clayton, Washington, 399, 400
 { Slayton
 Cleveland, Mr. J. P., 295
 Clemens, Abner, 646, 846
 - Benjamin⁷, 223
 - Kossuth⁸, 846
 - Martha, 128, 223
 - Nathan⁸, 846
 Clement, Dean S., 604
 - Elmer Averell⁸, 810
 - Gertrude E.³, 887
 - Harriet, 957
 - Mattie, 915, 967
 - Newce, 30
 - Otis M., 588, 810
 - Stephen G., 710, 886
 Clements, Almond, 875
 - Lucinda A., 676, 874
 Cleveland, C. O., 914
 - Jessie V., 762, 914

- Cleveland, S., 146
 Clifford, Abigail, 454, 637
 — Ehen, 637
 — Edwin C., 855
 — Sally, 626
 — Samuel, 419
 Clifford, William, 196
 Clinton, Betsey, 294, 420
 — Col. James, 993
 Clough, Emeline^b, 717
 — John, 502, 717
 — Maria, 546, 769
 — Volney, 593
 Cloyce, Elizabeth, 99
 Cloyce, { John, 99
 Cloyse, }
 Cloyse, { Sarah (—),
 Cloyce, } { Goody, 107, 108, 113
 Cloys, }
 Cluverius, Lieut. W. T., 777
 Cobb, David, 180
 — Ebenezer, 180, 181
 — Morgan, 180, 181
 — Morgan, 2nd, 180, 181
 — Simeon, 180
 Cobleigh, Oliver, 299
 Colburn, Joseph, 2nd, 804
 — Melissa, 427
 Coburn, Ebenezer, 101
 Cochran, Capt. Robert, 231, 992, 993, 996
 Cockerill, Nancy Ward, 809
 Cochrane, Mrs. John, 39
 Coffey, Ellen, 806
 Coffin, Addie S., 589
 — Flavilla, 625
 — George M., 615
 — Grace^b, 615
 — June^b, 615
 — Polly, 490
 — Nancy, 362
 Cogswell, Abigail, 135
 — Anna^b, 259, 366, 534, 746
 — Daniel, 251
 — Edward, 73
 — Edward^b, 128, 134, 144, 145, 146, 228,
 232, 247, 259, 260, 261, 265, 268,
 290, 534
 — John, 261, 268
 — John^b, 259, 290, 534
 — Lucy^b, 146, 259
 — Martha^b, 146, 259, 268
 — Nathaniel^b, 251, 259, 290
 — Roger, 257
 — Samuel, et al., 247; 247; 265
 — William, et al., 63, 249; 253; 253;
 254; 257; 264, 269, 365, 375
 — William^b, 259, 290, 534
 — William^b, 259, 290, 534
 — Maj. William^b, 259, 534
 — { Zerniah^b, 177, 259, 290, 291
 { Zorniah
 Coit, Benjamin, 177
 — Emily A., 536, 757
 — Henry, 289
 — Nathaniel, 291
 — Olive, 175
 — Samuel, et al., 175; 177; 233; 289
 — Maj. Samuel, 135
 Colburn, Abiah Smyth^b, 457
 — Abraham, 451
 — David, 316, 457
 — David^b, 458
 — Elizabeth^b, 457
 — Elizabeth Winslow^b, 457
 — Gustavus Adolphus^b, 458
 — Hannah Averell^b, 457, 458
 — John Averell^b, 457
 — Jonas, 301
 Colburn, Mary Ann^b, 457
 — Reuben^b, 457
 — Maj. Reuben^b, 457, 458
 Colburn, William, Jr., 451
 Colby, Averill Clayton¹⁰, 955
 — Candace Parker¹⁰, 955
 — — Ezekiah, 955
 — — Lodema Alice¹⁰, 955
 — — Norman Camp¹⁰, 955
 — — Ray Angus¹⁰, 955
 — — William Edward, 885, 955
 Colburn, Williams, Jr., 451
 Colcord, Amos W., 616
 — C. Bradford^b, 616
 — — Harriet H.^b, 616
 — — Katharine M.^b, 616
 — — Rose D.^b, 616
 Cole, Arthur C., 728
 — Benjamin, 165
 — Harvey, 720
 — Joseph, 255
 — Myron, 507, 728
 — Olive Harriet, 504, 720
 — Sabon, 654
 — William, 254
 Coleman, Bessie^b, 816
 — — Blanche^b, 816
 — — George, 600, 816
 — — William, 567
 Colles, Robert, 66
 Colgate, Bowles, 719
 Collar, Alice Averill^b, 796
 — — Frederick William^b, 796
 — — Henry Coc^b, 796
 — — Mary Sibley^b, 796
 — — Mildred Averill^b, 796
 — — William Coc, 796
 — — William Henry^b, 796
 Collier, Anne, 32
 Collins, Daniel, 211
 — Elizabeth (—), 713
 — Frances, 73, 98
 — Hugh J., 713
 — John, et al., 98; 394
 — John Avery, 344
 — — Maria Isabel, 712, 713
 Collocot, Richard, 74
 Collyer, George L., 673
 — — Margaret^b, 673
 — — Marion^b, 673
 — — Mildred^b, 673
 Colman, Dr. Henry, 309
 Colson, Abner, 653
 — — Lucinda, 467, 653
 — — Sylvia, 849
 Colton, Maria, 757, 911
 Colwell, Mary, 843
 Comfort, Thomas, 19
 Conins, John, 84
 Conmack, Clyde¹⁰, 832
 — — Dorothy¹⁰, 832
 — — Mr. —, 832
 Constock, Capt. Daniel, 237, 238, 240, 353,
 360, 996, 997, 998
 — — Seth, 523
 — — Stephen, 270, 387
 — — Zephaniah, 534
 Conacher, Rebecca, 895
 Conant, Eliza, 498, 711
 — — John, 346
 — — Joseph, 476
 — — Shubael, 159
 — — Deacon William, 711
 Cone, Bertrand D.^b, 754
 — — Henry D.^b, 755
 — — Nathaniel Potter, 754
 — — Thomas R.^b, 755
 — — William S.^b, 754, 755

1050 Averell, Averill, Avery Family

- Conilliard, Cora May⁹, 648
 — Joseph, 648
 Conlon, Andrew, 654, 851
 — Elmer⁹, 851
 — Ernest P.⁹, 851
 — Franklin A.⁹, 851
 Connable, Caroline, 433
 Connor, Mary, 509
 Conover, John S., 601
 Conruish, Amos, 433
 Cony, Ilon, Daniel, 308
 Cook, Benjamin Francis, 766
 — Capt., 439
 — Fenton Joseph, 891, 958
 — Gerry, 415
 — Gertrude Josephine¹⁰, 958
 — Hezekiah, 439
 — John, et al., 134; 135; 144; 175; 244,
 261
 — John, Jr., 261
 — Maria, 955
 — Mary, 308, 439
 — Richard, 232
 Cooke, Timothy, 541
 Cooksen, Emma, 460, 647
 — John, 204
 Cookson, John D., 647
 Cooley, Alice¹⁰, 832
 — Bernice¹⁰, 832
 — Eliza, 526
 — Mr., —, 832
 — Ruth, 577
 Coombs, George, 566
 — Harriet H., 866, 951
 — Hiram, 716
 — Josiah, 945
 — Mary Eliza, 850, 945
 — Waldo T., 951
 Coomes, Francis, 15
 Cooper, Abigail, 355, 507
 — Ada A. (Spomer), 507
 — John, 392
 — Julia A., 543, 765
 — Mr., —, 507
 — Robert, 329
 — Samuel, 765
 — William, et al., 277; 407, 408, 801
 Copley, Charles, 922
 — Effie, 768, 922
 Copp, Maggie (Merritt), 922
 Corbett, Rose Mabel, 805
 Corbin, John¹⁰, 964
 — Josiah, 964
 — Moses, 539
 — Royal, 907, 964
 Corey, Giles, 107, 110
 — Goodman, 107
 — Martha (—), 106, 107
 Cornwallis, Gen., 730
 Corse, Reuben, 284
 Cortis, George, 255
 Cotren, W. R., 246, 264, 267, 435
 Couch, Capt., 986
 Coudrey, Albert E.⁸, 698, 699
 — Albert E.³, 699
 — Leonora Averell⁹, 699
 Coulson, John, 38
 Courtney, Naomi C., 463
 Coutts, Laura Ethel, 784
 Cowart, Emma, 698, 699
 Cowell, R., 994
 Cowen, Mary Jane, 449
 — Mr., —, 696
 Cowles, Charles, 753
 — Mr., —, 696
 Cowley, Electa, 673
 Cox, Charles⁶, 792
 — Charles⁷, 568, 792
 — Cox, Charles L.⁸, 792
 — Frances E.⁸, 792
 — Gen. J. D., 900
 — Mary (—), 792
 — Mary E.⁸, 792
 Coy, Grace May, 895
 — Lewis W., 895
 Coye, Lydia (Billings-), 144
 — Samuel, 144
 Coyle, Margaret, 916
 — Miss —, 783
 Coys, Samuel, 145
 — (Sister), 76
 Coxmore, Thomas, 67
 Crafts, Alba Sykes⁷, 405
 — Emily⁷, 400
 — Griffin⁷, 282, 400
 — James Averill⁷, 405
 — James W., 405
 — Joseph⁸, 400
 — Joseph⁴, 405
 — Joseph⁶, 287, 405
 — Mary Walker⁷, 405
 — Samuel⁷, 401
 — Samuel Griffin, 400, 405
 — Sarah⁷, 400, 401
 — Sarah (Averill), 281
 — Saul², 400
 — Saul³, 405
 — Saul⁴, 400
 — Stephen⁷, 401
 Craig, Andrew, 407, 408
 — Emily Jane, 805, 935
 — Isaac, 894
 — Moses, 619
 — Richard, 935
 — Sarah Augusta, 894
 Cram, Charles, 636
 — Nancy, 431
 Crammer, Gilbert, 477
 Crandall, Betsey (—), 703
 — Mr., —, 703
 — Walter Jonathan⁸, 703
 — William S., 491, 703
 — William Samuel⁸, 703
 Crane, Augustin Averill⁸, 738
 — Caroline Matilda⁸, 518
 — Catherine Johnson, 945
 — George⁸, 519
 — George E.³, 518, 519
 — George E.⁸, 519
 — Hannah M.³, 518
 — Harriet M.⁸, 519
 — Heman A.³, 518
 — Henry S.³, 518, 519
 — Horace⁸, 519
 — Horace Averill⁸, 518
 — Isabella⁸, 518
 — Jennett Dorothy⁷, 518
 — Julia C.⁸, 518
 — Julia E.⁸, 519
 — Mary Ann⁸, 738
 — Mary E.⁸, 519
 — Mary J.³, 518
 — Moses C.⁸, 519
 — Mr., —, 308
 — Phineas, 737
 — Dr. Robert, 500, 737
 — Robert F.⁸, 738
 — Stephen⁶, 364, 518
 — Stephen⁸, 519
 — William H., 518
 Crary, Aaron⁶, 290, 415
 — Aaron⁷, 416
 — Benjamin⁷, 415
 — Harmony (Averill), 415
 — James⁷, 415
 — Lucy⁷, 415

- Crary, Mr. ———, 509
 ——— Rachel (Averill), 290
 ——— Samuel², 415
 ——— Stephen², 416
 ——— William Pierce², 416
 Cratzenberg, Adam J., 388
 Craven, Elizabeth B., 515
 Crawford, Alice, 502
 ——— Julie, 932
 Crean, Annie, 684
 Crenner, Bartlett Peace, 688
 Cressy, *l* Joel, 249
 Gary, *j*
 Cressy, John, 228
 ——— Mr. ———, 228
 Crispin, Richard, 351
 Crocker, Enoch, 850
 ——— Marian Martell, 654, 850
 ——— Matilda D. (———), 850
 ——— Mr. ———, 620
 Crockett, Cordelia, 566
 Crockett, Albert⁹, 852
 ——— Isaiah A., 657, 852
 Croughan, George, 407
 Crompton, Francis, 68, 88, 89, 119
 Crook, Ensign ———, 184
 Cropsy, James, 387
 Crosby, Caramiel, 794
 ——— Grace Helen², 606
 ——— Joseph, 606
 ——— Joseph Fitch, 436, 606
 ——— Kate Belle², 606
 ——— Otis, 437
 ——— Salome R., 437
 ——— Samuel, 794
 ——— Simon, 196
 Crosher, Abigail, 361
 Cross, Caleb, 301
 ——— Jemima, 553
 ——— Lizzie H., 892
 Crossing, Sarah (———), 342, 343, 481
 Crossing, *l* Sarah², 234, 342, 482
 Crossman, *j*
 Crossing, Susanna (———), 342
 ——— Thomas², 342
 ——— William¹, 342, 343, 481
 ——— William², 342, 343
 Crowel, David, 473
 ——— Jene, 473
 Crowl, Alonzo, 786
 Crowther, Mabel L., 897
 Cummie, Hannah, 653, 656
 ——— Nathan, 656
 Cummie, Lucy, 656
 Cummings, Abbie Jane², 626
 ——— Asenath, 714, 888
 ——— Hannah (Averill), 463
 ——— Jonathan, et al., 182; 626
 ——— Jonathan, Jr., 182
 ——— Joseph, 120, 420
 ——— Robert, 463
 ——— Rufus Kendall, 445, 626
 ——— Sarah, 972
 ——— Holmes, Mrs. Rachel, 444
 Cunningham, Elizabeth², 463
 ——— James, 320, 463
 ——— Matilda E., 729, 896
 ——— Newell M., 896
 ——— Sarah², 312, 444
 ——— William, 444
 Curch, Mary (Cushing), 621
 Currin, Mathias, 66
 Curtis, Ada Estelle², 944
 ——— Abigail, 202
 ——— Altha, 629
 ——— Benjamin, 402
 ——— Claude², 629
 ——— David, 581, 804
 ——— Edgar², 804
 ——— Effie May², 944
 ——— Emma², 804
 ——— Estelle², 629
 ——— Hannah, 202
 ——— Isaac, 202, 204
 Curtis, *l* Jacob, et al., 100, 101, 150, 151,
 Curtis, 1202, 270; 414
 Curtis, John, 27
 ——— Joseph, 448, 629
 ——— Levi, 436, 607
 ——— Marcus L., 849, 944
 ——— Rosalind D., 607
 ——— Ruth, 504
 ——— Seth, 629
 ——— Winfield Scott², 629
 Curtiss, Daniel, 901, 902
 ——— Daniel Averill², 902
 ——— Capt. Eleazar, 375
 ——— Ellen, 736, 901
 ——— Julia Eliza², 902
 ——— Walter S., 736, 902
 Curtys, Katherine, 27
 ——— William, 27
 Curwin, Mathew, 59
 Cushing, Amanda Malvina, 443, 620, 621
 ——— Caleb², 621
 ——— Caleb¹ (*James, Caleb, Matthew*), 621
 ——— Caleb², 621
 ——— Charles, 208, 839
 ——— James², 621
 ——— Matthew¹, 621
 Cushion, Samuel, 569
 Cushman, Rev. David Quinby, 447
 Cuthbert, Ralie, 27
 Cutler, Abigail², 448
 ——— Amy, 795
 ——— Arthur S., 721
 ——— Catherine², 448
 ——— Clarence Lewis², 721
 ——— Col. Ezekiel, 313, 448
 ——— Floy², 721
 ——— Francis Lewis², 721
 ——— Lillie Stiles², 721
 ——— Margaret², 448
 ——— Mary, 720
 ——— Mary (Averill), 494, 495
 ——— Nathaniel, 495
 ——— Ruth Amelia², 721
 ——— Susan Frances, 448
 ——— Thomas McKay², 448
 ——— William, 448
 ——— Wilmot², 448
 Cutting, Charles², 433
 ——— Charles², 433
 Cutts, Amos, 457
 Dacey, Daniel, 619
 Daggett, Levi, 255
 ——— Mr. ———, 465
 Dailey, Augusta Eliza², 514
 ——— Edward Elijah², 514
 ——— Frances Gertrude, 501
 ——— George Malcolme², 514
 ——— Katherine Elizabeth², 514
 ——— Marvin Averill², 514
 ——— Parley Averill², 514
 ——— Samuel, 360, 514
 ——— Warren², 514
 Daily, Ethan Warren, 726
 Danson, Peter, 133
 Dana, Ebenezer, 280
 ——— Edward B., 585
 ——— Henrietta Channing, 861
 ——— Mehitable, 405
 ——— Mehitable (———), 280
 ——— Richard Henry, 861
 Dane, Frances, 63
 ——— Frank, 590

1052 Averell, Averill, Avery Family

- Dane, Mr. —, 493, 494
Danturth, Florence Bulkley⁸, 767
- Henry Tallman⁸, 767
- Josephine Barnes⁸, 767
- Lizzie Averill⁸, 767
- Mary Jane⁸, 767
- Samuel Blackstone⁸, 767
- Susan Robbins⁸, 767
- Thomas, et al., 197; 767
- Thomas Lawrence⁸, 767
- Walter W., 543, 767
Daniel, Capt. Eliphalet, 492
Daniels, Capt., 378
- Charles N., 160
- William, 236
Darling, Benjamin, 268
- Thomas, 251
Dascomb, Hiram Averell⁸, 701
- James Stewart⁸, 701
- Leander, 491, 701
- Mary J. (Stewart), 701
- William Averell⁸, 701
- William Everett⁸, 701
Daugherty, Charles H., 880
- Chester Cyrus, 692, 880
- Eleanor⁸, 880
- John J.⁸, 880
Dayenport, Ira, 605
David the First, 38
Davidson, John M., 755
Davies, George, 506
Davis, Abigail, 927
- Adeline, 788, 927
- Asa Averill⁸, 423
- Benjamin Franklin, 708
- Daniel, 121
- Dean, 510
- Ellen⁸, 423
- George, 729
- George B., 813
- Rev. George Williams, 522
- Hannah Lovejoy⁸, 423
- Henry⁸, 423
- Horace Oscar⁸, 423
- James, 331
- James J., 927
- Jeanie, 549
- Jennie B., 769, 922
- John, 63
- John F., 519
- Joseph, 654
- Josiah, 298, 299, 423
- Julia⁸, 423
- Louisa Pierce⁸, 423
- Luella, 633, 841
- Maria, 358, 519
- Marshall, W., 796
- Martha, See
- Maria
- Orpha R., 596, 813
- Rev. Dr., 496
- Sally (Averill), 298, 423
- Samuel, 922
- Sarah Mary⁸, 423
- T. B., 280
- Thankful, 292
- Timothy, 170
- Walter G., Jr., 109, 113, 114, 115
- William, et al., 5, 31; 564
- Rev. William H., 362
Davis-Stow, Laura (-), 362
Davison, George H., 592
Dawley, R. L., 768
Dawson, John Sedkirk, 795
Day, Abbie⁸, 788
- Amanda⁸, 789
- Augustin⁸, 788
- Bernice⁸, 789
- Cleora, 816
- Daniel⁸, 789
- Eliza (Avery), 673
- Capt. (Elkanah), 301, 338, 992, 995,
- Maj., 4996, 998
- Elkesiah, 296
- Emma⁸, 788
- Georgia Ann⁸, 673
- Harrison⁸, 788
- Helen Lovina⁸, 673
- Rev. Jeremiah, 361
- Rev. Jeremiah, Jr., 361, 330
- John Wesley⁸, 788
- Leonard, 564, 788
- Lewis, 568
- Lois Anna⁸, 788
- Lorenzo⁸, 788
- Lorin⁸, 789
- Maxwell⁸, 789
- Mrs. —, 673
- Maj. N., 522
- Phebe (Wilde), 114
- Rufus⁸, 789
- Samuel, 569
- Sanford O.⁸, 673
- Sophia, et al., 362; 799
- Squire, 467
- Timothy, 114
- William, et al., 468, 673; 564, 789;
- 673
Dayton, Charles Frank¹⁰, 965
- Charles Robert, 965
- Charles Sherrill, 908, 965
- Edith Averill¹⁰, 965
- Grace Platt¹⁰, 965
Dean, Albert E., 803
- Emma, 650
- Sarah B., 889
Dearing, Humphrey, 202, 204
De Camp, Leavitt⁸, See
Averill, Leavitt, De Camp⁸
De Camp, Marion (—), 880
- William, 880
Decker, Nellie, 700
De Fraser, See Fraser
Delano, Capt., 396
- Harriet, 921
Delbridge, Mary Ann, 388, 562
De Long, Frank, 880
- Ida (—), 880
- Laura Olive⁸, See
Averill, Laura Olive Williams⁸
Denison, Daniel, 83
- John, 63
- Major, 60, 63, 83
- William, 145
Deniston, Bessie, 821, 941
Dennen, Joseph, Jr., 569
Dennis, Eleanor Reid, 612, 827
- John, 827
- Capt. Thomas, 213, 978
Densham, Addie, 585
Densmore, Harriet, 581, 804
- Thomas, 804
Denton, Artemesia, 477
Depew, (Ellen
- Eleanor, 478, 692
De Puy, Anna Regina, 573, 798
- George Gearhart, 798
Derby, Jennie, 602, 817
- Morgan, 817
Dewey, Andrew, 193, 705
- C. W., 887
- Mr. —, 537
- Sarah Olivia, 800
Dewitt, Simon, 397
Dexter, Henry M., 582
Dibble, John, 228

- Dickens, Charles, 441
 Dickerman, Rodolphus A., 547
 Dickinson, Darius, 591
 — Harvey, W., 605
 — Rev. James, 719
 — Joseph, 838
 — Lavinia, 421, 591
 — Lydia, 627, 838
 — Mary, 823
 — Robert, 256
 Diefendorf, Permelia M., 549, 773
 — Peter, 773
 Dilling, John J., 890
 Dillingham, John, 66
 Dilman, Alexander, 566, 790
 — Le Roy, 790
 — Wallace, 790
 Dimick, Marshall, 431
 — Myron, 431
 Dimmick, C. H., 154
 Dinslow, Abel Eaton, 465
 Dix, Ralph, 63, 64, 69
 Dixon, Nancy, 570
 — Rebecca, 377, 549
 Doane, Sally, 542
 Dobson, Martha Katherine, 846
 Dodge, Alfarata^h, 828
 — Caroline Arabel, 735, 899
 — Claude^h, 838
 — Rev. D. Stuart, 719
 — Eben, 627, 838
 — Eda Ella^h, 838
 — Frederick, 899
 — Harriet, 316, 454
 — Henry P.^h, 838
 — Isaac, 131
 — Ida^h, 838
 — Capt. John, 179, 988, 990
 — Julia Maria, 735, 899
 — Lucinda, 461
 — Millie Hannah, 914
 — Olive, 829
 — Willard, 838
 Dodson, Julia Ann, 892
 Dole, Charles E., 860
 — Elizabeth Holbrook, 665, 860
 — John W., 697
 Dolhonde, John, 976
 Dominick, Mary E., 428
 Donaldson, Charles^h, 770
 — Clarence W.^h, 770
 — Daniel B., 770
 — Hazel D.^h, 770
 Donnell, Abner^h, 323
 — Benjamin^h, 219, 323
 — Jane^h, 323
 — Jonathan^h, 323
 — Jotham^h, 323
 — Nathaniel^h, 323
 — Col. Nathaniel, 977, 983
 — Susan^h, 323
 Doolittle, Allie R., 603, 820
 — Hezekiah, 261, 262, 263
 — Miles, 820
 Door, Nancy, 470, 673
 — Nathaniel, 673
 Dornan, Eleanor^h, 227
 — Jabez, 164
 — Lieut. Jesse, 164
 Dorr, Betsey, 311, 441
 — Hattie, 620, 830
 — Jonathan, 1
 — Zachariah, 1830
 Douglas, Capt. Asa, 377, 994
 — John, 389
 Douglass, Alfred, 896
 Dow, Edgar L.^h, 611
 — Edgar Leslie, 610, 611
 Dow, Ella G.^h, 611
 — Fannie B.^h, 611
 — George Francis, 45, 83, 84, 125, 143,
 587, 591, 721
 — Hannah, 655
 — Julia A., 385
 — Rebecca, 656
 — Walter S.^h, 611
 Dowd, James G., 743
 Downes, Adelia, 600
 Downer, Betsey (Averill), 382
 — Mr. —, 383
 Downes, Mercy Ann, 657
 Downing, Alonzo, 809
 — Emily, 585, 809
 Downinge, James, 67
 Downings, Capt., 167
 Downs, Benjamin, 365
 — John, 301
 Doyn, Lucinda, 442, 618
 — Mrs. —, 311, 442, 618
 Drake, Charles M.^h, 641
 — Dr. Charles Butler^h, 641
 — Hannah K., 462
 Draper, Nathaniel, 203, 207
 — Nathaniel, Sr., 203
 Dresser, Jacob, 305
 — Jerusha, 282, 396
 — Mary, 395
 — Thomas, 396
 Dudley, Charles, 425, 595
 — Caroline Pillsbury, 462, 649
 — Dean, 633
 — Gov. —, 111
 — Gov. Joseph^h, 633
 — Lucy^h, 633
 — Mary N.^h, 595
 — Paul^h, 633
 — Roland, 649
 — Samuel, 57, 58, 68
 — Thomas, 74
 — Thomas^h, 633
 — Gov. Thomas^h, 633
 — William, 180
 — Hon. William^h, 633
 Dumble, Elizabeth, 715
 Dummer, Mr. —, 67
 Dumbler, Anne (Ritchie), 651, 894
 — Col. David, 126
 — Mrs. —, 347, 849
 — Sallie, 490
 Dumblee, David, 708
 — David Wallingford^h, 708
 — Everett^h, 709
 — Granville Woodbury^h, 708, 709
 — Jane, 708
 — Jannett^h, 708, 709
 — Joel W., 495, 708
 — John^h, 708, 709
 — Lucian^h, 709
 — Lucretia^h, 709
 — Lucretia (Averill), 494, 495
 — Mand^h, 709
 Dumlup, Chellis^h, 716
 — Clarissa Goodidge^h, 716
 — Cummings^h, 716
 — Edwin^h, 716
 — Francis^h, 716
 — Frank^h, 716
 — Helen^h, 716
 — Hiram^h, 716
 — James Scott^h, 716
 — Jane^h, 716
 — John^h, 716
 — Martin R.^h, 716
 — Mr. —, 449, 631
 — Perley^h, 716
 — Sidney, 349

1054 Averell, Averill, Avery Family

- Dunlap, Thomas, 502, 716
 Dunn, Ada C. See
 Durin, Ada C.
 Dunn, Mary, 785
 Dunson, Mina L., 515, 734
 Duntun, Capt., 635
 - Ella, 666, 867
 - George Alton, 672
 - John, 867
 - Maria⁹, 331, 474
 - Sophia, 839
 Dupy, Francis, 762
 - Margaretta, 539, 762
 Durfee, Mr. —, 754
 Durgy, Lucius C., 525
 Durban, Ann, 293, 417, 418
 - John, 417, 418
 Durin, Ada C., 432, 602
 - Ethan, 602
 Durkin, Thomas, 518
 Durling, Margaret, 16
 - Richard, 16
 Durrell, Phillip, 169
 Durrel, Philip, Junr., 163
 Dutton, Sarah Elizabeth, 937
 Dwight, Harvey, 535
 Dwinell, Michael, 223
 Dyer, Christopher, 196
 - Elbert, 784
 - John, 196
 Earle, Hubert S., 896
 - John, 337
 - Mrs. John, 336
 Eastman, Benjamin D., 565
 - Elliot, 670, 671
 - Gertrude, 689
 - John, 689
 - Julia Ann, 419, 588
 - Lizette⁹, 671
 - Sally, 503
 Easton, Nicholas, 66, 67
 Easty, Mary (—), 107, 108, 111, 112, 113
 Eaton, Alexander H.⁷, 823
 - Alexander Hamilton⁹, 823
 - Charles, 619
 - Elmira Averill⁹, 823
 - Golia (Averill), 823
 - Harry William⁹, 823
 - Henry D., 603, 823
 - Ida, 830
 Eckstein, Emma, 443, 622
 Eddy, Edwin, 669
 - Eliza Holland, 468, 666
 - Capt. Jonathan, 984
 - Col. Jonathan, 661, 662
 - Joseph, 180, 181
 - Nancy Clapp, 467, 661
 - Ware, 661, 666
 - Rev. Zachary, 861, 864
 Edentield, Grant, 697
 Edgerton, Betsey Averill⁷, 550
 - Charles Fox⁷, 550
 - Fanny Louisa⁷, 550
 - Horace⁷, 550
 - John, 383, 550
 - Mary Sophia⁷, 550
 - Moses Averill⁷, 550
 - Polly (Averill), 382
 Edgett, Isaac H., 213, 324
 Edmunds, Sophronia Ann, 891
 Edmonston, Robert, 38
 Edmunds, Edwin C., 812
 Edson, Harriet, 536, 758
 - Levi, 692
 Edward L. King, 6
 Edwards, Betsey, 294, 418
 - Francis, 563
 - Price, 124
 Edwards, Lieut. Samuel, 499
 Eggleston, Edward, 699
 Elder, James, 490
 Eldridge, Rev. A. F., 550
 - Capt. Edmond, 636
 Eliot, William, 168
 Elizabeth, Queen, 35, 37
 Ellines, Laurens, 28
 Elliott, Col., 995
 - Hannah⁹, 797
 - Joseph Hawley⁹, 797
 - Maria Louisa, 796
 - Mary⁹, 797
 - Fatty, 723
 - Rachel Maria, 634
 - Robert⁹, 797
 - Thomas O., 797
 Ellis, Elizabeth, 893
 - John, 532
 - Martha St. Clair, 641, 642
 - Mary, 684
 - Miss —, 501
 - Warren, 791
 - Capt. Warren, 706, 1003
 Ellison, Cornelia Jane⁹, 824
 - Ella M. (Averill), 193, 434, 824
 - Ella Ruth⁹, 824
 - Henry Hildredth, 193, 604, 824
 - Justin George⁹, 824
 Ellithorp, Earl S., 603, 819
 - Luanna⁹, 819
 - Mary J. (Averill), 819
 Ellsworth, Sewell, 457
 Elsmore, Almena H., 926, 969
 - Arethusa⁷, 569
 - Aurelia⁷, 569
 - "Dea"⁷, 569
 - Elizabeth⁷, 569
 - George E., 969
 - John⁹, 393, 568
 - John⁷, 569
 - Julia⁷, 568
 - Lucinda⁷, 568
 - Lydia (—), 568
 - Mary⁷, 568
 - Melissa⁷, 569
 - Moses, 568
 Elton, Ebenezer, 384
 - Emma Amanda⁷, 384
 - Helen Mar⁷, 385
 - Jane D. W.⁷, 384
 - Laura Maria⁷, 384
 - Martha Averill⁷, 384
 - Nancy Murray⁷, 384
 - Rhesa, 383, 384
 - Robert Burns⁷, 385
 - William Murray⁷, 384
 Ely, Adrian Griswold, 763, 917
 - Calvin Luther, 917
 - Eleanor C., 918
 - Esther Ahira⁹, 917
 - John Calvin⁹, 918
 - Marjorie L., 918
 Emerson, Capt. Dan., 310
 - Henry P., 589
 - John, 63
 - Rev. John, et al., 190, 295; 131
 - Rev. John, Jr., et al., 226; 294
 - Joseph, 63
 - Rev. Mr. —, et al., 179; 332; 424
 Emery, George, 76
 - Samuel, 167
 - T. W. R., 60
 Endicott, Benjamin, 201, 214
 - John, 66, 104
 - Mr. —, et al., 126; 140
 - Zerubbabel, 92, 123, 201
 Engle, Louise, 479

- English, Mary (—), 107, 110, 112
 — Philip, 107, 124
 Eno, Stephen, 382
 Erhardt, Augusta Pauline, 936
 Erskin, George, 220
 Erskine, Charles, 866
 — Elizabeth, 316, 434
 Estabrook, Olive, 190, 302
 Estes, John, 726
 Estey, Alonzo Forrester⁸, 589
 — Frank Loring⁸, 589
 — Hannah Maria⁸, 589
 — Jeremiah A., 588
 — Joseph Newell⁸, 589
 — Lemuel Forrester⁸, 589
 — Martha Ellen⁸, 589
 — Mary Averill⁸, 589
 — Myra Anna⁸, 589
 — Simon Austen⁸, 589
 — Simon F., 420, 588
 Esty, Aron, 126
 Easty, { Isaac⁸, 84, 107
 Estey, {
 Etcheberry, Sarah, 563
 Evans, Goodman, 82
 Evans, Andrew H., 372, 796
 — Gertrude Martha⁸, 572
 — H. Clay, 310
 — Julia Jennette, 756, 907
 — Lena, 647, 846
 — Loretta Brown⁸, 572
 — Martha Gertrude⁸, 796
 — Mary M., 554
 — Simon, 907
 — William, 83
 Evarts, Sarah Ann, 515
 Everall, Abraham, 25
 — Elizabeth, 25
 — Joane, 25
 — John, 25, 26
 — Mary, 25
 — Richard, 25, 26
 — Thomas, 25, 26
 — William, 25
 — Winnifred, et al., 25; 26
 Everell, { Ann²
 — Hannah, 74
 Everell, Coreniah², 75
 — Elizabeth², 75
 — Elizabeth (Phillips), 75
 — Ezekiel², 75
 — John, 27
 — Margery, 27
 — Richard, 984
 — Robert, 27
 Everest, Andrew, 103
 — Barbary, 103
 Everett, Samuel, 985
 Everett, Charlotte, 536, 756
 — Edward¹, 756
 — Edward², 756
 — Edward³ (185), 756
 — Elizabeth, 890
 — Hattie, 585, 809
 — John², 756
 — John³, 756
 — Moses, 809
 — Richard, 984
 — Richard³, 756
 — Dr. William, 665
 Everhill, John P., 993
 Everill, { Abiel, 73, 75
 Everell, {
 Everill, { Elizabeth (—), et al., 74; 75
 Everell, {
 Everill, { James, et al., 73, 74, 75, 98; 75
 Everell, {
 Everill, { Mary (—), 74
 Everell, {
 Everitt, Samuel, 985
 Everitt, Samuel, 985
 Everts, Judah, 359, 508
 Everts, { Lydia, 356, 359, 507, 508
 Everts, {
 Evrall, Thomas, 22
 Evrell, John, 22
 — Margery, 22
 Ewen, Alma (Avery), 872
 — Elizabeth⁸, 872
 — Frank D., 669, 871, 872
 — Helen⁸, 872
 — James, 871
 Ewing, Mr. —, et al., 562; 692
 Fairbanks, Rev. F. J., 183, 184
 Fairbrother, Richard, 298
 Fairfield, Alvino, 887
 — John, 168, 170, 200, 203, 206
 — Capt. John, 981, 982, 983
 — Lydia A. (—), 887
 — Mr. —, 212
 — Ruben, 468
 — Ruth Annette, 710, 887
 Falconer, Henry, 779, 924
 — Kenneth⁸, 924
 — Margaret⁸, 924
 Farlow, Dr. W. E., 526
 Farmer, Hiram, 622, 835
 — Jacob, 829
 — Maurice⁸, 835
 — Rhoda Ann, 619, 829
 — Sarah⁸, 332
 Farnham, Mr. —, 632
 — Susan W. (Averell), 313, 632
 Farnley, Dr. David Albert, 486
 — Olivia Albertine⁸, 486
 Farnsworth, Lavina, 923
 Farnum, Martha, 710
 Farrar, John, 397
 Farren, Emma Lucinda, 544
 Farrow, George, 65
 Fegan, James L., 734
 Fellows, George C., 553
 Felton, Edwin, 433
 — Mr. J. G., 884
 — Nathaniel, 75
 — William, 433
 Fentason, David, 565
 Fenne, Emma, 810
 Fenton, Frank P., 156
 — James, 382
 Ferguson, Adeline Jannett, 557, 778
 — Annie Almira, 478, 691
 — Case, 778
 — David, 824
 — George W., 824
 Fernox, Brig. Gen., 379
 Ferren, Sarah, 544
 Ferris, Aaron, 287
 — Adeline⁷, 537
 — Adeline⁸, 537
 — Angus, 537
 — Caroline⁸, 537
 — Charles⁷, 537
 — Corina (Averill), 370, 537
 — Emily⁷, 537
 — Luther⁷, 537
 — Nathan, 370, 537
 — Sarah, 287, 361, 369
 — Zechariah, 537
 Fielows, William, 89
 Fienne, { William, 19
 Fennu, {
 Field, Cyrus, 581
 — Elijah, 581
 — Jonathan Edwards, 906

1056 Averell, Averill, Avery Family

- Field, Lavinia B., 413, 581
 -- Mary Stuart, 747, 906
 -- Mr. —, 187
 -- Rev. Timothy, 424
 Fifield, Helen, 962
 -- Mary, 962
 Firman, Mr. —, 59
 Fish, Charlotte, 871
 Fisher, Charles⁹, 872
 -- Charlotte⁹, 872
 -- Mrs. Easter, 222
 -- Forest B., 535, 753
 -- Fisher, Grace⁹, 872
 -- Homer⁹, 872
 -- Mary⁹, 753
 -- Myron⁹, 753
 -- Sarah⁹, 753
 -- Thomas, 673, 872
 Fish, Anna, 502
 -- Rev. John, 75
 -- Samuel, 301
 -- Nathan, Jr., 296
 Fiske, Arthur Elmer⁹, 895
 -- Charlotte M.⁹, 895
 -- Harold A.⁹, 814
 -- Ira H., 597, 814
 -- Maude E.⁹, 814
 -- William, 723, 895
 Fitch, John, 156
 -- Joshua, 136
 -- William, 380
 Fitts, J. Mary (Averill), 95, 137, 143
 Titus, J.
 Fitts, J. Silas, 95, 137, 143
 Titus, J.
 Fitzgerald, Catherine, 946
 Flack, Jemima, 736
 Flagg, Josiah, 152
 Flanders, Capt. Brown S., 710, 886
 -- Eliza, 498, 714
 -- Lillie M.⁹, 886
 -- Mr. —, 714
 Fletcher, Calvin L., 762
 -- Caroline A. (—), 215
 -- Lydia, 414, 582
 -- Remembrance, 306
 -- Col. Samuel, 231, 338, 908
 -- Samuel A., 215
 Flewelling, Frances, 341, 479
 Flint, Capt., 212
 -- Martin⁹, 279
 -- Mr. —, 212
 Flintner, Francis W., 458
 -- Mrs. Francis W., 316, 457
 Floyd, Martha (Averill), 710, 715
 -- Thomas, 715
 -- Maj. William Henry, 715
 Flye, Alden, 445
 Fogg, Dolly, 393, 561
 -- Stephen, 564
 Follanshee, Delia, 788, 928
 Follett, Frank Child⁹, 836
 -- George, 835
 -- Grace, 462, 649
 -- William Hayward, 625, 835
 Folsom, Betsey, 328, 468
 -- Henry, 331
 Foote, Abigail, 374, 512
 -- Ada⁹, 921
 -- Anna Butler, 459, 612
 -- Eliza C., 512
 -- Elizabeth, 924
 -- Erasmus, 642
 -- Irene (—), 512
 -- Levi, 537
 -- Mabel Lee⁹, 921
 -- Phineas, 512
 -- Robert, 373
 Foote, Roland Tremaine⁹, 921
 -- Samuel, 921
 -- Wallace Harrison⁹, 921
 -- William Russell, 765, 921
 Forbes, Stanley Dunbar, 577
 Ford, Edwin, 477
 -- Elisha J., 454
 -- Margaret Ogilvie, 537
 Forsythe, Mary, 622
 Foss, Abby, 502, 718
 -- Arthur Clarence⁹, 891
 -- Elias Toole, 717, 891
 -- Frank, 676
 -- Gertrude Mae⁹, 891
 -- Hattie Placentia⁹, 891
 -- Herbert O.⁹, 927
 -- Ivory, 891
 -- James, 718
 -- Lewis David⁹, 891
 -- Olive, 718
 -- Otis Smith, 787, 927
 -- Samuel, 927
 Foster, Abraham, 130
 -- Alice, 576
 -- Col. Benjamin, 990
 -- Charles W.⁹, 887
 -- Charlotte A.⁹, 887
 -- Deborah⁹, 236, 350
 -- Dorcas⁹, 236, 351
 -- Eliza M. (Averill), 711
 -- George N.⁹, 887
 -- Isaac, 887
 -- Jacob, 392, 566
 -- Jane, 789
 -- John⁴, 350, 351
 -- Joseph, 446, 454
 -- Mary, 81
 -- Mary (Borman), 167
 -- Melitable, 97, 130
 -- Nathaniel, 592
 -- Newell D., 712, 887
 -- Olive, 311
 -- Rachel, 875
 -- Reginald, 58, 59, 63, 64, 68, 69, 72, 80, 81, 130
 -- Ruth, 115
 -- Sally, 333, 476
 Fowler, Commander Amos, 374, 1003
 -- Elizabeth, 337, 477
 -- Enoch M., 451, 633
 -- George S., 772
 -- John H. H., 772
 -- Moses A.⁹, 633
 -- Myrta Ann, 543, 765
 -- Samuel⁹, 633
 -- Sarah, 763
 Fox, Abbie Mary⁹, 789
 -- Eltha, 337, 476
 -- John, 564, 789
 -- John⁹, 789
 -- Nettie⁹, 789
 -- Joseph, 234
 -- Lavinia (Averill), 563
 -- Mahala, 477, 689
 -- Mr. —, 752
 -- Sarah, 590
 Foye, Lucy Jane, 223, 331
 Francis, Charles, 408
 Franklin, Benjamin, 522
 -- William, 66
 Fraser, Alexander, 524
 -- Alexander, 6th Lord Lovat, 524
 -- Sir Andrew of Caithness, 524
 -- Bernard de, 524
 -- Sir Gilbert de, 524
 -- Sir Gilbert Viscount Tracquir, 524
 -- Hugh, 524
 -- Hugh of Ard and Lovat, 524

- Fraser, Hugh, 1st Lord Lovat, 524
 — Hugh, 2nd Lord Lovat, 524
 — Hugh, 3rd Lord Lovat, 524
 — Hugh, 5th Lord Lovat, 524
 — James, 524
 — Simon, 524
 — Simon (*son of Sir Andrew*), 524
 — Thomas, 4th Lord Lovat, 524
 Frazer, Margaret, 364, 524
 Freeland, Francis, 892
 — Rev. Moses, 862
 Freeman, Enoch, 217, 218
 — James, 217
 — Marie, 500
 — Mr. —, 321
 — William, 218
 French, Abram, 708
 — Hannah McCauley, 495, 708
 — John, 91
 — John Bradford, 721
 — John Peter, 721
 — Lydia, 96, 120
 — Mary A., 471
 — Submit, 493, 705
 — Sumner, 502
 — William, 184
 Frink, Jedediah, 228
 Frisbie, Lewis, 763
 — Samuel, 763
 Frise, Jabez Alonzo, 954
 — Mabel Louise, 954
 Frost, Rev. Adoniram Judson, 652
 — Charles, 100
 — Jea, 358
 — Lizzie W. (Avery), 653
 — Salmon, 652
 Fryback, Alfred, 774
 Fuller, Albert A., 763
 — Caroline Lavinia, 589
 — Rev. D., 569
 — Elisha L., 416, 584
 — Lieut. Ephraim, 334, 994
 — Esther, 318
 — Col. George, 859
 — John, et al., 63; 159; 623
 — J. W., 623
 — Timothy, 214, 216
 — Ensign vice, 334, 994
 — William, 58, 59
 Gadze, John, 66
 Gaffield, Loranía (Averill), 382
 — Mr. —, 383
 Gage, Abraham, 294
 — John, 66, 67
 Gagnier, Harriet, 689
 — Mary Elizabeth, 703
 Gale, Mary Ann Steenback, 892
 Gallison, { Mary, 482
 Gallison, }
 Gallup, Lucy (Averill), 290
 — Samuel, 290
 Galusha, Capt. Elijah, 231, 232, 357, 996,
 997, 998
 Gammon, Mark W., 453
 Gannett, Addie M.P., 611
 — Charles H.P., 611
 — Frank O.P., 611
 — George F.P., 611
 — George Frederick, 610, 611
 Gardener, D., 376, 377
 Gardiner, Sylvester, 204, 209, 218
 Gardner, Abby Maria, 652, 848
 — Albert Clark, 921
 — Alice (—), 845
 — Caleb Converse, 723, 895
 — Edward Richard, 895
 — Frank, 769
 — H., 286
 Gardner, Harriet Elizabeth Delano, 765, 921
 — Joseph, 848
 — Mabel, 845
 — Mr. —, 59
 — William H., 845
 Garfield, President James A., 907
 Garland, William, 15
 Garietson, Charles B., 572
 — Martha Gertrude (Evans), 796
 Garvin, Eliza L., 451, 634
 — Jeremiah, 634
 Gaston, Bildad, 303
 Gates, Charles, 943
 — Charles⁹, 838, 943
 — Charles⁹, 943
 — Corpl. Cyrus, 289
 — Elizabeth, 291
 — George B., 609, 826
 — George M.P., 826
 — Georgia (Averill), 943
 — Mary, 602
 — Sergt. Robert, 289
 — Stephen, 175
 — Thad, 826
 Gatward, Robert, 26
 Gay, Electa, 691, 880
 — Mr. —, 566
 Garey, Harriet, 424, 594
 Gee, Lizzie, 733
 Geer, Nathan, 289
 Geiger, Dr. Davison, 937
 — Ella Portia, 819, 937
 Gent, Daniel, 196
 — Thomas, 196
 George, L., King, 139
 George, H., King, 140, 243, 248, 262
 George, H., King, 251, 252
 Gerrish, Alonzo Woodbury, 622, 835
 — Benjamin, 86, 88
 — Edna Louise, 835
 — Col. Jacob, 179, 988, 990
 — Kenneth Averill, 835
 — William L., 743
 Gerry, Hon. Elbridge, 439
 — Elbridge T., 934
 — Elbridge T., 2nd, 934
 — Gertrude, 613
 — Granville W., 613
 — Louis G., 613
 — Robert Livingston, 934
 — Robert Livingston, Jr., 934
 — Tina M.P., 613
 Gesner, Helen Louise, 463
 — Nancy Zenira, 463
 Getchell, Albra E., 451, 634
 — David, 634
 Getchell, Elsie, 288
 Gibbers, Robert, 195
 Gibbs, Frances Cornelia, 948
 — J. F., 375
 Gilson, Capt. Michael, 184, 338, 995, 998
 Gidding, George, 80
 Giddings, Andrew, 277
 — Lucretia, 153, 276
 Gifford, Charles Russell, 581, 807
 — Evalina Belle, 807
 — Jane (Stafford), 807
 — Rev. Jeremiah, 807
 — Mary Leone, 807
 — Nellie Etta, 807
 Gilbert, Artemus, 774
 — Caroline Kent, 803, 934
 — Clarence L., 784
 — Harriet, 577, 800
 — Lois, 360, 514
 — Marcy, 490
 — Samuel, 521, 1004
 — Stephen Whitman, 934

1058 Averell, Averill, Avery Family

- Gilbert, Sylvester, 800
 — Thomas, 180
 Gilchrist, Alice, 631
 — Peter, 365
 Gilcrest, Mr., —, 948
 Gillespie, James, 948
 Gillett, Laura, 477, 690
 — Mabel, 358, 359
 — Mary, 586
 — Timothy P., 543, 763
 Gillingham, Israel, 722
 — John, 504, 722
 — Phebe (—), 722
 Gilman, Annis (Dole), 812, 813
 — Beryl, 813
 — Dana Howes, 813
 — Frank, 633
 — George Elwyn, 596, 813
 — George L., 850
 — Jonathan, 438
 — Joseph, 812, 813
 — Mina Annie, 813
 Gilmore, James, 712
 — John B., 762
 — W. H., 231, 338, 353, 357, 360, 706
 Gibson, Caroline E., 499
 Ginn, Rebecca, 855
 Given, Charles F., 970
 Given, (Effie, 929, 970
 — Effie
 Gladding, Mabel R., 956
 Gladwin, Joseph, 542
 — Russell S., 542
 Glass, Elizabeth, 911
 — Silas, 235
 Glazier, Benjamin, 508, 728
 — Mrs. Benjamin, 508, 728
 Gleason, Amy Jeannette, 563
 — Asa, 563
 — Charlotte Ann, 563
 — Edward La Fayette, 563
 — Fernando Cortez, 563
 — Fidelia Delight, 563
 — Franklin Averill, 562
 — Jared, 388, 562
 — Jared Fayette, 563
 — Permelia Maria, 562
 — Saloma Louise, 563
 Glidden, Alexander, 866
 — Augusta, 655, 565
 — Benjamin et al., 222; 325; 327
 — Charles, 655
 — Clara Emma, 656
 — Cleveland Newell, 656
 — Daniel S., 655
 — Daniel S., 656
 — Edward H., 655
 — Edward W., 656
 — Enoch Hartwell, 656
 — Enoch Winthrop, 655
 — Eva Ellen, 656
 — George Allen, 656
 — Hannah, 655
 — Hannah (Crummett), 656
 — Harriet, 655
 — Harriet (Glidden), 655
 — Hattie B., 656
 — Hattie E., 656
 — Helen, 656
 — Ida, 656
 — Jane, 321
 — Joseph, 467, 655
 — Joseph Newell, 655, 656
 — Lambert, 655
 — Lila Adelia, 656
 — Lois, 670
 — Margaret, 655
 Glidden, Mary Ann, 656
 — Moses, 656
 — Newell Allen, 656
 — Pearl E., 656
 — Peter, 655, 656
 — Rosa Frances, 666, 866
 — Ruth, 655
 — Sewell, 656
 — William, et al., 467; 474; 655
 — Winthrop, 655
 Godden, Stephen, 16, 17
 Goffe, Hannah, 308
 — Hannah (Griggs), 308
 — Col. John, 308
 Gooch, Jedediah, Jr., 563
 — Mr., —, 568
 — Samuel, Jr., 563
 Good, (Dorothy, 106
 — Dorcas
 Good, Sarah, 106, 110, 111, 113
 Goodale, (Gillian, 38
 — Gyllian
 Goodale, Lovila, 954
 — Margaret, 38
 — Robert, 38
 Goodell, Andrew, 654
 — Daniel, 282
 — Margaret J. (Avery), 654
 Goodelle, Aaron B., 783
 — Una, 783
 — William P., 558, 783
 Goodhue, Thomas, 349
 Goodrich, Chauncey, 705, 882
 — Daniel, 882
 — Sabrina, 882
 — Triphena, 882
 Goodsell, Annie Grace, 538
 — Bertha Pauline, 538
 — Rev. Buel, 537
 — Buel, 538
 — Buel, 538
 — Charles Buel, 538
 — Daniel Ayres, 370, 537, 538
 — Grace, 538
 — Julia, 537
 — William, 538
 Goodwin, Christina Cousins (Avery), 856
 — Clara Avery, 857
 — Frederick Roscoe, 658, 856
 — George, 854, 856
 — George, 854
 — Herbert Roscoe, 856
 — Lazarus, 277
 — Sarah Chase, 658, 854
 Gordon, Ada, 610
 — Addie, 610, 611
 — J. B., 608
 Gore, Mr., —, 320
 Gorges, Sir Ferdinando, 161
 Gorman, Frances, 962, 974
 — Joseph, 962
 Goss, Capt. John, 310
 Goswold, Capt. Bartholemew, 161
 Gould, Adeline, 436
 — Barzillai, 504, 722
 — Benjamin, 107
 — Benjamin A., 475, 722
 — Charles Merrill, 722
 — Cornelius, 722
 — Daniel, 143
 — Daniel, Jr., 143
 — David, 131
 — Denison (932), 305, 435
 — Elizabeth (—), 475
 — Elbridge, 436
 — Emily, 436
 — Francis, 676
 — Granville, 436

- Gould, Jacob (380), 435
 — John, 475
 — Capt. John, 118
 — Maj. Joseph, 309, 475
 — Miss L. A., 143
 — Lydia (Averell), 131
 — Mary^a, et al., 332, 475; 309
 — Mary Elizabeth^b, 722
 — Polly, 724
 — Priscilla, 104, 114
 — Susannah (388) (—), 436
 — Thomas, 120
 — William Putnam, 475
 — Zacheus, 104, 131, 435
 Gowdy, Frank O., 761
 Gower, Granville W. G., 35
 Gradin, J. L. S., 492
 Graef, Carl G., 779
 Graham, David Harlee, 912, 966
 — Ellen Harlee^a, 966
 — Harriet^m, 966
 — John Averill^m, 966
 — Robert Flager, 966
 Gramiss, Smith, 766
 Grant, Betsey^a, 320
 — Capt., 345, 986, 987
 — Dolly^a, 320
 — Elizabeth { (Everell), 74
 — } (Everill)
 — James, 75
 — Joseph, 210, 320
 — Jotham^a, 320
 — Levi, 504
 — Lucy, 314, 452
 — Mercy^a, 320
 — Patrick, 234
 — Susan^a, 320
 — Pros. Ulysses S., 816
 Graves, Edward Kendall, 673
 — Jane, 962
 — John, 812
 — Martha, 190
 — R. Calista, 594, 812
 Gray, A. J., 305
 — Mrs. A. J., 305
 — Abigail, 210, 314
 — Albert J., 604
 — Alice, 576
 — Andrew^a, 789
 — Clara^a, 770
 — Cynthia^a, 789
 — Ebenezer, 228
 — Frances, 196
 — Henry^a, 789
 — Capt. James, Jr., 426
 — Justice^a, 789
 — Lucy Burnham, 306
 — Margaret (—), 320, 461
 — Martha^a, 770
 — Mary^a, 770
 — Reuben, 564, 789
 — Tabby, 351
 — William, 546, 770
 Greely, Horace, 350, 663
 — Zacheus, 350
 Green, Lieut. David, 987
 — George H., 679
 — Dr. George S., 602
 — Goodwife, 113
 — Henry S., 743
 — Jennie Lind, 938
 — Mary, et al., 654; 956
 — Mary Jane (Perkins), 504, 723
 — Timothy, 398, 399, 400
 Greene, Emily D. N., 514
 Greenfield, { John, 124
 Greensit, }
 Greenleaf, Judge Benjamin, 226
 Greenleaf, Richard, 196
 Greensled, { James, 124
 Greenslet, }
 Greenslet, { Ruth, 121
 Greenslate, }
 Greensled, Samuel, 124
 Greenslet, Ann^a, 122, 123, 124
 — Anna, }
 — Ann, }^a, 96, 112, 122
 — Hannah, }
 Greenslet, { Joan, 124
 Greenslade, }
 Greenslet, { Thomas¹, 112, 122
 Greenslitt, }
 Greenslet, { Thomas², 112
 Greenslitt, }
 Greenslid, Thomas, 124
 Greenslitt, John, 112
 Gregory, Azell Harvey^a, 694
 — Edward, 694
 — George Fred, 762
 — Gertie Jane, 694
 — Glenn Rozill^a, 694
 — Rev. John, 425, 595
 — Lucy Edla, 595
 — Maria Louisa, 595
 — Mina Edla, 595, 596
 — Samuel, 595
 — Susan^a, 595
 Greenslitt, Abigail, 124
 Grey, Barbara, 852
 Gridley, Elizabeth W., 616
 Griener, Eliza, 602, 818
 Griffin, Benjamin, 354
 — Elisha^a, 279
 — Mary R., 882
 — Susannah, 282, 405
 Griffith, Louisa Catherine, 344
 Griggs, Goody, 107
 Grimes, Mary Jane Woodbury, 835
 Griswold, Darius, 524
 — Edward, 156
 — Eliza, 516
 — Orpha, 761
 — Simeon, 516
 Grosse, Elizabeth, 835
 Grosvenor, Hon. Thomas, 281
 Grover, Sarah^a, 329, 470
 Groves, Jesse, 286
 Grubb, Clara Elvie, 721, 893
 — Edward, 893
 Gunn, Capt. Abner, 376
 — Epenetus, 376
 — Sarah, 270, 388
 Gunnison, Chastina, 705, 882
 Guptill, Clara^a, 927
 — Erastus, 787, 927
 Gurney, Miss F. E., 803
 Gustin, Hon. Henry Killmaster, 858
 — Richard P., 858
 — Ruth Huntington (Avery), 859
 Gutterson, Amos, 618
 — Mary Burns, 441, 618
 Guyon, Ada, 824
 Haas, Abraham, 939
 — B. J., 829, 939
 — Wales Abraham^m, 939
 Hackler, Abigail, 535
 — Anna W.^a, 754
 — Genevieve L.^a, 754
 — Levi, 535, 754
 — Mills Averill^a, 754
 — Nettie A.^a, 754
 — Samuel, 535, 754, 755
 — Winifred L.^a, 754
 Hackney, Rebecca, 549
 Hadley, Franklin D., 766
 Hatfield, Richard, 58

- Hager, Ethel M., 918
 Hagget, Mary P., 452, 635
 Haggott, Deacon, 635
 Hairston, Mr. —, 699
 Hale, Emeline, 360, 514
 — Enoch, 307
 — Henry M., 753
 — James P., 72, 88
 — Nellie H., 726
 — Thomas K., 617
 — Willard J., 79, 95
 Haley, Clara Adelaide⁹, 970
 — James L., 929, 970
 — Polly, 288, 414
 — Ruth¹⁰, 970
 Hali, Emeline. See
 Hale, Emeline
 Hall, Aaron, 799
 — Abram, 575
 — Almond G., 839
 — Ambrose, 799
 — Charles, 616
 — Charlotte Augusta⁹, 799
 — Daniel, 217
 — Edwin B., 617
 — Emma Bell⁹, 799
 — George, 228
 — George G.⁹, 799
 — Gilbert A.⁹, 799
 — J. Gilbert, 585
 — Jane, 477
 — Joseph, 630
 — Mrs. Joseph, 447
 — Mary Ann (Averill), 574, 575
 — Mary Frances⁹, 799
 — Mary Jane, 834
 — Robert, 501
 — Samuel, 58, 68
 — Sarah E., 627, 839
 — William Aaron, 574, 575, 576, 799
 — William E.⁹, 799
 Hallenbeck, 2nd, Lieut. William, 377, 385, 994
 Ham, John, 74
 — Lucy, 830
 — Martha, 724
 Hamilton, C. V., 610, 611
 — Chester, 673
 — George⁹, 873
 — Gertrude⁹, 611
 — Hiram B.S., 689
 — James, 284
 — John, et al., 286; 476, 689
 — John C.⁹, 689
 — Louis E.⁹, 689
 — Marie¹⁰, 832
 — Marlow⁹, 873
 — Mr. —, 832
 — Nettie, 673, 873
 — Perle¹⁰, 832
 — Therese, 482, 699
 — Walter⁹, 873
 Hamlen, Charles Crocker, 847
 — Charles Elmer⁹, 848
 — Elvira Jeanette (Avery), 325, 818
 — Frank Henry⁹, 848
 — Rev. George H., 652, 847
 — Joseph Avery⁹, 848
 Hamlin, Horace, 499
 Hammond, { Hannah, 152, 275
 Hammones, {
 Hammond, Mary, 584
 Hannons, Jonathan, 99
 Hancock, Adah Christine¹⁰, 939
 — Frank, 938
 — John, Gov. of Massachusetts, 1, 3, 469
 — Juke Francis, 820, 938
 — Maj. Gen., 988
 Hand, Mary B. (—), 547
 Handy, Elizabeth D., 515, 516
 Hanks, Mary, 623
 Hanor, Ada D., 547
 Hanscom, Aaron, 567
 — George⁹, 567
 — Jane⁹, 567
 — Levi⁹, 567
 — Moses, 393, 567
 — Nathan, 788
 — Ruth, 564, 788
 — Sylvanus, 392, 393, 565
 — Thomas, 392
 Hanscome, { Abigail, 393, 563
 Hanscom, {
 Hanscome, John, 928
 — Maria S., 788, 928
 Hanscome, { Sally, 393, 563
 Hanscom, {
 Hapgood, L. B., 423
 Harbarger, Walter, 818
 Hareum, Harriet, 915
 — Josiah, 915
 Hard, Stephen, 239
 Hardick, Jane, 377, 549
 Hardin, Nellie, 755, 756
 Harding, Archelaus, 658
 — Hannah Files, 467, 658
 Hardinge, Robert, 67
 Hardy, Caroline, 762
 — Katharine Lee, 848
 — Rufus Coleman, 848
 — Thomas, 66
 Harlan, Justice, 537
 — Maude (Noble), 537
 Harley, John, Jr., 461
 — Rachel, 320, 461
 Harlee, Harriet Ellen, 966
 Harlow, Eleazer, 433
 — Zilpah, 303, 433
 Harman, Japhet, 564
 Harmon, Polly, 770
 Harp, Andrew, 433
 Harper, Frederick F.⁹, 646
 — Richard L., 646
 Harran, Mattie Anna, 954, 973
 Harriek, {
 Harriek, { Ephraim, Jr., 134, 135
 Harriman, Albert, 855
 — Almada, 658, 855
 — Carol Averell¹⁰, 934
 — Cornelia¹⁰, 934
 — Edward Henry, 801, 933
 — Edward Roland Noel¹⁰, 934
 — Henry Neilson¹⁰, 934
 — Mary¹⁰, 934
 — Mary Williamson (Averell), 933, 934
 — Orlando, 933
 — Tryphena, 849
 — William Averell¹⁰, 934
 Harrington, Miss —, 451
 — Nathaniel, 168
 — Rebecca, 716
 — Sarah E., 656
 Harris, Daniel, et al., 289; 292; 292
 — James, et al., 292; 388
 — John, 105, 113
 — Josiah, et al., 145; 392, 564
 — Philema, 803
 Harrison, Abigail, 846
 — Electa, 771
 — Elizabeth Crawford, 622
 — Gen. —, 336, 387, 560
 — John, et al., 374, 542; 781
 — Rollin H., 738
 Hart, Delia, 742
 — Nora, 867
 — Richard M., 534

- Hart, William, 516
 Harte, { Thomas, 65, 80
 Hart, }
 Hartford, Melinda, 504, 718
 Hartman, Adaline, 427, 600
 — Eliza, 427, 602
 — Nicholas, 600, 602
 Hartshorn, Mary, 493
 Harvey, Averill Clark⁹, 961
 — Gordon N.⁷, 551
 — Harriet W. (Averill), 386
 — John, 546
 — John Needham, 386, 551
 — Lester } Ford, 905, 961
 { Clark
 — Mary⁷, 551
 — Stimpson, 382
 Harwood, Albert⁸, 599
 — Caroline Harriet⁸, 599
 — Frank Stowell⁹, 898
 — Hiram, 897
 — Julia A.⁸, 598
 — Lester Marvin⁸, 598
 — Luther M., 598
 — Mahala (Averill) Martin, 897
 — Marianne (Bigelow), 897
 — Olive S.⁸, 599
 — Peter, 427, 598
 — Samuel⁸, 598
 — Dr. Watson Herbert, 597, 729, 897
 — Webb, 598
 — Wesley Bigelow⁹, 898
 — William M.⁸, 598
 Hasbrook, Louis, 799
 Haskell, Angeline M., 418, 586
 Haskell, Charles⁷, 559
 — George, 645
 — Sarah Brooks, 459
 — Sarah Jane, 848
 — Timothy, 387, 559
 — William, 656
 — Capt. William, 586
 Haskell, { Josiah, 294
 Haskell, }
 Hasmer, Emma C., 544
 Hassam, John T., 328
 Hassell, John, 63
 Hastie, Nassau, 234
 Hastings, John, 181
 — Miss —, 496
 — Sarah, 437
 — William, 493
 Hatch, Alise⁴, 345
 — Anna S., 429, 500
 — Elijah, 292
 — Elizabeth (—), 292
 — Ephraim, 292
 — Erasmus, 590
 — Frank Arthur, 671
 — Gilbert, 292
 — Hannah, 630
 — John, 244
 — John W., 292
 — Capt. Joseph, 292, 993
 — Lydia, 629
 — Mrs. —, 671
 — Rufus, 289, 292
 — Ruth (Kanouze), 671
 — Samuel F., 837
 — Seth, 292
 — Tim, 245
 Hatfield, Richard, 68
 Hathorn, John, 458, 652
 — John Colburn⁸, 458
 — Seth⁸, 457, 458
 — Seth⁸, 458
 — Susan Ellen⁸, 458
 Hathorne, Tabitha, 464, 652
 Haverstick, Samuel A., 486
 Hawes, Mr. —, 673
 — Susan, 820
 Hawkes, Alice, 31, 32
 — Mary, 19
 Hawkins, Edward, { D., 588, 810
 { Edwin, }
 Hawkins, Paul Laverre, 962
 Hawks, Lottie, 619, 612
 Hawley, Alonzo, 690
 — Augusta, 690, 879
 — Ira, 354
 Haworth, Rebecca D., 561
 Haycock, John, 563
 Hayden, Ann Maria, 855
 — E. W., 890, 958
 — Ethel Valentine⁹, 958
 — Ernest Averill⁹, 958
 Hayes, Alice, 737
 — Catherine, 891
 — Elizabeth, 16
 — Frank, 614
 — Gains⁹, 614
 — Walter⁹, 614
 Hayner, Judge Henry L., 772
 Haynes, John P., 443, 622
 — Mamie, 696
 — Miss —, 622
 Hayns, Josiah, 243, 244
 Hayward, Abigail (—), 320, 461
 — Amanda, 569
 — Anna, 794
 — Charles Sumner⁸, 792
 — George Napoleon⁸, 792
 — Georgiana Fales⁸, 792
 — Henrietta⁸, 792
 — Josiah E.⁸, 792
 — Kezia, 491, 702
 — Samuel F., 568, 792
 — Samuel Weare⁸, 792
 Haywood, George, 385
 Hazen, Col., 307
 — Col. Moses, 993
 Hazzen, Daniel, 250
 — Howlet, 250
 Heald, George Wesley⁸, 433
 — John Averill⁷, 433
 — John Eliot⁹, 303, 433
 — Laura⁸, 433
 — Lucia⁸, 433
 — Mary⁸, 433
 — Capt. Timothy, 328, 989
 Healt, Elizabeth, 562
 Hearsey, Solomon, 220
 Heath, Gen., 372
 Heatley, Andrew, 234
 Heaton, Capt. David, 296
 Hebard, Adoniram Judson⁷, 428
 — Alice Mary⁸, 428
 — Diah⁸, 301, 427
 — Diah Alonzo⁷, 427
 — Diah Volney⁷, 427
 — Enoch Byron⁷, 427
 — Frederic Schiller⁸, 428
 — Rev. George Diah Alonzo⁷, 428
 — George Lockwood⁸, 428
 — Grace Raymond⁸, 428
 — Laura Malvina⁷, 427
 — Lucy, 427
 — Mr. —, 282
 — Nathaniel⁸, 427
 — Robert¹, 427
 — Robert², 427
 — Roswell⁷, 428
 — Samuel Averill⁷, 428
 — Sarah Elvira⁷, 427
 — Zebulon⁸, 427
 — Zebulon⁸, 427

1062 Averell, Averill, Avery Family

- Hebart, Marcelline, 959
 Hedding, Elijah, 418
 Hedge, Rhoda, 287, 413
 Hedges, Betsey Laura^s, 489
 — Charles Hiram^s, 489
 — Emily Clementine^s, 489
 — Ira Gilbert, 767
 — Isaac Sylvester^s, 489
 — Jeremiah^s, 488, 489
 — Capt. John Saunders^s, 489
 — Julius Edmund^s, 489
 — Mary Kinsbury^s, 489
 — Willie^s, 489
 Helmerhausen, Nancy C., 315, 453
 Helye, Thomas, 14
 Hemenway, Huldah, 347, 490
 — Thomas, 490
 Hemingway, Abby M., 250
 — Ahnira, 542, 763
 — Philinda, 514
 — Stephen, 763
 Hemmingway, Ebenezer, 923
 — Ella, 769, 923
 Hendee, Caleb^s, 280
 — Josiah^s, 280
 — Richard^s, 280
 — Richard^s, 280
 — Sarah^s, 160, 280
 Hendley, Mrs. —, 536, 756
 Hendrick, William Ransom, 766
 Henica, Frederica Kezia^s, 703
 — George W., 491, 703
 — Lucy Amelia^s, 703
 — Mary Hulda^s, 703
 — Minnie Mabel^s, 703
 Henry, Juliet Adele, 908, 965
 — Iney (Allin?), 574
 — Mr. —, 282
 — Robert, 398, 400
 Herd, Emily^s, 560
 — George^s, 560
 — Nehemiah, 387, 559
 Hermanse, Eliza, 477
 Herrick, Daniel^s, 594, 569
 — Daniel^s, 569
 — Israel, 981
 — John^s, 569
 — Joseph, 493
 — Judith^s, 569
 — Lieut. Col., 357, 997
 — Marshall —, 108
 — Nancy^s, 569
 — Nathan, 235
 — Samuel^s, 569
 — Timothy, 133
 Hersey, Miss —, 858
 Hess, Mary Ann, 893
 Hewitt, Emily, 477, 689
 Hepburne, J Robert, 38
 Heyborne, J —, 561
 Hiatt, Pearl (—), 561
 Hicks, Adam, 27
 — Edward, 27
 — Ellen (Everell), 27
 — Hugh, et al., 27; 27
 — Mary A., 855
 — Robert, 27
 — Simon, 354
 Hicock, Amos, 507
 — Patience, 521
 Higgins, John, 569
 — Polly, 646
 Higginson, Andrew, 110
 — John, 110
 — John, Jr., 110
 Higgs, Alice, 689
 Hight, Hanson, 675
 — Lizzie F., 675
 Hight, Mary A. (Page), 675
 Hill, Annie L.^s, 709
 — Augusta, 542
 — Capt. Ebenezer, 372, 766
 — Elizabeth, 312, 442
 — James W., 663
 — John, 134
 — Kate J.^s, 709
 — Luetta May^s, 709
 — Minnie B.^s, 709
 — Timothy B., 708, 709
 — Zaac, 238
 Hilsinger, Jacob, 574
 Hilton, Adelia^s, 779
 — Amos, 779
 — Caroline^s, 446
 — Carrie A.^s, 779
 — Delbert^s, 779
 — Eben^s, 445
 — Eliza^s, 445
 — Eliza B., 454, 637
 — Elizabeth^s, 222, 328
 — Ellen M.^s, 779
 — Jacob^s, et al., 313, 445, 637; 635
 — James^s, 445, 446
 — James, Jr.^s, 446
 — John Emery^s, 446
 — John Fremont^s, 779
 — John W., 557, 779
 — Joseph^s, 221, 328
 — Julia D.^s, 779
 — Mary^s, 445, 446
 — Mary^s, 446
 — Mary E.^s, 779
 — Mary (Lee), 221, 328
 — Mand B.^s, 779
 — Nancy (Hopkins), 452, 635
 — Patty^s, 445
 — Ruth^s, 222, 324, 328
 — Samuel^s, 324, 445
 — Sarah^s, 314, 449
 — Sarah^s, 445, 454, 637
 — Sarah^s, 446
 — Stephen^s, 445
 — Stilson^s, 445
 — Thurston, 321
 — William, 103, 147
 — William^s, 324, 445
 — William^s, 445
 — William^s, 445
 — William^s, 221, 324, 328
 Hinekey, Charles, 416
 — Dana Harrison, 813
 — Frances Augusta, 620
 Hind, Capt. Jacob, 324, 997
 Hines, Ezra D., 129, 130
 — Frances, 721
 Hinman, Orra, 735
 Hinsdale, David Schuyler, 500
 — Sarah^s, 500
 Hinsdell, Ebenezer, 181
 Hiscock, Augustus^s, 631
 — Daniel^s, 631
 — David, 450, 631
 — Mary^s, 631
 Hislar, Eunice, 851
 Hitchcock, Eunice, 319, 459
 — John, 361
 — Mr. —, 745
 — Ruth, 549
 Hite, Mary, 802
 Hoadley, Reud, 374
 Hobart, Betsey, 835
 Hobbs, J Abigail, 107, 111
 Hobbs, J
 Hobbs, James R., 592
 Hobbes, Thomas, 83, 98
 Hobbs, Deliverance (—), 107, 109, 110

- Hobbs, Humphrey, 215
 — William, et al., 107, 109, 110; 127
 Hodgdon, Mary, 321
 Hodge, Anna⁶, 322
 Hodge, Eben. See
 Dodge, Eben
 Hodge, Henry, 222
 — Capt. James⁵, 208, 210, 220, 221, 222,
 322, 446
 — James¹, 442
 — Margaret⁵, 442
 — Mary⁶, 210, 313, 322, 446
 — Mary¹, 442
 — Miss —⁹, et al., 322; 322; 322
 — Mr. —, 171
 — Nancy⁶, 313, 447
 — Nancy¹, 442
 — Paulina, 454, 636
 — Philena¹, 442
 — Sarah¹, 442
 — Susannah (Averell), 322
 — W., 312
 — William⁶, 312, 442
 — William¹, 442
 Hodges, Andrew, 63, 69, 72
 — Mercy, 146
 — Mr. —, 59
 Hodgkins, Elizabeth, 677, 679
 — Joseph, 623
 — Patience, 441, 623
 Hodgkinson, Samuel, 764
 Hodsdon, Daniel, 563
 Hodsoll, } William, 15, 19
 } Hodsoll, }
 Hoesington, Maj. Joel. See
 Horsingtown, Maj. Joab
 Hoffman, Theodora, 853
 Hogeboom, Catherine, 580
 — Christina, 578
 — Jeremiah, 580
 — Judge Stephen, 578
 Hogsett, Rebecca, 513
 Holbrook, Pinckney, 796
 Holcombe, J. M. H., 541
 — Minnie, 544
 Holgate, Curtis, 361
 Holland, Lovina, 287, 413
 Hollenbeck, } Miss —, 385
 } Hallenbeck, }
 Hollister, Martha, 780
 Hollidge, Birdie, 793
 Holmes, Abby, 573
 — Capt. Benjamin Delone, 626
 — David, 237
 — Edward, 377
 — Emma C., 629
 — Flora F.⁹, 850
 — Francis¹ (1172), 472
 — George Ropes, 445, 626
 — Harriet L.⁹, 851
 — Harry A.⁹, 850
 — Herbert G.⁹, 851
 — Hiram, 654, 850
 — Jacob¹ (1171), 472
 — Capt. John, 629
 — Laura, 787
 — Lizzie J.⁹, 851
 — Luella F.⁹, 850
 — Mary⁵, 223, 329
 — Mary E., 514
 — Mollie Grace⁹, 925
 — Mrs. —, et al., 3; 392
 — Rachel (Averill), 626
 — Thaddeus¹ (1170), 472
 — W. H., 320
 — William, 780, 925
 — William¹ (1169), 472
 Holt, Abigail, 282, 397
 Holt, Ada⁸, 432
 — Albert, 431
 — Dolly, 306
 — Elvin¹, 432
 — Frank H.N., 432
 — Helen, 636
 — Capt. Joseph, 979, 980
 — Capt. Joseph, Jr., 979
 — Marcy¹, 287, 411
 — Mark¹, 432
 — Mercy, 411
 — Nicholas¹, 411
 — Nicholas², 411
 — Samuel¹, 432
 — Thomas¹, 411
 — William¹, 411
 — William², 411
 — William³, 432
 Homer, Mary, 722
 Hood, Elizabeth, 294
 — James, 402
 — Joanna¹, 179, 294
 — Nathan, 294
 — Sarah, 708
 Hoogstraet, John D., 781
 Hooker, Thomas, et al., 525; 525
 Hopkins, Almira Spencer, 657
 — Clara, 762, 915
 — Constance, 805
 — David, 327
 — Frank, 710
 — Hannah Jane, 636
 — Harriet N., 606
 — Polly, 300, 424
 — Solomon, 635
 — William, 502
 Hoppin, C. A., Jr., 5, 13, 20, 21, 23, 24, 25,
 26, 27, 28, 30, 38, 51, 52, 72
 Horniss, } Sister, 76
 } Harnes, }
 Horsingtown, } Joab, 301, 993, 998
 } Joel
 Hoswood, Harriet, 428
 Houdlette, Francis W., 462, 649
 — Herbert Wilson¹, 649
 — Marie Reed¹, 649
 — Wilbur, 841
 — William Ryfles¹, 649
 House, Margaret Ann, 780
 Hovey, Abigail (Averell), 120
 — Anne, 115
 — Dan, 63, 84
 — Sargt. John, 118
 — Joseph, 121
 — Mr. —, 173
 — Nathaniel, Junr., 159
 — Susannah, 97, 130
 — Thomas, Junr., 159
 How, Elizabeth, et al., 172; 588
 — Elizabeth (Jackson), 108, 110, 111,
 112, 172
 — James, Jr., 108, 172
 — Moses, 493, 705
 Howard, Anna Fisher¹, 772
 — Carrie Averill¹, 772
 — Emma Frances¹, 772
 — Harri¹, 772
 — Henry Leslie¹, 772
 — Horatio¹, 772
 — Jacob M., 663
 — James Francis¹, 772
 — Jefferson¹, 772
 — Jesse B., 451
 — John, et al., 408; 771
 — Martin, 233
 — Mr. —, 411
 — Philip H., 549, 771
 — Ruth¹, 772

1064 Averell, Averill, Avery Family

- Howard, Ruth A. (Averill), 772
 — Susan Fear, 724
 Howe, Abigail, 825
 — Benjamin, 588
 — Damaris, 306
 — Etheldreda, 20
 — Hiram E., 852
 — James, 63
 — John, 236
 — Joseph, 74
 — Mary Louise, 474, 655, 852
 — Thomas, 30
 — Zerah⁴, 142, 236
 Howes, Augustus, 596
 — Capt. Lett., 995
 — Fanny, 425, 596
 — Lucinda, 425, 596
 — Wellington M., 850
 Howell, Mr., —, 337
 — Mrs., —, 336
 Howlett, Hannah (Averell), 131, 132
 — Capt. John, 122
 — John, Jr., 131, 132
 — Mary³, 114, 177
 — Samuel, 86, 114, 119
 — Sarah, 96, 119
 — Sarah (Clarke), 114, 119
 — Thomas, 66, 67
 — William, 95
 Hoyle, Henry, 908, 964
 — Henry¹⁰, 964
 — Mary Jennette¹⁰, 964
 — Susan Averill¹⁰, 964
 — Timothy, 964
 Hoyt, David W., 727
 — Harry P., 727
 — Hulda, 506, 727
 — Rev. James H., 857
 — Julia, 506, 727
 — Ruth (—), 727
 — Samuel, 239, 253
 Hubbard, Mr., —, 63
 Hubbard, Rev. Ebenezer, 591
 — Elizabeth, 106
 — Elizabeth Underwood, 697
 — Humphrey⁸, 419
 — Thomas, et al., 240, 354, 726
 — William R., 419
 Hubbell, Averill W.¹⁰, 936
 — Clara (Averill), 936
 — James, 407
 — William Henry, 936
 — William R., 936
 Hudson, Sarah, 34
 Huff, Abner⁶, 287
 — Charles Henry, 596, 813
 — Charles Lloyd⁶, 814
 — Charles Perkins, 813
 — Ebenezer, 288, 414
 — Ebenezer⁶, 287
 — Elizabeth⁶, 287
 — Fernando¹, 287
 — Flora Howes (Averill), 814
 — Israel⁶, 287
 — James³, 164, 287, 288
 — James⁶, 287
 — John⁶, 287
 — Keziah, 288
 — Lucy⁶, 287
 — Ruth⁶, 287
 — Ruth (Averell), 288
 — Sally, 414, 582
 — Samuel⁶, 287, 288
 — Sarah⁶, 287
 — Thomas⁶, 287
 Hughes, John P., 713
 Hull, Lucretia, 600, 602
 Hume, Henrietta, 863
 Humfray, John, 66
 Humphrey, Thomas J., 570
 — Rev. W. H., 650
 Hungerford, Anson, 526
 — Jennette, 364, 526
 Hunt, Betsey⁷, 458
 — Caroline E., 970
 — David⁶, 316, 458
 — Elisha, 705
 — James⁷, 458
 — Lemuel, 388
 — Mary⁷, 458
 — Miss —, 525
 — Capt. Roswell, 505, 1003
 — Sarah, 452, 635
 — Sophronia⁷, 458
 — Stephen, 635
 — Stuart, 220
 — Susan⁷, 458
 — Capt. Thomas, 319, 320, 989
 Hunter, Mary, 210, 311
 Huntington, Bertha Curtis, 917
 — Flora Thompson, 665, 857
 — Franklin Willis, 857
 — Rev. Lynde, 371
 Hurd, Annie Leaurie⁸, 810
 — Charles Albert⁸, 810
 — D. H., 293
 — James Albert⁸, 810
 — James W., 588, 810
 — Lizzie Abby⁸, 810
 — Lizzie J., 849
 Hurlburt, Rhoda, 384
 Hussey, Avis Bell⁸, 786
 — Bethel P.⁸, 786
 — Birdie⁸, 786
 — Jennie⁸, 786
 — Martha L.⁸, 786
 — Mary⁸, 786
 — Norman C.⁸, 786
 — Quincey Jane⁸, 785
 — Richard S.⁷, 562, 785
 — Richard S.⁸, 786
 — Stella⁸, 786
 — Thomas J.⁸, 785
 — Thomas J.⁸, 786
 — Walter⁸, 786
 Huston, Cornelia Matilda, 434, 604
 Hutaft, Ellie, 691
 Hutch, Ira, 109
 Hutchings, Fanny⁷, 548, 771
 — Henry⁷, 548
 — Jane⁷, 548
 — Jesse, 496
 — John C.⁷, 548
 — Schuyler⁷, 548
 — Thomas⁶, 377, 548
 — Thomas⁷, 548
 — William⁷, 548
 Hutchins, Charles, 389, 390
 — Edith, 148, 270
 — Eadeth
 — Enoch, 274
 — Jonathan, 270, 271, 272, 273
 — Judith, 272
 — Mehetable, 273, 274
 — Capt. William, 360, 996
 Hutchinson, Capt., 791
 — Catharine K., 437, 607
 — Col., 212
 — Daniel, 472, 173
 — Ellie May, 585, 809
 — Fannie Parnell, 853
 — Frank, 710
 — Hannah, 428
 — James, 193, 306
 — John W., 496
 — Jonas, 607

- Hutchinson, Manly Ashford, 809
 — Mary F., 634
 — Mr. —, 358, 510
 — Nancy, 720
 — Rachel, 438
 — Rosetta², 513
 — S. K., 762
 Hutchison, Effie M., 585
 Huzzy, Hannah, 619
 Hyde, Andrew Brown⁹, 401, 571, 572
 — David, 571
 — Frederick, 571
 Imperial, Alice Emma, 885
 Ingalls, Eliza, 797
 — Elizabeth, 770
 — Capt. Henry, 192
 Ingals, Lemuel, 281
 Ingersoll, Benjamin⁹, 275
 Ingersoll, Joel¹, 153, 275
 Ingersoll, Joel², 275
 — Jonathan³, 275
 — Lieut. Nathaniel, 108, 109
 — Samuel, 150
 — Samuel², 275
 Ingraham, Agnes, 645
 — Job, 365
 Ingram, Mary (—), 805
 — Mary Adelia, 851, 851
 — Robert, 805
 Inman, Nancy Armina, 880
 Isham, Edison², 728
 — Ernest, 728
 — Eugene³, 728
 — Jackson, 507, 728
 Ison, Cynthia, 922
 Ives, George W., 746
 — Sarah Amelia, 746
 Jack, Sarah (—), 387, 560
 Jackman, Edward Avery³⁰, 947
 — Harold Edward, 855, 947
 — William Avery³⁰, 947
 — William Harry, 947
 Jackson, Abigail⁵, 172
 — Anna⁵, 172
 — Caleb³, 171, 172
 — Caleb⁴, 118, 119, 171
 — Elizabeth (How), 171, 172
 — Elmira, 464, 652
 — Esther, 656
 — Hannah, 73, 80
 — Col. Henry, 319, 320, 989
 — James², 172
 — Joan, 108
 — (John, 59, 63, 69, 80
 —) Jo.
 — John, 80
 — Widow Katherine, 64, 69, 80
 — Laura A., 515
 — Maria, 477, 690
 — Mary², 172
 — Mary (Averill), 171
 — Mary E., 515
 — Nellie, 838
 — Nicholas, 172
 — Lieut. Richard Harrison, 777
 — Samuel, et al., 262, 263; 652
 — Samuel, Jr., 326
 — Sarah (Riley), 172
 — Thomas, 838
 — William, 108, 172
 Jacobs, Abigail¹, 227
 — George², 110, 227
 — John³, 227
 — Mr. —, 867
 Jacques, Livingstone, 699
 — Mr. —, 699
 — Rev. Richard, 394
 Jaggard, Edwin James, 641, 845
 Jameson, Alexander, 502, 717
 — Rev. E. O., 44, 45, 80, 117, 741, 965
 — Eleanor, 315, 452
 — Emily Sophia³, 717
 — Mary Rosetta³, 717
 — Wealthy Ann³, 717
 Janenna, Benjamin, 200
 James, Bathany, 426
 Jeffery, Elnor Robert, 811
 Jeffries, David, 205, 218
 Jeffry, Betsey, 414, 582
 Jenkins, Edgar, 755, 757
 — Fred A., 684
 — Jane, 426, 597
 — Lydia, 722
 — Walworth¹, 755, 757
 Jenks, Eliza Rogers, 794
 — George Foster, 794
 Jennings, Alice L.², 770
 — Emma May², 770
 — Harold W., 770
 — Helen Esther², 770
 — Joseph, 770
 — Joseph, Jr.², 770
 Jerome, Leonard, 383
 Jervis, Rev. Kasimir Pulaski, 703
 — Sara Jessica, 703
 Jewett, Benjamin, 418
 — Eliza (Wild), 450, 632
 — Elizabeth, 471, 677
 — Glenn, 220
 — Harriet, 471, 679
 — Harriette², 697
 — Helen L. A. (Wilde), 697
 — Israel K., 470
 — John, 677, 679
 — Lydia, 445
 — Moses, 457
 — Oliver, 697
 — Rebecca², 697
 — William M., 697
 Johnson, Albert F.S., 775
 — Amos, 521
 — Angeline A., 465
 — Anna², 194, 306, 411
 — Betsey, 364, 521
 — Daniel, 138
 — Daniel, Jr., 307, 438
 — Daniel Coffin, 330, 471
 — Eleazer A.³, 471
 — Elizabeth (Morgan), 177, 291
 — Francis A.², 775
 — Hannah², 592
 — Hiram A., 439
 — Isaac "Newton", 438
 — J. H., 790
 — James, et al., 306; 554, 775
 — John, et al., 228; 421, 422, 592
 — John French², 471
 — Louise May², 775
 — Maria J. (Averill), 555
 — Mary, 648
 — Mr. —, 210
 — Lieut. Moses, 995
 — Nabby (—), 359
 — Sally, 441
 — Col. Samuel, 990
 — Rev. Samuel, 626
 — Sherman, 551
 — Stephen, 291
 — Stephen, Jr., 291
 — Susan, 297
 — Thomas, 232
 — Thomas Payne, 779
 — Timothy, 559
 Johnston, Lulu Evelyn, 968
 — William Henry, 968
 Joice, Horace, 388

- Jolliffe, Jno., 67
 Jones, Amos, 296
 ——— Annie, 604
 ——— Benjamin, 114
 ——— Charles^s, 604
 ——— Charles Alonzo^s, 803
 ——— Daniel, 354
 ——— Elizabeth (Wilde), 114
 ——— George, et al., 581, 803; 886
 ——— George Holland^s, 803
 ——— Jefferson, 435, 604
 ——— Jennie M., 305
 ——— Jennie M.^s, 604
 ——— Joel, 502
 ——— John, 29
 ——— John C., 787
 ——— John H., 743
 ——— Julius A., 624
 ——— Maria, 853
 ——— Mary, 350, 502
 ——— Capt. Matthias^s, 425, 426, 1003
 ——— Nellie Florence, 899
 ——— Plummer, 710
 ——— Rebecca, 710, 886
 ——— Sarah, 392
 ——— Sarah E., 525, 743
 ——— Seviah, 886
 ——— Solomon, 710
 ——— Stephen, 392, 787
 ——— Temperance, 546, 769
 ——— Theodore, 392
 ——— Thomas, 16
 ——— William, 321
 ——— William B., 490
 Jonson, Mr., —, 233
 Jordan, Eliza, 612
 ——— Elizabeth, 614
 ——— Francis, 66
 ——— Georgia, 614
 ——— Melatiah, 392
 ——— Stephen, 63
 Joslin, Hattie S., 477, 690
 Jowett, Joseph, 79
 Joy, Emma Augusta, 581, 804
 ——— Gridley, 804
 Joyce, Cordelia (McAllister), 499
 ——— John, 499, 501
 Judd, B. Franklin^s, 509, 729
 ——— Charles A., 729
 ——— Michael D., 729
 ——— Miss —, 729
 ——— Roselinda I.^s, 729
 ——— Silence Triphena (Leonard), 729
 Judith, Sister, 76
 Judkins, Ernestine, 438, 609
 ——— John, 609
 Judson, Elizabeth E., 583
 ——— Michael, 359
 Julian, Jane Briggs, 729
 Kallah, Mary P., 658, 855
 ——— William F., 855
 Kanouse, Eva (Welch), 671
 ——— John B., 670, 671
 ——— Ruth Maud^s, 671
 Kathan, Ethel A.^s, 936
 ——— Fred H., 812, 936
 ——— Levi, 936
 Kearswell, Sarah, 389, 391, 563
 Keating, Daniel M., 891, 958
 ——— Marian Frances^m, 959
 Keeler, Laura, 737
 ——— Sarah, 743
 Keith, Albert, 813
 ——— Anna, 364, 525
 ——— Charlotte R., 596, 813
 ——— Clinton, 883
 ——— Capt. David, 310
 ——— Lewis, 883
 Keith, Roswell, 525
 Kelley, Christine Putnam^m, 889
 ——— John, 836
 ——— Lydia Jane, 627, 836
 ——— Lizzie
 ——— Mary E., 844
 ——— Nellie, 627, 836
 ——— Dr. Seth Wight, 889
 Kellogg, Mary P. See
 Kallah, Mary P.
 Kellogg, Augusta^m, 963, 964
 ——— Charles R., 890, 958
 ——— Dorothy, 363
 ——— George Averill^m, 963
 ——— George Casper^m, 963
 ——— Henry Theodore^m, 963
 ——— Kenneth Lee^m, 958
 ——— Lorenzo, 963
 ——— Lucia, 535, 752
 ——— Mildred Ruth^m, 958
 ——— Ralph Averill^m, 963
 ——— Ralph Mackenzie^m, 963
 ——— Raymond Roswold^m, 958
 ——— Robert Olyphant^m, 963
 ——— Susan Elizabeth (Averill), 963
 ——— Sylvester Alonzo, 907, 963
 ——— Warren Averill^m, 958
 Kelly, John, 565
 ——— Martha, 567
 Kelsey, Darwin Needham, 926
 ——— Prof. Frederic K. Willis, 926
 ——— Rosetta Cezanne, 815
 Kelso, Mr., —, 493, 494
 Kendal, Abigail, 626
 Kendall, Asa Frank^s, 713, 714
 ——— Charles^s, 713
 ——— Charles Louis^s, 712, 713
 ——— Edna May^s, 713
 ——— Emma^s, 713
 ——— Estelle Electa^s, 713
 ——— Frances^s, 714
 ——— Frederick^s, et al., 713; 714
 ——— Frederick Augustus^s, 498, 712
 ——— Frederick Augustus, Jr.^s, 712, 713
 ——— George^s, 712, 713
 ——— Gertrude Marion^s, 713
 ——— Henry^s, 712
 ——— Humphry, 26
 ——— Jessie^s, 714
 ——— Lucy L.^s, 713
 ——— Marian^s, 714
 ——— Mary E. (a)^s, 712
 ——— Mary E. (b)^s, 713
 ——— Maryere, 167
 ——— Nettie^s, 714
 ——— Selina^s (?), 713
 ——— Selina A. (a)^s, 712
 ——— Selina A. (b)^s, 712
 ——— Silena (Averill), 497
 ——— Wallace^s, 714
 Keniston, Frances, 471
 Kennedy, Elizabeth, 701
 ——— James, 779
 ——— Martha, 630
 ——— Mr., —, 322
 ——— William, 630
 Kenney, Archelaus, 222, 322
 ——— Daniel^s, 211, 223, 224
 ——— Dolly (Russell), 723
 ——— Isaac, 212
 ——— Israel, 224
 ——— Jesse^s, 322
 Kenney, t Mary, 128, 211, 224
 Kinney, }
 Kenney, Molly^s, 322
 Kent, Chancellor, 756
 ——— Hannah, 756
 ——— Lucy Ann, 934

- Kent, Richard, 67
 Kenyon, Daisy², 924
 — E. H., 771, 924
 — Frank A.², 924
 — Howard Charles², 931
 — Nathaniel, 931
 — Rexford Harold, 793
 Kerr, Fred E., 812
 Ketcham, Edw., 59
 Ketchum, Joseph, Jr., 536
 — Polly, 370, 536
 Kettle, Judge —, 885
 Keyes, Mabel K., 614
 — Mart L., 614
 Keys, Wesley, 763
 Kezar, Mary, 591
 Kilbee, Christabel, 301, 426
 Kidder, Benjamin, 312, 445
 — Laura², 445
 — Prescott, 445
 — Richard², 445
 — Susan, 907
 — Thomas², 445
 Kilbourne, Benjamin, 726
 — Ella Rowena², 694
 — George, 694
 — Guy, 478, 694
 — Roxy Ann, 506, 726
 Killmaster, Rachel S., 859
 Kimball, Arthur Edwin², 930
 — Catherine, 288
 — Clarence Merville², 930
 — Edwin Abbott, 793, 930
 — John, 65
 — Katherine, 414, 582
 — Nathaniel, 203
 — Pearl, 930
 — Philema Perris, 581, 803
 — William, 803
 Kimberly, Abigail, 766
 Kimble, Richard, 59
 Kimmel, Rev. W. W., 955
 Kincaid, Caroline, 468, 672
 — Louisa B., 852
 Kindall, Mattie, 479, 696
 — Thomas, 696
 King, Augustus, 940
 — Caroline, 680
 — Gov., 680
 — John, 229
 — Lydia, 354
 — Rebecca May, 827, 940
 Kingdon, Ella L., 673
 Kingsbury, Ebenezer, 281
 — John, 221
 — Susan Maria, 857
 Kingsley, Dolly (Averill), 290
 — Jabez, 290
 Kinne, Abigail (Averill), 256, 266
 — Amos, 233
 — Stephen, 146, 256, 266
 Kimey, Josiah, 289
 — Ralph Parsons, 831, 942
 — Sarah A., 766
 — Deacon Thomas, 290
 — Willard Averill², 942
 Kinsman, Robert, 58, 64, 68
 — Robert, Jun., 63
 Kisse, Elizabeth, 26
 — Helen, 26
 — John, 26
 Kloek, Catherine Amelia, 592, 811
 — Peter G., 811
 Knapp, Addie (Averill), 509
 — Bertrand L.², 941
 — Cornelia Frances, 657, 853
 — Elijah Russell, 853
 — Elizabeth J., 524
 Knapp, Emeline Eliza², 799
 — Frank Norris², 941
 — Herbert L., 829, 941
 — James George², 799
 — Joseph Moss², 799
 — Lydia², 799
 — Mary (Averell), 799
 — Mary Averell², 799
 — Merton E.², 941
 — Philip S., 782
 — Thomas, 799
 — Thomas Loomis, 577, 799
 Kneeland, (Philip), 190
 Nealand, ()
 Kneeland, () Sarah, 123, 190, 306
 Knevals, Caldo B., 719
 Knickbocker, Jno, 334
 Knickbocker, Tru., 238
 Knight, Alexander, 58, 59
 — Alzina, 458
 — Benjamin, 201
 — Cornelia, 807
 — Joseph, 201, 615
 — Joseph W., 440
 — Mr. —, 214
 Knights, Bessie², 616
 — Charles², 615
 — Edwin², 615
 — Fay², 615, 616
 — Haze², 615
 — Homer², 615
 — Horace², 615, 616
 — Joseph W.², 615
 — Leona², 615
 — Louisa², 615
 — Madge², 615
 — Milton², 615
 — Tru², 615
 — Vaughan², 616
 Knolton, Thomas, 63
 Knowles, Albert, 684
 Knowlton, Sarah, 594
 — Sylvia, 594
 Knox, Elizabeth J., 471, 678
 — George M., 851
 Kuhn, George, 650
 Lack, Walter, 560, 785
 La Croix, Gen. Jules, 959
 — Jules², 959
 La Crosse, Jules², 959
 — Virginia B., 894, 959
 Ladd, Persis, 735
 La Fayette, Gen., 372
 Laidley, Jane Averell², 802
 — Jane Webb (Averell), 802
 — John, 802
 — Col. Theodore T. S., 580, 802
 Laird, Mary Ann, 798
 Lake, Anna Hobbs, 811
 — Henry, 114
 — Mr. —, 581
 — Nettie, 971
 — Priscilla (Wilde), 114
 Lamb, Lieut. Thomas, 989
 — W. J. S., 330
 Lambert, Mary, 348
 — Robert, 196
 Lammon, James, 285
 — Mary, 285
 — Moses, 285
 Lamphere, Miss —, 705, 882
 Lampson, John, 475
 — William, 495
 Lamson, Eunice, 332, 475
 — Nancy Esther, 708, 886
 — William, 886
 Lanador, Ahnira, 478

1068 Averell, Averill, Avery Family

- Lañe, Daniel, 417, 418
 — Henry Clark, 185, 186, 422, 423
 Lang, Bethiah T., 815
 — Martha (Clark), 225
 — Mehitable, 791
 Langdell, Eunice B., 606
 — Ezra, 605
 — Helen Marr^s, 606
 — James A., 606
 — Jennie A.^s, 606
 — Lucy (Averill), 605
 — Rebekah (—), 605
 — Stephen Chapin, 436, 605
 Langdon, Capt., 320, 989
 — Emma, 673, 873
 — Gov., 606
 — Nancy, 384
 Lange, Andrew^s, 225
 Langham, Laura, 914
 Lanier, Charles, 719
 Lamphere, Hamilton^r, 547
 — James Melvin^r, 547
 — John^s, 547
 — Julia Deidamia^s, 547
 Lapens, William, 384
 Larabee, George A., 609, 827
 Larned, Bathsheba^r, 280
 — Benoni^r, 280
 — Poor^r, 280
 — William^r, 280
 Larrabee, Charles^s, 827
 — Clifford^r, 827
 — John Asa^s, 827
 — Theo. H.^s, 827
 Larson, Laura, 784
 Lasby, Anna M., 562
 Lascar, Ferdinand, 934
 — Minnie, 804, 934
 Lassell, Jeremiah, 170
 Latham, Louis M., 922
 Lathrop, Leonard E., 745, 746
 — May, 826
 Laurence, Capt. Franklin, 459, 641
 — Henry, 15
 Laurens, Jean Paul, 948
 Lawrence, Albert F.^s, 533
 — Agnes E., 896
 — Ann Eliza^r, 552
 — Anna Averell^r, 642
 — Anna Bradford^r, 641
 — Avis Mae^r, 971
 — Bessie E.^s, 554
 — Cynthia J.^r, 553
 — David, 457
 — Dorothy Adela^r, 972
 — Edmund, 775
 — Edward, 641
 — Edward Wells^s, 641, 642
 — Ella F.^s, 553
 — Eusebius, 386, 531, 552, 775
 — Frances M.^s, 553, 554
 — Frank M.^s, 553
 — George, 388
 — Georgia W., 929, 970
 — Grace E.^s, 553
 — Helen^r, 552
 — Ira C., 953, 972
 — Irene Hazel^r, 972
 — James A.^s, 553
 — James Averell^s, 642
 — Joab, 553
 — Leona Merle^r, 972
 — Leslie W., 953, 971
 — Letitia^r, 552
 — Mary E.^s, 553
 — Mary E.^s, 553
 — Michael, 38
 — Mina J., 784
 Lawrence, Peter, 551
 — Peter D.^r, 553
 — Robert Bruce^r, 553, 554
 — Robert Lynch^s, 554
 — Sally, 551
 — Sarah Esther^r, 972
 — Warren L., 972
 — Wells Eugene^r, 553
 — Zalmom Bigelow, 586, 551
 Lawson, Elmira, 433, 603
 — Henry, et al., 602; 603
 Lawton, Lucinda. See
 Barber, Lucinda (Lawson)
 Lazell, Theodore Studley, 288
 Leach, John, 201, 214, 218
 Leadbeater, Samuel, 710, 887
 — William^r, 887
 Leathers, (Thelda, 615, 616
 (Theda
 Leavitt, Abigail (—), 875
 — Alma^r, 437
 — Amos, 875
 — Andrew^s, 437, 496
 — Henry^r, 437
 — John^s, 307, 437
 — John^r, 437
 — Margaret, 439
 — Martha J., 678, 875
 — Mary^s, 496, 888
 — Nancy^r, 437
 — Sarah, 350, 496
 Leavor, Seymour, 439
 Leddell, Henry, 979
 Lee, Charles, 868
 — Ellen C., 669, 868
 — John, 63
 — John, Sr., 221
 — Mary^r, 324, 328
 — Mary Criss, 515, 516
 — Mary M., 308, 440
 — Nathan, 440
 — Silas, 312
 — Thomas, 63
 Leech, John, 563
 Leibenberg, Henry Schoppe¹⁰, 941
 — Herman, 831, 941
 — Mary Averill¹⁰, 941
 Leighton, Abbie Ann, 946
 — Albert Wright^s, 837
 — Angelia^s, 837
 — Edward Chase^s, 837
 — Ella Augusta^s, 837
 — Enos^s, 836
 — Jane, 472
 — Joseph, 627, 836
 — Joseph, Jr., 627, 836
 — Nora Arletta^r, 837
 — Sarah Ann T. (Averill), 836
 Leland, Nancy Jane, 594
 Lenard, James, 240
 Lenerd, Samuel, 135
 Leonard, Charles K., 957
 — Ebenezer, 136
 — Edith M., 888, 957
 — Etta Vida, 634
 — George, 95
 — James, 180
 — John^s, 729
 — Jonas, 426
 — Moses^s, 729
 — Moses^r, 729
 — Moses^s, 729
 — Samuel^r, 729
 — Silence Triphena, 729
 — Solomon^r, 729
 — William, 180
 Lester, Nicholas, 384
 Levain, Rev. Joseph, 223

- Leve, Michal, 196
 Levings, Catherine, 771
 Lewis, Annie Augustus⁹⁹, 944
 — Carolyn Cordelia⁹, 502
 — Chandler, 944
 — Charles, Jr., 499, 501
 — Charles Francis⁸, 502
 — Elizabeth, 457
 — Emeline, 873
 — Frederic Hutchins, 888, 944
 — Harry, 940
 — Helen (—), 914
 — Henry Chanlet⁹⁹, 944
 — Henry Newman⁸, 502
 — Lizzie, 633, 841
 — Martin, 354
 — Mercy, 107
 — Mildred Nash⁹⁹, 944
 — Ray Ardron, 940
 — Ruth Scott⁹⁹, 944
 — Timothy, 354
 — Wilder Perry⁹⁹, 944
 Leyman, Rev. Isaac, 276
 Libby, Calvin, 929
 — Ethic⁹, 930
 — Eleanor, 564
 — Helen Priscilla⁹, 930
 — Hiram Alexes, 793, 929
 — Capt. Joseph, 990
 — Susan, 631
 Light, Samuel, 320
 Lilly, Abida V., 693, 880
 — Clementine Elexene (Averill), 618
 — David V., 889
 — Herbert L., 618
 — Mrs. Herbert L., 441
 Lincoln, President Abraham, 701, 748
 — Anna May, 761
 — Lydia, 625
 Lind, Jennie, 496
 Lindsley, Harry, 511
 Linckin, Capt. Alden, 631
 Lines, { Loisa (Averill), 382
 Lyndes, }
 Lines, { Mr. —, 583
 Lyndes, }
 Lining, Mr. —, 699
 Linkin, Josiah, 180, 181
 — Thomas, 3rd, 180
 Linscott, Hannah M., 655
 — Linscott, Eva A., 945
 — Samuel, 851
 Linsley, Betsey, 542
 — Emily, 765
 — Thankful, 374, 542
 Linton, Raymond Aaron, 871
 Littel, Job, 234
 Little, Rev. Jacob, 469
 — Julia, 474
 — Col. Moses, 277, 991
 — Nancy, 438, 610
 Littlefield, Daniel, 646
 — Edmund, 168
 — Francis, 8th, 99, 104
 — Jeremiah, Junr., 390, 391
 — Joseph, 168
 — May Chilton, 930
 — Mercy Ann, 467, 657
 — Mr. —, 849
 — Samuel, 200
 — Stephen, 657
 Livermore, Abiel, 310
 Lloyd, Byfield, 182
 — Richard, 39
 — Thomas, 26
 Lock, Diantha (Parlin), 470, 676
 — Leonard, 676
 Locke, Gerry, 952
 Locke, J. S., 887
 Lockwood, Wakeman, 548
 Loe, Alphens Kingsley, 620
 Lombard, Cornelius, 449
 Long, Col. Commandant, 379
 — Martha Hotchkiss, 703
 — Sarah, 696
 Longfellow, Henry W., 882
 — Jonathan, 393
 — Nathan, 566
 Look, Ahmond Rodolphus⁹, 778
 — Chapman, 778
 — Cora Belle⁹, 778
 — Ella Maria⁹, 778
 — Floyd Alfred⁹, 778
 — Frank Simon⁹, 778
 — Martha Jane⁹, 778
 — Mary Ida⁹, 778
 — Nancy Gilbert, 808
 — Rodolphus, 557, 778
 — William Mahlon⁹, 778
 Loomis, Dr. Albert J., 765
 — Daniel⁹, 282
 — Dyer, 300
 — Elizabeth⁹, 282
 — Elon⁹, 423
 — John, 159, 160, 282
 — Jonathan⁹, 282
 — Joseph W., 575
 — Josiah, 228
 — Polly, 300, 425
 — Randolph, 500
 — Ruth⁹, 282
 — Silas, 300, 123
 — Solomon, 516
 — Thomas, 579
 — William⁹, 282
 Lord, Eliza, 619, 830
 — Henry W., 663
 — Rev. Hezekiah, 146, 174, 241
 — James, 289, 290
 — Mary, 314, 452
 — Mr. —, et al., 292; 830
 — Robert, et al., 63, 69, 72, 80, 123; 11
 Loring, Rev. Bailey, 351, 501
 Lotthrop, Aubrey G., 672, 872
 — Clyde⁹, 872
 — Theodore A.⁹, 872
 Lounsberry, Gov. George E., 903
 Love, Kendall A.⁹, 974
 — Nobel S., 956, 974
 Lovejoy, Anna⁹, 304
 — Anna (Averell), 187, 304, 424
 — Charles⁵, 405, 576
 — Charles A.⁹, 576
 — { Charles, Foster⁹, 576
 { Carl
 — Frederick, 576
 — Helen Margaret⁹, 577
 — Isaac Averill⁹, 304
 — Julia Ann, 688
 — Mary Emerson⁹, 577
 — Mercy { 3, 190, 296
 — Miriam⁹, 304
 — Miss —, 424
 — Capt. Nathaniel, 990
 — Peter⁹, 182, 187, 190, 296, 303
 — Peter Cornell⁹, 304
 — Samuel, 298
 — Thankful⁹, 304
 Lovell, Col., 992
 Lovering, Hannah (Averell), 178
 — John⁹, 178
 Lovewell, Capt., 309
 Low, Catherine, 495
 — Dr. Frank Samuel, 962
 — Kate Newell, 967, 962
 — Thomas, 61

1070 Averell, Averill, Avery Family

- Low, William, 631
 Lowe, Walter, 691
 Lowell, Abbie L., 850, 945
 — Asa², 841
 — Capt., 307
 — Caroline (Averell), 630
 — Carrie Belle², 841
 — Col. —, 492
 — Elisha Dodge, 945
 — Flora², 841
 — J. A., 790
 — Julia A.², 841
 — Pres. Lawrence, 841
 — Leah S., 440, 614
 — Mary Jane², 841
 — Nellie², 841
 — Samuel, 841
 — Samuel T., 630, 841
 — Samuel Truxton², 841
 — Thomas, 614
 Lowrice, Sarah Ford, 537
 — William H., 537
 Lowering, William, 196
 Lowry, James, 935
 Ludden, Anna May², 613
 — Clarence Eugene², 613
 — John B., 613
 — John E., 440
 — John Emerson, 613
 — Louis Emerson², 613
 — Lucy Ella², 613
 — Sewell Roseco², 613
 — Susan (Averill), 613
 Ludgate, John, 151
 Luedtke, Minnie, 890
 Luett, Simon, 170
 Lufkin, { Ebenezer, 100, 101, 102, 103
 Lovekin, {
 Lufkin, Lois, 722
 — Mary, 103
 — Sarah, 100, 101, 272
 — Thomas, 102, 103
 — William, 102
 Lumpkin, { Richard, 58, 68
 Lunkin, {
 Lunt, Abigail (—), 450
 — Joshua, 451
 — Margaret, 314, 450
 — William, 450
 Luther, Lydia, 884
 Lydick, Harriet, 929
 Lyford, John, 38
 Lyman, Capt. —, 421
 — Rev. Isaac, 393
 — Joseph, 354
 — Susannah, 298, 421
 Lyman, Elias, 240
 Lynch, Hattie, 553, 554
 Lynde, Simon, 74
 Lyon, Abiel, 396
 — Arthur John², 807
 — Caleb, 397
 — Frank Baker², 807
 — Franklin, 806
 — Rev. James, 391
 — Jerusha (Dresser), Averell, 397
 — John Franklin, 581, 806
 — Capt. Matthew, 357, 997
 — Roswell, 397
 Lyons, Capt. —, 293
 Maccabe, Jane L., 39
 Mace, Eliphalet², 307, 440
 — Frank W., 607
 — Harriet (Wheeler), 607
 — Joseph, 607
 — Lavina (Meder), 647, 846
 — Lois², 307, 440
 — Lois², 307, 410
 Machol, Emma, 817
 Mack, Helen, 937
 — Mr. —, 346, 487
 — William², 487
 Mackenzie, Alice, 601
 — Sarah, 601
 Mackenzie, William, 420
 Macomb, Gen. —, 757
 Macomber, Amasa, 537
 — Hannah, 756
 — Judge —, 756, 760
 — Matilda, 536, 760
 — Mercy, 537
 Maddock, Henry, 163, 173
 Maddocks, Annie, 837
 Maddox, { Mr. —, 172, 173
 Maddock, {
 Magee, Birdelle, 771, 923
 — Emma C., 771, 923
 Magill, W. F., 696
 Maguire, Agnes², 699
 — John, 698
 — Rebecca², 699
 Mahoney, George, 209
 — J. T., 72
 — John, 891
 — Mary Frances, 717, 891
 Main, Content (—), 359
 — Jeremiah, Junr., 359
 Mainville, Annie Frances, 657, 853
 — Jean B., 853
 Major, Benjamin, 167
 Malcom, Mr. —, 476
 Malibran, Mue. —, 496
 Mallory, { Caleb, 260, 265
 Mallory, {
 Mallett, Naomi, 345, 486
 Mallon, Capt. James, 988
 Maltbie, Carrie Belle, 936
 Mancy, Eliza J.², 733
 — Elmer M.², 733
 — Emma S.², 733
 — Frank L.², 733
 — Freddie M.², 733
 — Hattie A.², 733, 734
 — Herbert A.², 733
 — James L.², 733
 — Kate L.², 733
 — Michael D., 515, 733
 — Susie L.², 733
 Maning, { John, 66, 67
 Maninge, {
 Mann, Capt. Benjamin, 308
 — Charlotte, 959
 — Michael D., 398, 399, 400
 Manning, George, 74
 — Hannah (Everell), 74
 — James, 74
 — John, 98
 — Mary, 571
 — Mrs. —, 349, 493
 Manott, Thomas, 27
 Mansfield, Louisa, 623
 — Sarah², 142, 237
 — Thomas², 237
 — Thomas², 237
 — Thomas², 237
 Manville, Helen, 967
 Mar, Anna Theresa², 463
 Mar, { Benjamin, 457, 463
 Marr, {
 Mar, { James Chesley², 320, 463
 Marr, {
 Mar, James Frederick², 463
 — John Ellingwood², 463
 — John Erskine, 463
 — John Erskine, Earl of Mar, 463
 — Surplus, 463

- Mar, William Holmes⁷, 463
 Marble, Melissa, 674
 March, George, 116, 168
 Marden, Alvah, 473, 679
 — Benjamin, 684
 — Benjamin Franklin, 712
 — Caroline Augusta (Avery), 473, 683, 876
 — Carrie⁹, 679
 — Charity, 460
 — Edgar Avery⁹, 684, 687, 876
 — Edward F.⁸, 679
 — Frank W.⁸, 684, 687
 — Helen⁹, 687
 — Julia⁹, 687
 — Julia A. Leighton (Avery), 683
 — Louise⁹, 687
 — May (Ball), 687
 — Judge Oscar Avery⁸, 683, 684, 687, 688, 876
 — Sarah L., 712
 — Stephen, 679
 — Stephen P., 474, 684, 876
 — Wallace⁸, 679
 — Wayland⁹, 679
 — Weston, 679
 — William E.⁸, 684
 Marches, Marie-Constance-Claudine-
 Genevieve de, 41
 Mariner, Abigail, 860
 Marr, Daniel C., 463
 — George L., 843
 Marr, { James, 463
 Mar, {
 Marsh, Albert, 804
 — Alvira, 539, 761
 — Amos, 339
 — Anna S., 968
 — Averill⁷, 425
 — Rev. Dwight Whitney, 735
 — Ebenezer, 361
 — Isaac, 761
 — Julia (Peck), 735
 — Mr. —, 300, 425
 Marshall, Betsey (—), 753
 — Edward West, 911
 — Eliza Matilda, 752, 753
 — Garrett, 918
 — Lucy, 631, 841
 — Mary Ann, 764, 918
 — Mr. —, 635
 — Susan Harriet, 760, 911
 — Thomas, 753
 Marston, Benjamin, 271
 — Elisha, 564
 — Elizabeth, 271
 — Nancy, 464, 650
 Martain, Asa⁹, 304
 — Azubal⁹, 304
 — Isaiah⁹, 304
 — Olive⁹, 304
 Martain, { Olive (Averell), 187
 Martin, {
 Martain, Patty, 304
 — Polly⁹, 304
 Martain, { William⁵, 187, 190, 304
 Martin, {
 Martain, William Jr.⁶, 304
 Martin, Alice, 620
 — Annetta L., 589
 — Benjamin, 254
 — Chlo⁹, 279
 — Rev. Daniel Harwood⁹, 897
 — David, et al., 279; 280; 897
 — Elizabeth (Hendee), 280
 — George Averill⁹, 897
 — Hannah, 741
 — Harwood⁹, 897
 Martin, John¹⁰, 897
 — Mahala A. (Averell), 897
 — Margaret H., 453, 636
 — Martha⁹, 233, 234
 — Mr. —, et al., 282; 302
 — Nina¹⁰, 897
 — Phebe, 297
 — Sarah, 137, 233
 — Silvanus, 254
 — Susanna, 110, 111, 113
 — William, 636
 — William J., 729, 897
 — William John⁹, 898
 Marvell, James, 437
 Marvill, Elbridge, 704
 Marvin, Anna⁸, 593
 — Charles⁹, 428
 — Margaret Eliz. Dominick, 428
 — Nathan, 422, 593
 Marvinck, A., 415
 Mason, Almida, 652
 — Elizabeth, 624
 — Keziah, 280
 — Miss —, 871
 — Rhote, 254
 — Sarah, 804
 Mass, Emma, 799
 Massey, John, 124
 Mather, Mrs. Calvin, 922
 — Cotton, 105, 150
 — H. F., 575
 — Mary, 544
 Matheson, Mary, 868
 Mathews, Abigail (Averell), 150
 — Jane, 874
 Mathewson, George B., 401
 Matoon, Strathern A., 706, 885
 — Viola F.⁹, 885
 Mattern, Fred, 592
 Matthews, John, 149, 150
 — Naomi, 842
 Maxham, Caleb, Jr., 594
 Maxfield, Cassie D., 678
 Maxham, Isaac, 594
 — Libez, 424
 — Phebe, 424, 594
 — Susan, 424
 Maxwell, Martha, 623
 — Mr. —, 485
 May, Deacon Caleb, 400
 — Carrie Matilda Show, 794
 — Eleazer, 297
 — Hannah, 400
 — Isaac, 794
 — James, 298
 — Luke, 411
 Mayhew, Dr. E. N., 633
 — Eunice, 210, 314
 Maynard, Betsey, 917
 — Mary, 502
 Mayo, Elizabeth Mercy, 645
 — Capt. Henry Herbert, 645
 Mayors, Alexander, 225
 — John, 225
 Mayville, William, 769
 McAllister, Adelaide P.⁸, 499
 — Anna (Averill), 348, 495, 499, 500, 501
 — Cordelia⁷, 499, 501
 — David⁷, 499
 — David Gilson⁸, 499
 — Eliza⁷, 499, 500
 — Emerson⁷, 499, 500
 — Francis, 350, 498
 — Harriet A.⁸, 499
 — Helen⁸, 500
 — Joseph E.⁸, 500
 — Lucretia⁷, 499, 501
 — Mary⁷, 499

1072 Averell, Averill, Avery Family

- McAllaster, Mary E.^s, 499
 — Polly^s, 499
 — Richard, Jr., 498
 — Susan^s, 499, 501
 — Susan (Diamond), 498
 — William H.^s, 499
 McArthur, Alexander, 535
 — Mary, 369, 535
 McChancy, Mr. —, 239
 McChessey, Isabella Clendening, 402, 574
 McClelland, { Mary, 210, 313
 McClelland, }
 McClintock, Jno., 991
 McClund, Quarter Master Samuel, 993
 McCobb, Andrew, 666, 672
 — Col. —, 391
 — Olive, 468, 666
 — Col. Samuel, 328, 989
 McCollister, Rev. Lee, 948
 McConnell, Ada Cleantha, 951
 — J. M., 911
 McCormick, Elizabeth, 893
 McCoy, Bernard Severence^o, 617
 — Charles, 617
 McCready, Jane, 897
 McCune, Mr. —, 485
 McDougall, Gen. —, 372
 McDuff, Mary Ellen, 947
 McEwen, Rev. James F., 419, 420
 McFadden, Eliza, 621, 831
 — Elizabeth, 841
 McFarland, Deborah, 636
 McFedries, Alexander St. Clair, 947
 — Eleanor Francis^o, 947
 — Newell Avery^o, 947
 — Sherman Miller^o, 862, 947
 — Sherman Miller^o, 947
 McFeren, { } Elizabeth, 386, 555
 McPherson, } { Betsey
 McFeren, Ezekiel, 555
 McFrederic, Hannah, 152
 McGilroy, Mr. —, 513
 McGlaughlin, Albion, 929
 — Minnie H., 789, 929
 McIlwee, Franklin Henry, 965
 — Grace (—), 965
 McIntire, Ann, 649
 — Asenath, 717
 — Eliza, 431
 McKay, Cora Ada, 723, 894
 — Rodney R., 894
 McKee, Mary Elinore, 895
 McKenney, Abraham, 942
 — Americus, 838, 942
 — George^o, 943
 — Grace^o, 943
 — Isaphena (Averill), 943
 — Ora^o, 943
 McKenzie, Alexander, 566
 — John, 610, 612
 McKinney, Maude, 793, 930
 — Moses, 930
 McKown, Elizabeth Rider (Mccham), 500
 — James H., 500
 — John Vernon Henry, 500
 — Sarah Hinsdale, 500
 McLane, Gov. John, 503
 — Mary (Jonsalo), 503
 McLaulin, Christina Teresa, 819
 — James Stuart, 819
 McLean, Margaret, 929
 McLellan, Cary, 166
 — Elizabeth (—), 165, 166
 — Hugh, et al., 165, 166; 171
 — Sir Hugh, 166
 — { Jean, 119, 165, 166, 170
 — Janet
 McLelland, Margaret, 328, 468
 McLelland, Deacon William, 313
 McLintock, Jennie, 628
 McMahon, Dennis, 772
 McMellen, { Abram, 498, 710
 — { Archibald
 McMellen, Diantha^s, 711
 — Fanny^s, 711
 — Hannah^s, 711
 — Harriet (Averill), 497, 710
 — Sarah^s, 711
 McMillen, Rachel, 602, 818
 — William, 818
 McMurray, Maura, 802
 McNabb, David, 928, 969
 McNaughton, Dr. —, 663
 McNear, Samuel, 444
 McNeil, Jesse W.^s, 734
 — Joseph, 733, 734
 — Susanna, 954
 McNeill, Daniel, 218
 McNierny, Annie, 698
 McNitt, Capt. Alex., 334, 993
 McNutt, Capt. Alexander, 213, 975, 978
 McPherson, Clarissa (Richardson), 607
 — Fanny, 607
 — William D., 607
 McPeters, William, 565
 McVay, Katherine Bidwell, 669
 Meacham, John, 546
 — Capt. Isaac, 380
 — Polly (Hannon), 375, 546
 Mead, Byron A.^s, 609
 — Isaac James, 609
 Meaker, Elizabeth Seviah, 706, 885
 — Orrin, 885
 Mealy, Martin William, 593
 Medcalf, Joseph, 63
 Meder, Joseph, 846
 Meech, F. J., 507
 — Stephen, 417
 Meeker, Charles W., 892
 — Dr. —, 514
 — Ella F., 718, 892
 Meigs, Dwight Raymond, 933
 — Helen Averell^o, 933
 — Prof. John, 933
 Meisinger, { Mr. —, 391, 393
 Meisinger, }
 Melcher, Edward, 163
 — Elizabeth, 163, 164
 Mellen, Hon. Prentiss, 657
 Melhus, Anna^s, 460
 — Daniel^s, 460
 — Elizabeth^s, 460
 — Elzeria^s, 647
 — Emma A.^s, 647
 — Hannah^s, 460
 — James^s, 460
 — John^s, 319, 460
 — John^s, 460
 — Mary^s, 460
 — Nancy, 460
 — Nathaniel^s, 460
 — Richard^s, 460
 — Sophronia^s, 460
 — William, et al., 460; 460, 647
 Merriam, Rev. F., 502
 Merrill, Abel, 170
 — Anna Elizabeth^s, 573
 — Annie^s, 573
 — Betsey Jane, 811
 — Deborah A., 827
 — Elmer W., 605, 824
 — Frank^s, 573
 — Franklin Averell^s, 573
 — Frederick^s, 573
 — George G., 573
 — Jacob, 287

- Merrill, James, 680
 — John, 167, 170
 — Jonathan, 825
 — Julian Elmer⁸, 825
 — Kate Elmer⁸, 825
 — Lewmon, 573
 — Luna Elнора⁸, 825
 — Mehitabel, 294, 419
 — Miss —, 608
 — Mr. —, 438, 608
 — S. S.⁸, 608
 — Samuel B., 401, 573
 Merritt, Rev. James Long, 768, 921, 922
 — Lavina (Averill), 922
 — Robert, 921
 Meserve, Franklin⁸, 790
 — George, 566, 790
 — Phebe, 567
 Meserve, { Mrs. Abigail Bickford, 308, 438
 Meserve, }
 Meserve, Matilda, 565
 Messer, Thomas, 196
 Metcalf, Roger, 408
 Metzner, Charles J., 501
 Milberry, Richard, 100
 Miles, Fanny, 726
 — Hannah, et al., 270, 375, 376
 — Samuel, 376
 — Stephen, 376
 Mill, Capt. John, 492
 Miller, Almira Elizabeth, 756, 908
 — Catherine, 585
 — Hunting, 908
 — "Doct." John, 539
 — Mary Minerva, 913
 — Miranda (Colson), 653
 — Mr. —, et al., 377; 506
 — Nathan, 234
 — Philip, 599
 — Richard, 19
 — Walter, 19
 — William, 19
 Milligan, Evaline, 922
 Milliken, Harriet, 645
 Mills, Capt. —, 989
 — Christiana, 843
 — Capt. John, 992
 — Lydia, 292
 Milne, Emily, 751
 Milton, Isabella, 871
 Minar, George S., 726
 Miner, Almon D., 825
 — Joseph, 248, 262, 263
 Mitchell, Amos, 902
 — Asahel W., 248, 262, 263, 264
 — Clarinda Wallace⁸, 486
 — Edward Jefferson⁸, 486
 — Edward Riggs⁸, 486
 — Henry Lucas⁸, 486
 — John⁷, 485, 486
 — John Campbell⁸, 486
 — John H., 594
 — Joseph⁸, 486
 — Josephine Elizabeth⁸, 486
 — Julia Tyler, 736, 902
 — Mary⁷, 448
 — Mona Olivia⁸, 486
 — Natalia Lafonte⁸, 486
 — Peter, 382
 — Capt. Richard, 313, 448
 Moffatt, Harriet L., 792
 Molther, Francis Rattoone¹⁰, 962
 — John Rattoone, 962
 — William Rattoone, 907, 962
 Molton, Capt. Johnson, 977
 Monahan, Mary, 498, 715
 Monroe, Elijah, 495
 Montgomery, James, 779
 Moody, Lucy, 843
 — Maggie, 837
 — Samuel S., 474
 Mooney, Col. —, 310
 Moor, Ephraim, 301, 428, 431
 Moore, Anna, 419, 587
 — Mrs. Andrew M., 871
 — Ardiella, 849
 — Benjamin, 358
 — Blanche Edna, 899
 — Charles Curren, 913
 — Charles Halsey, 760, 913
 — Dominick, 587
 — Frances⁸, 913
 — Frank⁸, 913
 — George Ira, 787
 — H. W., 501
 — Hannah, 658
 — Hannah, 724
 — Henrietta⁸, 913
 — Henry, 913
 — Henry Bradley, 918
 — Henry Clarke, 918
 — John, 206, 224
 — Josephine, 918
 — Joan, 31, 34
 — Joyce
 Moore, Lovell, 663
 — Mary, 871
 — Mary⁸, 913
 — May Emily, 918
 — Phebe, 536
 — Rebecca, 468, 672
 — Rhoda, 622
 — Sarah, 333
 — Sophronia, 419, 587
 — Susan, 370, 538
 — William H., 899
 Moores, Susan, 842
 Moorman, Ethel Lucile⁸, 924
 — Francis, 924
 — Jennie Fern⁸, 924
 — Leon Hartley⁸, 924
 — Lola Fae⁸, 924
 — Russel Glenn⁸, 924
 — Una Dale⁸, 924
 — William J., 779, 924
 — Willie Averill Lotto⁸, 924
 More, Rev. Thomas, 220
 Morehead, Anna G., 581, 803
 Morey, Catherine, 416, 584
 — Delila, 817
 — John, 580
 — Rhoda, 413, 580
 Morgan, Amos, 543, 1003
 — Daniel, 292
 — Capt. Daniel, 291
 — Daniel, Jr., 292
 — Daniel 3rd, 292
 — F. A., 31
 — J. Pierpont, 719
 — Jim'ah, 291
 — John, 516
 — Samuel, 228, 232
 Morley, George Bidwell, 669, 670
 — John Rufus, 669
 — Lulu E. (Avery), 670
 Morrill, Emma J., 842
 — Theodate, 960
 Morris, George Loring, 885, 956
 — Isafah, 956
 — Nora Delphena¹⁰, 956
 — Polly, 374, 541
 — Samuel, 251
 Morrison, Christine, 669, 868
 — Norman, 868
 — Sarah, 956
 — William, 211, 212

1074 Averell, Averill, Avery Family

- Morse, Alden, 637, 844
 ————, Almira, 820
 ————, Clarina W.², 844
 ————, Clifford, 764
 ————, Harriette M., 553
 ————, Horace Gray², 844
 ————, John A.², 844
 ————, Richard, 844
 ————, Samuel, 427
 ————, Samuel Nason, 330
 ————, William H., 452
 ————, William L., 439
 Morton, George Woodbury, 625, 835
 ————, Lydia L. (Averill), 835
 ————, Margaret, 819
 ————, Martha A., 439, 612
 ————, Nathaniel, 807
 ————, Rebecca F., 582, 807
 ————, Thomas, 612
 ————, William Saxton, 835
 Moseley, Deborah, 262, 263
 ————, Increase, 245
 ————, Jervase, 262, 263
 ————, Rev. Samuel, 278
 Moses, Evie, 810
 Mosher, Ada, 736, 901
 ————, Benjamin, 901
 ————, Mary, 941
 Mosher, Frecklove, 377, 548
 Moss, John, 258
 ————, Capt. Joseph, 256
 ————, Mary Genett, 560, 783
 ————, McGaughey, 783
 Mott, Capt., 986
 ————, Capt. Edward, 235, 345, 986, 987
 Moulton, Benjamin, 390
 ————, Daniel, et al., 272, 273; 390
 ————, Jeremiah, 273, 274
 ————, John², 194
 ————, Katherine (Averell), 194
 ————, Mary (Lech), 393, 563
 ————, Nathaniel², 123, 194
 ————, Nathaniel², 194
 Mowder, Ella, 790
 Moyer, Mr., ———, 559
 Mudge, Diah Hebard², 431
 ————, Dorcas Marie², 428
 ————, Edmund², 428
 ————, Enoch M.², 431
 ————, Hannah S.², 431
 ————, John², 428
 ————, Mary Ann², 431
 ————, Sarah Abigail², 431
 ————, Selman Parker², 428
 ————, William², 301, 428
 ————, William Herison², 431
 Mudgett, Mr., ———, 856
 ————, Rose, 856
 Mulkins, Rufus, 293
 Mullins, Priscilla, 75
 Munford, Idella E. (Avery), 669
 ————, John H., 669
 ————, Mary, 669
 ————, Mary (—), 669
 ————, Peter, 669
 Munro, Susanna, 341, 480
 Munson, Ellery, 926
 ————, Moses, 564
 Muraski, Anna, 922
 Murdock, James, 251, 252
 Murphy, Charles H., 859
 ————, Gardner², 331
 ————, John, 164
 ————, Simon J., 662, 669, 857
 Murray, Amy Caswell², 384
 ————, Col., 900
 ————, Elizabeth², 384
 ————, Emma², 384
 Murray, Henry Walter², 385
 ————, Irene, 548
 ————, Jacob Best², 385
 ————, Jehiel, 383
 ————, Rev. John, 314
 ————, John Best², 385
 ————, Laura², 384
 ————, Margaret Merick², 385
 ————, Martha², 384
 ————, Martha², 385
 ————, Martha (Averill), 269
 ————, Martha Maria², 385
 ————, Mary, 444
 ————, Mary Ways², 383, 384
 ————, Nancy², 384
 ————, Reuben², 383
 ————, Reuben², 384
 ————, Sarah Ellen², 385
 ————, Col. Seth, 406
 ————, Solomon, 270, 383
 ————, Wilber², 488
 ————, William, 488
 ————, William⁽²⁾, 385
 ————, William⁽²⁾, 385
 ————, William Cogswell², 383, 385
 Musconominot, Sagamore of Agawam, 67
 Mushaway, Caroline, 808
 Mussen, Candace, 799
 Mussey, James, 116, 166, 167, 168, 169, 170
 ————, Dr. R. D., 496
 ————, Thomas, 167
 Mussy, Robert, 59
 Muzzey, Edward, 826
 ————, Lucy Edna, 609, 826
 Myers, Frank, 606
 Mylon, Bernard, 600
 ————, Joseph, 600
 Myrick, Abbie Gertrude², 617
 ————, Addie Josephine², 617
 ————, Joseph P., 441, 617
 ————, Sarah Isabel², 617
 Narcisse, Jean-Simon Vicomte d'Aurelle, 9
 Nash, George Pugh, 898
 ————, Henrietta, 974
 ————, Mary Jacob, 730, 898
 ————, Susan, 913
 Navamere, Emma, 600, 816
 ————, Stephen N., 817
 Needham, Mr., ———, 358
 Neil, Flora, 708, 709
 Neilson, Cornelia, 933
 Neland, {
 Kneland, { Joseph, 121
 Neland, Merian (Averell), 120
 Nelson, Alma Chester, 630, 840, 944
 ————, C., 603
 ————, George, 874
 ————, George T., 840
 ————, { Gustie, 675, 874
 ————, { Augusta
 Newcomb, Kinner, 540
 ————, Miss ———, 583
 Newell, Addison², 459
 ————, Allen², 811
 ————, Charles², 459
 ————, Eliza², 459
 ————, Joseph, 316
 ————, May², 459
 ————, Nathan, 315, 458
 ————, Samuel², 459
 ————, Sidney², 592, 811
 ————, Sidney, Jr.², 811
 Newhall, Mary (Weston), 725
 Newington, Richard, 19
 Newland, Elizabeth, 782
 Newman, Charles, 695, 881
 ————, Charles F.², 881
 ————, Earl², 881

- Newman, Ferdinand, 881
 --- Isbell, 28
 --- John, 66
 --- Lloyd Hiram⁹, 881
 --- Mary (—), 761
 --- Mr. —, 59
 --- Verna Marie⁸, 881
 Newton, Hannah, 957
 --- Dr. L. H.N. 478, 691
 --- Mary, 883
 Nichol, Col. —, et al., 307; 309; 310
 --- Col. Moses, 309
 --- Mr. —, 201
 Nichols, Capt. Alexander P., 439
 --- David Philip, 534, 31
 --- Ebenezer, 352
 --- Irene, 737
 --- John, 223
 --- Joseph, 299
 --- Mariotte, 752
 --- Martha Amelia (Averell), 491, 492
 --- Moses, 310, 492
 --- Mr. —, et al., 212; 215
 --- Samuel, 215
 --- Rev. Samuel, 491
 --- Stephen, 295
 Nickels, Capt. Alexander, Junr., 199, 975, 980
 Niles, Charles H., 549, 774
 --- Emily (Averill), 774
 --- Frank Averill¹, 774
 --- Harriet A., 962
 --- Joseph W., 843
 --- Mary J., 637, 843
 --- Sill, 774
 Niver, Arathusa¹¹, 974
 --- William A., 962, 974
 --- William Averill¹², 974
 Noble, Abigail¹, 361
 --- Alonson¹, 362
 --- Amelia Lucretia¹, 363
 --- Averill⁶, 252, 361, 362
 --- Averill Thompson¹, 362
 --- Belden, 537
 --- Mrs. Belden, 370
 --- Rev. Calvin⁶, 361, 362
 --- Calvin Day¹, 363
 --- Caroline¹, 363
 --- Charlotte Sophia^(a)¹, 363
 --- Charlotte Sophia^(b)¹, 363
 --- Elizabeth¹, 363
 --- Ephraim¹, 362
 --- Isaac⁶, 361
 --- John, 361
 --- Levi¹, 361
 --- Lodema⁶, 361
 --- Lydia, 414
 --- Lyman⁶, 361
 --- Matilda⁶, 361, 362
 --- Mehtable, 361
 --- Capt. Morgan¹, 249, 250, 252, 253, 256,
 --- 259, 361, 369
 --- Obediah, 884
 --- Patience (Averill), 257
 --- Philena¹, 361
 --- Revilo¹, 362
 --- Roxanna¹, 265, 361, 369
 --- Rosanna
 --- Samantha¹, 362
 --- Col. Stephen¹, 252, 253, 361, 369
 --- Stephen⁶, 361
 --- Thomas, 361
 --- Thompson Lathrop¹, 363
 --- William⁸, 363
 --- William Henry¹, 363
 Nobles, Israel, 253
 --- Zachariah, 253
 Noddin, Julia, 565
 Nolan, Mary Ann, 627, 838
 Noonan, Rachel, 375, 546
 Norgrove, John, 28
 Norris, Appoline, 479, 696
 --- Harriet (Eastman), 619
 --- Henry Otis, 688
 --- Julia Avery¹, 688
 --- Marcia Ayer (Avery), 688
 --- Rhoda, 490
 --- Rufus Greenleaf, 688
 --- Rufus Greenleaf, Jr., 474, 688
 North, Col. Joseph, 319, 328, 989, 990, 991
 Northrop, Charles B., 823
 --- Jennie, 663, 823
 --- Julia, 741
 --- Mr. —, 260
 --- Phila, 384
 Nott, Christopher C., 500
 --- Eliphalet, 434
 --- Eunice (Spencer), 434
 --- Matilda, 305, 434
 --- Thadens, 434
 Nottingham, John D., 382
 Nourse, Clara, 692
 Nourse, J. J. Goody
 --- 108, 110, 111, 113
 Nowell, Nancy, 851
 Noxon, Maria¹, 552
 --- Richard, 386, 551
 --- Susan¹, 552
 Noyes, Henry, 604
 --- James A., 655
 --- Josiah, 217, 218
 --- Ruth, 655
 Nugent, Katherine, 616
 Nutt, Mr. —, 331
 Nutting, Abraham, 185, 297, 298, 299, 422
 --- Experience (Averill), 298
 --- Frederick¹, 422
 --- Hiram¹, 422
 --- Mary Ann¹, 422
 --- Mary P.N. 422
 --- Nathaniel, 422
 --- William, 362
 Oakford, Charles, 443
 --- Susan, 312, 443
 Oatman, Ann, 389
 --- George, 240
 Ober, Bethiah, 146
 Oberly, Rev. Henry Harrison, 802
 O'Brien, Evelyn, 968
 Odell, Ebenezer, 441
 --- Sally, 311, 437, 441
 Odens, Martha, 911
 Oleott, Anna, 862
 --- Harris, 481
 Olin, William M., 199, 319, 406, 407
 Oliver, Octavia W., 677
 --- Thomas, 137
 Ollman, Augusta, 716, 890
 --- Charles, 890
 Olmstead, David, 257
 --- Julia (—), 680
 --- Louisa, 774
 --- Malinda, 778
 --- Mary A., 474, 680
 --- William, 680
 Olyphant, Grace Vernon, 963
 O'Neill, Mary, 918, 968
 Ordway, Charles, 830
 Ordway, Relief, 718
 Oronoco, Indian Chief, 451
 Osborne, Cyrus, 630
 Osburn, Sarah, 106

- Osgood, Almada, 930
 — Benjamin, 609
 — Maria, 438, 609
 Osmet, Benjamin B., 435
 Otis, Caroline, 449, 630
 — Eben, 630
 — Matilda, 453
 Overil, Thomas, 28
 Overill, Ann, 29
 — Henry, 28
 — John, 29
 — John, Jr., 29
 — Richard, 25, 28
 — Sara, 28
 — Sarah, 28, 29
 — Simon, 28
 — Susan, 28
 — Thomas, 28, 29
 — William, 24
 Ovrill, John, 29
 Owen, Daniel, 249
 — Martha, 580
 Packard, Elijah, 219
 Padelford, Joseph, 180
 Page, Alonzo R., 609, 825
 — Benjamin, 831
 — Charity, 924
 — Jane Julian, 513, 729
 — Joseph, 236
 — Miss —, 592
 — Mr. —, 711
 — Pitt M.⁹, 825
 — Thomas, 136
 — Thomas S., 729
 — Tryphena, 620, 831
 Pain, Bathsheba, 136, 230
 — Joseph, 136
 Paine, Byron², 487
 — Charles⁹, 884
 — Charles A.⁷, 487
 — Dr. Clarence Mann, 900
 — Doris¹⁰, 959
 — Dorothy Averill¹⁰, 959
 — Elbridge⁹, 884
 — Emma⁸, 884
 — George, 320
 — Harriet⁹, 884
 — Horace Marshfield, 959
 — Dr. Kendall⁹, 884
 — Mr. —, 346, 487
 — William, 706, 884
 Palmer, Abbie⁸, 766
 — Alice⁹, 767
 — Annie, 766
 — Carrie Louisa, 623
 — Charles⁹, 767
 — Daniel, 144
 — Edmund, 374, 511
 — Emma⁹, 767
 — Emma Rebecca⁸, 766
 — Fanny M., 763, 916
 — George, et al., 64; 344
 — Guy⁹, 766
 — Harry⁹, 766
 — Helen⁸, 766
 — Helen⁹, 767
 — Henry, 543, 766
 — Isaac, 541
 — Joel B., 916
 — Levi, 388
 — Marie Etta⁸, 766
 — Milton T., 547
 — Mr. —, 623
 — Moses, 620
 — Ralph Averill⁹, 766
 — Stevenson, 339
 — William⁹, 767
 Parish, Ephraim, 373
 Park, Rachel (Averill), 290
 Parke, Allise⁸, 241
 — Daniel¹, 146, 241
 — Daniel, Jr.⁵, 241
 — Ebenezer⁵, 241
 — Elisha, 290
 — Ephraim⁵, 241
 — Hannah⁵, 241
 — Joseph⁵, 241
 — Mary⁵, 241
 — Sarah⁵, 241
 Parker, Alice, 110
 — Jane, 844
 — Mary, 887
 — Nancy⁸, 195, 311, 618
 — Patty Maria, 884
 — Robert, 705
 — Rev. Thomas, 54
 Parkhurst, Ephraim Adams, 607, 825
 Parks, Amanda⁷, 279
 Parlin, Fanny (—), 676
 — Samuel Emerson, 676
 Parris, Elizabeth, Jr., 106
 — Samuel, 106, 108
 Parsons, Aaron (93), 601
 — Aaron (102), 601
 — Aaron (111), 601
 — Aaron (130), 601
 — Albert, 601
 — Albert Ross⁸, 601
 — Benjamin, 299
 — Charles H., 782
 — Cornet Joseph (1), 601
 — Daniel (45), 601
 — Edith Mary, 908, 965
 — Ella Teresa⁸, 601
 — Ellen Sophia⁸, 547
 — Frederick Chester⁸, 601
 — Harriet Sophia⁸, 547
 — Harriet Sophronia⁸, 601
 — Horace Talbot⁸, 601
 — Hosea Birge, 547
 — Jacob, 277
 — John Edward⁸, 601
 — John Jehiel, 427, 601
 — Joseph (23), 601
 — Josiah, 390
 — Kate Burwell⁸, 601
 — Lydia Jane⁸, 547
 — Maria, 908
 — Marie Emile⁸, 601
 — Merry, 965
 — Sarah Volinda (Averill), 426
 — Theo, 394
 Partridge, Constance, 26
 — James H., 778
 — Lucy (Simonton), 315, 453
 — Ensign Reuben, 987
 Pasqual, Catharina, 625
 Passmore, Mary, 650
 Patch, Benjamin F., 587
 — Mary, 875
 Patchin, Harriet⁸, 576
 — James¹, 405, 576
 — James⁸, 576
 — Lucia⁸, 576
 — Roxanna⁸, 576
 Patterson, Barney, 341
 — Brig. Gen., 379
 — Buell Averell⁹, 646
 — Harry Clark, 646
 — Laura, 742
 Patton, William, 168
 Paul, Charles Walter, 725, 895
 — Elizabeth Averill⁹, 895
 — Henry J., 895
 — Mary (Averill), 350, 503, 895
 Paull, Mary (Davis), 402

- Paxton, Josephine Elizabeth⁹, 485, 486
 — Rebecca G., 360, 513
 — Thomas, et al., 486; 513
 — Thomas W.⁹, 486
 Payn, Joseph, 228
 Payne, Dr. Clarence Mann, 900, 959
 — Robert, 59, 63
 — Sarah², 259, 364
 — Stephen, 364
 — William, 59, 63
 Peabody, Andrew, 504
 — Col. Benjamin, 142
 — Betty, 351
 — Francis, 130, 201, 214
 — Francis¹, 81, 83, 84, 332
 — Capt. Francis, 213, 323, 975, 976, 978,
 979
 — Hannah, 352, 504
 — Hepzibah, 115
 — Isaac², 332
 — Jacob, 121
 — Deacon Jacob, 122
 — Jane, 843
 — Joseph 2nd, 350
 — Joseph³, 332
 — Matthew, et al., 131; 217
 — Mehitable (Averell), 132
 — Nathaniel, 141, 214, 215, 216
 — Priscilla¹, 227, 332
 — Sarah, et al., 131, 225; 132
 — Capt. William, 985
 — William Merrill, 722
 — Zerobabel, 215, 216
 — Zerobald, 215
 Peale, Edward, 797
 Pearce, Charlotte, 813
 Pearley, { } Allen, 57, 58, 68
 Perlle, { } Allin
 Pearpointe, Robert, 63
 Pearson, Abby E., 895
 — Moses, 217
 Pease, Alonzo, 829
 — Benjamin, 884
 — David, 581
 — John, 493
 — Roxana Atilda, 706, 884
 Peaslee, Charles, 837
 — Minerva (—), 627, 837, 942
 — Riley, 839
 — Ruth, 627, 839
 Peasley, Eliza, 842
 — Jonathan⁶, 331
 — Sarah, 894
 Peck, Asenath, 517, 735
 — Charlotte², 559
 — Daniel, 734
 — Dr. Daniel, 735
 — Elisha, 517, 734
 — Henry Clay², 559
 — Jerome Walter Leonard², 559
 — Julia White⁸, 735
 — Mary⁸, 735
 — Mrs. —, 379
 — Percy Letitia², 559
 — Sylvester², 559
 — Walter, 387, 559
 — Wright T., 768
 Peet, Abram S., 385
 Pendleton, Bryan, 99
 Penewell, Walter, 167, 170
 Pengry, Deacon, 80
 Pengrye, Aaron, 63
 — Moses, 63
 Penhallow, Capt. John, 982
 — Samuel, 147, 270
 Peacock, Albert⁹, 709
 — Annis, 709
 — Ella⁹, 709
 — Emma⁹, 709
 — Rufus A., 709
 Pepper, Agnes Rebecca⁸, 698
 — Annie Clare², 698
 — Gerald Averell⁸, 698
 — Gerald Averell⁹, 699
 — George Henry³, 698
 — Helen Regina³, 699
 — James⁸, 698
 — James Henry³, 699
 — John⁹, 698
 — John⁸, 698
 — Leila Mary⁹, 699
 — Leila Maud⁸, 698, 699
 — Mary⁹, 699
 — Mary Eliza⁸, 698
 — Patrick Henry, 482, 698
 — Rebecca (Averell), 698
 — Walter Joseph⁸, 698, 699
 — William Averell⁸, 698
 Peppere, Mary, 271, 273
 — William, 270, 271, 272, 273, 274, 983
 Perham, Esther C.³⁹, 941
 — John R., 829, 941
 Perkins, Charles L., 678
 — Daniel⁵, 227
 — Dorothy, et al., 178, 294; 227
 — Elisha, 162
 — Emma A., 679
 — Ephraim Wildes, 162
 — George A., 227
 — Hannah, 236, 350
 — Hannah Woodbury, 495, 709
 — Isaac, 390
 — Jacob, et al., 190; 216
 — Jenima (Averell), 132, 227
 — Jethro⁵, 227
 — Jo., et al., 59; 59
 — John, 122
 — John¹ (called "The Elder"), 66, 294
 — John, Junr.², 66
 — John²¹ (Thomas¹⁷), 162
 — John²⁷ (Timothy¹²), 131, 227, 294
 — Capt. John, 990, 991
 — Jonathan, 115
 — Joseph, et al., 216; 709
 — Joseph Berry, 723
 — Katherine (Towne), 162
 — Lavinia K., 504, 724
 — Martha Ann, 504, 723
 — Mary, et al., 162; 800
 — Mary (Wildes), 115, 163
 — Miranda, 414, 582
 — Mr. —, 82
 — Sarah, et al., 162; 587
 — Sarah Babney, 894
 — Stephen (126), 294
 — Capt. Stephen, 179, 332, 988, 989, 990
 — Sylvia, 604
 — Thomas⁸ (John¹), 63, 294
 — Ensign { } Thomas¹⁷ (Elisha⁹, Thomas³),
 Capt. { } 115, 162, 163, 164, 166, 167, 202,
 204
 — Thomas, Jr.³⁸ (Thomas¹⁷), 170
 — Timothy¹² (Thomas³, John¹), 91, 294
 — Timothy¹²⁷ (John³⁷), 227
 — William, et al., 190, 191; 724
 — William Hanford, 800
 — Zacheus, 200, 202
 Perley, Dolly A., 625
 — Eunice Batchelder, 505, 725
 — Leonard, 725
 — Susan { } Maria, 505, 725
 { } Maud
 — William Palmer, 505
 Perrin, Thomas A., 885
 Perry, Anthony¹, 242

- Perry, Anthony⁴, 254, 258
 — Austin, 751
 — Benjamin S., 594
 — Daniel, 254
 — Elizabeth, 254
 — Jabez, 184
 — John, et al., 184; 493
 — Joseph, 829
 Perry, (Margaret J., 883, 953
 Kerry,)
 Perry, Mary, 534, 751
 — Mary H.³, 445
 — Nathaniel², 242
 — Nathaniel², 242, 254, 258
 — Patience⁴, 146, 242
 — Sarah, 618, 829
 — Sidney D., 896
 — Stephen, 445
 — Stephen², 445
 Perryman, George H., 601
 Peters, Elizabeth, 337, 476
 — John, 988
 Pettingell, (Rachel) (Leefavor), 236, 352
 Pettingell, () (Lefavor)
 Pettee, Bertha Mae, 855, 946
 — Nellie, 604
 — Noah, 946
 Pettengrove, Capt. Robert, 462
 Pettengell, (Hannah, 137, 235, 347
 Pettingell,)
 Pettingell, Moses, 352
 — Nathaniel, 352
 — Susannah⁵, 236, 352
 Pettingill, Ansel, 333
 — James, 350
 — Mary, 333
 Pettitt, Bertha⁸, 696
 — Carrie⁸, 696
 — Mary⁸, 696
 — Thomas, 479, 696
 Petty, Anna⁹, 824
 — Earl⁹, 824
 — Elmira (Averill), 824
 — Eugene⁹, 824
 — Frank, 603, 824
 — Capt. John, 998
 — John G., 824
 — William⁹, 824
 Pevear, William H., 656
 Phelps, Adeline F., 916
 — E. S., 138
 — Nancy Emily, 747, 905
 — Nicho., 76
 Philbrook, Abbie M., 474, 684
 — Jonathan, 169
 Philipps, Julia Amanda, 798
 — Sir Thomas Bart., 31, 42
 Phillips, Ada Byron⁸, 608, 609
 — Mrs. Alonzo, 384
 — Asa⁸, 608
 — Charles⁸, 694
 — Elihu Burrill⁸, 609
 — Elizabeth, 75
 — Emily Webb⁸, 608
 — Esquier, 289
 — Flora⁸, 694
 — Fred⁸, 694
 — Gardiner, 438, 608
 — Hannah⁸, 609
 — Hannah Burrill⁸, 608
 — Helen⁸, 694
 — James, 200
 — James⁸, 694
 — Jennie (Gilman), 596, 812
 — Jonathan, et al., 232; 289
 — Joseph⁸, 694
 — Laura, 763
 — Marshall, 608
 Phillips, Noel Byron⁵, 609
 — Phebe Ann (Jewett), 401
 — Sarah Marshall⁵, 608
 — William, 478, 694
 — Lieut. William, 75
 Phippan, Nathaniel A. Haven, 493
 Phippen, Anna⁷, 422
 — Clark⁷, 422
 — David Averill⁷, 422
 — Hannah⁷, 194
 — Hannah⁷, 422
 — Jonathan Atwater⁵, 183, 194, 297, 298,
 — 299, 422
 — Joseph, 183, 993
 — Joseph⁵, 193
 — Mary⁴, 123, 183
 — Mary⁵, 193
 — Mary⁷, 422
 — Mary (Averill), 298
 — Mchietabel⁵, 194
 — Mcrey⁵, 193
 — Priscilla⁷, 422
 — Ruth⁵, 194
 — Samuel⁴, 123, 183, 193, 422
 — Samuel⁵, 193
 — Samuel⁷, 422
 — Sarah⁵, 194
 Phips, Elizabeth, 196
 — Rachel, 444
 Phoenix, S. Whitney, 746
 Pickering, Col. —, 988
 — Emory William, 879
 Pierce, Anna Gertrude, 658, 854
 — Augustus, 854
 — Dewitt C., 780
 — Edith M.⁹, 893
 — Elizabeth, 824
 — Eunice, 520
 — Frank A., 657
 — Jay R., 721, 893
 — Louisa N., 929, 970
 — Lydia, 819
 — Marshall Averill⁹, 893
 — Moses, 306
 — Rufus F., 970
 — Samuel, 690
 — Sarah A. (Rogers), 557, 780
 — William H., 893
 Pike, Elbie, 804
 — Gertrude, 807
 Pinckney, Albert⁵, 554
 — Alpheus, 553, 554
 — Eleanor, 603
 — Robert⁵, 554
 Pingree, Roxxy, 726
 Pinney, Adelaide⁸, 501
 — Andrew⁸, 431
 — Caroline⁸, 501
 — Celia⁷, 431
 — Charles A.⁷, 431
 — Columbus, 499, 501
 — Eleazer⁶, 301, 431
 — Eleazer⁷, 431
 — Eleazer⁸, 431
 — Emerson David⁸, 501
 — George W.⁷, 431
 — Joel⁷, 431
 — John⁵, 431
 — Jonathan⁷, 431
 — Maria⁸, 431
 — Mary (Averill), 431
 — Polly⁷, 431
 — Samuel Averill⁷, 431
 — Streeter⁸, 431
 — Susan⁸, 501
 — Susan (McAllaster), 501
 — William⁷, 431
 — Zeruah Barnes⁷, 431

- Pitcher, Jonathan, 235
 Pitkin, Sarah G. (—), 502
 Pitman, Ann, 616
 — Mary, 223, 329
 Pitts, John, 205, 218
 Plaisted, Ichabod, 99, 100
 — Col. Ichabod, 976, 979, 980, 981, 985
 Platt, Charles, 369
 — Capt. David, 741
 — Elizabeth, 536, 756
 — George W., 369
 — Israel C., 540
 — Laura Phinette, 523, 741
 — Nathaniel, 539
 — Thomas C., 844
 — William Pitt, 756
 — Zephaniah, 369, 756
 — Zephaniah, Jr., 965
 Ploughman, William, 38
 Plummer, Daniel, 472, 473
 — Esther, 635
 — Hartwell, 866
 — Stephen, 439
 — William, 866
 Pollard, Charles, 755
 — Charlotte, 755
 — John, 535, 755
 — Lovina, 755
 — Melissa, 755
 — Roland, 498
 Pohnetier, E. J., 509
 — Elizabeth Sophia, 509
 — Israel Canfield, 509
 — John, 358, 509
 — Sarah E., 509
 Pomeroy, Julia, 534, 747
 — Thaddeus, 747
 Pond, Harvey, 542
 — Joseph, 542
 — Lucy E., 545
 — Mrs. Nathan G., 171
 Poole, Mr., —, 320
 Poor, Brig. Gen., —, 379
 — Col., —, 339
 Pope, James, 566
 — Joseph Newell, 420
 Porter, Abigail (Jacobs), 227
 — Col. Andrew, 701
 — Daniel, 227
 — Frederick Averill, 913
 — Rev. George J., 760, 913
 — Dr. John, 175
 — Lydia, 955
 — Mary, 227
 — Mary, 759
 — Mary (Averell), 131
 — Mary Louise, 913
 — Mr., —, 307
 — Nathaniel, 227
 — Nathaniel, 129, 131, 227
 — Nathaniel, 227
 — Sarah, 721
 — Sarah A., 351
 — Capt. William, 592
 Potter, Ann, 3, 76
 — Annetta Isabelle, 651
 — Andron Clark, 827
 — Arthur E., 613
 — Barbara Sharp, 671
 — Benjamin Averill, 827
 — Bret Hart, 827
 — Clark G., 610, 827
 — Cora A., 613
 — Daniel S., 613
 — Della M., 613
 Potter, { Elizabeth, 115
 Porter, {
 Potter, Elliot Eastman, 671
 Potter, Ernestine, 827
 — Ezekiel, 472
 — Hannah, 331, 472
 — Harry W., 671
 — Ira Cox, 827
 — Lydia S., 419, 588
 — Mary Edith, 827
 — Myrtle, 815
 — Philip Burton, 827
 — Prudence, 305
 — Richard, Jr., 179
 — Ruth Averill, 671
 — Samuel, 305
 — Solomon, 472
 — Susie Ella, 827
 — Rev. William, 821
 Pottle, Amy, 943
 — Emma, 943
 — Henry, 943
 — Hiram, 842
 — James, 838, 943
 — Josephine, 943
 — Lauretta, 635, 842
 — Scott, 913
 — Walter, 943
 Poundridge, Lieut. Daniel, 994
 Powell, Felix, 251, 252
 — Martin, 239, 240
 Powers, Arlola, 842
 — Doris Virginia, 842
 — Harriet, 637
 — Hon. Llewellyn, 634, 842
 — Margaret Llewellyn, 842
 — Martha G. (Averill), 842
 — Martha Pauline, 842
 — Ralph Averill, 842
 — Walter Averill, 842
 Pratt, Dorcas, 306
 — Esenath, 306
 — Henry, 320
 — Inez A., 606
 — Josiah, 993
 — Mr., —, 308
 — Samuel, et al., 296; 180
 — Sarah Louise, 538
 — Solina (—), 443
 — William H., 606
 — William H., Jr., 606
 Preble, Abraham, 147
 — Joseph, 146, 147
 Prebles, Mary, 103, 146, 147
 Prentice, Abbie Augusta, 926
 — Anne Elizabeth, 586
 — Anna (Browning), 584
 — Asa, 584
 — Asa, Jr., 586
 — Hon. Augustus B., 574
 — Augustus Browning, 584
 — Edward Anson, 586
 — Ensign Eleazer, 987
 — Irene, 200
 — Rev. Thomas, 164, 168, 170, 200, 202, 203
 — William Anson, 417, 586
 — William Asa, 586
 Pressy, Susan, 586
 Preston, Abigail, 278
 — Averill, 278
 — Benjamin, 278
 — David, 278
 — Edith, 733
 — F. T., 142
 — George, 733
 — Harriet, 587
 — Marion, 733
 — Mary (—), 278
 — Mary (Averell), 157, 158, 278
 — Mr. —, 278

- Preston, Remember, 470
 — Ruth⁹, 733
 — Samuel⁹, 278
 — Theodore⁹, 278
 — William, et al., 160, 278; 733
 — William⁹, 733
 Prevost, Eleanor, 783
 Price, Caroline, 939
 — Dr. John H., 700
 Prichard, David⁹, 179
 — Dolly⁹, 179
 — Eli⁹, 179
 — John, 26
 Pring, Martin, 161
 Pritchett, { William, 65, 69, 73
 Pequett, }
 Procter, Jacob, 722
 Procter, Alfred G., 605
 — Charles E., 589
 — Elizabeth (—), 107
 — Lois, 504, 722
 — Mr., —, 107
 Pudeter, Widow Ann, 110, 112, 113, 122,
 124
 — Grace, 124
 — Isaac, 124
 Pudeter, { Jacob, 112, 122, 124
 Pudeter, }
 Poindexter, }
 Puffer, Elizabeth, 435, 605
 — Rebecca, 440
 Pulsiter, Jeremiah C., 712
 — Joanna C. (Averill), 711
 — Mr., —, 438
 — Sarah, 413, 581
 Putschen, Betsey (—), 555
 — Hezekiah, 555
 Putnam, Ann, Jr., 106, 107
 — Edward, Junr., 139
 — Elisha, 139
 — Emma Amanda, 889
 — Florence, 720, 892
 — Florence G., 808
 — Israel, et al., 401; 889
 — Moses H. S., 892
 — Nath., 110
 — Thomas, 108, 119, 121
 — William Russell, 714, 889
 — William Stanley⁹, 889
 — Winfield S., 713
 Putnams, John, 138
 Putney, Amy Estelle⁹, 891
 — Asa Gates, 891
 — Herbert Vincent, 717, 891
 Quereau, Nancy (Gilcrest), 863, 948
 Quimby, John J., 632
 Quintard, Ava Maria (Averill), 961
 — Dorothy¹⁰, 961
 — Elizabeth¹⁰, 961
 — Frank¹⁰, 961
 — Harry Campbell, 902, 961
 — Henry Ferris, 961
 Raeish, Jennie E., 762, 914
 — Mr., —, 914
 Ramsey, Frederick L⁷, 458
 — James⁸, 458
 Rand, Amy⁶, 304
 — Amy (Averell), 187
 — Benjamin⁶, 304
 — Betsey⁶, 304
 — Catherine⁶, 304
 — George H., 785
 — Hiram⁶, 304
 — John⁶, 304
 — Luce⁶, 304
 — Mary P., 843
 — Nehemiah⁶, 304
 — Olive⁶, 304
 Rand, Orpha⁶, 304
 — Robert⁶, 187, 190, 299, 303, 304
 — Robert, Jr.⁶, 304
 Randall, Edward H., 678
 — Samuel, 844
 Rann, De Witt Clinton, 551
 — Lucia⁸, 551
 Ranney, Benjamin, 188, 189, 303, 421
 — Ephraim, 299
 Ransford, David, 196
 Ranshaw, Maud, 697
 Ransom, Jared, 399, 400
 — Jared C., 399, 400
 — John, 340
 — { Louis, 339, 340
 { Lois
 — Sarah Esther, 917
 Rapallo, Charles A., 772
 Rathburn, Geny, 560
 Ray, Caleb, 196
 — Robert, 354
 — — Roberta, 604
 Raymond, Henry J., 773
 — Jacob, 470, 675
 — Mark⁸, 675
 — Mr., —, 714
 — Mrs., —, 714
 — Orren⁸, 675
 — Peter⁸, 675
 Read, John, 177
 — Lucy, 177
 Reardon, Catherine, 894
 Reath, Jacob, 853
 — Miranda C., 657, 853
 Record, Arvilla E., 589
 — Electa, 713, 714
 Reddinton, { Sarah, 109, 110
 Reddington, } { Mary
 Redfield, Sarah Stone, 542, 764
 Redington, Abraham, Sr., 84
 — Daniel, 86, 95
 Redington, { John, 84, 109
 Reddington, } { Jno.
 Reddinton, }
 Redmond, Lucy J., 678
 Reed, Col., —, 309
 — Maria, 320, 461
 — Rhoda, 954
 — Samuel, 586
 — Susan Shed, 418, 586
 — Rev. Thomas, 747
 Reese, Agnes⁸, 699
 — David, 482, 698
 — Mary Rexford (Averell), 699
 Reeves, Simon R., 369
 Reid, Rev. Adam, 534, 746
 Reinhart, John, 427
 Renick, Maud Jannette, 901, 960
 — Dr. William H., 960
 Rettenburg, Loveday, 428
 Rexford, Betsey, 931
 Reynolds, Anna Elizabeth⁸, 700
 — Caroline, 443
 — Cynthia, 370, 536
 — Eleanor, 363
 — Fannie⁸, 700
 — Hector Seward⁸, 700
 — Hooper, 363
 — J. Joseph, 156, 285
 — John W., 499
 — Martha⁸, 700
 — Mary Virginia⁸, 700
 — Oscar Bennett⁸, 700
 — Sylvester H., 491, 700
 — William Averell⁸, 700
 Rhines, Catharine, 943
 Rhoads, Eliza Eleanor, 930
 Rhodes, Jacob, 287

- Rhodes, Mary (Huff), 287
 — Myles, 287
 Rice, Capt. George, 387
 — "Lieut." Henry, 552
 — Dr. Manson, 552
 — Mary, 552
 — "Dr." Prescott, 552
 — Rebecca, 387
 — Thomas, 206, 222, 324
 Rich, Carrol E., 614
 — Viola, 826
 Richards, Adelaide (McAllister), 499
 — John Stevens, 499
 — Mark, et al., 185; 421
 Richardson, Rev. Abiathar, 652
 — Annie, 691
 — Mrs. Bush, 691
 — Charles, 691
 — Charles Harmon, 717, 891
 — Diana (—), 691
 — Emma, et al., 691; 691
 — Frances, 956
 — George Bush, 691
 — H. Baleau, 478, 691
 — Harriet, 495, 798
 — Lemuel, 691
 — Lewis, 891
 — Orraville, 940, 971
 — Nancy, 956
 — Nathan F., 495
 — Samuel Hosea, 691
 — Sarah, 606
 Richmond, John, 554
 Rickets, Mary, 32
 Rideout, Leon C., 607
 — Mr. —, 607
 — Nellie F., 607
 Rider, Dickerman, 807
 Ridley, Sarah, 650
 Riggs, Abigail, 485
 — Edward, 485
 — Eleanor, 485
 — Elvira, 485, 486
 — Mary Ann, 485
 — Mathew, 345, 485
 — Polly (Averill), 485
 — Thomas Jefferson, 485
 Ring, Daniell, 63
 Ripley, George, 743
 — Joshua, 156
 Ripson, Lulu, 771, 924
 Ritchie, Annie, 849
 Rivett, Charles H., 734
 — Frank M., 734
 — Joseph, 515, 734
 — Lida L., 734
 Robbins, Susan, 761
 Robbins, Arthur, 611
 — Hannah, 646
 — Harvey, 846
 — John, 373
 — Lillie Virginia, 645, 845
 — Susan, 460
 — William H., 610, 611
 Roberson, Nathaniel, 189
 Roberts, Betsey, 394, 569
 — Diana A., 786
 — Eunice, 276
 — James A., 992
 — Judith, 275, 394
 — Margaret Oborn, 871
 — Robert N., 871
 — Susan, 761
 Robinson, Almon, 300
 — Amos, et al., 299, 300, 126; 299
 — Andrew, 503
 — Charles, 610, 612
 — Christie Eleanor, 879
 — Cyrus, 688, 879
 — Daniel, 215
 — Capt. David, 421, 1093
 — Elsha, 216
 — Elizabeth, 190, 299
 — Elizabeth Newton, 957
 — George W., 460, 617
 — Harold Averill, 957
 — Harriet, 441
 — Hattie, 647
 — Helen Caroline, 957
 — Henry Franklin, 886, 957
 — Ichabod, 159
 — Jacob, 216
 — Jacob, Jr., 216
 — John, 981
 — Lewis Avery, 879
 — Loretta, 300, 426
 — Moses, 380
 — Nathaniel, 183, 186, 187, 188, 296
 — Nathaniel, Jr., 296
 — Rebecca, 351, 503
 — Relieta, 300, 424
 — Reuben, 183, 424
 — Richard, 612
 — Sadie, 612
 — Thomas, 126, 127, 141, 201, 214, 215
 — Thomas, Sr., 97
 — William, 957
 — William Henry, 957
 Robison, Lucina (Lamson), 783
 — Martha Jane, 560, 783
 — Samuel Louis, 783
 Robler, Cloe (—), 359
 — Thomas, 359
 Rockwood, Aaron, 187, 295
 — August, 610, 611
 — Dan —, 295
 — Darius, 610
 — Dora, 611
 — Dorothy, 612
 — Edward Lawrence, 610, 611
 — Ella Barbara, 610, 611, 612
 — Esther Augusta, 610
 — Frances Aldora, 610, 611
 — Fred, 610
 — George Darba, 610, 611
 — Isabelle, 187, 295
 — James H., 610
 — John, 610
 — Julia, 612
 — Lizzie Sarah, 610
 — Mabel, 611
 — Marion, 612
 — Mary, 187, 295, 297
 — Mary Abbie, 610, 611
 — Mary (Averill), 187
 — Mr. —, 190, 295
 — Nathaniel, 187, 295
 — Olive, 187, 295
 — Robert, 611
 — William, 358
 — William, 187, 295
 Roe, Martha, 626
 Roffe, Daniel, 79
 — Edward G., 836
 Rogers, Daniel, 118
 — Eunice, 972, 973
 — Ezekiel, 245
 — Isaac, 385
 — James, 233
 — John, 624
 — Mrs. John, 68
 — Rev. John, 54, 63, 68, 88
 — Mary Bowditch, 964
 — Richard J., 624
 — Susan Elizabeth, 964
 — Theon, 676

1082 Averell, Averill, Avery Family

- Rogers, William, 217, 218
 — William Bowditch⁹, 963, 964
 — William Bowditch⁹, 964
 Rollins, Cyrus C., 789
 — Daniel G., 789
 — George, 619
 — Mr. —, 320
 Romeyn, Judge Jeremiah, 772
 Root, Albert, 914
 — Edward Weeks, 762, 914
 — Ephraim (788), 516, 517
 — Erastus, 485
 — J. P., 517
 — James, 516
 — Jasper E., 914
 — Hon. Jesse (556), 517, 899
 — Mary, 364, 517
 — Queen Marguerite⁹, 914
 — Samuel, 516
 Rosenbury, Emily⁹, 488
 — John Jay, 487, 488
 Ross, Blanche, 675, 874
 — Henry, 874
 — John, 843
 — Lorintha A., 635, 843
 — Thomas, 733
 Rosner, I. Asher, 232
 Rossiter, J.
 Roth, Sarah, 637
 Round, Daniel, Jr., 418
 Row, Capt. John, 988
 Rowe, Arthur, 830
 — Cyrus A., 609, 825
 — Ella O., 828
 — Esther, 610
 — Gertie, 733
 — Herbert⁹, 825
 — Louisa Merrill, 610, 827
 — Mattie⁹, 825
 — Nettie⁹, 825
 — Samuel, et al., 825; 827
 Rowell, Hannah, 460
 — Jacob, 327
 Rowley, Rachael Amanda, 548, 771
 Roy, Rob., 486
 Royce, John, 26
 Royse, Dorothy, 346
 Ruby, Ellison Averill¹⁰, 824
 — Ernst Louis, 824
 Rude, Caleb, 264
 Ruggles, Milly, 527
 Rumsey, Charles, Jr., 934
 Rundlet, Hannah, 319, 459
 Rundlett, Cyrus, 438
 — Emaatine⁹, 627
 — Mary⁹, 627
 — Mr. —, 210
 — Susan⁹, 627
 — Thomas, 447, 627
 Rupe, Charles, 786
 Russell, Andrew, 676
 — Barlow, 518
 — Charlotte C., 468, 673
 — Cynthia, 270, 385
 — Elizabeth, 921
 — Elizabeth Stearns, 504, 723
 — George N., 673
 — Jane Augusta Maria, 412, 578
 — John, 578
 — Lucinda S., 470, 676
 — Mr. —, 385
 — Peabody, 723
 — Sally, 374, 541
 — Sarah, 34
 Russell, Mary, 921
 Rutherford, Adam, 926
 — Burton, 787, 926
 — Burton Faircliff⁹, 927
 Rutherford, Cyrus Edward⁹, 927
 — Edward⁹, 927
 — Evie W.⁹, 927
 — Flora R.⁹, 927
 — Frank S.⁹, 927
 — Hannah (—), 926
 Ryan, Jennie M., 843
 Ryder, Annie Lillian, 836, 942
 — Elisha Howes, 942
 Ryffles, William H., 462
 Rynolds, David, 258
 Sabin, Noah, 186, 189
 — Noah, Jr., 189
 Sachwell, John, 59
 — Theop., 59
 Sackett, Mary⁹, 356
 Saddington, Mary Jane, 894
 — Thomas, 894
 Safford, Capt. Jesse, 996
 Sage, Sylvester, 423
 — Mrs. Sylvester, 185
 — Rev. Sylvester, 185, 298, 304, 421, 422, 433, 592, 593
 Salter, Theophilus, 79
 Saltonstall, Richard, 58, 63, 68, 69
 Sampson, Ebenezer, 172
 — Hannah⁹, 777
 — Harold⁹, 777
 — James, et al., 172; 775
 — Kate⁹, 777
 — Margaret⁹, 777
 — Olive⁹, 777
 — Ralph⁹, 777
 — Rear Admiral William Thomas, 775, 777
 Sanborn, Ara L. (Avery), 871
 — Cummings, 871
 — Cummings Avery⁹, 871
 — Cynthia¹⁰, 871
 — Florence⁹, 871
 — Herbert C., 669, 871
 — Herbert Woods⁹, 871
 — Lulu Morley⁹, 871
 — Newell Avery⁹, 871
 — William, 720
 Sanders, Capt. Bradbury, 983
 — Charlotte Elizabeth, 736
 — George, 736
 Sanford, Charles A., 603, 820
 — Charles D., 820
 — Lewis Averill⁹, 820
 Sandford, John, 75
 Sarg, Gertrude⁹, 932
 Sargent, Epes, 150, 151
 — Lulu H.⁹, 626
 — Mrs. —, 316
 — Nathaniel, 394
 — Col. Paul Dudley, 310
 — Rufus Samuel⁹, 626
 — Ruth, 889
 — Samuel, 626
 Satchwell, Richard, 65, 69
 Satterlee, Capt., 347
 — Capt. William, 307, 987, 993
 Saunders, Betsey (Averell), 489
 — Emeline⁹, 488
 — Georgiana, 678
 — John, 347, 488
 — John Homer⁹, 488
 — Laura⁹, 488
 — Margaret, 964
 — Martha Russell⁹, 488, 489
 Savage, Ada J., 738
 — Frank, 619
 — Harriet, 943
 Savel, George Wylls, 245
 Sawyer, Eunis (Averill), 381
 — John, 475

- Sawyer, Mr. —, 383
 — Nathaniel, 619
 — Norris, 619
 — Selah, 829
 Sayer, Joseph, 149
 — Mary, 389
 Sayle, Capt. Joshua, 995
 Sayward, Jonathan, 273
 Seevey, { Francis, 124
 Seevey, }
 Schellinger, Edwin L., 609, 826
 — Isabell⁹, 826
 — Pitt L.⁹, 826
 Schooley, S. D., 890
 — Stephen, 716, 890
 Schulthers, Alice, 603, 823
 — John Martin, 823
 Schuraltz, Marie Antoinette, 938
 Schuyler, Surg. Nich., 993
 — Gen. Philip, 235, 345, 986
 Seargent, Ephes, 100
 Sears, John, 397
 Scot, Benjamin, 156
 — George, 212
 Scott, Daniel, 222
 — Capt. Daniel, 220, 312, 319, 328, 989,
 990, 991
 — Ephraim, 535
 — Lieut. Henry H., 777
 — Lieut. John, 990
 — Mary Jane, 628
 — Robert, 196
 — Sarah H., 800
 — Thomas, 65
 — Sir Walter, 38, 81
 — Gen. Winfield, 701
 Scranton, Charles W., 766
 Seabrook, Elizabeth, 427, 599
 Seaman, William, 433
 Seargeant, Esther, 100
 Searles, Kate, 708
 Seaver, George⁹, 502, 717
 — George, Jr.⁹, 717
 Seavey, Charles, 632
 Seavey, { Deborah, 393, 567
 Seavy, }
 Seavey, George, 567
 — Hannah, 287
 — Jane Wilson⁹, 288
 — Lyman⁹, 288
 — Phebe (Meserve), 567
 — Sarah, 287
 — Stephen⁹, 288
 — William Wallace⁹, 288
 Seavy, Ambrose C.⁹, 566
 — Edward⁹, 393, 565
 — Edward⁹, 565
 — Hannah⁹, 566
 — John A.⁹, 566
 — Mary Anna⁹, 566
 — Rebecca⁹, 566
 — Ruby⁹, 565
 — Samuel⁹, 566
 — Sarah⁹, 566
 — Sarah (Averill), 565
 — Solomon⁹, 565
 — Stephen⁹, 565
 — Stillman S.⁹, 566
 — Sylvanus H.⁹, 566
 Secrist, Sarah, 939
 Sedgwick, Elizabeth Mason, 747
 — Johanna (—), 747
 — Maj. Gen. Robert, 747
 Seed, Margaret, 695
 Seeley, Benj. (?), 485, 486
 — Florence Averill⁹, 743
 — Gregory, 742
 — Martha Jane⁹, 743
 Seeley, Mary Averill⁹, 743
 — Mary (Averill), 742
 — Mary Elizabeth⁹, 743
 — Walker Sherwood, 523, 742
 Sergeant, William, 66
 Session, John, 186
 Sessions, Eunice, 282
 — Squire, 281
 Setter, Alonzo⁹, 815
 — Antoine⁹, 815
 — Antoine⁹, 600, 815
 — Bertha⁹, 815
 — Joseph A.⁹, 815
 Severance, Hannah J., 654, 849
 — Mary Ann, 725
 Sewall, David, 276
 — Rachel, 312, 444
 — Rutus King, 195, 447
 — Samuel, 161, 163
 — Rev. Samuel, 454
 — Steph., 83, 89, 95, 139
 — Theodore, 444
 Seward, John, 602
 — Mary Ann, 432, 602
 — Polly (—), 602
 Seymour, Annie de Villar, 799
 — Charlotte Hildebrand, 577, 800
 — David L., 772
 — Edmund Batley, 486
 — Isaac, 800
 — Nancy A., 800
 Shaffer, Adam, 815
 — Dora, 815
 — Gardie J.⁹, 816
 — Lulu Lactitia⁹, 816
 — William H., 600, 815
 Sharp, Lucetia M., 583
 Sharpe, Arthur Graydon¹⁰, 795
 — Clarence Allan¹⁰, 795
 — Clement⁹, 795
 — Clement D.⁹, 795
 — Clement Dwight⁹, 795
 — Cora F., 795
 — Ellen Sophia⁹, 795
 — Karl Rupert¹⁰, 795
 — Kenneth Cutler, 795
 — Sarah (—), 795
 — William Dwight¹⁰, 795
 — William H., 795
 Shatowell, Richard, 63
 Shattocke, Samuel, 76
 Shaw, Anthony, 341, 342
 — Charles E., 849, 944
 — George, 795
 — George Eaton, 795
 — James, 377, 546
 — John, 74
 — Julia Ann⁹, 547
 — Laura Jane⁹, 547
 — Leroy Frank¹⁰, 944
 — Lieut., —, 334, 993
 — Mary, 567
 — Mary B.⁹, 547
 — Ruth Elizabeth¹⁰, 795
 Shays, Mr., —, 295
 Sheley, Albert, 771, 923
 — George⁹, 923
 Shelley, William Oscar, 563
 Shelton, Col., —, 405
 Shenman, Bossie M., 763, 917
 — Charles Daniel, 917
 Shepard, Estella M., 764, 918
 — James, 666, 672
 — Jared, 764
 — Jared, Jr., 542, 764
 — Lewis F.N., 764
 — Margaret⁹, 328, 466
 — Mr., —, 466

1084 Averell, Averill, Avery Family

- Shepard, Sarah, 666, 672
 Shephard, Cornelia, 818
 — James, 466
 — Mr. —, 882
 Shepherd, Frances, 326
 — John, 398, 399, 400
 Sheppard, Hannah, 652
 — John, 886
 — John H., 467
 Sheridan, Gen. Philip, 702
 Sherman, Edith, 820, 939
 — George, 254
 — H. D., 939
 — Jonathan, 162, 200, 203
 — Mary, 836
 — Sally, 807
 — Gen. William Tecumseh, 883
 Sherrill, Sarah, 965
 Sherwood, Miss —, 742
 Sheuman, Bessie M. See
 Shenman, Bessie M.
 Shiefflin, Robert, 16
 Shillabar, William, 1, 204
 Shimmel, Margaret. See
 Shummel, Margaret
 Shockey, Betsey^s, 488
 — Hiram^s, 488
 — John^s, 488
 — Martha^s, 488
 Shoemaker, Charles, 696
 — Elizabeth, 479, 696
 Shummel, Jacob, 780
 — Margaret, 557, 780
 Shute, Olive, 714
 — Sarah, 800
 Sibley, Elizabeth (—), 932
 — Emily, 800, 932
 — Hiram, 932
 — Ira, 382
 Sicard, Rev. Admiral, 777
 Silsby, Helen, 633, 841
 Silver, Susan, 419, 587
 Simmons, James Courtmay, 946
 — Kate, 631, 841
 — May Elizabeth, 855, 946
 Simonds, Electa Marion, 712, 713
 — Goody, 109, 110
 — Henry, 619
 — Jacob, 713
 Simonton, Abraham, 453
 — Mrs. — (Haskell), 453
 Simpson, Daniel, 101
 — Frederick Averill^s, 768
 — Henry, 545, 768
 — Margaret, 275, 393
 — Martha, 935
 — Mary, 563
 — Robert 2d, 624
 — Roy, 785
 — Sarah Eliza, 631, 841
 — Thomas, 343, 344, 481
 — William, et al., 393; 567
 Sinclair, Susan, 718
 Singleton, Elizabeth, 26
 — John, 26
 Sinnott, Ann M., 474, 680
 — John, 680, 683
 Sinter, Jeremiah, 239
 Skeel, Samuel, 388
 Skidmore, Elias, 473, 679
 Skillings, Abigail, 356, 554
 Skilton, Henry, 248, 249
 Skinner, Caroline W., 935
 — Edwin Adolphus, 860
 — Henry Whipple, 665, 860, 861
 — John D., 498, 714, 889
 — John Franklin^s, 889
 — Joseph M.^s, 861
 Skinner, Marshall, 498, 889
 — Martha (Averill), 497, 498, 889
 — Nancy Margaret (Avery), 861
 — Nellie Day^s, 889
 — Richard Dana, 861
 — Sarah Katharine, 900
 Skudder, William, 19
 Slater, Grace F., 916
 — Moses, 916
 Slaughter, Christopher C., 807
 Slayton, Edmund W., 814
 — Henry Lake, 595, 596
 — Wendell, 595
 Sliter, Clarissa, 377, 549
 — Clement, 549
 Slowe, (William, 181
 Stowe,)
 Small, Adaline, 894
 — Fanny, 587
 Smalley, Rebecca, 738
 Smart, Miss —, 489, 670
 Smiley, Dorcas, 495, 708
 — Emily J., 474, 684
 — Judith Ann, 847
 — Samuel, 684
 Smith, Adin, 597
 — Alexander, 277
 — Alvin J., 543, 767
 — Ann, 443
 — Anna Gertrude^s, 782
 — Anne Mchitable, 620
 — Asa, 207, 220, 221, 222
 — Asst. Surgeon General —, 777
 — Capt. B. F., 448
 — Belle C., 652
 — Caleb, et al., 238; 743
 — Catherine, 477
 — Hon. Charles J., 348, 496, 704
 — Charles McK., 585
 — China, 325
 — Cynthia W.^s, 704
 — Daniel K., 603
 — David, et al., 487; 493, 704; 506
 — David Orrin^s, 704
 — Deacon Daniel, 704
 — Dr. —, 579
 — Eli, 712
 — Elizabeth Mary, 743
 — Ella, 665, 862
 — Emma, 786
 — Emma A., 735, 900
 — Emma Carlton^s, 704
 — Emma J., 763
 — Ephraim, et al., 145; 421, 592
 — Mrs. Ephraim, 184
 — Fanny^s, 882
 — Florence Virginia^s, 767
 — Goodman, 59
 — Hannah, et al., 288, 414; 387, 558
 — Hepzibah, 567
 — Ieil P., 784
 — Capt. Isaac, 976
 — James, 349
 — Joane, 26
 — John, 704
 — Capt. John, 53, 161
 — John R., 565
 — Julia Spencer, 500
 — Julius Westcott, 538, 782
 — Kilburn^s, 704
 — Lieut. —, 757
 — Louise Leonore, 945
 — Lydia C., 457
 — Lydia Elvira, 426, 597
 — Lydia Louise, 823
 — Mary, 673
 — Mary^s, 704
 — Mary Jane, 614

- Smith, Mary (Preston), 278
 — Mehitabel^s, 704
 — Mr. —, 705, 882
 — Nancy Lovett^s, 704
 — Nellie, 790
 — Patience, 146
 — Reginald Standish^s, 767
 — Richmond^s, 704
 — Robert, 169, 170, 172, 202, 204
 — Rollin Hurlbut, 895
 — Lieut. Commander Roy Campbell, 777
 — Rufus E., 778
 — Sabrina^s, 704
 — Sally, et al., 314, 450; 709
 — Samuel, et al., 217; 443
 — Sarah Ann, 554, 774
 — Sarah L., 585
 — Sophronia May, 726
 — Capt. Stephen, 990
 — Stephen Chapin^s, 704
 — Stephen Westcott, 782
 — Sylvester, 299, 300
 — Walter Williams^s, 767
 — Warren, 565
 — William, et al., 82; 84; 558
 — William Cobb, 900
 — William E., 692
 — William H., 711
 — William Harrison^s, 704
 — William L., 862
 Smithies, Bertha Blanche, 797
 Smyth, Mary (Everell), 27
 — William, 27
 Snow, Caroline, 794
 — Ebenezer, 346
 — Electa Rice, 805
 — Emma D., 597, 814
 — Flora, 690
 — Mr. —, 633
 — Nicholas, 805
 Snowman, Mr. —, 677
 Snyder, H., 518
 — Hannah, 817
 Soddy, Cook, 402, 405
 — Mrs. Cook, 405
 Solter, Samuel, 128
 Somes, Isaac, 619
 — Mary F., 619
 Sontag, Mme. —, 496
 Southard, Ada^s, 674
 — Calvin S.^s, 674
 — Carroll^s, 674
 — Rev. Charles S.^s, 674
 — Daniel^s, 674
 — Leander^s, 674
 — Warren^s, 674
 — William, 470, 674
 — Winnie^s, 674
 Souther, John, 625
 — Lydia Lincoln, 445, 625
 Southmayd, Capt. George M., 748
 Southwick, (Sister Cassandra, 76
 Sugthwike, ()
 Southwick, Lawrence, 76
 Southwicke, Josiah, 76
 Spalding, Albert, 431
 — Andrew^s, 437
 — Edward^s, 437
 — Eunice^s, 207, 437
 — John^s, 437
 — John^s, 437
 — Oliver^s, 437
 Sparrow, Henry, 28
 — Thomas, 28
 Spear, Capt. David, 406
 — Miss —, 355, 506
 Spearing, Mary, 442, 619
 Speir, Susan A., 772
 Spencer, Daniel, 787
 — Capt. Gideon, 355, 1903
 — John, et al., 66, 67; 271, 272; 279
 — Relief, 564, 787
 — Ruth (—), 787
 Sperry, Amy Matilda^s, 519, 520, 737
 — Anna H.^s, 519
 — Caroline A.N., 519
 — Charles T.N., 519
 — Dolly M.^s, 519
 — Eliza T.N., 519
 — Flora^s, 519, 520
 — Horatio Gilead^s, 519
 — Horatio Giles^s, 519
 — Jared B.^s, 519
 — Wilmot, 364, 519, 737
 Spicer, Emma^s, 753
 — Gertrude^s, 753
 — Henry, 753
 — Lavinia (Averill), 535, 752
 — Mary^s, 753
 — Norman, 535, 753
 Spinney, Arthur^s, 625
 — John, 444, 625
 — Mary (Avery), 625
 — Thomas, 625
 Spooner, Ada Ann, 507
 — Daniel^s, 432
 — Philip^s, 432
 — Samuel^s, 432
 — William^s, 432
 Sprague, Charles, 851
 — Charlotte, 891
 — David, 759
 — Laura, 655, 851
 — Lazell, 914
 — Sarah H., 536, 759
 Springer, Clara L., 610, 612
 — Jeremiah, 169, 170
 Sprowl, Amos W., 460
 Spurr, Hannah P. (—), 588
 Squier, Sarah, 477
 St. Clair, Maj. Gen. Arthur, 379
 St. George, Sir Richard, Bart., 40
 Stacey, Sarah W., 754
 Stacy, Margaret, 448
 Stafford, Jane, 807
 Stamp, Mr. —, 677
 Stanchfield, Ezra, 792
 — Hannah Elizabeth, 568, 792
 Standish, George A., 536, 758
 Stannard, C. E., 561
 — Charles Edward, 968
 — Daisy E., 916, 968
 Stanton, Lieut. Andrew, 995
 — Joseph, 1003
 — Thomas, 144
 Staples, Enoch, 373, 542
 — Georgia, 930
 — Henrietta, 843
 Stapley, Esther, 546, 768
 Stary, Gen. —, 507, 310
 — Capt. John, 231, 338, 998
 — Marcia (Averell?), 412
 Starkweather, Charissa C., 525, 745
 — Helen^s, 579, 777
 — Maria Averell^s, 579, 580
 — Samuel S., 412, 579, 777
 Starr, Joshua, 408
 — Col. Josiah, 372
 Stayce, Mr. —, 59
 Stearns, David, 182
 — Eleaser, 354
 — George, 502
 Stebbins, Elizabeth Boughton, 736, 901
 — Horace, 932
 — Rev. William, 901
 Stedman, Grace, 764

1086 Averell, Averill, Avery Family

- Steel, Lt. John, 263
 Steele, George, 936
 — Lila W.th, 936
 — Margeryth, 936
 — Rev. / Marshfield, 393, 563, 565, 566,
 — / Mansfield 568
 — Rolla G., 812, 936
 Steenback, Anthony, 802
 Stephen, Alexander, 955
 — Catherine, 955
 — Edward, 955
 Stephens, Margery, 4
 — Nicholas, 180
 Stephenson, James E., 444, 624
 — Mary Ann^e, 624
 — Sarah Isabel^e, 624
 Sterling, Elizabeth, 478
 — Isabell, 609
 — James A., 695
 Sterritt, Ellen, 868
 Stevens, Charles A.^o, 829
 — Edith May^e, 816
 — Frank, 695
 — Frank C., 828
 — Frank R., 825
 — George F., 615, 828
 — H., 993
 — Harvey Le Roy^o, 816
 — Helen G.^e, 829
 — Henry, 816
 — John, 606, 816
 — Laura M. (Elton), 383
 — Lloyd R.^o, 829
 — Mary O.^e, 829
 — Maud, 647
 — Neil Burton^o, 816
 — Orville B., 712
 — / Persis, 288
 — / Passis
 — Sophronia (Averill), 816
 — Vaughn P.^o, 829
 — William, 384
 — William Burnell^o, 816
 Stevens, Rev. Alfred, 183
 Stewart, Agnes, 536
 — Amanda J., 288
 — Amelia (Averill), 382
 — Henry, 38
 — James, 315
 — James Gordon, 701
 — Mary, 210, 315
 — Mary Jane, 701
 — Mr. —, 883
 — Sylvanus, 523
 — Thomas, 210
 — William, 343, 481
 Stickney, Julia, 502, 716
 — Mr. —, 716
 Stiles, Chauncey, 477
 — Daniel^o, 351
 — Daniel, Jr.^d, 236, 35
 — Daniel^o, 351
 — Ebenezer^o, 351
 — Elijah^o, 351
 — Emma Louise^e, 721
 — Hezza, 696, 879
 — Jacob^o, 721
 — John^o, 721
 — John^o, 721
 — Justus, 879
 — Lewis, 504, 721
 — Moses^o, 352
 — Moses^o, 352
 — Richard, 477
 — Robert^o, 351, 721
 — Roswell^o, 721
 — Timothy^o, 721
 — Zeruah^o, 351
 Stilphen, John M., 839
 Stilton, Henry, 249
 Stimson, Averill La Verneth, 973
 — Dorris Alsenath, 973
 — Edgar, 953, 973
 — Floy Mirenath, 973
 — Lois Emmath, 973
 — Ralph, 972, 973
 — Ralph Jamesth, 973
 — Susie, 953, 972
 Sting, Caroline, 647
 Stingle, Mr. —, 479
 Stinson, William, 389
 Stockwell, Dr. Charles Bliss, 670, 671
 — Capt. Levi, 231, 338
 Stoddard, Eliakim, 246
 — Elijah^o, 241, 358, 359, 508
 — Elijah, Jr.^d, 359
 — Elizabeth^o, 241, 358, 359, 508
 — John, 241, 359
 — Mabel^o, 359
 — Mary^o, 359, 508
 — Mr. —, 358
 — Nathaniel^o, 359
 — Sylvester, 359
 Stonbrawn, Eliza, 433
 Stone, Abigail Langdell Odell (Averill), 617
 — Ada, 691
 — Arthur P.^o, 614
 — Charles B., 683
 — Charles Bradbury^o, 617
 — Rev. Chauncey, 695
 — Clarence, 624
 — Daniel, 391, 392
 — Ellis O.^o, 614
 — Capt. Ephraim, 307, 992
 — Eva J.S., 614
 — Joel, 441, 617
 — Mrs. Joel, 441
 — John, 391
 — Lucy Symonds, 875
 — Maria M., 478, 695
 — Mary, 288, 414
 — Mary F.^o, 614
 — Rev. Rollin S., 748
 — Capt. Salmon, 307
 — Sarah, et al., 275, 391; 802
 — Solomon, 440, 613
 — Zac^o, 614
 Storye / William, 63, 64
 Story, /
 Stover, Capt. Daniel, 439
 Stowe, Prof. C. E., 722
 — Emily, 601
 Stowell, Emma Clara (Averill), 845
 — Eva, 604
 — Isadore P., 614
 — John Averill^o, 845
 — Sylvester, 844
 — William Averill^o, 845
 — Hon. William H. H., 641, 844
 Stoy, James, 271
 Stratton, Helen, 581, 806
 Strauss, Lieut. —, 776
 Streeter, Miss —, 879
 Strickland, Noah, 402
 Strong, Chauncey, 406
 — George W., 516
 — Julia, 901, 902
 — Laman, 884
 — Mr. —, 552
 — Simon, 884
 Strouse, Edward, / William, 745
 — Edwin, /
 Stuart, Ann, 906
 — Elizabeth, 926
 — Lucy, 713
 Studder, William, et al., 15; 19

- Sturdivant, Elisha, 399
 Sturges, Thomas S., 545
 Sugalls, Capt. Henry, 984
 Sullivan, Annie, 851
 Summer, Col. William B., 426, 1003
 R., 426, 1003
 Sumner, Jane M., 536, 758
 Sunderland, John, 75
 Sutcliffe, Rev. Robert, 856
 Sutfin, Betsey Maria (Bentley), 490
 — David, 490
 — — Ira, 490
 Sutherland, Andrew, 622
 — — David, 699
 — — Martha, 622
 Sutton, Robert, 255
 Swain, Emily E., 957
 — — George Russell Folger, 828
 — — Mary Ida, 612, 828
 Swan, Elizabeth, 352
 Sweeney, Charles, 811
 — — Margaret Yetter, 592, 811
 — — Mary Louise, 961
 Sweet, Alonzo Whittlemore, 620
 — — Edna, 615
 — — Mr., —, 330
 Sweetser, Marie Louise, 945
 Swett, Daniel, 435
 Swift, Col. —, 986
 — — Erlix T., 683
 — — Col. Herman, 372
 — — Zephaniah, 346
 Swinington, Betsey, 497
 Swinton, James, 299
 Sykes, Abner, 287, 405
 Sylada, Anna Lillianth, 969
 — — Ernest L., 918, 969
 — — Frank Lynwoodth, 969
 Sylvester, Ella Adams⁹, 634
 — — Samuel, 634
 Synnes, Rev. William, 351
 Symond, Mr., —, 63
 Symonds, Benjamin, 359
 — — Mary³, 97, 138
 — — Mary⁴, 142, 236
 — — — Nathaniel, 139, 201, 214
 — — Samuel, 64, 68, 69, 80, 126, 129, 139
 — — Thomas, 217
 Symons, Mark, 59
 Taber, Charles, 700
 — — Sarah, 487, 700
 Taggart, Angeline, 435
 — — Betsey (—), 435
 — — John, 435
 — — Joseph, et al., 434: 435
 — — Lucretia, 305, 434
 — — Lydia (—), 434
 Tarbell, Alice G.², 606
 — — Fannie Elida, 665, 861
 — — George F., 606
 — — George Saunders, 861
 — — Joseph H., 606
 — — William, 223
 Tarbox, Emery⁵, 558
 — — Godfrey, 387, 557
 — — Judson⁵, 558
 — — Mira³, 558
 — — Samuel, 200
 — — Capt. Thomas, 217
 Tasker, Byron P., 779
 Taylor, Capt. et al., 228: 306
 — — Eli, 250
 — — Richard, 23
 Taylor, Carolyn Elizabeth, 586
 — — Edward F., 586
 — — Ezilda, 477
 — — Hattie, 656
 — — Capt. James, 1003
 Taylor, Julia Andrews, 906
 — — Mr. —, 27
 — — — Washington Irving, 691
 — — William, 18
 Tays, Maranda⁷, 561
 — — Nicholas Royal, 387, 561
 Teague, Nathaniel, 616
 Tennant, Abigail, 697
 Tennatt, V.
 Tennent, Rebecca, 344, 482, 697
 — — Thomas, 482
 Terhune, George Dwight, 545
 — — Nicholas R., 545
 Terrell, Harriet B., 880
 — — Sedgwick S., 693
 Terrill, Huldah M., 524
 Terry, Alice Adelia⁸, 782
 — — Clara Lucelia⁸, 782
 — — Grace Ellen⁸, 782
 — — — Griswold, 781
 — — Guy, 558, 781
 — — — Laura Elma⁸, 782
 — — — Laura Louisa, 553
 — — — Myra Lovisa⁸, 782
 Tewksbury, Anson, 647, 846
 — — — Anson Guy³, 846
 Thatcher, Annabel, 557, 781
 — — Edwin, 781
 — — Thomas, 10
 Thayer, Alonzo, 636
 — — Col. Ebenezer, Jr., 319, 989
 — — — Sallie Ann, 487, 488
 — — William, 180
 Thew, Julia, 363
 Thilodeaux, Clara, 940
 Thissell, Pamela H. (—), 588
 Thiving, James, 205
 Thomas, Adelia, 752, 907
 — — Amanda F. (—), 907
 — — Capt. —, 994
 — — — Edgar Henry, 594, 812
 — — Emma C., 443, 622
 — — George, 622
 — — John Averill³, 812
 — — — Luther B., 907
 — — Sarah, 653
 Thompson, Alexander, 462
 — — Amy, 524
 — — — Charles³, 525
 — — Daniel, 289
 — — — Eliza, 344, 481
 — — — Flora, 813
 — — — Hannah (—), 462
 — — — Helen C., 491, 702
 — — — Hezekiah, 524
 — — — Jared H., 702
 — — — Rev. Lathrop, 362
 — — — Polly, 524
 — — Samuel, 240
 — — Sarah, 320, 462
 — — — Sophia L., 361, 362
 — — Thomas, 502
 Thornton, Mr. —, et al., 349: 355
 Thorp, Lieut. Benjamin, See
 Throop, Lieut. Benjamin
 Thorp, Frances Jane, 806
 Throop, Lieut. Benjamin, 235, 345, 986
 Thurber, Betsey, 369
 — — Joseph, 369
 — — Theodore, 369
 — — Theodore, 488
 Thurlow, Elisha, 614
 — — — Mary E., 440, 614
 Thurston, Gardner, 342
 Tichenor, Isaac, 334
 Tilden, Charles B., 595
 — — Estella C., 885, 955
 — — Judge Harvey, 955

- Tilley, Rev. William, 866
 Tillotson, Shubael, 541, 763
 Tilton, Charles, 676
 — Ella (Christie), 676
 Tinney, Albert⁹, 818
 — Dorr, 602, 817,
 — Edith May⁹, 818
 — Ella Eliza⁹, 818
 — Frank, 818
 — Frederick⁹, 818
 — Hattie Louise⁹, 818
 — Howard⁹, 818
 — Ida Belle⁹, 818
 Tisdale, Joseph, Jr., 180
 Titcomb, Capt., 330
 Tituba, l (Slave), 106
 Titenba, j
 Titus, Anson, 146
 — Calvin W., 892, 959
 — Ebenezer⁴, 146
 — Edward Uriel¹⁰, 959
 — Ezekiel⁴, 146
 — Mary⁴, 146
 — Silas, 146
 — Silas², 146
 Titus, l Silas², 97, 146
 Fitts, j
 Tobin, Benjamin, 440
 — Edgar S.⁹, 843
 — Florence Dunton⁹, 843
 — Mary P.⁹, 843
 — Maud, 615
 — Mrs. —, 308
 — Richard, 843
 — William H.⁹, 843
 — William Mills, 635, 843
 Tod, Anthony, 27
 Todd, Martha, 829
 Todswier, Rosa, 462, 649
 Toennies, Marie, 820
 Tolman, George, 302
 Tomlinson, Abijah, 519
 — Eliza, 519
 — John, 737
 Tompson, Ann, 26
 — John, 26
 — Robert, 26
 — William, et al., 26; 26
 Toothaker, John, 650
 — Sarah Jane, 464, 650
 Topham, Col. John, 995
 Topley, Sarah, 351
 Tory, James, 217
 Tower, Angelina⁸, 593
 — Betsey Ann⁸, 593
 — Cynthia⁸, 593
 — Francis⁸, 593
 — James, 422, 593
 — Lynde⁸, 593
 Towle, Almira, 891
 Town, l Benjamin, 115, 122, 123, 127, 130,
 Towne, j 141
 Town, l Edmund, 84, 105, 119
 Towne, l Edmund
 Town, Jacob, 201, 214, 215
 — John, 126
 — Joshua, 216
 — Richard, 126
 — Sewall, 201
 — Stephen, 215
 — Stephen, Jr.⁸, 179
 Towne, Anna, 295, 420
 — Asa⁷, 434
 — Charlotte, 723
 — Daniel, et al., 129; 587
 — David⁴, 333
 — David, Jr.⁸, 227, 333
 Towne, David⁶, 333
 — Ebenezer, 294
 — Ebenezer⁶, 333
 — Elvira Lake, 725
 — Howard Pettingill⁷, 333
 — Job⁷, 434
 — John⁷, 434
 — Jonas⁷, 434
 — Joseph, 305, 434
 — Joseph⁶, 333
 — Luke⁶, 333
 — Luke⁷, 434
 — Mark⁷, 434
 — Mary, 419
 — Mary⁴, 123, 194
 — Mary⁶, 333
 — Mary⁷, 333
 — Mary F., 419
 — Mr. —, 420
 — Nancy, et al., 351, 503; 708
 — Sadie O., 587
 — Sarah, 294, 419
 — Sarah^(a)⁶, 333
 — Sarah^(b)⁶, 333
 — Sewall, 725
 — Silas⁷, 434
 — Susanna⁷, 333
 Townsend, Abner Pettiah, 972
 — George A., 953, 972
 — Howard Averill¹¹, 972
 — Lucile M.¹¹, 972
 — Minnie, 971
 — Nathan, 971
 Tozer, Lieut. Elishama, l 334, 993, 994
 Elichama, j
 Tracy, Alonzo⁷, 425
 Tracey, Andrew⁶, 300, 425
 — Andrew⁷, 425
 — Bela, 289
 — l Benayah, 176
 — l Binayah
 — Daniel, 175
 — Dorothy, 175
 — John, 175
 — Jonathan, 133, 134, 144
 — Mary, 134
 — Miner, 175
 — Nathaniel, 144
 — Capt. Silas, 522
 Trask, David, 450
 — Deacon, 322
 — Eliphalet, 728
 — Esq., 322
 — Hannah, 494
 — Jane (Stone), 728
 — Lois, 866
 — Mary, 314, 450
 — Mary Ann, 508, 728
 — Polly (—), 450
 — Rachel Clifford, 446, 626
 — Samuel, et al., 196; 212
 — Solomon, Jr., 626
 Travis, Bertha Georganna, 793, 930
 — Cyrus, 725
 — James M., 930
 Treadwell, Thomas, 58
 Treat, Almie, 830
 — Jonathan, 830
 — Sarah, 619, 830
 Tredgoll, John, 30
 Tredwell, Mr. —, 59
 Treleven, Elizabeth, 539, 762
 Trevet, Thomas, 448
 Trow, Adela Mary, 883, 952
 — Adeline⁸, 707
 — Betsey⁸, 707
 — Betsey (Averill), 494, 495
 — Charles⁸, 707

- Trow, Charles H.³⁰, 957
 — Charles Henry, 886, 957
 — Dexter, 952, 953
 — Emma S., 883, 953
 — Helen³, 707
 — Henry H., 708, 957
 — Herbert Averill¹⁰, 957
 — James³, 707
 — Levi, 495, 707
 — Mary³, 707
 — Perkins³, 707
 — Woodbury³, 707
 Trowbridge, Alpheus, 935
 — Louisa F., 807, 935
 Trumble, Jonathan, 159
 Trummer, Sophia, 763
 Trussel, Howard H., 840
 — John, 840
 Tryon-Taylor, Annie Miranda, 523
 Tucker, Benjamin, 233
 — Lucius, 797
 — Mary Ellen, 797
 — Sally (Phillips), 797
 — Stephen, 136
 — William, 291
 Tuckerman, Daniel Gent, 206, 209, 319
 — David, 224
 — Mary, 209, 210, 315
 — Mary (Hutchinson), 127, 319
 — Priscilla, 210, 319
 Tudor, John, 152
 Tuel, Archie⁸, 925
 — Bathel⁹, 925
 — Ernest⁹, 925
 — Ethel⁹, 925
 — Hazel⁹, 925
 — Justin, 786, 925
 — Orville⁹, 925
 Tukey, George, 415
 Tunnichlin, William, 399
 Tupper, Wealthy, 714
 Turber, James, 289
 Turner, Benjamin, 853
 — Briggs, 679
 — Clarence Henry, 857
 — Cornelius, 448
 — Elizabeth⁸, 235, 346, 347
 — Henrietta⁸, 448
 — Lucy Lucinda, 450, 631
 — Margaret Christine, 857
 — Philip, Jr.³, 346
 — Susie H., 657, 853
 Turrell, Sarah (—), 259, 363
 Tuttle, Albert Jehiel⁸, 480
 — Gideon, 250
 — Jacob, 341, 479
 — John, 58, 59, 63, 68
 — Le Roy, 624
 — Nathan, 494
 — Nicholas, 587
 — Pamela, 576
 Twigs, Thomas, 73
 Twist, Alice, 670, 671
 Twombly, Matthew, 614
 Tyler, Addie Louisa⁸, 544
 — Betsey³, 544
 — Dr. Chester, 400, 401
 — Dotha, 546, 769
 — Elmer Samuel⁸, 544
 — Ephraim, 249, 261, 262
 — Esther Maria, 902
 — Eugene Elsworth⁸, 544
 — Col. George, 505, 1003
 — George L.³, 544
 — Hannah⁸, 265, 371, 373, 543
 — Hattie Amelia⁸, 544
 — Hopestell, 134
 — James, 144
 — Tyler, Corpl. James, 289
 — Job, 283
 — John, et al., 233, 543
 — Sergt. John, 289
 — John, Jr., 374, 543
 — John Mather⁸, 544
 — John Rogers⁸, 544
 — Leonard Farren⁸, 544
 — Lillie May⁸, 544
 — Laman Averill⁸, 544
 — Marietta, 374, 543
 — Martha, 288, 414
 — Mary, 898
 — Mary³, 541
 — Capt. Moses, 135
 — Moses, Jr., 289
 — Sally, 763
 — Samuel⁷, 544
 — Col. Samuel, 235
 — Samuel Garfield⁸, 544
 — Sarah C.⁸, 401
 — William⁷, 544
 — William Henry⁸, 544
 Tyrell, Byron⁸, 520
 — Emily³, 520
 — Flora E.³, 520
 — George Perry⁸, 520
 — Harvey P., 519, 520
 Underwood, Aurilla, 433
 — Julia K., 518
 Upham, Abigail, 572, 794
 — Joshua, 794
 Upson, Hannah Judd, 558
 Upton, Ezekiel, 309
 — Jonathan, 719
 — Julia Ann, 504, 718
 Usher, John, 182
 — Rev. Mr. —, 344, 480
 Utley, Enoch, 547
 — Ephraim⁸, 547
 — Eugene⁸, 547
 — Laura³, 547
 Van Allen, Katherine, 417, 585
 Van Arsdell, David, 898
 — Stella Rose, 730, 898
 Van Buren, Martin, 485
 Vance, Lulu, 462, 649
 Van Densen, C. M., 385
 Van Duzer, T. S., 700
 Van Horn, Mary J., 515
 Van Lew, Minnie, 897
 Van Loan, Fantine, 914
 Van Ness, Alice, 609
 — C. H., 601
 Van Niddleworth, Katherine, 922
 Van Steinyk, Gysbert, 752
 Van Wisner, Averill, 986
 Variell, Dr. —, 902
 Varnham, Mr. —, 59
 Vaughan, Benjamin⁸, 369, 535, 540
 — Benjamin⁷, 535
 — Daniel⁷, 535
 — Mr. —, 212
 — Nathan⁷, 535
 — Noble⁷, 535
 Vaughn, Benjamin, See
 Vaughan, Benjamin⁶
 Veale, Nicholas, 954, 974
 Vela, George⁸, 625
 — James⁸, 625
 — Jasper⁸, 625
 — Willard⁸, 625
 Vela, (Jasper, 444, 625
 Velar, (Jasper, 625
 Velar, Gasper, 625
 Venden, J. B., 240
 Vent, Betsey, 303, 433
 Vere, R., 15

- Verey, Samuel, 124
 Vibler, Lemuel F., 398
 Vincent, Mr., —, 59
 — Thankful, 952
 Vining, Nathan, 926
 Von Raetz, Ernst, 820
 — Helen, 820
 Voorhis, Esther J., 892
 Voris, Annette Cameron, 864, 948
 — Salathiel Boone³, 948
 Vose, Benjamin, 473, 680
 — Celia Maria², 680
 — Emma², 680
 — Frank, 680
 — Hannah, 460
 — Marcia Avery², 680
 — Marcus, et al., 460; 460
 — Mary, 395, 435
 — Wallace Marden², 680
 Vrooman, Maria, 702
 Wade, Jonathan, 57, 59
 — Julia, 385
 — Capt. Nathaniel, 988
 Wainwright, Capt. John, 984
 Wait, Allen², 501
 — Ann (Seaver), 500
 — Capt. —, 309
 — Caroline, 499, 500
 — Daniel², 501
 — Joseph, 500
 — Julia², 501
 — Lucretia (McAllister), 501
 — Lyon, 499, 501
 — Sally, 804
 — William², 501
 Waite, Bertha B., 923, 969
 — Darwin D., 525, 744
 — Ella M.^(a), 745
 — Ella M.^(b), 745
 — Fred Mason, 804, 935
 — Frederick A.², 745
 — Genevieve Alice², 935
 — Kittie E.², 745
 — Lottie E.², 745
 — Richmond E., 935
 — Willis A., 969
 Wakefield, Keziah, 287, 288
 — Nathaniel, 287
 Walbridge, Lieut. Ebenezer, 993
 Walcutt, Thomas, 181
 Waldern, Edward, 63
 Waldo, Harriet L., 428
 — Jonathan, 401
 — Lucretia, 282, 401
 Waddron, K., 799
 Wales, Nathaniel, 432
 — Rhoda (Spoonier), 303, 432
 Walker, Anna Elizabeth, 840
 — Augusta, 742
 — Augustus, 846
 — Charles, 846
 — Esther, 97, 143, 146
 — Hannah, 775
 — Henry A., 683
 — Jane, 838
 — Lucretia P., 647, 846
 — Mary, 160, 283
 — Mr. —, 143
 — Molly, 143
 — Nathan, 714
 — Philip², 143
 — Philip, Jr.², 143
 — Sarah, 802
 — Selma, 498, 714
 — Capt. Solomon, 991
 Walkup, Henry L., 704
 Wall, Betsey (—), 296
 — Patrick, 296
 Wallace, Asa², 495, 707
 — Asa², 707
 — Caroline, 436
 — Carrie, 708
 — Hannah, 307, 436
 — James H., 842
 — John, 436
 — Loma, See
 — Sona Grace
 — Lucy, 712, 713
 — Lucie
 — Mary, 436
 — Mr. —, 489
 — Nancy, 607
 — Sona Grace, 633, 842
 Waller, Abigail, 780
 — David H., 557, 789
 — George E.², 781
 — George Mason, 780
 — Horace, 780
 — Mary E.², 781
 — Minerva, 557, 781
 — William G., 780
 Wallis, Capt. Ebenezer, 232, 338, 357, 997, 998
 Walsh, Roderick K., 617
 Walters, Aaron, 761
 — Aaron, Jr., 538, 761
 — Albert, 785
 — Mary Elizabeth², 761
 Walton, Hannah Merrill, 420, 588
 — Mary, 802
 — Sophronia, 830
 Walworth, Clarence², 755
 — Eliza², 755
 — Frank², 756
 — Hiram, 757
 — Mansfield Tracy², 755, 756
 — Maria K. (Averill), 755
 — Mary², 755, 757
 — Chancellor Reuben Hyde, 536, 755, 757
 — Sarah², 755
 Waraunaug, I (Cheerie) 245, 264, 903
 Werawnaug, I (Chere) —
 Ward, Alton D.², 734
 — Betsey, 676
 — Effie Alice, 922
 — Freddie L.², 734
 — Jacob, 136
 — Jessie E.², 734
 — John, et al., 405; 725
 — Rev. John, 446, 448, 450, 454
 — John L.², 515, 734
 — John L.², 734
 — John Monroe, 922
 — Laura S., 932, 971
 — Mary L.², 734
 — Rev. Nathaniel, 54, 67
 — Walter H.², 734
 — William, 136
 Wardwell, Eliakim, 101, 148, 272
 — Elizabeth, 271
 Ware, Henry, 794
 Ware, I Peter, 104, 147
 Weare, I
 Ware, Dr. William, 189, 181
 Warner, Brig. Gen. —, 391
 — Daniel, 59
 — I Jo., 59, 65
 — I Jo.
 — Capt. John, 357, 997
 — Leman A., 523
 — Mr. —, 518
 — Capt. Nathaniel, 277, 991
 — Philamon, 151
 — Philamon, Jr., 151
 — Col. Seth, 353, 359, 360, 992, 993, 996, 997, 998

- Warner, V., 338
 Warren, Emily, 647
 — George, 560
 — Henry, 560
 — Henry Edward, 845
 — Hilda Ann, 387, 388, 560
 / Hildah
 — James, 560
 — John, 647
 — Rev. John, 138
 — Jonathan, 705
 — Levi, 388
 — Mary, 107
 — William, 560
 — Worcester, 560
 Warring, John, 358
 Washburn, Gov. —, 633
 — Lauriston F., 803
 — Mrs. —, 304
 Washburne, Susan A., 827
 Washington, Gen. George, 457, 522, 746
 Waterhouse, Abigail, 568
 Waterman, Charlotte, 514
 — Elijah, 993
 — Frances^d, 882
 — Lewis, 705, 882
 — Leda, 597
 Waters, Abigail^d, 227
 — Elizabeth, 652
 — Horace^d, 465, 863
 — John^d, 328, 465
 — Margaret Jane^d^d, 465
 — Margaret Jane^d^d, 465
 — Nancy^d, 465
 — Ruth Ann^d, 465
 — Ruth (Avery), 465
 — Samuel^d, 327, 331, 464, 465, 466, 468, 473
 — Samuel^d, 465
 — Sarah^d, 328, 464
 — Hon. Thomas Franklin, 45, 57, 68, 76, 113
 Watson, Abigail, 168
 — Hannah, 163, 171, 288
 — John, 163, 164, 165, 168
 — Nancy E., 951
 — Ruth, 163, 168
 — Sarah, 861
 — Shadrach, 161, 163
 — Thomas, 168
 Wagon, Coolidge, 503
 — Elveta (—), 503
 — Emeline E., 503
 Way, Mary, 383
 Wayne, Jeremiah, Jr., 390, 391, 393, 394
 — Joseph, 271
 Weatherbee, Sarah, 440, 616
 — Worthington, 616
 Weaver, Alice^d, 927
 — Asa, 478, 695
 — Ben^d, 695
 — Darius S., 932
 — Fannie^d, 695
 — George^d, 695
 — George^d, 927
 — Henry^d, 695
 — Loretta^d, 695
 — Louisa^d, 695
 — Mary, 693
 — Mary E., 794, 932
 — Minnie, 695
 — Peter S., 787, 927
 — William, 154
 Webb, Helen Lispenard, 802
 — Gen. James Watson, 580
 — Jane Hogboom, 412, 580
 — John, 204, 212
 — Rev. John, 224
 Webb, Joseph, 103
 — Samuel, 154, 155, 156
 — Gen. Samuel Blatchley, 580
 Webber, Cynthia, 724
 — Josiah, 271
 — Mary Ham, 504, 724
 — Sarah, 389
 — William, 724
 Webster, Maj. Alex., 331, 993, 994
 — Col. —, 994
 — Col. Ebenezer, 633
 — James, 426
 — Jo., 59
 — Susan, 426
 — Susan (Edwards), 426
 — Susan H., 451, 633
 Wedge, Amos, 289
 — Isaac, 289
 Weed, Katherine, 963
 Week, Enoch, 326
 Weeks, Allan Henry^h, 942
 — Benjamin, 807
 — Betsey^d, 289
 — Charles Henry, 942
 — Elmore, 464
 — Elizabeth (Averill), 942
 — Emily Ardell^h, 942
 — Enoch^d, 464
 — Ernest, 843
 — Rev. George^d, 464
 — Hannah, 866
 — Henry, 942
 — James^d, 288
 — James^d, 464
 — Jane^d, 289
 — John^d, 464
 — John^d, 464
 — John^d, 328, 464
 — John^d, 288
 — John^d, 464
 — Joseph^d, 464
 — Leonard^d, 464
 — Lydia^d, 289
 — Mary, 288, 414
 — Mary^d, 464
 — Mary^d, 289
 — Polly
 — Matilda Shepherd^d, 464
 — Nicholas, 172, 288
 — Ruth, 867
 — Sally^d, 289
 — Samuel^d, 464
 — Thomas^d, 464
 Weissert, Commander in Chief, 900
 Welch, Ellen Lizette^d, 670, 671
 — Eva Lou^d, 670, 671
 — Frank^d, 671
 — Gamelo Adhbert^d, 670, 671
 — Grace^d, 671
 — Ida Laura^d, 678
 — John, 670
 — John^d, 468, 670
 — John^d, 670
 — John Eastman^d, 671
 — Margarette, 791
 — Newell Ethne^d, 670
 — Paul, 670
 — Ruth Edna^d, 670
 — Warren, Charlotte, 692
 — Wellington, Mr. —, 647
 Wellman, Chandler, 581, 805
 — Florence Estelle^d, 805
 — Frederick^d, 805
 — George Franklin^d, 805
 — Harry One^d, 805
 — Samuel, 805
 Wells, Abigail, 641
 — Alexander H., 786

1092 Averell, Averill, Avery Family

- Wells, Anna Sophia, 752, 907
 — John, 101
 — Lucinda, 351, 503
 — Mary, 725
 — Mary E., 562, 786
 Welman, Temperance, 240
 Welton, Louisa (—), 364, 525
 Wendell, John, 979
 Wentworth, Gov. Benning, 182, 251, 252, 265,
 266, 267, 380
 — John, 182
 Wenzel, Anna Dorothea, 962
 West, Adeline⁹, 890
 — Agnes⁹, 890
 — Augustus Henry, 863
 — Eliza, 840
 — Estelle⁹, 890
 — Etta M., 449, 630
 — Gertrude⁹, 890
 — Capt. Jabez, 990
 — Jerusha, 848
 — John, 64
 — Joseph, 630
 — Lu Ella, 665, 863
 — Nellie⁹, 890
 — Thomas⁹, 890
 — William⁹, 716, 890
 — William⁹, 890
 Westgard, Thomas, 790
 Weston, Daniel, et al., 492, 493; 493
 — Ebenezer, 492
 — John, et al., 492; 495, 707
 — Martha Jane, 504, 724
 — Mary, 349, 493
 — Mary (—), 492
 — Samuel Wilkins, 724
 — Solomon, 725
 — Susan, 788
 Wetherbee, Capt. Samuel, 349
 Wetherell, Paul, 452
 Wetting, Henry, 289
 Weymouth, Arabella⁶, 321
 — Bennett⁶, 321
 — Elmhira, 321
 — George⁶, 321
 — George⁶, 321
 — George Averill⁶, 828
 — Henry, 614, 828
 — Helen⁶, 321
 — John Aurelius⁶, 321
 — Julia⁶, 321
 — Levi, 415
 — Lizzie⁶, 321
 — Lucius⁶, 321
 — Mary⁶, 321
 — Moses, 210, 321
 — Richard⁶, 321
 — Sewall⁶, 321
 — Wildes⁶, 321
 — William⁶, 321
 Wheaton, Elvira, 903
 — John, 954
 — Rev. President, 364
 — Sarah Alma, 884, 954
 Wheeler, Della Jean, 805
 — Eliza Maria, 520, 735
 — Etta J., 970
 — Father, 486
 — John, 585
 — Julia Maria, 417, 585
 — Martha Hull, 385
 — Samuel, 735
 — Lieut. Seth, 993
 Wheelock, Elizabeth¹¹, 795
 — Olivia, 648
 — Sarah Taft¹¹, 795
 — Silas Mandeville, 795
 — Selvia¹¹, 795
 Wheelright, Hon. John, 100, 101, 148, 149,
 272
 Wheelwright, Abigail, 168
 Whinney, Miss —, 34
 Whipple, Archange (Peletier), 861
 — Bethia, 177, 292
 — Catherine Sophia, 860
 — Enoch⁵, 223
 — John, 63
 — John, Jun., 63
 — Maj. John, 861
 — Jonathan, 128, 223
 — Joseph⁴, 223
 — Joseph⁴, 223
 — Mathew, et al., 59, 223; 223; 265
 — Saloma, 437
 Whitaker, W. H., 479
 Whitcomb, Major Benjamin, 992
 — Jemima, 427, 597
 — Maj. —, 307
 White, Barney, 785
 — Charles Elsworth⁸, 785
 — Ebenezer, 751
 — Ed., 563
 — Edgar Barney⁸, 785
 — Edward Monroe⁸, 785
 — Eleanor, 602
 — Elijah, 517
 — Elmer Adelbert⁸, 785
 — Estelle Jane⁸, 785
 — Eunice, 364, 517
 — Eunice (—), 517
 — J., 399, 400
 — John, 196
 — Rev. John, 275, 276, 277
 — Rev. John W., 562, 785
 — John Wesley⁸, 785
 — Luther B., 786
 — Lydia, 378
 — Maria D., 534, 748
 — Martha Susan⁸, 785
 — Mary Ada⁸, 785
 — Menzo, 399
 — Nancy, 798
 — Roswell, 748
 — Walter Chancellor⁸, 785
 — William, 58, 59, 63, 64, 69
 — William Wesley⁸, 785
 Whitefield, Rev. George, 327
 Whitehead, Thomas, 17
 Whitehill, Clara⁸, 694
 — Dr. Herbert, 694
 — Hiram⁸, 694
 Whitehouse, Maria Elizabeth, 905
 — Hon. William P., 683
 Whiting, Col. William Bradford, 377, 994
 — 994
 Whitney, Capt. Benjamin, 303, 995, 996
 — Dorothy, 902
 — Elizabeth, 164
 — James A., 393
 — John, 192
 — Sarah, 439
 Whittam, Hannah Maria, 935
 Whittlesey, Charles Barney, 45, 363
 Whittemore, Samuel, 199, 204, 207, 211
 Whittington, Maria, 730
 Whittier, Ebenezer, 206
 — John Greenleaf, 832
 Whittlemore, Nancy, 719
 Whittlesey, Anna, 534
 — Asonath⁸, 741
 — Caroline Maria⁷, 523
 — Chester Beale, 523
 — David (325), 738
 — David (628), 364, 523
 — David Waller (718), 523, 738
 — Dolly Betsey (Averill), 738

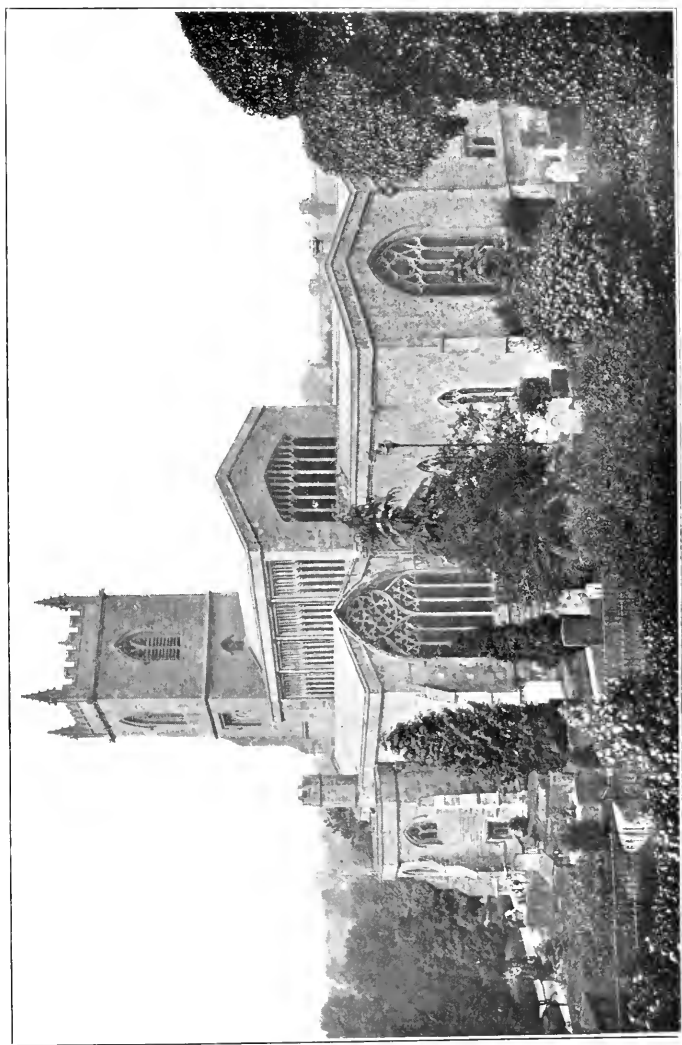
- Whittlesey, Dorothy⁵, 259, 303
 ——— Eliphalet, 363
 ——— Elisha Averill⁵, 524
 ——— Elisha D., 516
 ——— Harvey, 519
 ——— Helen Matilda⁵, 524
 ——— John (123), 255, 256, 258, 530
 ——— Capt. Joseph, 523
 ——— Joseph Tryon, 523
 ——— Laura Calista⁵, 738
 ——— Lyman Walter⁵, 741
 ——— Mary Averill⁵, 523
 ——— Mary Beale (305), 366, 530
 ——— Samuel Averill⁵, 738
 ——— Sarah Deming⁵, 523
 ——— Shelden Deming⁵, 524
 Wickwire, Alfred¹⁰, 967
 ——— Harvey¹⁰, 967
 ——— Hattie¹⁰, 967
 ——— James¹⁰, 967
 ——— Mary¹⁰, 967
 ——— Paul¹⁰, 967
 ——— William, 915, 967
 Widge, Isaac, 176
 Wiggin, John H., 768
 Willber, Charles A.⁵, 487, 488
 ——— Daniel⁵, 487, 487
 ——— Emily⁵, 487
 ——— George⁵, 487
 ——— Lucy⁵, 487
 ——— Lucy⁵, 488
 ——— Mr. ———, 506
 Wilcox, Sarah, 746
 ——— Theresa, 538, 760
 Wild, Alice, 104
 ——— John, 105
 Wild, { William, 104, 105
 Wildes, }
 Wilde, Amos¹, 115
 ——— Charles T., 482, 697
 ——— Dorothy⁴, 115, 227
 ——— Ebenezer⁵, 697
 ——— Ebenezer⁶, 697
 ——— Elijah⁶, 115
 ——— Eliza T. (Averell), 697
 ——— Elizabeth, 114
 ——— Ephraim⁵, 107, 109, 110, 111, 113, 114,
 115, 162, 177, 179
 ——— Ephraim⁴, 115, 162
 ——— Hannah⁴, 121, 177, 178
 ——— Harriette H.S., 697
 ——— Helen L. A.S., 697
 ——— Jacob⁴, 115, 116, 161, 162, 163, 165,
 166, 167, 168, 169, 170, 172
 ——— John⁵, 73, 81, 83, 84, 86, 97, 98, 104,
 105, 107, 108, 109, 113, 114, 121,
 123, 179
 ——— John (Jr.)⁵, 113, 114
 ——— John⁴, 115, 191, 193, 194
 ——— John, Jr.⁵, 191
 ——— Jonathan⁴, 115, 162
 ——— Joseph, 163
 ——— Julene⁴, 115
 ——— Martha⁵, 114
 ——— Mary⁴ (48), 115, 162
 ——— Nathan⁵, 114
 ——— Nathan⁴, 115, 190, 191
 ——— Phoebe⁵, 114
 ——— Priscilla⁵, 114
 ——— Priscilla^(a)⁴, 115
 ——— Priscilla^(b)⁴, 115, 121, 173, 179
 ——— Ruth (—), 167
 ——— Sarah (Averell), 85, 86, 96, 97, 105,
 107, 108, 109, 110, 111, 112, 113,
 114, 122, 137, 162, 172, 177, 179
 ——— Sarah⁵, 114, 137
 ——— Sarah⁴, 115
 ——— Susannah⁴, 115
 Wilder, Henry, 753
 ——— Mr. ———, 762
 Wildes, Col. A. W. (Jr.), 113
 ——— Hon. Asa W., 113
 ——— Capt. ———, 113
 ——— Elisha, 191
 ——— Rev. George Dudley, 113
 ——— Hannah⁵, 178, 294
 ——— Col. Henry, 113
 ——— Israel, 476
 ——— Ruth, 287
 ——— Samuel, 115, 161, 162, 163, 168
 ——— Susannah, 288
 Willman, Mary, 751
 Wilos, Sus. (?), 83
 Wiley, Clark, 814
 ——— George, 593
 ——— Ida May, 597, 814
 ——— Samuel, 505
 Wilkins, Abijah⁵, 223, 331, 332
 ——— Abijah⁶, 332
 Wilkins, { Anna⁵, 235, 346
 Watkins, }
 Wilkins, Cora, 829, 941
 ——— Elizabeth (Langdell), 606
 ——— George P., 723
 ——— Hannah, 495, 710
 ——— Harriette Putnam, 723
 ——— Jason⁵, 332
 ——— Joshua⁴, 332
 ——— Lucy⁵, 332
 ——— Luke, 606
 ——— Mary E., 606
 ——— Moses, 350
 ——— Naomi, 708
 ——— Silas, 710
 ——— Thomas, 944
 Willard, Cornelia, 670
 ——— J., 152
 ——— Jonathan, 266, 267, 380
 ——— Josiah, 296, 300
 ——— Capt. Josiah, 181, 182, 183
 ——— Col. Josiah, Jr., 184
 ——— Sarah Cornelia, 670
 ——— William, et al., 182, 186
 Willcutt, William, 196
 Willett, Charles, 342
 Willett, B. Belle, 799
 Willey, Mrs. Achsah, 355, 507
 William the Lion, 38
 Williams, Abigail, et al., 106, 107, 535, 754
 ——— Ada Maria⁵, 774
 ——— Alexander, 771
 ——— Alexander Hamilton, 548, 771
 ——— Amelia⁵, 546
 ——— Betsey A. (—), 271
 ——— Chester⁵, 771
 ——— Clarissa⁵, 547
 ——— Daniel A., 962
 ——— David B., 734
 ——— Deidamia⁵, 547
 ——— Edward, 880
 ——— Edward Winfield⁵, 771
 ——— Emma C. (—), 889
 ——— Ephraim⁵, 377, 546
 ——— Ephraim⁴, 547
 ——— Gladys⁵, 734
 ——— Gus, 88, 817
 ——— Hamilton Franklin⁵, 771
 ——— Harold Lewis⁵, 817
 ——— Havanna Elizabeth⁵, 771
 ——— Col. John, 334, 993, 994
 ——— Jonathan F., 888
 ——— Joseph, 883
 ——— Laura Olive⁵, See
 Averill, Laura Olive Williams⁵
 ——— Williams, Louis, 600, 817
 ——— Lucinda, 630

1094 Averell, Averill, Avery Family

- Williams, Lucy, 394, 569
 — Martha Ann, 771
 — Mary, 907, 962
 Maudie
 — Mary Eliza, 771
 Miles, Henry, 771
 — Mr. — et al., 541, 763; 770
 — Raymond Burton, 817
 — Rebecca, 630
 — Rebecca Jane, 898
 — Samuel, 380
 — Sidney, 765
 — Solomon, 417
 — Col. Vice, 334, 994
 — Col. William, 995, 998
 — Gen. William, 746
 — William Murray, 771
 Williamson, Capt. Jonathan, 196, 210
 Williamson, Jonathan, Jr., 196
 — Capt. Jonathan Dayton, 800
 — Mary Lawrence, 577, 800
 — Rachel, 461
 — Thomas, 196
 Willis, S. B., 586
 — Thomas, 295
 Willman, Benjamin, 354
 Willmarth, Sarah, 254, 258
 Wills, Charles H., 610, 614
 William, 611
 Willson, John, 89
 — Samuel, 883
 Wilmarth, Rev. Ezra, 307
 — Melitable, 307
 Wilson, Amanda, 886
 — Amy, 622, 835
 Betsey, 883
 Charles, 835
 Elizabeth, 581, 806
 Freddie, 634
 George, 414
 Hannah, 888, 958
 Jennie A., 896
 John, 883
 John, 883
 John B., 441
 Joseph Barlow, 815
 Mahala, 883
 Marancy G., 883
 Margaret Ellen, 634
 Mary Ann, 656
 Mary E., 689
 Melville Actor, 633
 Mercy, 706, 883
 Mercy Newton, 882
 Mr. — , 696
 Rosetta Badge, 599, 815
 Sarah, 389
 Stephen Pennell, 451, 633
 Theophilus, 59, 63
 Thomas, 706, 882
 William, 806
 William Henry, 634
 Wilton, Louisa (—), See
 Welton, Louisa (—)
 Winegar, Mary, 374
 Wing, Benjamin, 240
 Maud Elizabeth, 724
 William Henry, 724
 Winsor, William, 254
 Winslow, Calvin, 388
 Elizabeth (196), 432
 John, 979, 985
 Kendal (34), 432
 Winter, Eliza, 471, 679
 Susan, 815
 Winthrop, John, Jr., 53, 57, 66, 67, 68
 Wippich, Helen, 874
 John, 874
 Wippich, John F., 675, 874
 John M., 874
 Wise, Gen. —, 900
 Marie Josephine, 936, 971
 Mr. —, 117
 Wisnall, John, Sen., 74
 Wisner, Henry Clay, 951
 Hortense Leonore, 868, 951
 Witham, Benjamin, 849
 Charles M., 849
 Daniel, 152
 Frederick P., 849
 Lidia, 152
 Orlando A., 849
 Parker, 654, 849
 Sarah E., 849
 Witherell, Elva Malinda, 753
 Henry, 752
 John, 535, 752
 Lily Wealthy, 753
 Maria, 752
 Mary, 752, 753
 Mills, 752
 Myron Fisher, 753
 Noble Averill, 752, 753
 Withy, Lemuel, 293
 Witter, William, 136, 145
 Wittingham, Mr. —, 59
 Wolcott, C. H., 745
 Mary, 694
 Oliver, 255, 257, 268
 Wayne Waite, 745
 Wolff, John, 911
 Womson, Addison, 592
 Wood, Abel, 954
 Frank Egbert, 782
 Hannah (—), 294, 419
 Marcia, 794
 Marian, 535, 752
 Mary (Piffeld), 962
 Orville, 882
 Susan, 586
 W. W., 962
 Woodlam, John, 57, 63, 64, 65, 69, 79
 Woodman, Mary, 64
 Woodbridge, Anna, 322
 Anna (Hodge), 322, 323
 Benjamin, 322
 Benjamin, 323
 Elizabeth, 322
 Enoch, 329
 Henry, 323
 Hodge, 323
 Jane, 323
 Mary, 322
 Norton, 273, 274
 Ruth, 323
 Sally, 322
 Susan, 322
 Woodbury, Albert, 632
 Anna, 349, 494
 A. P., 674
 Hannah, 613
 Hezekiah, 450, 632
 James, 194
 William, 632
 Woodford, Alanson, 553
 Laura, 781
 Woodley, Frank E., 779
 Woodman, V Anna, 319, 460
 Ann
 Chara, 969
 Mr. —, 460
 Woodmansee, Mr. —, 76
 Widow, 76
 Woodruff, Timothy, 354
 Woodruff, Charles Samuel, 770

-
- Woodruff, Edith M., 770
 ——— Frederick Douglass, 770
 ——— George M., 258, 259
 ——— Louisa Jane (Ayerill), 770, 922
 ——— Mary Hawley, 759
 Medoria, 770
 ——— Samuel, 546, 770
 ——— William, 770
 Woods, Ayerill⁹, 899
 ——— Eugene, 730, 899
 Harvey A., 899
 Woodward, Ebenezer, 312
 ——— Corpl. Joshua, 289
 ——— Lucinda, 424
 ——— Robert, 180
 ——— W. Elliot, 109, 110, 111
 Woolridge, Mary, 948
 Wormwood, Daniel Franklin, 929
 ——— Maria A., 788, 929
 ——— Samuel M., 789
 Wright, Azariah, et al., 184
 ——— Capt. Azariah, 592
 ——— Charles⁸, 552
 ——— Elihu, 303
 ——— Elisha, 188, 189
 ——— Harriet, 421
 ——— Mary, 421, 592
 ——— Miss ———, 573
 ——— Rev. Nowell S., 947
 ——— Noxon⁸, 552
 ——— Zenas, 552
 Wrightson, Ella, 718, 892
 ——— Hugh S., 892
 Wyatt, Jos., 59
 Wybert, Richard, 182
 Wyeth, Humphrey, 58
 Wallis, Charlotte J., 642
 Wymann, Charles, 297, 298
 — Col. Isaac, 349
 — Mr., 355
 — Rebecca, 378
 Wynkoop, Dr. Henry J., 703
 — Henry John, 703
 Yale, Mary B., 511
 Yates, Carrie⁹, 965
 — Edward, 911, 965
 — Mary⁹, 965
 — R., 911
 Yeaton, Arthur Charles, 634
 Yeomans, Betsey, 361
 Yerington, Lewis W., 693
 Young, Abigail M., 539, 762
 — Ann Frances, 313, 449, 628
 — Christian, 762
 — Christie A., 839
 — Eli, 473
 — (Elizabeth, 347, 490
 / Betsey
 — Capt. James, 631
 — Katherine, 966
 — Martin B., 490
 — William, 370
 Younglove, Samuel, 65
 Zimmerman, A., 561
 Zingenfetter, Miss D. P., 787, 925

PRESS OF
EVANGELICAL PUBLISHING HOUSE
CLEVELAND, OHIO



PARISH CHURCH OF ST. MARY, CHIPPING NORTON, OXFORDSHIRE

Supplement

for insertion in the

“Averell-Averill-Avery Family”

The compiler of this genealogy is glad to announce the discovery of the marriage record of William Averell, or “Avery” (of Ipswich, Mass., in March, 1637) and Abigail “Hynton” (Hinton), at Chipping Norton, Oxfordshire, England, Nov. 26, 1618; also of the baptismal records in the same place of their six children. In 1634 William Averell was Bailiff of Chipping Norton, a position of some importance at that time, which was shortly before his migration to America. This gratifying information was sent from London, Eng., Dec. 30, 1921, and received in this country Jan., 1922. The results of the search which brought this to light are given herewith to the family.

As the previous search—made by a well known antiquarian of America—had failed to give the marriage record of William Averell and his wife Abigail (though it had yielded extensive Averell-Averill-Avery data), the compiler being in London the fall of 1913, when our genealogy was in press, decided to have some experienced English antiquarians and record agents look further for the marriage record of the said William and Abigail. This quest was then put in the hands of Phillimore & Co., Ltd., of London, Eng.; and their representative, Mr. Thomas M. Blagg, made the search with gratifying success—though interrupted for a long time by the Great War.

It will be noticed that the conclusion of our previous—though long experienced—American genealogist was at fault in thinking our William was the son of Nicholas and Dorcas Averell of Ashe, Kent (see pp. 51–52). Also the one clue which would have led him to the discovery of William’s lineage was by some chance not used—the nuncupative will of Phillipp Averell of Chipping Norton, Oxfordshire (see p. 28), in which mention is made of our William, and which he gave with other data. There were not only many Averells, or “Averys,”

in Oxfordshire at this time, but the adjoining county of Worcestershire had at Broadway many Averells or Averills who were also called Avery (see p. 32). That line has traditions (?) of a William Averill 1505, and other Averills in 1545 and 1566, preceding the earliest date of record in our now established line, which is 1577. Those may prove a clue for further research.

CLARA A. AVERY

46 Cedar St., Chicago, Ill.
December, 1922.

OXFORDSHIRE RECORDS

Averell (Averie) Wills and Administrations in the Consistory and Archdeaconry Courts of Oxford.

Averell (Averie) John,	Chipping Norton, A. 10 Mar. 1577,	
		Ser. I; Vol. 8, p. 524.
"	" Richard,	Chipping Norton, A. 16 May 1584,
		Ser. I; Vol. 10, p. 193.
"	" James,	Chipping Norton, C. 12 April 1602,
		Ser. I; Vol. 14, p. 191.
"	" Edward,	Chipping Norton, C. 25 Sept. 1617,
		Ser. II; Vol. 2, p. 371.
"	" Judith, wid.	Chipping Norton, C. 20 Feb. 1618,
		Ser. II; Vol. 2, p. 417.
"	" Phillip, bach.	Chipping Norton, C. W. 1627,
	"	Inv. 15 Dec. 1627.
	"	19 Jan. 1627. A.B. A 156.
	"	Inv. 7 Oct. 1628,
	"	conwayner, 16 Ap. 1629, A.B.A. p. 166.
"	" Thomas,	Chipping Norton, A. W. Inv. 5 Aug. 1639,
		Ser. II, Vol. 8, p. 269

[No further entries after 1639.]

Extracts of the name Avery or Averell from the Chipping Norton (Oxon) Registers; Parish Church of St. Mary.

Baptisms

1619, Oct. 17, Abigall Averell dau. of William Averell
 1621, Oct. 14, Mary Averell dau. of William Averell
 1623, Sep. 28, Hanna Averell dau. of William Averell
 1625, June 26, William Averill son of William Avoril
 1630, Jan. 7, Thomas Averill, son of William Averill
 1632, (-?) 11, John the son of William & Abigail Avoroll

Marriages

1602, May 6, Kellam Aveye & Ales Prettie
 1618, Nov. 26, William Averell & Abigall Hynton.

Burials

1618, Dec. 10, Edith Averill

Visitations of Oxford 1634. Harl Soc'y Vol. 5.

Among the Bailiffs of Chipping Norton is given the name of William Averell, 1634.

1577.

Abstract of the Will of John Averie of Chipping Norton, co. Oxford, dated 25 April 1577.

to be buried in the church of Chipping Norton. To the church Xs. To the poor of the town XXs.

to son Walter Aveye (household utensils etc.) [See p. 31.]

to John Trevis a feather bed etc.

to Mathew Trevis Xiijs iiijd

William Trevis, Mathewe Trevis' son Xijd and all his children Xijd a piece.

to every one of John Trevis' children Xijd a piece

to William Trevis Xjs Xijd

To Philip Avery, Richard Aveye and Edward Avery my brother William's sons XXs a piece

to Katherine Newman XXs

to my brother William Averie Vjs

to my sister Annes Crosley 40s

to Katherine Trevace my wife's black frys(?)

Residue to George Aveye my son (executor)

Overseers: Michael Chadwell, Edward Walford, William Avery, & Thomas Newman & William Trevis

Witnesses: Michael Chadwell, Edward Walford & Thomas Newman.

Proved 10 March 1577-8 Archd. Oxford. Ser. I; Vol. 8, p. 514.

1584.

Abstract of the Will of Richard Averell of Chipping Norton, co. Oxford, dated 28 February 26 Eliz. (1583).

to be buried in the church yard of Chipping Norton.

my goods to my wife to bring up my children.

Wife, executrix.

Witnesses John Lancaster, clerk. John Lewes & ors.

Proved 15 May 1584 by executrix, and commission issued to John Shaw.

Archd. Oxford, Series I, Vol. 10, f. 193.

1617.

Abstract of the Will of Edward Averie of Chipping Norton, co. Oxford, dated 28 April 1617.

In the name of God, Amen, the eight and twentieth day of Aprill 1617. I Edward Averie of Chippingnorton in the Countie of Oxon weake in bodie but stronge in minde and of good and p(er)fect memorie thanks be to god doe—make this my last will and testament—I doe willinglie and with a free hart render and give againe into the handes of my Lord god and creator my spiritt w(hi)ch he of his faterlie goodnesse gave unto me making me a lyvinge and reasonable creature nothinge doubtinge but that for his infinite mercies sett forth in the p(re)cious bloude of his derely beloved sonne—our onlie saviour and redeemer he will receive my soule

into his glorie and place it in the companie of the heavenlie Angells and blessed Saints—I give to John Averie my sonne one platter, to William Averie my sonne one platter. To Thomas my sonne one platter. To Samuell my sonne one platter, to Edward my sonne one platter. And to Margaret my daughter one platter. All the rest of my goods & chattels moveables and unmoveables my dettes paid, my funerall discharged and my legacies herein bequeathed satisfied I give to Judith my wyffe whome I make my executor and I appoint my lovinge brothers-in-lawe Richard Berrie and Thomas Hiat my overseers.

Witnesses: Richard Berrie, Thomas Hiat, Richard Heidon.

Proved XXV September 1617.

Consistory of Oxford, Series II, Vol. II, f. 371. 2.

1618.

Abstract of the Will of Judith Averell of Chipping Norton co. Oxford, widow, dated 20 October 1618.

to be buried in the churchyard of Chipping Norton

to my eldest (son) John Averell V £i

to Thomas Averell my son V £i

to Samuel Averell my son 10 £i

Which sums of money I appoint my son Edward Averell to pay to them their portions and for consideration hereof I do give him my house with appurtenances that John Coxe late dwelt in to him his heirs and assigns for ever, their portions to be paid within a year if my son be then 20 years of age or else when my son Edward is XX if I be not then alive I give my son John more "the bedsteed which is in the house—with a Flocke bed and a Flock boulder, a fether boulder & paire of hempen sheets, a coverlet, a litle brasse potte, a posnet of potte brasse, a platter, and a pottenger." I give to Thomas my son "more a platter, a pottenger, two silver spoones, a litle kettell & a posnet" I give more to Samuel my son "the bedsteed in the shope chamber and the second best bee bedsteed standinge in the chamber over the p(ar)lour and the worst fether bed, a fether boulder, a flocke boulder, the best coverlet, two paire of sheetes, my second best brasse potte, my second best kettle, a posnet of pott brasse 2 silver spoones 2 platters the table board I bought of William Higgons, a litle kettle, three of the biggest coffers in the chamber ov(er) the p(ar)lor, a pewter candle sticke, the licor panne that his father used, three table napkins 2 joined stooles, the best cubboarde in the hall." To Edward my son "two bedsteeds in the chamber ov(er) the p(ar)lor, the best and third chest in the p(ar)lor and the coffer that was his father(s), the best Flockebed, a Flock bolster, a fether bolster, 2 paire of sheets, the second best coverlet, the third brasse pot, the thirde brass kettell, a posnet of potte brasse, a litle kette and a litle candle stick, 2 platters, 2 silver spoones, the table board in the shoppe chamber, the brasse panne that was Thomas Carrecks, 3 table napkins, 2 joine stooles, the other cubboard in the hall." to Margaret my daughter "my greene say Curteins with the frindge that belongeth to them, the vessell that wee call the Corsell, a gallon kettle and one of the

best silver spoones and the ware that I leave unfould, my best gowne, my best petticoate, my best ap(er)ne, my best kercheffe, my best smocke, my second best gowne" to Robert Berry my sisters son Vs.

to Thomas Berry his brother Vs.

to Sara their sister Xs, and "more to Thomas a cracked silver spoon."

to Alce Russell "a platter and a brason candlesticke.

to my sister Crosbee "a gowne, a petticoate" and to every one of her children Xijd

to my brother Phillippe Averell my husbands best doublet.

to the poor of the town Xs.

The residue of my goods to my son William whom I make executor.

Thomas Hiatt, Richard Berrye overseers & give them iij s iij d a piece.

Samuel my son and Edward my son shall have 8 quarters of malt that is at Wm. Slatters to be divided equally.

to Samuel my son his fathers best cloak and to Edd. his other coat or jacket.

I give to each of them a "Dowghe Kever"

to Edward Averell my son a "Hobbert"

Judith Averell [her mark.]

Witnesses, Richard Berry, Thomas Hiat, —Leidon, John Timson.

Proved 20 February 1618.

Consistory of Oxford, Series II, Vol. II, p. 417.

1602.

Abstract of the Will of James Averell of Chipping Norton co. Oxford shoemaker dated 24 November 1601.

my father Thomas Averell shall have the use of my goods in his possession paying all my debts &c.

father, Thomas (executor) shall beston the remainder amongst his younger children my brothers & sisters.

Witnesses, Thomas Hyat, Henry Baylie.

Proved 12 April 1602.

Consistory of Oxford. Series I, Vol. 14, p. 191

1628.

Nuncupative Will of Philip Averell of Chipping Norton co. Oxford.

that in the year 1627 Phillipp Averell of Chippingnorton Oxford being moved to make his last Will & Testament nuncupative . . . said his mind and will was that his cousin [nephew] William Averell should have all his goods &c and also that he had given him a special charge to pay the debts of him the said Phillip Averell and to dispose the rest of his goods amongst the kinsfolk of the said William Averell.

Witnesses John Norgrove, Samuel Averell, Isabell Newman, Laurens Ellmes(?)

21 February 1628 Commission to William Averell

"nepote d fratre" of the said deceased.

P.C.C. 10 Ridley.

John Averie
of Chipping N.
co. Oxford.
Will proved
Averel, Ch., Oxford,
10 March 1577.

Walter Averie

George Averie
Executor to
father

Philip Averie
named in will of
uncle
John Averie
in 1577

John Averie
or Averell
named in the
will of father
in 1577

William Averie
or Averell named
in the will of
father in 1577.
Will of Chipping
Norton
Consultations of
Oxford 1634.
Hart. Socy
Vol. 8.)

Abigail
John Averie
of Chipping
Norton, Oxford
16 Nov. 1621

Abigail
born at C. N.
15 Oct. 1619

Mary
born at C. N.
14 Oct. 1621

Harriet
born at C. N.
18 Sept. 1623

William Averell
born at C. N.
26 Jan. 1625

Clipping North York Ave.

Ames Crossley
named in the will
of brother John,
in 1577

son
of

Edward Averye
of Clipping North
York, O. York.
Named in will of
John Averye
in 1577
Will proved Charles,
Ch. of Oxford,
5 Sept. 1617.
27 Feb. 1618
he is named as one
of the Test.
Charles Burgess
of the Borough

John Averye
ending lines of
the family
Averye in
will dated 20
Oct. 1617, P.
20 Nov. 1617
Oxford, O.
Oxford

Thomas Averye
or Averyell
named in will of
father in 1577

Samuel Averye
or Averyell
named in will of
father in 1577

Edward Averye
or Averyell
named in will of
father in 1577

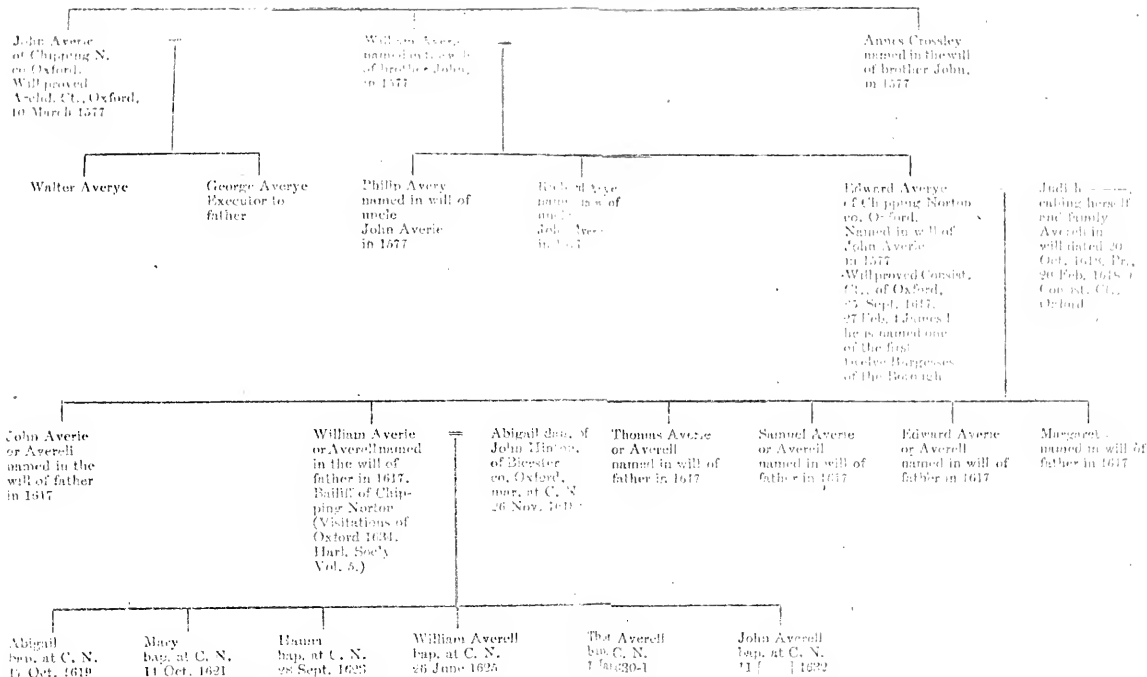
Mary Averye
named in will of
father in 1577

Averye
of N.
1577

John Averyell
Sep. at N.
1577 1577

LATER DATA

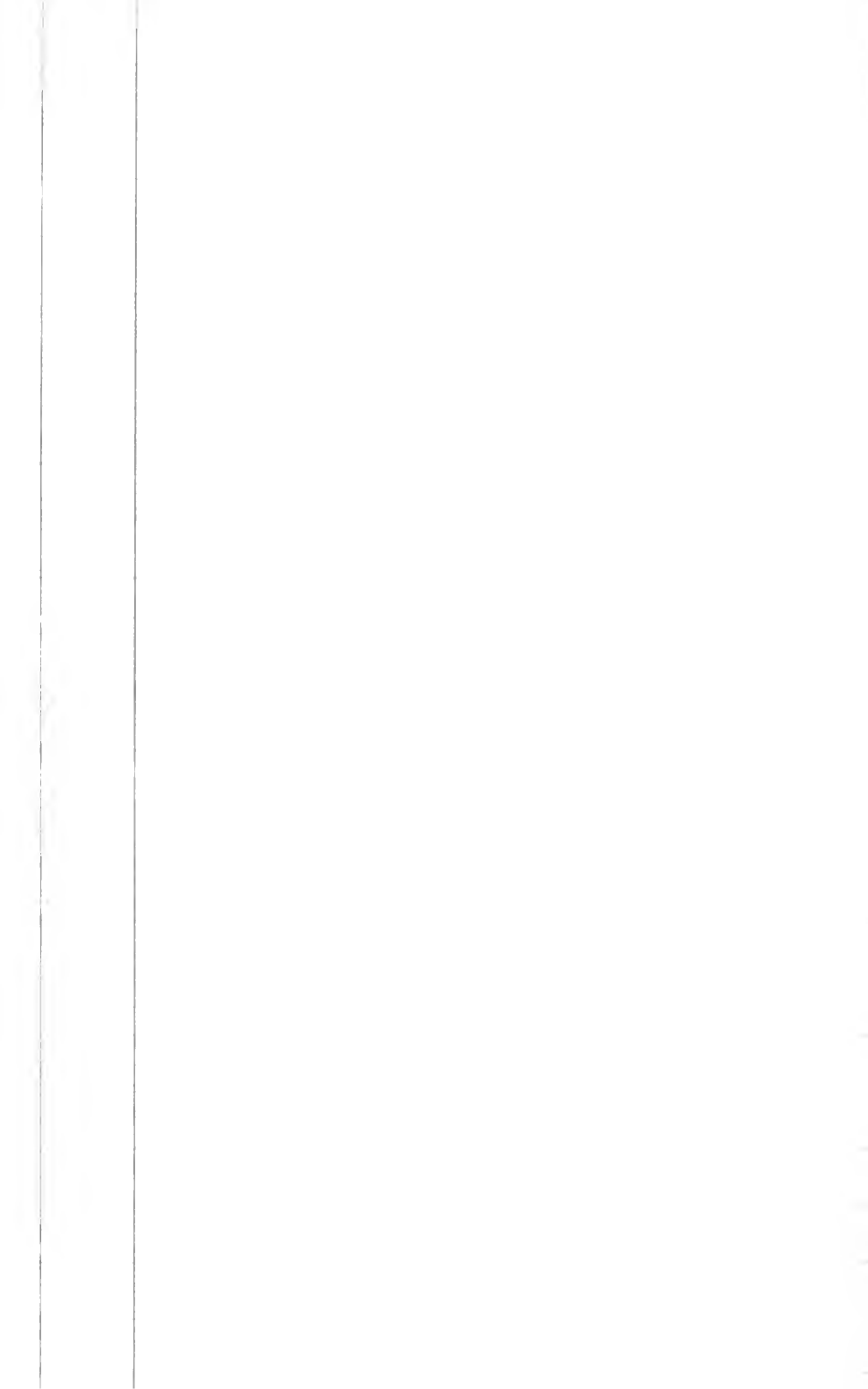
Write legibly in ink



LATER DATA

Write legibly in ink











N. MANCHESTER,
INDIANA 46962

